



INDIAN AGRICULTURAL
RESEARCH INSTITUTE, NEW DELHI

L.A.R. 1. 6.

GIPNLK--2 LARI 61--1-8-63--5,000.

PUBLICATIONS
OF
LD MUSEUM OF NATURAL
HISTORY

ZOOLOGICAL SERIES

VOLUME 25

PART 3



CHICAGO, U.S.A.

1946

A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF BIRDS

TH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ANATOMY, BEHAVIOR, BIOCHEMISTRY,
EMBRYOLOGY, PATHOLOGY, PHYSIOLOGY, GENETICS, ECOLOGY,
AVICULTURE, ECONOMIC ORNITHOLOGY, POULTRY CULTURE,
EVOLUTION, AND RELATED SUBJECTS

PART 3

SUBJECT INDEX

BY

REUBEN MYRON STRONG

RESEARCH ASSOCIATE, DIVISION OF ANATOMY
FIELD MUSEUM OF NATURAL HISTORY

PROFESSOR AND CHAIRMAN EMERITUS, DEPARTMENT OF ANATOMY
LOYOLA UNIVERSITY MEDICAL SCHOOL, CHICAGO



ZOOLOGICAL SERIES

FIELD MUSEUM OF NATURAL HISTORY

VOLUME 25, PART 3

1946

PUBLICATION 581

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
BY FIELD MUSEUM PRESS

PREFACE

The manuscript of this Subject Index was apparently ready in the summer of 1939. Study, however, revealed that most of it could be improved by rearrangement and that much checking for accuracy was needed. Each item was checked against the Author Catalogue by assistants, two or more times. Much additional library work by myself was found desirable, as questions arose. Hardly a week passed during the following two years when it was not necessary to consult publications cited, and usually there were a number of such consultations each day.

Because in the early years of preparation of this work there was uncertainty as to how extensive a subject index was feasible, from the standpoint of expense of publication, and also because there was a gradual evolution in the general plan, there is not a completely consistent recognition of details in publications. For instance, items in **Behavior** and **Ecology** at first were recorded as such without elaboration, but were much subdivided later. Thousands of publications were reviewed one or more times, as the policy of elaboration developed, but it was not feasible to see all publications a second time, especially when they were not in Chicago libraries. However, some were re-examined in the libraries of other cities. This re-examination also involved noting whether publications have literature citations, a practice borrowed from the Dean Bibliography of Fishes after the manuscript for Parts 1 and 2 had been typed.

There is much, but not complete, cross referencing. It is hoped that the Finding Index will supplement the cross references sufficiently to compensate considerably for this incompleteness.

Though both the subject and finding indices are extensive, they do not pretend to include all the topics that occur in publications cited in Parts 1 and 2.

Cordial support by Mr. Stanley Field, President of Field Museum, and by Colonel Clifford C. Gregg, Director of the Museum, has made this project possible. Mr. Karl P. Schmidt, Chief Curator of Zoology, has at all times shown a friendly and helpful interest, as has the Chief Curator Emeritus, Dr. Wilfred H. Osgood.

Acknowledgments are due also to the following ornithologists for aid in substituting scientific names for vernacular names: Messrs. Emmet R. Blake and Rudyerd Boulton, of Field Museum; J. L. Peters, of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University;

John T. Zimmer, of the American Museum of Natural History; W. L. McAtee, of the United States Biological Survey; and Dr. Herbert Friedmann, of the United States National Museum. Mr. Boulton kindly arranged the African division in the section on **Fauna**.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to Miss Lillian A. Ross, Editor of Scientific Publications in Field Museum, who had the editorial responsibility for this volume. Her unfailing patience and sense of humor as well as competent management of a difficult undertaking are greatly appreciated.

February, 1941

R. M. STRONG

CONTENTS OF PART THREE

	PAGE
RULES AND SYMBOLS EMPLOYED.....	7
BIBLIOGRAPHIES.....	11
LIST OF PERIODICALS CONTAINING ABSTRACTS AND REVIEWS OF PUBLICATIONS REFERRING TO BIRDS.....	18

SUBJECT INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
Accidents.....	21	Glands.....	225
Adaptation.....	21	Grafts.....	228
Alimentary Canal.....	23	Growth.....	230
Anatomy.....	33	Habits.....	233
Apparatus.....	39	Head.....	254
Aviculture.....	40	Hearing.....	257
Banding.....	44	Heart.....	257
Behavior.....	46	Hibernation.....	261
Biochemistry.....	60	History of Ornithology.....	261
Blood and Lymph.....	71	Hybrids.....	261
Bone Marrow.....	75	Hypophysis.....	269
Brain.....	75	Iconography.....	271
Castration.....	85	Immunology.....	274
Chromaffin System.....	86	Integument.....	276
Circulatory System.....	86	Life Histories.....	279
Cloaca.....	91	Limbs.....	281
Coloration.....	92	Liver, Including Gall Bladder and Ducts.....	283
Connective Tissue.....	110	Locomotion.....	284
Conservation.....	111	Longevity.....	291
Cytology.....	114	Lymphoid Tissue and Organs.....	292
Digestion.....	116	Meninges.....	293
Diseases of Man.....	118	Methods.....	294
Distribution.....	119	Migrations.....	296
Ear.....	120	Miscellaneous Topics.....	308
Ecology.....	124	Molt.....	309
Economic Ornithology.....	134	Mortality.....	311
Education.....	143	Myology.....	313
Embryology.....	143	Mythology.....	320
Endocrinology.....	160	Natural History.....	320
Evolution.....	160	Nervous System.....	322
Excrement.....	164	Nutrition.....	334
Extinction.....	164	Olfactory Organs.....	338
Eye.....	165	Oology.....	338
Falconry.....	173	Orientation.....	339
Fauna.....	173	Ossification.....	340
Feathers.....	198	Ovary.....	342
Fecundity.....	204	Paleontology.....	343
Food.....	206	Pancreas.....	345
Form.....	214	Parasitology.....	346
General Works.....	215	Parathyroid Glands.....	349
Genetics.....	217		

	PAGE		PAGE
Pathology.....	350	Sound Production.....	462
Physiology.....	371	Speciation.....	466
Pineal Body or Gland.....	375	Suprarenal (Adrenal) Glands.....	467
Plumage.....	375	Syrinx.....	468
Population.....	384	Taste.....	469
Poultry Culture.....	386	Taxidermy.....	469
Quantitative Works.....	400	Taxonomy.....	470
Reflexes.....	408	Technic.....	479
Regeneration.....	410	Temperature.....	482
Regurgitation.....	410	Teratology.....	485
Reproduction.....	410	Testes.....	499
Respiration.....	425	Thymus Gland.....	501
Respiratory Organs.....	427	Thyroid Gland.....	503
Senses.....	432	Tissue Culture.....	505
Sex.....	432	Urogenital System.....	508
Skeleton.....	443	Variation.....	518
Skull.....	454	Vision.....	517
Smell.....	459	Vitamins.....	519
Social Relations.....	460	Zoologies.....	521
CORRIGENDA.....			523

RULES AND SYMBOLS EMPLOYED

A. In the Subject Index it was found desirable to divide certain over-large sections into two or more parts. Thus, the division dealing with the brain was separated from the section on the nervous system and made a co-ordinate section. Likewise, the division dealing with the skull was removed from the section on the skeleton.

B. The following order has been used in arranging items for each section:

- (1) Books, grouped according to languages and more or less general for the section.
- (2) General publications found mostly in periodicals.
- (3) Items that have a geographic significance. Not all sections have such a division.
- (4) General publications classified according to species or groups.
- (5) Miscellaneous topics not fitting into any of the various divisions and subdivisions that follow.
- (6) Items classified according to various topics.

When there are not many items in groups 2 and 4, and group 3 is absent, all are combined into one group. Group 2 is sometimes absent. Publications classed as "general" include works (a) that are more or less comprehensive for the section, (b) that were classified before the system of subdivision of sections had been evolved, and that were not afterwards re-examined, or (c) that are limited in scope but are best placed under the main heading, as they do not fit into any of the subdivisions that follow.

C. Many publications have several entries in the indices, but it was not feasible to have a consistent policy of recognition of all topics cited by an author.

D. In each main section of the Index, two and sometimes three conflicting criteria have been involved in the order of arrangement. More general topics precede and more special follow progressively. Alphabetization is also a principle of arrangement, but it has not always been possible to have a strictly alphabetical order of headings in some places and at the same time preserve the general to special progression. Furthermore, there is sometimes more than one reason for such an order. Thus, in the division on the Intestine, occurring in the section on the **Alimentary Canal**, subdivisions occur, with Anatomy, Development, and Histology as headings.

Anatomy, Development, and Histology concern the entire intestine. Subdivisions follow that include gross divisions of the intestine, i.e. Ceca, Diverticulum ilei and Hind gut. These topics are not co-ordinate with Anatomy, Development, and Histology, nor can they be considered as subdivisions of these topics. The solution of this problem involved placing Anatomy, Development, and Histology of the entire intestine as fourth-rank headings under Intestine, a second-rank heading. Ceca, Diverticulum ilei, and Hind gut are placed one rank higher. The major divisions of the **Alimentary Canal**, i.e. Oral cavity, Esophagus, etc. are arranged according to their rostral to caudal order and not alphabetically. On the other hand, cranial nerves in the section on the **Nervous System** are arranged alphabetically. It has not been possible to give uniform treatment to the sections, each of which must accordingly be scrutinized by the user of the Index.

E. Scientific names of orders and families, when used in taxonomic arrangements, as, for instance, in the section on **Anatomy**, are those employed by Wetmore in his *Systematic Classification of the Birds of the World*. When such names, in non-taxonomic arrangements, differ from those used by Wetmore, the name used by Wetmore is placed in brackets following that used by the author of the publication cited.

Scientific names of species are cited as used by authors, but when a name of more recent usage is available it follows in brackets in many cases; however, this practice was not always feasible. For North American birds, the 1931 *American Ornithologists' Union Check-list* was available. Peters' *Check-list of Birds of the World* was used to some extent for the groups covered by it. Unfortunately, only three volumes of this work had appeared when most of these revisions were made. Hartert's *Die Vogel der paläarktischen Fauna* was also used occasionally for such revisions.

Vernacular names are avoided as far as possible (see also paragraph M of Rules and Symbols, pp. 15-16 of Part 1). Their equivalents in scientific names have been used when possible. The works employed in the revisions of scientific names and mentioned above have been consulted. Various other publications were also used for birds not included in these. Ramsay's *Guide to the Birds of Europe* was especially useful for vernacular names, in various languages, of European birds.

The use of scientific names is variable. Only the genus is mentioned in many cases, either (a) because the author did not mention

the species, (b) because memoranda made when the publication was examined did not include sufficient information, or (c) it was not possible to determine the species when only a vernacular name was used. Group names have been used in paragraphs that also include specific names when (a) the author used only such names, or (b) a vernacular name could not be translated into a specific or generic name, or (c) many species could be thus covered. Names of species, genera, families, etc., usually are listed alphabetically without reference to rank.

F. Textbooks, reference works, and other similar publications are specified as books with the language indicated. Theses and other works giving the results of research, even though not in periodicals, are not usually classed as books. This book classification was attempted with the idea that it might be useful to readers desiring works of this type in certain languages. Books cited for single specific entries are not placed at the beginning (see B) of a subdivision but are listed after the special topic.

G. In using the Subject Index, the reader should not assume that the works cited under specific topics and subtopics are the only publications dealing with these topics. Items entered under more general headings preceding in the section should also be consulted. Furthermore, the limitations mentioned on pages 3 and 4 of Part 1 should be considered. The works cited in such sections as **General Works** and **Anatomy** may also include these special topics.

H. The expression "many species" is used where several or more species are mentioned in the work cited. "Includes birds" indicates that other animals than birds are discussed in the publication. "Includes *Columba*" (or any other bird) also means that other animals than birds are treated.

I. Subdivisions with the word "experimental" in their headings do not necessarily include all references cited that involve experimental work.

J. Only the first two initials of an author, his surname, and the year of publication of the article are used in citations. These are usually sufficient for identification in the Author Catalogue. When not sufficient, as in the case of Müller, Reiner, and Müller, Robert, the given name has been spelled out. Portions of a name in parentheses are not ordinarily used.

K. The Century Atlas of the World has been used as the main authority for geographic classifications. Political changes since 1914 have not been recognized.

L. Bold-faced type for the year of publication of an entry indicates that a publication has literature citations. These do not necessarily include birds nor all of the topics treated by the author.

M. Main section headings in cross section references are printed in bold-faced type with an initial capital letter; headings of divisions or subdivisions are printed in roman with an initial capital letter.

N. An asterisk is used in the Subject Index (see N, p. 16 of Part 1) to indicate works regarded as especially important. Its absence does not mean, necessarily, that a publication was considered unimportant. I did not presume to judge importance in some fields with which I am not familiar. Undoubtedly some important works are not thus distinguished, and there may be a difference of opinion as to the significance of some publications which have an asterisk.

O. The spelling "albumen" is used in a morphological sense for the white of an egg; "albumin," with an *i* in the last syllable instead of an *e*, indicates a chemical substance.

BIBLIOGRAPHIES¹

A. Bibliographies Devoted Entirely to Birds, and Catalogs of Ornithological Libraries

American Ornithological Bibliography. By Elliott Coues. Pt. 1. Misc. Pub. U. S. Geol. Geog. Surv. Terr., 1878, No. 11, pp. 567-784. Pts. 2-3. Bull. U. S. Geol. Geog. Surv. Terr., 1879-80, No. 5, pp. 239-330, 521-1066. Pt. 4. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., 1880, 2, pp. 359-482. ICJ.

Beiträge zu einer ornithologischen Bibliographie des Atlas Gebietes. By Herman Schalow. J. Orn., 1906, 54, pp. 100-140.

Bibliografia fauny polskiej do roku. (Bibliographie de la faune polonaise jusque à l'année 1880.) By Antoni Jakubski and Marja Dyrdowska. Prace Kom. fizjogr. polsk. Akad. Um., 1880, 3, xxiii+470 pp.; 4, 384 pp. PW.*

Bibliografía ornitológica de Chile. By Carlos E. Porter. 1912. 14 pp. 8vo. Univ. Santiago. ICF.

Bibliographia ornithologiae Aethiopiae. By Anton Reichenow. J. Orn., 1894, 42, pp. 172-226.

Bibliographia ornithologica Bohemica. Ueber die Vergangenheit und Gegenwart der Ornithologie in Böhmen. By J. P. Pražák. 1897. 86 pp. Fr. Eugen Köhler, Gera-Untermhaus. ICJ.

Bibliographia ornithologica marchica. By Herman Schalow. J. Orn., 1881, 29, pp. 315-323; 1890, 38, pp. 42-74.

Bibliographia ornithologica Salisburgensis. (Die ornithologische Literatur Salzburgs.) By V. von Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen. Mitt. Ges. salzburg. Landesk., 1909, 49, pp. 179-194. NN.*

Bibliographie des faunes ornithologiques des régions françaises. By Marcel Legendre. Rev. franç. Orn., 1926, 10, pp. 80-87, 182-191, 264-279, 372-382; 1927, 11, pp. 60-71, 153-161. ICF.

Bibliography of the Birds of Australia. By Gregory M. Mathews. 1925. Supplement No. 4 to The Birds of Australia. 149 pp. folio. Witherby, London. ICF.

Bibliography of the Birds of Pennsylvania and New Jersey. pp. 153-176 of The Birds of Eastern Pennsylvania and New Jersey. By Witmer Stone. 1894. Delaware Valley Ornithological Club, Philadelphia. ICJ.

A Bibliography of the Books Treating on Fancy Pigeons, . . . By T. B. C. Williams. 1887. 20 pp. 8vo. Privately printed, London. DLC.

A Bibliography of British Ornithology from the Earliest Times to the End of 1912, Including Biographical Accounts of the Principal Writers and Bibliographies of Their Published Works. By William Herbert Mullens and H. Kirke Swann. 1917. xx+691 pp. 8vo. MacMillan & Co., London. ICJ. Supplement by H. Kirke Swann. 1923. xvii+42 pp. Wheldon & Wesley, London. ICJ.

A Bibliography of California Ornithology. By Joseph Grinnell. Pacif. Cst. Avif., 1909, No. 5, pp. 1-166; 1924, No. 16, pp. 1-173; 1938, No. 26, pp. 1-213. ICF.

Bibliography of London Birds. By Hugh Boyd Watt. Zoologist, 1909, (4), 13, pp. 15-16; 1910, (4), 14, pp. 386-390. ICJ.

Bibliography [of Michigan Birds]. Appendix 3, pp. 758-776, to Michigan Bird Life. By Walter Bradford Barrows. 1912. Lansing. ICF.

[Bibliography of North German Lowland Ornithology.] pp. [46]-137 of Beiträge zur Vogelfauna der Mark Brandenburg. Materialien zu einer Ornithologie der norddeutschen Tiefebene. By Herman Schalow. 1919. Deuts. Orn. Ges., Berlin. ICJ.

A Bibliography of Tennessee Ornithology. By Jesse M. Shaver. J. Tenn. Acad. Sci., 1931, 6, pp. 179-190. ICJ.

Bibliotheca accipitraria. A Catalogue of Books, Ancient and Modern, Relating to Falconry, with Notes, Glossary, and Vocabulary. By James Edmund Harting. 1891. xxviii+289 pp., 26 pls. 8vo. B. Quaritch, London. ICJ.

Bibliotheca ornithologia Norvegica, 1591-1924. By H. T. L. Schaanning.

¹ This list contains bibliographies devoted only in part to birds and also the more important bibliographies which are devoted entirely to birds. Special bibliographies on restricted subjects will be found throughout the Subject Index under their respective sections. Citations having the year in bold-faced type contain useful bibliographies of the subjects indicated. Bibliographies of bibliographies are indicated with an asterisk.

Norsk orn. Tidsskr., 1925, (2), 5, pp. 57-131. ICF.

Bibliotheca ornithologica. Catalogue of the Ornithological Library of the Late Paul Leverkühn. By Paul Leverkühn. 1907. 110 pp. 22 cm. ICJ.

Catalogue of a Collection of Books on Ornithology in the Library of Frederic Gallatin, Jr. [Compiled by the Knickerbocker Book Shop.] 1908. 177 pp., 3 pls. 24½ cm. Privately printed, New York. ICJ.

Catalogue of a Collection of Books on Ornithology in the Library of John E. Thayer. By Evelyn Thayer and Virginia Keyes. 1913. 186 pp. Privately printed, Boston. ICJ.

Catalogue of the Edward E. Ayer Ornithological Library. By John Todd Zimmer. 1926. Pub. Field Museum Nat. Hist., Nos. 239-240, (Zool. Series), 16, x+706 pp.

A Consideration of Some Ornithological Literature with Extracts from Current Criticism, 1876 to 1893. By L. S. Foster. Abst. Linn. Soc. N. Y., 1894, No. 6, pp. 47-99. ICJ.

Contribución a la ornitología del Paraguay. By Roberto Dabbene. An. Mus. nac. B. Aires, 1912, 23, pp. 283-390. ICJ.

Contribuciones al estudio de la fauna Argentina. Bibliografía relativa a la ornitología. By Carlos A. Marelli. Memorias del Jardín Zoológico, 1934, 5, pp. 37-106.*** Auk, 1935, 52, p. 112.

Förteckning över sveriges ornitologiska litteratur rörande svenska fågelfaunan. By R. Nilsson, 1920. 160 pp. C. W. K. Gleerup, Lund. ICJ.

Forschungsergebnisse und Fortschritte der paläarktischen Ornithologie in den Jahren 1907-1911. By Kurt Ehrenreich Floericke. In Jahrbuch der Vogelkunde, 1, 2, 3. 1908-13. Kosmos: Ges. Naturf., Stuttgart. ICJ.

A Geographical Bibliography of British Ornithology.... By William Herbert Mullens, H. Kirke Swann, and F. C. R. Jourdain. 1919-20. viii+558 pp. 8vo. Witherby & Co., London. ICF.

Index to Papers Relating to the Food of Birds by Members of the Biological Survey in Publications of the U. S. Dept. Agric. 1885-1911. By Waldo Lee McAtee. Bull. U. S. Bur. Biol. Surv., 1913, No. 43, pp. 1-69. ICJ.

Kortfattet oversigt over Danmarks ornithologiske litteratur. Vol. 1, pp. 11-197 of Danmarks fugle med henblik paa de i Grønland, paa Faerøerne og i Kongeriget Island forekommende Arter. By E. Lehn Schiøler. 1925. Gyldendalske Boghandel: Nordisk Forlag, Kjøbenhavn. ICJ.

A List of Books on Ornithology Contained in the Carnegie Library of Pittsburgh. Cardinal, 1929, 2, pp. 133-180; 1934, 3, pp. 185-196. ICF.

The Literature of the Charadriiformes from 1894-1928, with a Classification of the Order, and Lists of the Genera, Species, and Subspecies. By George C. Low. 2nd ed., 1931. xi+637 pp. H. F. & G. Witherby, London. DLC.

Ornis Saxonica. Ein Beitrag zur Bibliographie des Gebiets. By Richard Schlegel. J. Orn., 1925, 73, pp. 247-255.

Ornithologische Literatur Oesterreich-Ungarns, 1901-21. By V. von Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen. Title varies. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, 1903, 53, pp. 271-285; 1904, 54, pp. 487-507; 1905, 55, pp. 181-202; 1906, 56, pp. 280-305; 1907, 57, pp. 245-274; 1908, 58, pp. 93-125; 1910, 60, pp. 194-225; 1911, 61, pp. 347-377; 1912, 62, pp. 260-289; 1913, 63, pp. 184-212; 1915, 65, pp. 255-286; 1916, 66, pp. 201-227, 467-480; 1918, 68, pp. 142-158; 1921, 71, pp. 24-48; 1923, 73, pp. 194-223. ICJ.

Die ornithologische Literatur Italiens während dem Jahre 1891 bis 1893. By Ettore Arrigoni degli Oddi and Paul Leverkühn. J. Orn., 1894, 42, pp. 280-290.

Die ornithologische Literatur des Königreichs Sachsen. In Ornis Saxonica. By Richard von Heyder. J. Orn., 1916, 64, pp. 174-196; 1922, 70, pp. 6-14.

Partial Bibliography of Alaskan Ornithology. pp. 223-226 of Report upon Natural History Collections Made in Alaska between the Years 1877 and 1881. By Edward William Nelson. 1887. Edited by Henry W. Henshaw. Arctic Series of Publications, Signal Service, U. S. Army, No. 3. Govt. Print. Office, Washington. ICJ.

A Partial Bibliography of Chinese Birds. By J. H. Riley and C. W. Richmond. J. N. China Br. R. Asiat. Soc., 1922, 53, pp. 196-237; 1923, 54, pp. 225-226. ICF. Auk, 1924, 41, p. 869.

Thesaurus ornithologiae. Repertorium der gesammten ornithologischen Literatur und Nomenclatur sämt-

licher Gattungen und Arten der Vögel nebst Synonymen und geographischer Verbreitung. By C. G. A. Giebel. 1872-77. 3 vols. viii+868, vi+787 pp., 861 pp. 4to. F. A. Brockhaus, Leipzig. ICJ.

B. General Bibliographies Which Include References to Birds, and Catalogs of Libraries Which Contain Many Ornithological Publications

American Game Mammals and Birds. A Catalogue of Books, 1582-1925; Sport, Natural History and Conservation. By John C. Phillips. 1930. 639 pp. 21½ cm. Houghton Mifflin Co., Boston and New York. ICJ.

Archiv für Naturgeschichte. Berichte; Jahresberichte. [Section on birds.] 1-92, 1835-1926. 8vo. Berlin. ICF.

Berliner Titeldrucke. Verzeichnis der von der Staatsbibliothek, den preussischen Universitätsbibliotheken und den Bibliotheken der technischen Hochschulen erworbenen Druckschriften.... Berlin und Leipzig. 1, 1892+. Title varies. Alphabetischer Jahrescatalog... Staatsbibliothek, Berlin. 1, 1931+. ICJ.

Bibliographia physiologica (diario Zentralblatt für Physiologie adnexa) 1893-1914. Edidit Concilium bibliographicum, Viennae et Lipsiae. 1-(Ser. 3), 9, 1894-1914. ICJ.

Bibliographia zoologiae et geologiae. A General Catalogue of All Books, Tracts, and Memoirs on Zoology and Geology. By Louis Agassiz. Corrected, enlarged, and edited by H. E. Strickland (and Sir Wm. Jardine, for Vol. 3). 1848-54. 4 vols. 2259 pp. 8vo. London. ICJ.

Bibliographia zoologica (ad huc diario "Zoologischer Anzeiger" adnexa) condita ab J. Victor Carus, edidit, sub cura doctoris Herbert Haviland Field. Sumptibus Concilium bibliographicum Zürich. 1, 1896+. Continuation of Zoologischer Anzeiger.

*The Bibliographic Index; a Cumulative Bibliography of Bibliographies... 1, 1938+. H. W. Wilson Co., New York.

Bibliographic Service from the Wistar Institute of Anatomy and Biology, Philadelphia. A system of bibliographic cards with topics and names of animals involved. 1, 1922+.

Bibliographie der deutschen naturwissenschaftlichen Literatur. 1901-14. 18 vols. 8vo. G. Fischer. Jena and Berlin, 1902-14. ICJ.

Bibliographie der deutschen Zeitschriften-Literatur, mit Einschluss von Sammelwerken und Zeitungen... 1, 1896+. ICJ.

Bibliographie der schweizerischen naturwissenschaftlichen Literatur. Schweizer Landesbibliothek, Bern. 1, 1927+. ICJ.

Bibliographie des travaux scientifiques (sciences mathématiques, physiques et naturelles), publiés par les sociétés savantes de la France depuis l'origine jusqu'en 1888. By J. Deniker. 1916. 607 pp. 4to. Paris. ICJ.

Bibliographie scientifique française. Recueil mensuel publié sous les auspices du Ministère de l'instruction publique par le Bureau français du Catalogue international de la littérature scientifique. Gauthier-Villars, Paris. 1, 1902+. ICJ.

A Bibliography of American Natural History. The Pioneer Century 1769-1865.... By Max Meisel. 1924-1929. 3 vols. Premier Pub. Co., Brooklyn, N. Y. ICJ.

A Bibliography of Vertebrate Embryology. By C. S. Minot. Mem. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., 1886-93 (1893), 4, pp. 487-618.

Bibliotheca anatomica. Qua scripta ad anatonem et physiologiam facientia rerum initis recensentur. By Albrecht von Haller. 1774-77. 2 vols. 1686 pp. 4to. Orell, Gessner, Fuesli, et Soc., Tiguri. ICJ.

Bibliotheca animalis, oder Verzeichniss derer meisten Schriften, so von Thieren und deren Theilen handeln, ... By Franz Ernst Brückmann. 1743. 277 pp. 8vo. Wolfenbüttel. NNM.* Suppl. vol. 1747.

Bibliotheca chemica. Verzeichniss der auf dem Gebiete der reinen, pharmaceutischen, physiologischen und technischen Chemie in den Jahren 1840 bis Mitte 1858. By Ernst Amandus Zschold. 1859. Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, Göttingen. ICJ.

Bibliotheca historico - naturalis... oder systematisch geordnete Uebersicht... der auf dem Gebiete der gesammten Naturwissenschaft neuerschiedenen Bü-

cher, 38 vols. 8vo. Göttingen. 1851-58. NN.

Bibliotheca historico-naturalis. Verzeichniss der Bücher über Naturgeschichte . . . welche in Deutschland, Scandinavien, Holland, England, Frankreich, Italien und Spanien in den Jahren 1700-1846 erschienen sind. By Wilhelm Engelmann. 1846. 786 pp. 8vo. Leipzig. ICJ. Continued as *Bibliotheca zoologica*.

Bibliotheca Hungarica historiae naturalis et matheseos. Magyarországi természettudományi és matematikai könyveszete, 1472-1875. By József Szinnyei und József Szinnyei (the younger). 1878. 1008 cols. 8vo. Budapest. DLC.

Bibliotheca medico-chirurgica et anatomico-physiologica. Alphabetisches Verzeichnis der medizinischen, chirurgischen, gebürtshülfflichen, anatomischen und physiologischen Bücher, welche vom Jahre 1750 bis zu Ende des Jahres 1847 in Deutschland erschienen sind. By Wilhelm Engelmann. 1868. 6th ed. viii+734 pp. 23 cm. Leipzig. Suppl.-Heft. Enthaltend die Literatur vom Jahre 1848 bis Ende des Jahres 1867. 1868. Leipzig. DLC.

Bibliotheca, ordine chronologico recensens Daniae, Norvegiae, Islandiae & Holsatiae auctores et libros, scientias naturales tractantes, Pt. 1 of *Literatura Danica scientiarum naturalium*. By Martin Thrane Brünnich. 1783. 242 pp. Hafniae & Lipsiae. ICJ.

Bibliotheca regni animalis atque lapidei, seu recensio auctorum et librorum, qui de regno animali et lapides . . . in usum naturalis tractant, historiae studiosorum. By Laurentius Theodorus Gronovius. 1760. 326 pp. 4to. Lugduni Batavorum. NNM.*

Bibliotheca scriptorum historiae naturalis, oeconomiae, aliarumque artium ac scientiarum ad illam pertinentium realis systematica. By G. R. Boehmer. 1785-89. 2 vols. (in 3 pts. each). Extra vol. 2690 pp. 8vo. Lipsiae. Subject 2. Ornithologi de avibus. Kap. 2. Vögeln. Vol. 1, (Pt. 2), pp. 491-604. DLC.

Bibliotheca scriptorum historiae naturalis omnium terrae regionum inservientium. Historiae naturalis Helvetiae prodromus. Accessit celeberrimi viri Jacobi Le Long, bibliothecarii oratoriani de scriptoribus historiae naturalis Galliae. By Johann Jacob Scheuchzer. 1751. [14]+241 pp. 17 cm. Typis Heideggeri & Soc., Tiguri. ICJ.

Bibliotheca veterinaria; oder, Verzeichniss sämtlicher bis zur Gegenwart im deutschen Buchhandel erschienenen Bücher und Zeitschriften auf dem Gebiete der Veterinärwissenschaften. By Robert Klee. 1901. 247 pp. Hermann Seemann Nachfolger. Leipzig. ICJ.

Bibliotheca zoologica. Verzeichniss der Schriften über Zoologie . . . welche vom Jahre 1846-1860 selbständig erschienen sind, etc. By J. Victor Carus and Wilhelm Engelmann. 1861. 2 vols. 2140 pp. 4to. Leipzig. ICJ. Continuation of *Bibliotheca historico-naturalis* (q. v.).

Bibliotheca zoologica II. Verzeichniss der Schriften über Zoologie . . . welche vom Jahre 1861-80 selbständig erschienen sind. By O. Taschenberg. 1887-1923. 8 vols. 6620 pp. 4to. Leipzig. ICJ.

Bibliotheca zoologica Danica, 1876-1906. Fortegnelse over Danmarks zoologiske literatur, 1876-1906. By Svend Dahl. 1910. 262 pp. 23½ cm. J. L. Lybeckers Forlag, Kjøbenhavn. ICJ.

Bibliotheca zoologica Fenniae. By Odert Ossian Reuter and Alexander Luther. *Acta Soc. Fauna Fl. Fenn.*, 1909, 24, (No. 1), xii+361 pp. ICJ.

Bibliotheca zoologica Rossica. Literatur über die Thierwelt Gesamtrusslands bis zum Jahre 1885 incl. By Friedrich Theodor Köppen. 1905-08. 2 vols. 25½ cm. Kais. Akad. Wiss., St. Petersburg. ICJ.

Bibliothek der Forst- und Jagd-Wissenschaft; oder Verzeichniss der in älterer und neuer Zeit, besonders aber vom Jahre 1750 bis gegen Ende des Jahres 1842 in Deutschland erschienenen Bücher über alle Theile des Forst- und Jagdwesens. . . By T. C. F. Enslin & W. Engelmann. 1843. 102 pp. 8vo. Leipzig. 2nd ed. revised by Engelmann; 1st by Enslin, 1823.*** Continued as:

Bibliothek der Forst- und Jagd-Literatur. Ein Verzeichniss der über alle Theile des Forst- und Jagdwesens und über Fischerei in Deutschland erschienenen Schriften umfassend dem Zeitraum vom Jahre 1842 bis zum Jahre 1856. By F. W. Schneider. 1856. iv+63 pp. 8vo. Berlin. M.H.*

Bibliothèque physique de la France, ou liste de tous les ouvrages tant imprimés que manuscrits qui traitent de

l'histoire naturelle de ce royaume. By L. A. P. Hérisant. 1771. 496 pp. 8vo. Paris. ICJ.

Catalog der Handbibliothek des k. zoologischen und anthropologisch-ethnographischen Museums in Dresden. 1898. 8vo. R. Friedländer & Sohn, Berlin. ICJ.

Catalogue de la bibliothèque de la société d'histoire naturelle de Colmar (Alsace). 1910. ICJ.

Catalogue des livres d'histoire naturelle de la bibliothèque de feu Alphonse Milne-Edwards. 1901-02. 3 pts. 285 pp. Paris. ICJ.

Catalogue général de la librairie française... 1840-1918. By Otto Lorenz. 1892-1924. 28 vols. Paris. ICJ.

Catalogue général des livres imprimés de la bibliothèque nationale. Paris. Auteurs A-Memus. 1-111, 1840-1931. ICJ.

Catalogue of the Books, Manuscripts, Maps and Drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). 1903-23. 7 vols. Vols. 1-5, A-Z; 6-7, Suppl. A-O. 4to. London.

Catalogue of the North American Natural History Library of John Lewis Childs, Floral Park, New York. By John Lewis Childs. 1917. 150 pp. small 4to. NNM. Auk, 1918, 41, p. 98.

Catalogue of Scientific Papers (1800-1900) Compiled by the Royal Society of London. 1867-1925. 17 vols. 4to. London. Issued in 4 series (4th incomplete), and commonly known as the "Royal Society Catalogue." Continued as International Catalogue of Scientific Literature (*q. v.*).

Catalogus bibliothecae historico-naturalis. By Joseph Banks. 1796. Tome 2, Zoology, xx+378+30 (not numbered) pp. Birds, pp. 110-151. Gul. Bulmer et Soc. London. ICJ.

Christian Gottlob Kayser's vollständiges Bücher-Lexicon... 1750-1910. 1834-1912. 36 vols. in 33. C.H. Tauchnitz, Leipzig. ICJ.

Concilium bibliographicum. H. H. Field, editor. Zürich, 1, 1896+. A system of bibliographical cards arranged alphabetically by authors, and numerically by subjects. See also *Bibliographia zoologica*.

Dansk tidsskrift-index. Systematisk fortegnelse over indholdet af 225 dan-

ske tidsskrifter. By Svend Dahl, Th. Døssing, & Robert L. Hansen. Kjøbenhavn. 1, 1915+. ICJ.

*Index bibliographicus. Catalogue international des bibliographies courantes. Société des Nations. Völkerbund. Deuxième éd. mise à jour et considérablement augmentée. By Marcel Godet & Joris Vorstius. 1931. Walter de Gruyter & Co. Berlin; Leipzig. ICJ.

Index-Catalogue of the Library of the Surgeon General's Office. United States Army. Ser. 1, 16 vols.; Ser. 2, 21 vols.; Ser. 3, 10 vols. indexed according to authors and subjects. Ser. 1, Vol. 1, published in 1880; Ser. 4 in process of publication, 1941. Govt. Print. Office, Washington.

Index Medicus, a Monthly Classified Record of the Current Medical Literature of the World. Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1879-99, 1903-27. United with Quarterly Cumulative Index in 1927 to form the Quarterly Cumulative Index Medicus.

International Catalogue of Scientific Literature. 8vo. The Royal Society, London. I. Section K: Paleontology. 18 vols. 1903-16. II. Section N: Zoology. 1904-14. The first 5 vols. of Section N (1904-07) appeared as separate issues; those for 1908-14 as the Zoological Record.

An Introduction to the Literature of Vertebrate Zoology Based Chiefly on the Titles in the... Libraries of McGill University, Montreal... By Casey A. Wood. 1931. xix+648 pp. Oxford University Press. Has classified index.

Katalog polskiej literatury matematyczno-przyrodniczej wydawany przez Polską Akad. Umiejętności Dłup 1901. [Catalog of Polish Scientific Literature.] Kraków. Irregular publication. ICJ.

A Kir. Magyar természettudományi társulat. Könyveinek Címjegyzéke. By Arnold Lajos Ráth. 1901. Budapest. 587 pp. ICJ.

*List of Manuscript Bibliographies in the Biological Sciences. By Clarence Jay West and Callie Hull. 1923. No. 45, 51 pp. Reprint and Circ. Series. Nat. Res. Council, Washington, D.C. ICJ.

Die Litteratur über die Tierwelt des Königreichs Sachsen. By Johannes Fickel. 1902. 71 pp. Dresden. Birds, pp. 1-5, 10-25. ICJ.

A Magyar állattani irodalom ismeretése, 1870—tol 1880—ig bezárólag. Daday Jenő. 1882. vii pp.+186 cols. [93 pp.] 26½ cm. Budapest. Birds, pp. 107—119. Vol. 3 by Szilády Zoltán. Literature 1891—1900. Birds, pp. 327—356. ICJ.

Naturae novitates. Bibliographie neuer Erscheinungen aller Länder auf dem Gebiete der Naturgeschichte und der exakten Wissenschaften. R. Friedländer & Sohn. 1, 1879+. Berlin. ICJ.

Norsk tidsskrift-index. Systematisk fortegnelse over indholdet av norske periodiske skrifter.... Steensk Forlag, Oslo. 1, 1919+. ICJ.

Quarterly Cumulative Index to Current Medical Literature. American Medical Association, Chicago. 1—12, 1916—26. United with Index Medicus to form Quarterly Cumulative Index Medicus. 1, 1927+.

The Record of Zoological Literature 1864—69. [Section on birds.] 1865—70. 6 vols. 4to. London. Continued as Zoological Record.

Reportorium commentationum a societatibus literariis editarum scientia naturalis. By Jeremias David Reuss. 1801—21. 16 vols. Gottingae. ICJ.

Societatum litterae. Verzeichniss der in den Publikationen der Akademien und Vereine aller Länder erscheinenden Einzelarbeiten auf dem Gebiete der Naturwissenschaften. 1887—1900. 14 vols. Friedländer und Sohn, Berlin. ICJ.

Systematisches Verzeichniss aller derjenigen Schriften welche die Naturgeschichte betreffen, von den ältesten bis auf die neuesten Zeiten. By Christian Frederick Prange. 1784. 446 pp. Halle. NN.

Udsigt over Danmarks zoologiske literatur med en indledende fremstilling af de videnskabelige grundsaetninger for naturvidenskabens især zoologiens studium. By C. C. A. Gosch. 1870—78. 3rd ed. 2 vols. Kjøbenhavn. 1st ed. 1870, 860 pp.; 2nd, 1873, 2 vols. ICJ.

Zoologischer Anzeiger, 1878—95. 18 vols. 1878—95. 8vo. Deutsche Zoologische Gesellschaft, Leipzig. For the years named, issued in 2 parts, "Mittheilungen" & "Literatur." Succeeded in 1896 by Bibliographia zoologica (q. v.).

Zoologischer Jahresbericht. 1879—1910 (1880—1911). 8vo. Stazióne Zoologica, Napoli.

The Zoological Record, Being Records of Zoological Literature. [Section on Birds.] 4to. London. 1870+. For earlier issues, see The Record of Zoological Literature.

C. Bibliographies Which Contain References to Fossil Birds

The literature of avian paleontology is well covered by Lambrecht, K. 1921, 1930, and 1933 (Author Catalogue references). Other useful bibliographies are as follows.

Bibliography and Catalogue of the Fossil Vertebrates of North America. By Oliver Perry Hay. Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv., 1902, No. 179, 868 pp.

Bibliography of North American Geology, Paleontology, etc. Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv., 1888—1936.

I. 1888—1892. By Charles Rollin Keyes. 1894. Bull. No. 121, 251 pp.

II. 1892—1900. By Fred Boughton Weeks. 1902. Bull. No. 188, 717 pp.; No. 189, 337 pp.

III. 1901—05. By F. B. Weeks. 1906. Bull. No. 301, 770 pp.

IV. 1906—07. By F. B. Weeks & J. M. Nickles. 1908. Bull. No. 372, 317 pp.

V. 1908—18. By J. M. Nickles. 1909—19. Bull. No. 409, 148 pp.; Bull. No. 444, 174 pp.; Bull. No. 495, 179 pp.; Bull. No. 524, 162 pp.; Bull. No. 545, 192 pp.; Bull. No. 584, 183 pp.; Bull. No. 617, 167 pp.; Bull. No. 645, 144 pp.; Bull. No. 665, 172 pp.; Bull. No. 684, 154 pp.; Bull. No. 698, 148 pp.

VI. 1919—28. By J. M. Nickles. 1931. Bull. No. 823, 1005 pp. ICJ.

VII. 1929—32. By J. M. Nickles. 1931. Bull. No. 834, 280 pp.; 1934. Bull. No. 858, 300 pp.

VIII. 1933—36. By E. M. Thom. 1935. Bull. No. 869, 389 pp. 1937. Bull. No. 892, 504 pp. ICJ.

Catalogue and Index of Contributions to North American Geology, 1782—1891. By Nelson Horatio Darton. 1896. 1045+vii pp. 23 cm. U. S. Geol. Surv., No. 127, Washington. ICJ.

A Catalogue of Australian Fossils (including Tasmania and the Island

of Timor). Stratigraphically and Zoologically Arranged. By Robert Etheridge, Jun. 1878. 232 pp. Cambridge, England. Bibliog., pp. 205-226. ICJ.

Geologic Literature on North America, 1785-1918. By John Milton Nickles. Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv., 1923, No. 746, 1167 pp.; 1924, No. 747, 658 pp. ICJ.

Index to Paleontology (Geological Publications 1847-1926). By Frank Nicolas. 1925-30. 2 vols. x+482 pp. 8vo. King's Printer, Ottawa. ICJ.

North American Geologic Formation Names. Bibliographies, etc. By Fred Boughton Weeks. Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv., 1902, No. 191, 448 pp. ICJ.

Verzeichnis der geologischen Literatur über die fränkische Alb und der für deren Versteinerungskunde Geologie wichtigsten Literatur aus anderen Gebieten. By W. Koehne. 29 pp. ICJ.

D. Bibliographies Which Include References to the Parasites of Birds

Bibliography of Avian Species of the Cestode Family Hymenolepididae. Illinois Biol. Monog., 1925, 10, pp. 97-103. ICJ.

Helminthological Abstracts. Imperial Bureau of Agricultural Parasitology. St. Albans, Herts, England. 1, 1932+. ICU.

Index-Catalogue of Medical and Veterinary Zoology. By Charles Wardell Stiles and Albert Hassall. Bull. U. S. Bur. Anim. Ind., 1902-12, No. 39, pp. 1-2766.

Index-Catalogue of Medical and Veterinary Zoology. Trematoda and Trematode Diseases. By Charles Wardell Stiles and Albert Hassall. Bull. U. S. Hygienic Lab., 1908, No. 37, pp. 1-398. ICJ.

LIST OF PERIODICALS CONTAINING ABSTRACTS AND REVIEWS OF PUBLICATIONS REFERRING TO BIRDS

A. General Ornithology

Archiv für Naturgeschichte. Berichte; Jahresberichte. [Section on Birds.] Berlin. 1-92, 1835-1926. ICF.

Auk, The. (American Ornithologists' Union.) Cambridge, Mass. 1, 1884+.

Bird-Banding. (Northeastern Bird-Banding Association.) Boston. 1, 1930+.

Bird-Lore. (National Association of Audubon Societies.) New York. 3, 1901+.

A Consideration of Some Ornithological Literature with Extracts from Current Criticism, 1876 to 1893. By L. S. Foster. Abst. Linn. Soc. New York, 1894, No. 6, pp. 47-99. ICF.

Emu. (Royal Australasian Ornithologists' Union.) Melbourne. 23, 1923+.

Forschungsergebnisse und Fortschritte der paläarktischen Ornithologie in Jahren 1907-1911. By Kurt Ehrenreich Floericke. In Jahrb. Vogelkunde, 1, 2, 3. 1908-11. Kosmos: Ges. Naturf., Stuttgart. ICF.

Ibis, The. (British Ornithologists' Union.) London. Since 1896, more completely since 1926.

Verhandlungen der Ornithologischen Gesellschaft in Bayern. München; Jena. 13, 1917.

Der Vogelzug. Berlin. 1, 1930+. ICF.

Wilson Bulletin. (Wilson Ornithological Club.) Sioux City, Iowa; Ann Arbor, Mich. 31, 1919+.

B. General Biology, Science, or Zoology, Including All Branches of Ornithology

American Journal of Science. New Haven. 1, 1818+.

L'Année biologique. C. R. des travaux de biologie générale. Paris. Les presses universitaires de France. 1, 1895+. ICF.

Australian Science Abstracts. By G. A. Waterhouse. (Australian Nat. Res. Council.) Sydney. 1, 1922+. ICF.

Berichte über die gesamte Biologie. Abt. A. J. Springer, Berlin. 1, 1926+.

Berichte über die österreichische Literatur der Zoologie, Botanik und Paläontologie aus den Jahren 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853. (Zool.-bot. Ver. Wien.) 1855. ICF.

Bericht über die wissenschaftliche Biologie.... J. Springer, Berlin. 1, 1926+.

Biological Abstracts. A Comprehensive Abstracting and Indexing Journal of the World's Literature in Theoretical and Applied Biology, Exclusive of Clinical Medicine. Philadelphia. 1, 1926+. Has Author, Subject, and Taxonomic Indexes.

Japanese Journal of Zoology. (National Research Council of Japan.) Tokyo. 1, 1922+. ICF.

Nature. London. 1, 1869+.

The Quarterly Review of Biology. Baltimore. 1, 1926+.

Zentralblatt für allgemeine und experimentelle Biologie.... 1910-12. S. Hezel, Leipzig. 1-2, 1911-12. ICF.

Zentralblatt für Zoologie, allgemeine und experimentelle Biologie. B. G. Teubner, Leipzig and Berlin. 1-6, 1912-18. ICF. Continues preceding and Zoologisches Zentralblatt.

Zoologischer Bericht. Im Auftrage der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft.... G. Fischer, Jena. 1, 1922+. ICF.

Zoologischer Jahresbericht. Zoologischen Station zu Neapel. Berlin, Leipzig. 1-35, 1879-1919.

Zoologisches Zentralblatt.... 1894-1911. W. Engelmann, Leipzig. 1-18, 1895-1911. ICF. Cont'd as Zentralblatt für Zoologie....

C. Medical Sciences in General

Japanese Journal of Medical Sciences. Abstracts [of Japanese publications]. (National Research Council of Japan.) Tokyo. 1-4, 1922-27. Cont'd in 13 sections.

Medical Science. Abstracts and Reviews. (Medical Research Council.) Oxford Univ. Press. 1-12, 1913-25.

SPECIAL SUBJECTS

A. Anatomy, Embryology, and Physiology

Anatomischer Bericht. Referierendes Organ für das Gesamtgebiet der Anatomie. Im Auftrage der Anatomischen Gesellschaft. Jena. Gustav Fischer. 1, 1923-34. ICJ.

Bericht über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Physiologie, 1856-71. C. F. Wintersche Verlagshandlung, Leipzig; Heidelberg. 1-16, 1857-72. Cont'd by Jahresberichte . . . 1873-93. ICJ.

Berichte über die gesamte Physiologie und experimentelle Pharmakologie. . . J. Springer, Berlin. 1, 1920+. ICJ.

Bibliographic Service from the Wistar Institute of Anatomy and Biology. A system of cards. Philadelphia. 1, 1922+.

Endocrinology. (Association for the Study of Internal Secretion.) Glendale, Calif.; Los Angeles, Calif. 1, 1917+.

Ergebnisse der Anatomie und Entwicklungsgeschichte. Fr. Merkel und R. Bonnet. Wiesbaden. 1, 1891+.

Jahresbericht über die Fortschritte der [21-22 as animalischen] Physiologie, 1892-1911. F. Enke, Stuttgart. 1-22, 1894-1914. ICJ. Continues physiological part of Jahresberichte über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Physiologie. Cont'd by Jahresbericht über die gesamte Physiologie. . .

Jahresbericht über die gesamte Physiologie und experimentelle Pharmakologie mit vollständiger Bibliographie, 1920+. J. Springer et al. Berlin. 1, 1923+. ICJ. Continues Jahresbericht über die Fortschritte der Physiologie und Jahresbericht über die Fortschritte der Tierchemie oder der physiologischen, pathologischen und Immunochemie und der Pharmakologie.

Jahresbericht über die Leistungen und Fortschritte in der Anatomie und Physiologie, 1866-1915. A. Hirschwald, Berlin. 1866-1916. DSG. 1873-74, 77-1911. ICJ. 1898-1916.

Jahresberichte über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Entwicklungsgeschichte, 1892-1914. G. Fischer, Jena. 1-20, 1897-1918. ICJ. Continues anatomical part of Jahresberichte über

die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Physiologie.

Jahresberichte über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Physiologie, 1872-91 [13-20 as Jahresberichte]. F. C. W. Vogel, Leipzig. 1-20, 1873-93. ICJ. Continues Bericht über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Physiologie. Cont'd in two sections: Jahresbericht über die Fortschritte der [21-22 as animalischen] Physiologie and Jahresberichte über die Fortschritte der Anatomie und Entwicklungsgeschichte.

Physiological Abstracts. H. K. Lewis & Co., London. 1, 1916-38.

Physiological Reviews. (American Physiol. Soc.) Baltimore. 1, 1921+.

Zentralblatt für Physiologie. (Physiologischen Gesellschaft zu Berlin und Morphologisch-physiologischen Gesellschaft zu Wien.) Leipzig; Wien. 1-34, 1887-1921.

B. Bacteriology and Pathology

Archives of Pathology and Laboratory Medicine. (American Medical Association.) Chicago. 1, 1926+.

Zentralblatt für allgemeine Pathologie und pathologische Anatomie. (Deutsche Pathologische Gesellschaft.) G. Fischer, Jena. 1, 1890+.

Zentralblatt für Bakteriologie, Parasitenkunde und Infektionskrankheiten. 1. Abt. Referate. Jena. 1, 1902+.

C. Behavior

The Journal of Animal Behavior. Henry Holt & Co., Boston; New York; Cambridge. 1-7, 1911-17.

Psychological Abstracts. (American Psychological Association.) Worcester, Mass. 1, 1927+.

Psychological Bulletin. Psychological Review Co., Princeton, N. J. 1, 1904+.

Psychological Index. (American Psychological Association.) Princeton, N. J. 1, 1895-1935.

Zeitschrift für Psychologie und Physiologie der Sinnesorgane. Abt. 1. Z. für Psychologie. Leipzig. 41, 1906+.

D. Biochemistry

Annual Review of Biochemistry. Stanford University, Calif. 1, 1932+.

Chemical Abstracts. (American Chemical Society.) Easton, Penn. 1, 1907+.

Jahresbericht über die Fortschritte der Tierchemie oder der physiologischen und pathologischen Chemie [37-49, physiologischen, pathologischen und Immunochemie und der Pharmakologie], 1871-1919. J. Bergmann, Wiesbaden; München. 1-49, 1873-1922. ICJ. Cont'd by Jahresbericht über die gesamte Physiologie und experimentelle Pharmakologie . . .

E. Ecology

Ecology. All Forms of Life in Relation to Environment. (Ecological Society of America.) Brooklyn, N. Y. 1, 1920+.

Journal of Animal Ecology, The. (British Ecological Society.) Cambridge University Press. 1, 1932+.

F. Genetics

Journal of Heredity . . . , The. A Monthly Publication Devoted to Plant Breeding, Animal Breeding and Eugenics. (American Genetic Association.) Washington. 1, 1910+.

Resumptio genetica M. Nijhoff, 's Gravenhage. 1, 1925+. ICJ.

G. Hematology

Folia haematologica. Internationales Zentralorgan für Blut- und Serumforschung. Berlin; Leipzig. 1, 1904+.

H. Neurology

Folia neuro-biologica. Internationales Zentralorgan für die gesamte Biologie des Nervensystems. Leipzig; Haarlem. 1, 1907-22.

Neurologisches Zentralblatt. Uebersicht der Leistungen auf dem Gebiete der Anatomie, Physiologie, Pathologie und Therapie des Nervensystems einschliesslich der Geisteskrankheiten. Viet & Comp., Leipzig. 1-40, 1882-1921.

Revue neurologique. (Bull. officiel de la Société de Neurologie de Paris.) Masson et Cie, Paris. 1, 1893+.

I. Parasitology

Helminthological Abstracts. Imperial Bureau of Agricultural Parasitology. St. Albans, Herts, England. 1, 1932+. ICU.

J. Poultry Culture

Experiment Station Record. Office of Experiment Stations, Washington. 1, 1889+. Index published for 1-60, 1929.

SUBJECT INDEX

ACCIDENTS

See also under **Mortality and Pathology.**

General. Taylor, H. R. 1893a.

Accidents to eggs or nesting young. Tobias, L. 1852.

Ruptured oviduct. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. & Anderson, W. S. 1919.

AMPUTATIONS

Leg. Hoag, B. 1895.

Toes by wool. *Vanellus*. Elton, H. B. 1909.

ENTANGLEMENT IN

Burdock burrs. Little, L. T. 1925.

Sheep wool with resulting necrosis of legs. *Vanellus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1904.

FRACTURES

Beak. Snell, S. H. 1904. *Falco tinnunculus*. Neubaur, R. 1903.

Bone fractures

Book. Text in French. Includes bone fractures. *Gallus*. Heusinger, K. F. 1847.

General. Larcher, O. E. 1875a. *Scelopax gallinago*. Kutorga, S. 1839.

Leg bone that healed. *Columba*. Howe, R. H. 1905. *Lanius ludovicianus excubitorides*. Kennedy, C. H. 1911a.

INJURIES FROM VARIOUS CAUSES

General. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881b.

Drinking water on which fluids for killing mosquito larvae have been poured. In Germany. Schuberg, A. 1914.

Encountering thundercloud when flying. Anserinae. Harting, J. E. 1896c.

Hail stones. Measurements and weights of stones dangerous to birds. Martin, P. 1907.

Impalement on sharp twigs. Kumlein, A. J. 1876.

Striking lighthouses in flight at night. In Germany. Hennicke, C. R. 1914.

Swallowing a grasshopper. *Myiarchus*. Howell, A. H. 1918.

Swallowing too large a beetle. Kumlein, A. J. 1876.

Telegraph wires. Liebe, K. T. 1882.

ADAPTATION

See also under **Anatomy, Ecology, Evolution, Habits, and Locomotion.**

Books. Text in English. Darwin, C. R. 1868; Ealand, C. A. 1921; Morgan, T. H. 1903; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Thomson, G. M. 1922.

Text in French. Cuénot, L. 1925.

Text in German. Reichenau, W. 1887; Roux, W. 1881.

General. Abel, O. 1911; Bergmann, C. G. 1850; Böker, H. 1927b; Breninger, G. F. 1905; Fabani, C. 1892a, 1893b; Finn, F. 1892a; Grinnell, J. 1920a; Mottram, J. C. 1915; Noll, F. C. 1889a; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Pitman, C. R. 1922; Potts, T. H. 1884b; Pycraft, W. P. 1902c; Reh, L. 1910b; Wagner, P. 1898a. Includes birds. Ealand, C. A. 1921.

Anatidae. Ternier, L. 1909. *Arenaria i. interpres*. Smith, C. B. 1909. *Corvus corone*. Meise, W. 1928. *Drepanididae*. Perkins, R. C. 1901. Flightless birds. Morgan, M. A. 1912; Wigglesworth, J. 1900. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1930. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918.

Effect of training on resistance to asphyxia. Anas. Richet, C. R. 1898.

Middle ear to barometric fluctuations. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1919a.

Migration and distribution. Nichols, J. T. 1926b.

Oyster-opening. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1922.

Rattlesnake venom. *Columba*. Davenport, C. B. & Neal, H. V. 1895.

Recovery after extensive loss in numbers. *Sialia s. sialis*. Taverner, P. A. 1922.

Tameness in park. Beebe, C. W. 1903.

Tameness of unmolested birds. Distant, W. L. 1900.

Visual adaptations. Portier, P. 1923b. *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1907a.

Weapon adaptations. Lucas, F. A. 1895h.

ANATOMIC ADAPTATIONS

General. Bowdish, B. S. 1910. Includes birds. Anthony, R. L. 1912. Picidae. Burt, W. H. 1930. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918, 1919d, 1920c, 1923.

Alimentary canal to food. Braun, M. 1879-80.

Diving, adaptation in structure to. *Sula*. Culemann, H. W. 1929.

Form adaptation to feeding habits. Cygninae. Cleland, J. B. 1906.

Heart size at high altitudes. *Lagopus*. Strohl, J. 1910a, b, c, d.

Lack of teeth. Includes birds. Struck, W. 1915.

Beak

General. *Ammodramus*, *Coturniculus*, & *Passerculus*. Trotter, S. 1891. Blood-sucking birds. Moller, W. 1931.

Feeding habits. *Loria*. Lavauden, L. 1924; Robbins, C. A. 1932. Seed-eating birds. Gloger, C. W. 1856c.

Filter or sieve. *Spatula*. Zander, E. 1908.

Lack of adaptive correlation. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1902.

Lower mandible

General. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1918b, 1921a. To feeding habits. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1918a, b, 1921a.

Large rounded bosses on palate and mandible for crushing food. *Coccothraustes*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905c, e.

Foot

General. Beebe, C. W. 1906c. *Hydrelator gallinaceus*. Hencke, H. 1901. *Pygoscelis papua*. Anthony, R. L. 1912.

Integument

General. Fabani, C. 1893b.

Plumage. MacGillivray, W. 1827.

Skeleton

Diving habits. *Biziura*. Pycraft, W. P. 1906b.

Femur. Includes birds. Le Damany, P. 1906.

Flight. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1838; La Fresnaye, F. 1853.

Sternum. *Sula*. Flower, J. 1879b.

Vertebral column. Includes *Ardea*. Virchow, H. J. 1914.

Stomach

Seasonal adaptations. *Larus*. Semper, K. G. 1881.

Gizzard. Anon. 1719. Many species. Pilliet, A. H. 1894. *Anser* & *Falco*. *Roux, W. 1906.

Tongue

General. Gardner, L. L. 1925; Lucas, F. A. 1895e. Bloodsucking birds. Moller, W. 1931.

Condition. *Gallus*. Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1927.

Food. Picidae. Lucas, F. A. 1895e.

COLOR ADAPTATIONS

General. Gadow, H. F. 1910; Macpherson, H. B. 1909b; Wallace, A. R. 1868a, b. Includes birds. Swynnerton, C. F. 1919. Passeres. Braun, F. 1900d.

Coloration to geographic distribution. Meyer, R. 1874.

Egg color. Many species. Lucas, A. H. 1887.

Insects supposedly protectively colored, as well as bad tasting or having warning colors, eaten freely by birds. Judd, S. D. 1899b.

Whiteness of breast in crevice-searching birds. *Catherpes*. Grinnell, J. 1924b.

EGG ADAPTATIONS

Egg envelopes for protection against heat, cold, and desiccation. Loisel, G. 1900e.

Excessive humidity. Loisel, G. 1900h.

Shape of eggs. Mathematical analysis. Mallock, A. 1925.

Shell structure to respiration. Ogilvie, G. 1867.

ENVIRONMENTAL ADAPTATIONS

General. Sub-Antarctic birds. Bennett, A. G. 1927.

Burned-over areas. Pennsylvania. Weygandt, C. 1911.

Effects of civilization. Many species. Otto, H. 1907.

French Alps. Includes birds. Perolle, L. 1899.

Adaptation to new environment

Introduced species. *Acridothores tristis*. Stoner, D. 1923b. *Chenopsis*. Gunther, R. T. 1917a.

Death Valley. *Passer domesticus*. Grinnell, J. 1919.

Urban conditions. *Speotyto cunicularia hypugaea*. Abbott, C. G. 1930.

Climatic adaptations

Acclimatization and declimatization. Many species. Wolda, G. 1923.

African climate. Lönnberg, A. J. 1926a.

Body size. Boetticher, H. 1913.

High altitudes

General. Includes birds. Hingston, R. W. 1926.

FLIGHT ADAPTATIONS

General. Allen, J. A. 1887-88; Amans, P. C. 1885; Anthony, R. L. 1910; Böker, H. 1921, 1927a; Brooks, W. K. 1874; Finter, K. 1926; Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85, 1881; Lull, R. S. 1906. Includes birds. Pettigrew, J. B. 1870. *Opisthocomus* & *Stringops*. Böker, H. 1929.

Body form. Adaptation to flight. Gröbbels, F. 1926a, c; Lesmüller, A. 1906; Pütter, A. 1917.

Structural adaptations

General. Nordmann, C. 1923b, 1924.

Organs of flight

General. Amans, P. C. 1885.

Tail. Baskett, J. N. 1910; Lorenz, K. 1933. *Ammodramus*, *Coturniculus*, & *Passerculus*. Trotter, S. 1891.

Wing

General. Blasius, J. H. 1866; Lancaster, J. 1886d; *Lorenz, K. 1933.

Emargination of primaries. Coues, E. B. 1888a.

Gliding flight. Walker, G. T. 1925.

FUNCTIONAL ADAPTATIONS

Cells in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Weiss, P. 1928.

Digestive organs. *Anas*. Weiss, G. 1901.

HABITS

General. *Didunculus strigirostris*. Whitmee, S. J. 1875b.

Arboreal habits. Anthony, R. L. 1912.

Birds in captivity. Finn, F. 1892b.

Changes in habit. Beak weaker and curved. *Colaptes auratus*. Sharp, B. 1889.

Breeding

General. Swynnerton, C. F. 1917a.

Nesting habits. Burns, F. L. 1924; Peck, M. E. 1908; Wallace, A. R. 1867b; Anon. 1869a.

Parasitic breeding habits. *Cuculus*. Baker, E. C. 1923.

To parasitic cuckoos' eggs. Baker, E. C. 1913a.

Feeding

General. *Anser*. *Schepelmann, E. 1906. Nearctic birds. *McAtee, W. L. 1932d.

Feeding on flowers. Porsch, O. 1924a, b, 1926.

MIMICRY

General. Finn, F. 1896; Heikertinger, F. 1921. Includes birds. Beddard, F. E. 1892c.

Egg mimicry. *Cuculus*. Cipriani, L. 1926.

ALIMENTARY CANAL

See also under Digestion, Nutrition, and Physiology.

Books. Text in Dutch. Postma, G. 1887. Includes birds. Brants, M. A. 1881.

Text in English. Grew, N. 1681; Owen, R. 1866-68. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911c.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Möllendorff, W. 5, 1927-30; Tiedemann, F. & Gmelin, L. 1831;

Wolff, C. F. 1812. Includes birds.
Oppel, A. 1896-97.

Text in Swedish. Kjellmann, A. F. 1875.

General. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822d, e. Many species. Forbes, W. A. 1880e; Gadow, H. F. 1876a; Oppel, A. 1898.

Aedirhinus. Haswell, W. A. 1883a.
Aeronautus. Marshall, M. E. 1907.
Alcedo hispida. Cunningham, R. O. 1870.
Aptenodytes patagonica. Reid, J. 1835. *Bubo*. Marshall, M. E. 1907.
Buceros cavatus. Owen, R. 1833.
Calodromas. Beddard, F. E. 1890b.
Casuaris galeatus. Knox, R. 1824c; *Meckel, J. F. 1830. *Cephalopterus*. Eyton, T. C. 1861. *Ceryle stellata*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Chauna*. Crisp, E. 1864b. *Ciconia*. Anon. 1738c. *Coccothraustes*. Heister, L. 1727. *Cochleariidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Columba*. Brugnone, C. G. 1805-08. *Corythaix porphyreolepha*. Owen, R. 1834b. *Cuculus*. Smith, J. A. 1858b. *Dacelo gigas*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Dicholophus cristatus*. Gadow, H. F. 1876b. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius]*. Knox, R. 1824c, 1832. *Eurynorhynchus*. Anderson, J. 1879b. *Eurypygidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Gallus*. Brugnone, C. G. 1805-08; Fleischmann, A. 1924; Hartmann, P. J. 1689d. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Megapodidae*. Oustalet, J. F. 1830. *Notornis*. Benham, W. B. 1899a, b. *Opisthocomus*. Deville, E. 1852. *Phalacrocorax*. Perrault, C. 1733h. *Phalaenoptilus*. Marshall, M. E. 1906. *Phoenicopterus*. Gadow, H. F. 1877a. *Plotus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878b. *Podoa*. Giebel, C. G. 1861b. *Procellariiformes*. Gadow, H. F. 1891a, d. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1885. *Rhinocetidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Steatornis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c. *Struthio*. Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733. Perrault, C. 1733a. *Sturnella*. French, G. H. 1898. *Thalassidroma*. MacGillivray, W. 1838-39. *Trochilus colubris*. Crisp, E. 1862b. *Turacoena*. Haswell, W. A. 1883a. *Uria*. MacGillivray, W. 1838-39.

Fine figures. *Aquila* & *Buteo*. MacGillivray, W. 1837.

Anatomy

General. *Gadow, H. F. 1879; MacGillivray, W. 1837. Many species.

Kahlbaum, C. L. 1854. Includes birds.
Neergaard, J. W. 1806.

Alcedo. Postma, G. 1887. *Anser*. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Columba*. Kaiser, H. 1925; Postma, G. 1887. *Cypselus*. Postma, G. 1887. *Dicaeidae*. Desselberger, H. 1931. *Eudyples*. Bartram, E. 1901. *Larus & Nucifraga*. Postma, G. 1887. *Regulus*. Greschik, J. 1918b. *Turdus*. Postma, G. 1887.

Adaptation to nature of food. Braun, M. 1879-80.

Blood supply. Gadow, H. F. 1379.

Development. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. 1919; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887.

Innervation. Shin, F. 1930. *Gallus*. *Nolf, P. 1925c.

Measurements. Struthious birds. Crisp, E. 1864a.

Mesenteries. *Columba* & *Corvus*. Robert, H. L. 1837.

Taxonomic characteristics. *Attagis* & *Thinocorus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c.

Topographic relations. *Gallus*. Fleischmann, A. 1924.

Histology

Books. Text in English. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911c.

Text in German. Goette, A. W. 1867.

General. Braitmaier, H. 1904. Many species. Kahlbaum, C. L. 1854. Includes birds. Leydig, F. 1854a. *Alcedo*. Postma, G. 1887. *Anser*. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Columba*. Kaiser, H. 1925; Postma, G. 1887. *Cypselus*. Postma, G. 1887. *Eudyples*. Bartram, E. 1901. *Larus & Nucifraga*. Postma, G. 1887. *Regulus*. Greschik, J. 1918b. *Turdus*. Postma, G. 1887.

Glands. Jobert, C. 1873b. Many species. Kahlbaum, C. L. 1854.

Physiology

General. Braitmaier, H. 1904; *Gadow, H. F. 1879; MacGillivray, W. 1837. Includes birds. Neergaard, J. W. 1806. *Dicaeidae*. Desselberger, H. 1931.

Effects of experimental diet. Magnan, A. 1914b.

Peristalsis. Nolf, P. 1925a, b, c, 1927.

ORAL CAVITY

This section includes articles dealing with the mouth.

General. *Anas*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a. Cathartidae. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Gallus*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a. *Otis*. Murie, J. 1869. *Passer*. Pinaroli, A. 1926. *Tinnunculus* & *Turdus*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a.

Development. Many species. Salvi, G. 1903b, 1905.

Buccal pouch. *Nucifraga caryocatactes*. Sinéty, S. 1852.

Anatomy

General. Many species. *Heidrich, P. K. 1908.

Dental ridges. Reeker, H. 1892.

Development of spines of mouth and tongue. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b.

Histology of oral cavity. Many species. Heidrich, P. K. 1908.

Roof of mouth. Embryonal differentiation. *Fringilla canaria*. Stellwaag, F. 1912.

GULAR POUCH

A pouch of variable size and shape connected with the floor of the mouth near the base of the tongue. It has been the subject of great controversy. In the Pelecaniformes and especially in the pelicans, it is a food storage chamber. In male Otidae, however, it is a long narrow sac connected with the mouth cavity by a relatively small opening, and it may be inflated and used in a display performance, during the breeding season.

Books. Text in English. *Otis*. Albin, E. 1740.

Text in French. *Otis*. Degland, C. D. 1849; Pallas, P. S. 1793.

Cypselus apus. Heming, G. O. 1834. *Eupodotis*. Elliot, W. 1880; Forbes, S. A. 1880b; Garrod, A. H. 1874a, c. *Leptoptilus crumeniferus*. Peters, W. K. 1866. *Otis*. Bloch, M. E. 1782; *Cullen, W. H. 1865; Flower, W. H. 1865; Garrod, A. H. 1874a, c; Giebel, C. G. 1861a; *Murie, J. 1868a, 1869; *Newton, A. 1862; Owen, R. 1835-1836; *Pycraft, W. P. 1898c; Ramsay, E. P. 1867; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1866; Yarrell, W. 1855.

Histology and physiology. *Pelecanus*. Kühnau, W. 1932.

TEETH IN BIRDS

Book. Text in German. *Hesperornis*. Terra, P. 1911.

General. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1821; Giebel, C. G. 1880b.

Four rows of conical projections in nestling, suggesting palatal teeth of Reptilia. *Panurus b. biarmicus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1908a.

In embryo

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Morgan, T. H. 1903.

Text in German. Terra, P. 1911.

General. Blanchard, C. E. 1860b; Fraisse, P. 1881a, c; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1821. Includes birds. Anson, B. J. 1929. *Gallinula*, *Haematopus*, & *Limosa*. Willink, H. D. 1899a, b. *Melospittacus*. Ihde, —. 1912; Keibel, F. 1901b. *Numenius* & *Oedinenus*. Willink, H. D. 1899a, b. *Psittacus*. Fraisse, P. 1880, 1881a, c. *Sterna*. Röse, C. 1892; Willink, H. D. 1899a, b. *Struthio*. Röse, C. 1892.

TONGUE

Books. Text in English. Kidd, A. 1907; Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Beautiful plates. Includes birds. *Ludwig, F. 1884b.

General. Chaine, J. 1905a; Gardner, L. L. 1927a; Giebel, C. G. 1858. Good figure. Borrichius, O. 1673a.

Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1895e, 1897c; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1858; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1894, 1895e. Birds incidental. Mayer, A. F. 1844; Minot, C. S. 1880b; Oppel, A. 1902b. Bloodsucking birds. Moller, W. 1931.

Acanthorhynchus. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Accentor*. Sigismund, B. 1863. *Accipitres*. Beddard, F. E. 1903c. *Alcedo hispidus*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Anas*. Borrichius, O. 1673a. *Anser*. Borrichius, O. 1673a; Sigismund, B. 1863. *Aptenodytes*. Forster, J. R. 1781; Le Souëf, W. H. 1902b. *Aquila*. Borrichius, O. 1673a. *Ardea*. Muralto, J. 1683b. *Caprimulgidae*. Sclater, P. L. 1866a. *Cathartidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Cephalopterus penduliger*. Eyton, T. C. 1861. *Certhidia*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Ceryle stellata*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Cochleariidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Coccyzus*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Coereba*. Lucas, F. A. 1895c. *Coraciidae*. Wetmore, A. 1919d. *Dacelo gigas*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Dendroica tigrina*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Eurypygididae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Fringilla*.

Sigismund, B. 1863. Includes *Gallus*. Reuter, F. L. 1820. *Gecinus*. Wolf, J. 1800a. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Glossoptila*. Lucas, F. A. 1895c. *Irrisor*. Strickland, H. E. 1843. *Lep-tosoma discolor*. Sclater, P. L. 1895c. Micropodidae. Ridgway, R. 1892b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1895c. *Nestor*. Dörner, H. 1873; Garrod, A. H. 1872b. *Otis*. Murie, J. 1869. *Parus*. Sigismund, B. 1863. *Phaethon*. Brandt, J. F. 1840b. Picidae. Lucas, F. A. 1895f, 1896g; Waller, R. 1716. *Picus*. Chaine, J. 1904d; Jacobaeus, O. 1680. *Picus v. viridis*. Wolf, J. 1800a. *Plegadis*. Greschik, J. 1922. Psittaci. Borrichius, O. 1673a; Weinland, D. F. 1855. *Regulus*. Greschik, J. 1918b; Sigismund, B. 1863. Rhinocetidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Rhinochaetes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Scolopax*. Sigismund, B. 1863. Tenuirostres. Gadow, H. F. 1883. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Hellmann, A. 1853a. Trochilidae. Gosse, P. H. 1863; Ridgway, R. 1892b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893a. *Upupa*. Strickland, H. E. 1843. *Zosterops*. Beddard, F. E. 1891b.

Color variations in young birds. Ingram, C. 1907b.

Markings on tongue in young birds. Ingram, C. 1907b.

Relation of form to character of food. Pici. Lucas, F. A. 1895g.

Tongue muscle function. Duvernoy, G. L. 1836.

Anatomy

General. Include birds. Duvernoy, G. L. 1811b, 1835a; Minot, C. S. 1880b.

Campethera & *Dendropicos*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. Drepanidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. Falconidae. Greschik, J. 1928. *Jynx*. Jourdan, E. 1890. Meliphagidae. Scharnke, H. 1931. Nectariniidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. *Phoenicopiterus*. Manis, S. 1906. Pici. Jacobaeus, O. 1680. Picidae. *Leiber, A. 1907a, b; Lucas, F. A. 1895g; Scharnke, H. 1931. *Picus viridis*. Huber, V. A. 1821. Promeropidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. Psittaci. Ciaccio, G. V. 1878, 1900. *Thripias*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. Trochilidae. Lucas, F. A. 1892b; Scharnke, H. 1930c, 1931. *Vultur*. Rapp, W. L. 1847b.

Extension of horns of hyoid apparatus over skull and into right nasal cavity. *Picus*. Lindahl, J. 1879.

Joint in tongue. *Gallus*. Hollis, W. A. 1900-01.

Muscles of tongue. Many species. *Chaine, J. 1905a.

Relation to palate and nasopharynx. Good figures. Göppert, E. 1903.

Development

Anas. *Kallius, E. 1905. *Gallus*. Cuccati, G. 1889; Mall, F. P. 1887. Meliphagidae. Scharnke, H. 1931. *Melopsittacus*. *Kallius, E. 1906. *Passer*. *Kallius, E. 1905. Picidae. Scharnke, H. 1931. *Serinus*. Stellwaag, F. 1912. Trochilidae. Scharnke, H. 1931.

Physiology

General. Picidae. *Leiber, A. 1907a.

Functions. Lucas, F. A. 1895g.

Movements of tongue. Méry, J. 1738e. Includes birds. Duvernoy, G. L. 1811b. *Picus viridis*. Huber, V. A. 1821.

PHARYNX

A poorly defined region in adult bird, which is not recognized by some authors.

General. Many species. *Heidrich, P. K. 1908. *Anas*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a. Cathartidae. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. Includes *Fringilla*. Kriegbaum, A. 1911. *Gallus*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a. *Passer*. Pinaroli, A. 1926. *Turdus*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1910a.

Development

General. Many species. *Salvi, G. 1905. Includes birds. Chauveau, C. 1900.

Gallus. Cadiat, L. O. 1878b. Include *Gallus*. Liessner, E. 1887, 1889; *Mall, F. P. 1887; *Salvi, G. 1903b. *Passer*. *Salvi, G. 1903b. *Serinus*. Stellwaag, F. 1912.

Mode of perforation of pharyngeal membrane. *Gallus*. *Manno, A. 1903.

Histology

General. Many species. *Heidrich, P. K. 1908. *Corvus*. Greschik, J. 1914b.

Mucosa. Histology and physiology. *Gallus*. Heidrich, P. K. 1905.

Pharyngeal pouch. *Cypselus apus*. Heming, G. C. 1834. Histology and physiology. *Pelecanus*. Kühnau, W. 1932.

CROP

Book. Text in German. *Anser*, Falcones, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Tiedemann, F. & Gmelin, L. 1831.

General. Many species. Swenander, G. 1899; Wolf, J. 1799. Predatory birds. Wolf, J. 1805b.

Columba. Arcangeli, A. 1904, 1909; Teichmann, M. 1889. *Gallus*. Lentilius, R. 1690; Mangold, E. 1906. *Opisthocomus*. Böker, H. 1929; Gadow, H. F. 1891-93; Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Stringops*. Böker, H. 1929.

Anatomy

General. Many species. Swenander, G. 1902.

Anatomy during breeding period. *Columba*. Niethammer, G. 1933; Yoshida, S. 1915.

Development

General. *Böker, H. 1927b. *Columba*. Wölfler, A. 1880.

Changes in last hours of incubation and at beginning of feeding young. *Columba*. Ficatier, A. & Desfosses, L. 1879.

Histology

Many species. *Bartels, P. 1895; Swenander, G. 1902. *Anser*. Berlin, W. 1852-53. *Columba*. Arcangeli, A. 1909; Hasse, C. 1865; Phisalix, C. A. 1890.

Blood vessels. Kuriyama, T. 1931. *Columba*. Phisalix, C. A. 1890.

Glands. *Columba*. *Dulzetto, F. 1928a, b.

Lymphatics. Location and direction of flow. *Gallus*. Kutsuna, M. & Kuriyama, T. 1932.

HISTOLOGY WHEN FUNCTIONING

General. *Columba*. Arcangeli, A. 1904.

During brooding of eggs and period of feeding young. *Columba*. *Litwer, G. 1926; Niethammer, G. 1933; Yoshida, S. 1915.

Innervation and activity. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ihnen, K. 1928.

Physiology

General. Iljin, M. D. 1913b. *Anser*. Berlin, W. 1852-53. *Columba*. Hasse, C. 1865; Niethammer, G. 1933.

Digestive function. *Columba*. Dulzetto, F. 1927.

Emptying with different foods. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ihnen, K. 1928.

Feeding experiments after extirpation of crop. *Gallus*. Kawakami, Z. 1913.

Prolactin effects. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O., Bates, R. W., & Dykshorn, S. W. 1932.

Movements. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ihnen, K. 1928.

Reactions of circular muscle in anaphylactic shock. *Columba*. Hanzlik, P. J. & Stockton, A. B. 1927.

Regeneration. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Kuriyama, T. 1932.

Secretion

Columba. Charbonnel-Sallé, —. & Phisalix, C. A. 1886b; Hunter, J. 1786; Phisalix, C. A. 1890.

Chemical composition. Reid, E. W. 1894.

Effect of anterior pituitary gland hormone on secretions. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Braucher, P. F. 1931.

Effect of castration. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Dykshorn, S. W. 1932.

Relation to milk. *Columba*. Hasse, C. 1865.

ESOPHAGUS

Books. Text in German. Heidrich, P. K. 1905.

Text in Latin. Redi, F. 1729.

General. Holmgren, F. 1867. Many species. Swenander, G. 1904b.

Cephalopterus penduliger. Eyton, T. C. 1861. *Chrysopteris*, *Diomedea*, & *Manucodia*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Platalea* & *Tantalus*. Garrod, A. H. 1875d. *Toccus*. Gulliver, G. 1872.

Inflation of proximal portion. Anon. 1901b. *Eupodotis denhami*. Forbes, W. A. 1880b.

Special function of esophagus. Booming of bittern. Chapin, J. P. 1922.

Vascular supply. Kuriyama, T. 1931.

Anatomy

Many species. Swenander, G. 1902, 1904b.

Columba. Hasse, C. 1865. *Gallus* & *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Grimm, J. D. 1866.

Development

Alcidae, Anatidae, & *Colymbo*. Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Gallus*. Cadiat, L. O. 1878b. Include *Gallus*. Meuron, P. 1886b; Pensa, A. 1910. Laridae. Schreiner, K. E. 1900.

Histology

Many species. *Bartels, P. 1895; Swenander, G. 1902.

Alcidae & Anatidae. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Columba*. Hasse, C. 1865. *Colymbo*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Corvus*. Greschik, J. 1914b. *Gallus*. Grimm, J. D. 1866; Schumacher, S. 1926. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Grimm, J. D. 1866. Laridae. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900.

Lymph nodules. *Columba*. *Arcangeli, A. 1914.

Motor innervation. Kreidl, A. 1895.

Musculature. Includes birds. Eura, S. 1927. *Pelecanus* [*Phalacrocorax*] *carbo*. Yarrell, W. 1828a.

Striped muscle in Raptores, deficiency of. Gulliver, G. 1870.

Esophageal glands

General. *Columba*. *Arcangeli, A. 1914.

Development. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1925b, 1926.

Phylogeny. *Androglossa*. Greschik, J. 1917a.

STOMACH

Books. Text in English. Grew, N. 1681. *Otis*. Albin, E. 1740.

Text in German. Möllendorff, W. 5, 1927-30. *Anser*, *Falcones*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Tiedemann, F. & Gmelin, L. 1831.

Text in Latin. Auerbach, L. 1863.

General. Anderson, R. J. 1912; Cattaneo, G. 1888; Gadow, H. F. 1891a, d; Hérisant, F. D. 1757b; Leuckart, F. S. 1841; Sommer, J. G. 1697-98. Many species. Swenander, G. 1904b; Wolf, J. 1799. Includes birds. Nuhn, A. 1870.

Anas. Hartmann, P. J. 1689h. *Anastomus oscitans*. Mitchell, P. C. 1915b. *Anser*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689h; Peyer, J. C. 1683. *Ardea*. Guimard, V. 1925. *Buceros*. Bartlett, A. D. 1869. *Carpophaga*. Viallane, H. 1878a. *Carpophaginae*. Cadow, G.

1933. *Cephalopterus penduliger*. Eyton, T. C. 1861. *Cereopsis novae-hollandiae*. Yarrell, W. 1831a. *Chauna*. Garrod, A. H. 1876e. *Ciconia*. Peyer, J. C. 1684. *Corythaix*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Cuculus*. Hérisant, F. D. 1756. *Falco*. French, G. H. 1898. *Fringilla*. Holmgren, F. 1867. *Gallinae*. Sommer, J. G. 1697-98. *Gallus*. Baistocchi, E. 1886; Peyer, J. C. 1677. *Microglossus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1823c. *Micropterus*. Cunningham, R. O. 1871-72. *Penelope*. Yarrell, W. 1833c. *Plotus*. Cazin, M. 1884; *Garrod, A. H. 1876c. *Podiceps*. Madon, P. 1926b. *Rhea*. Holmgren, F. 1867. *Rhinochaetes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Struthio*. Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733; Gadow, H. F. 1891a; Taschenberg, E. O. 1879b; Anon. 1733d. *Sturnella*. French, G. H. 1898. *Tantalus*. Swinhoe, R. 1867. *Vultur* [*Sarcophamphus*] *gryphus*. Harlan, R. 1830.

Anatomy

General. Nagy, J. 1860. Many species. Cazin, M. 1886c; Home, E. 1812; Swenander, G. 1902, 1904b.

Aethopyga. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Alcedo*. Bergonzini, C. 1885. *Anas*. Doyon, M. 1894a; Hartmann, P. J. 1689h. *Anser*. Grimm, J. D. 1866; Hartmann, P. J. 1689h; Home, E. 1810. *Calliste*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Carduelis*. Bergonzini, C. 1885. *Chlorophonia* & *Coereba*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Columba*. Bergonzini, C. 1885; Doyon, M. 1894a; Oppel, A. 1897; Retzius, A. A. 1842b. *Coracias*. Retzius, A. A. 1842b. *Cygnus*. Home, E. 1810. *Euphonia*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a; Steinbacher, G. 1935c. *Fuligula*. Retzius, A. A. 1842b. *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894a; Grimm, J. D. 1866; Oppel, A. 1897. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Grimm, J. D. 1866. *Larus*. Retzius, A. A. 1842b. *Meleagris*. Home, E. 1810. *Melopsittacus*. Bergonzini, C. 1885. *Passer*. Doyon, M. 1894a. *Phasianus*. Retzius, A. A. 1842b. *Pitylus*, *Tachyphonus*, & *Tanagra*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a.

Development

General. Many species. Cattaneo, G. 1884. Alcidae, Anatidae, & *Colymbo*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Gallus*. Cazin, M. 1887c. Includes *Gallus*. Laskovsky, N. 1868. Laridae. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Tanagra*. Wetmore, A. 1914.

Taxonomic consideration. Many species. Swenander, G. 1903.

Histology

General. Many species. *Cattaneo, G. 1884; *Cazin, M. 1887b; Molin, R. 1852; Swenander, G. 1902.

Aedon. Molin, R. 1852. *Alcidae*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Anas*. *Cazin, M. 1887b. *Anatidae*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Anser*. Grimm, J. D. 1866; Molin, R. 1852. *Asio*. *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Buteo*. *Greschik, J. 1914a; *Hasse, C. 1866. *Columba*. Braitmaier, H. 1904; Molin, R. 1852. *Colymbo*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Corvus*. Greschik, J. 1914a, b. *Cygnus*. *Hasse, C. 1866. *Falco*. Molin, R. 1852. *Fringilla* & *Strix*. *Hasse, C. 1866. *Gallinula*. Molin, R. 1852. *Gallus*. *Cazin, M. 1887b; Grimm, J. D. 1866; Greschik, J. 1914a; *Hasse, C. 1866; Molin, R. 1852. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Grimm, J. D. 1866. *Hydrocorax*. Curl, H. C. 1911. *Jynx* & *Lanius*. Greschik, J. 1914a. *Laridae*. *Schreiner, K. E. 1900. *Pelecanus*. Molin, R. 1852. *Psittacus*. *Hasse, C. 1866.

GLANDS

Book. Text in German. Many species. Müller, J. P. 1830b.

General. Many species. Home, E. 1812. Birds incidental. Glaettli, R. 1852; Oppel, A. 1896. *Anser*. Gröbbels, F. 1924a; Anon. 1769. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1924a. *Gallus*. Cazin, M. 1885.

Hydrochloric acid formation. Includes *Gallus*. Harvey, B. C. & Bensley, R. 1912.

Cytology. Includes birds. Hirano, K. 1927.

Histology

General. Wilczewski, P. 1870. Fine illustrations. Many species. *Bergmann, C. G. 1862b.

Gland ducts and canaliculi. Includes many species. Monti, R. 1898b.

Innervation. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b.

Pylorus glands. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Zietzschmann, O. 1908.

MUCOSA

Including references to the "lining of the stomach."

General. *Struthio*. Brock, G. T. 1925.

Boundary zone between gizzard and duodenum. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Zietzschmann, O. 1908.

Epithelium. Altmann's granules. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirano, K. 1926a.

Leukocytes in gastric mucosa. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirano, K. 1926b.

Musculature

General. *Columba*, *Cypselus*, & *Larus*. Oppel, A. 1895. *Passer*. Bertacchini, P. 1900.

Cytology. *Gallus*. Balli, R. 1907.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. Balli, R. 1907.

Muscle layers of stomach. Many species. Oppel, A. 1895; Soli, U. 1906.

Physiology

General. Gröbbels, F. 1930. *Anas*. Doyon, M. 1894a. Includes *Anas*. Keeton, R. W., Koch, F. C., & Luckhardt, A. B. 1920. *Buteo*. Mangold, E. 1911a. *Columba*. Doyon, M. 1894a. *Corvidae*. *Mangold, E. 1911b. *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894a; Mangold, E. 1910a; Rossi, G. 1904, 1905. *Passer*. Doyon, M. 1894a.

Peristalsis. Action of Vagus nerve. Nolf, P. 1925b.

Relation in size of stomach to diet. Magnan, A. 1912c.

Seasonal changes in adaptation to food. *Larus*. Semper, K. G. 1881.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b.

Peristalsis. Effect of anoxemia and hypercapnia. Nolf, P. 1925a.

Physiology in normal diet and inanition. *Columba*. Braitmaier, H. 1904.

Response of mucosa to gastrin bodies. Includes *Anas*. Keeton, R. W., Koch, F. C., & Luckhardt, A. B. 1920.

OIL FOUND IN STOMACH

Chemical and physical properties. *Fulmarus glacialis*. Rosenheim, O. & Webster, T. A. 1927.

Ejected when bird is frightened. Possible use. *Fulmarus glacialis*. Rosenheim, O. & Webster, T. A. 1927.

Vitamin content. *Australata lessoni*. Leigh-Clare, J. L. 1927.

Proventriculus

In birds, the stomach is divided into a proximal glandular portion, the proventriculus, and a distal muscular grinding portion, the gizzard. In different groups of birds great variability exists in the relation and size and structure of the two, depending on food habits.

General. French, G. H. 1898. *Anas*, *Colymbus*, *Corvus*, *Cypselus*, & *Emberiza*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Falco*. French, G. H. 1898. *Gallus*, *Pelecanus*, & *Strix*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Sturnella*. French, G. H. 1898.

Histogenesis. Michalovskij, S. O. 1910.

HISTOLOGY

General. Michalovskij, S. O. 1910.

Anas. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Ardea*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Asio*. *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Buteo*. *Bergmann, C. G. 1862b; *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Columba*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Colymbus* & *Corvus*. *Bergmann, C. G. 1862b; *Greschik, J. 1914a. b. *Cypselus*, *Emberiza*, & *Falco*. *Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Gallus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888; *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Gecinus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Jynx* & *Lanius*. *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Larus*, *Melopsittacus*, & *Otus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Pelecanus*, *Strix*, & *Sturnus*. *Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Turdus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888.

Crypts in mucosa. *Pseudotantalus ibis*. Mitchell, P. C. 1895b.

Glands

General. Cazin, M. 1887a. Birds incidental. Oppel, A. 1896.

Anas. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b; Zietzschmann, O. 1908. *Aquila*. Remouchamps, E. 1880. *Buteo*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Casuarus*. Remouchamps, E. 1880. *Columba*. Nussbaum, M. 1877; Zietzschmann, O. 1908. *Colymbus*, *Corvus*, *Cypselus*, *Emberiza*, *Falco*, & *Pelecanus*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Rhea*. Remouchamps, E. 1880. *Sturnus* & *Strix*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862b. *Struthio*. Remouchamps, E. 1880.

Development. *Columba*. Nussbaum, M. 1877.

Cytology. Birds incidental. Pilliet, A. H. 1887.

Development. Michalovskij, J. 1911.

Muscle layers. *Columba*, *Cypselus*, & *Larus*. Oppel, A. 1895, 1897.

Functional changes in cells. Many species. *Michalovskij, J. 1909.

Stimulation of formation of gastric juice. *Gallus*. Collip, J. B. 1922.

Gizzard

The muscular portion of the stomach, which is highly developed in many groups of birds that eat hard food.

General. Boulton, W. W. 1864a; Cazin, M. 1888; Retzius, A. A. 1849 (p. 347); Helvetius, J. C. 1721.

Anas. Réaumur, R. A. 1756. *Calanias nicrobarica*. Germain, R. 1866. *Carpophaga*. Garrod, A. H. 1878a. *Columbidae*. Borelli, G. A. 1762. *Crex pratensis*. Y., A. R. 1832. *Cuculus*. Crisp, E. 1853. *Gallus*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c. *Globicera pacifera*. Wood, C. A. 1924b. *Meleagris*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c. *Pezophaps solitarius*. Newton, A. 1878a. *Rallus*. Y., A. R. 1832. *Struthio*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c.

Development. Cattaneo, G. 1885; *Cornselius, C. 1925.

ANATOMY

General. Garrod, A. H. 1872d; Flower, W. H. 1860. *Alcedo*, *Carduelis*, *Charadrius*, & *Columba*. Bergonzini, C. 1885. *Euphonia*. Steinbacher, G. 1935c. *Gallus*. *Mangold, E. 1906. *Melopsittacus*. Bergonzini, C. 1885.

Form of gizzard. Conditions determining. Many species. Pilliet, A. H. 1894.

HISTOLOGY

General. *Bauer, M. 1901. Many species. *Cornselius, C. 1925; *Curschmann, H. 1866.

Alcedo. Bergonzini, C. 1885. *Anser*. Gebhardt, F. A. 1914; Leydig, F. 1854a. *Ardea*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Asio*. *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Buceros*. Murie, J. B. 1874a. *Buteo*. *Greschik, J. 1914a, b. *Carduelis*, *Charadrius*, & *Columba*. Bergonzini, C. 1885; *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Corvus*. *Greschik, J. 1914a, b. *Gallus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888; *Greschik, J. 1914a. *Gecinus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Jynx* & *Lanius*. Greschik, J. 1914a. *Larus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Melopsittacus*. Bergonzini, C. 1885; *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Otus* & *Turdus*. *Cattaneo, G. 1888. *Passer* & *Tetrao*. Leydig, F. 1854a.

Mucosa

Gland cells. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Pilliet, A. H. 1886.

Histogenesis. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Falco*. *Vigorita, D. 1906. *Gallus*. Cazin, M. 1885. *Meleagris*, *Passer*, & *Strix*. *Vigorita, D. 1906.

Histology. General. Cazin, M. 1886a. Includes birds. Bischoff, T. L. 1838. *Anas*. *Vigorita, D. 1906; Zietzschmann, O. 1908. *Anser*. Gröbbels, F. 1924a. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1924a; *Vigorita, D. 1906; Zietzschmann, O. 1908. *Falco*. *Vigorita, D. 1906. *Gallus*. *Vigorita, D. 1906; Zietzschmann, O. 1908. *Meleagris*, *Passer*, & *Strix*. *Vigorita, D. 1906.

Cuticula or lining

Secreted by the epithelium of the mucosa.

General. *Calaenas*. Bartlett, A. D. 1860a. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. & Brock, G. T. 1924.

Chemical studies. *Gallus*. Hedenius, I. 1892.

Color of cuticula. Gröbbels, F. 1929.

Effect of alcohol. Carlet, G. 1876.

Histology. Capobianco, F. 1902. *Alcedo*, *Ara*, *Chrysotis*, *Columba*, *Fringilla*, & *Loxia*. Cattaneo, G. 1885.

Regurgitation. Many species. McAtee, W. L. 1917g. *Buceros*. Flower, W. H. 1869; Murie, J. 1874a. *Columba*. Tobias, L. 1869. *Merula*. Jäckel, A. J. 1873. *Numenius*. Smith, H. H. 1913. *Plotus*. Bartlett, A. D. 1881. *Steeganura paradisea*. Freyberg, —. 1879; *Strix* & *Sturnus*. Tobias, L. 1869. *Sturnus*, *Surnia*, & *Turdus*. Jäckel, A. J. 1873.

"Villi" or "hairs," described by Cazin, M. 1884 as hardened secretion filaments. Gunn, T. E. 1866b. *Cuculus*. Carus, C. G. 1823; Nitzsch, C. L. 1823; Richter, H. 1823. Lining of hairs said to arise from pigment. *Cuculus*. Heusinger, K. F. 1823.

Muscle tissue

General. Viktoroff, K. R. 1904.

Lack of thick muscular gizzard which other Gallinae have. *Centrocercus urophasianus*. Ridgway, R. 1874.

Structure of muscle fibers. *Chloris*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Soli, U. 1906.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. Garrod, A. H. 1872d; Helvetius, J. C. 1721; *Roux, W. 1906; Struck, W. 1915. *Anser* & *Gallus*. *Kato, T. 1914; *Mangold, E. 1906. *Meleagris*. Trébeden, E. 1902.

Effects of experimental diets. *Anas*. Weiss, G. 1901. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1901b, 1902c, d.

Feeding experiments had no effect on structure. *Brandes, G. 1896b.

Functional adaptation. *Anser* & *Falco*. *Roux, W. 1906.

Motility

Effects of anoxemia and hypercapnia. Nolf, P. 1925a.

Sympathetic nerve influence. Nolf, P. 1925b.

STONES, GRIT, AND OTHER HARD OBJECTS IN GIZZARD; OCCURRENCE AND FUNCTION

General. Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733; Herr, O. 1922; Jaeckel, H. 1925; Ménégau, H. A. 1922b; Rey, J. G. 1907b; Sappey, M. P. 1894. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1924a; Zaitschek, A. 1904. *Lagopus*. Kolderup, C. F. 1924. *Pezophaps solitarius*. Newton, A. 1878a.

Black metallic powder. *Struthio*. Velsch, G. H. 1873b.

Fate of grit. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. & Ivey, J. E. 1923a.

Feathers. Function. Colymbidae. Wood, N. 1836.

Grit rejected when worn. MacIntyre, D. 1918b.

Pin. *Gallus*. Regnart, N. 1705.

INTESTINE

Book. Text in English. Grew, N. 1681.

Anastomus oscitans. Mitchell, P. C. 1915b. *Ardea*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675b. *Carpophaga*. Viallane, H. 1878a. *Carpophaginae*. Cadow, G. 1933. *Cereopsis novae-hollandiae*. Yarrell, W. 1831a. *Corythaix*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Euphones*. Lund, P. W. 1829. *Rhinchaetus jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Struthio*. Hérisant, F. D. 1759.

ANATOMY

General. Grimm, J. D. 1866. *Anser*. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Buteo*. Garnich, E. 1925. *Columba*. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Gal-*

lus. Grimm, J. D. 1866; Krüger, A. 1928.

Bacterial flora of intestine. *Gallus*. Joest, E. 1902.

Effects of experimental feeding. Mag-nan, A. 1910a, 1911b.

Ratio of length to food eaten and to species. Brants, M. A. 1881.

Relative size of intestine in various genera. Custor, J. 1873.

Coils, loops, or convolutions

Some authors attach taxonomic value to these features.

General. *Beddard, F. E. 1911; Ga-dow, H. F. 1889b. Many species. Hilton, W. A. 1902; Mitchell, P. C. 1896b, 1901c.

Ardeidae & *Balaeniceps* *rez.* Mitchell, P. C. 1913a. *Certhidia* & *Cocornis*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Colius*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907e. *Euphonia*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Limicolae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1905. *Notornis*. Benham, W. B. 1899b. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Mitchell, P. C. 1896a. *Phaeton*. Derscheid, J. M. 1925. *Spheniscidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907g.

DEVELOPMENT

Books. Text in German. Goette, A. W. 1867; Wolff, C. E. 1812.

General. Includes birds. Macalister, A. 1877. *Anas*. *Hilton, W. A. 1902; Ludwig, E. 1919; Weber, A. 1902d. *Archilochus*, *Bonasa*, & *Colinus*. *Hilton, W. A. 1902. *Gallus*. Campana, A. 1874; Daresté, C. 1891c; *Kersten, A. 1912; Seessel, A. 1877; Wolff, C. F. 1768.

Hind gut. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Keibel, F. 1921.

Solid stage. *Gallus*. Minot, C. S. 1900b.

Temporary occlusion. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1910a.

HISTOLOGY, INCLUDING HISTOGENESIS AND HISTOPHYSIOLOGY

General. *Cattaneo, G. 1884; *Clara, M. 1926. Excellent figures. *Greschik, J. 1912.

Anser. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Buteo*. Gar-nich, E. 1925. *Columba*. *Cloetta, N. 1893; Kaiser, H. 1925. *Corvus*. Gres-

chik, J. 1914b. *Euphonia*. Lund, P. W. 1829. *Gallus*. Grimm, J. D. 1866; Krüger, A. 1923. Includes *Gallus*. Corti, A. 1912. *Lyrurus tetrax*. Schu-macher, S. 1925a.

Lymph nodules

General. *Anser*. *Basslinger, J. 1854.

Peyer's patches

General. *Basslinger, J. 1854, 1858a.

Development. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1910c.

Mucosa

General. Many species. *Clara, M. 1926; *Müller, S. 1922.

Anser. Klug, F. 1892a. *Anser*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Gallus*. Klug, F. 1892b.

Epithelium. Cytology. Greschik, J. 1923. Birds incidental. Golgi, C. 1909. Ciliated epithelium. Transitory in em-bryos. Eberth, C. J. 1860b, 1862.

Glands. *Clara, M. 1926. Includes *Columba* & *Falco*. Garel, J. 1879. *Lagopus*. Schumacher, S. 1921.

Absorption

General. *Columba*. Arcangeli, A. 1907. Appearance of intestinal epithelium. *Gallus*. Mingazzini, P. 1901.

VIII

General. Bujard, E. 1906, 1909. Occurrence of villi in large intestine. *Cygnus*. Davy, J. 1849.

Development. *Anas*, *Archilochus*, *Bonasa*, & *Colinus*. *Hilton, W. A. 1902. *Gallus*. Torikata, Y. & Shindo, T. 1923.

Epithelium. Changes during absorp-tion and digestion. *Gallus*. Luca, U. 1904; Mingazzini, P. 1901. *Passer*. Biscossi, A. 1908.

Histology. *Anas*, *Archilochus*, *Bonasa*, & *Colinus*. Hilton, W. A. 1902. *Gallus*. Krüger, A. 1923. *Lagopus*. Schu-macher, S. 1921.

Variation in length and in area of mucosa surface. Crampe, H. 1872.

Ceca (Caeca)

General. Calleja, C. 1902. Many species. Meckel, J. F. 1809; Wagner, R. 1837. Include birds. Burgi, O.

1905; Crofts, D. R. 1925; Muthmann, E. 1913.

Alanda. Barron, C. 1867. *Anhinga*. Wetmore, A. 1920d. *Anser*. Peyer, J. C. 1683. *Ardea*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675b. *Casuarus*. Maumus, J. J. 1900. *Chrysococcyx*. Barron, C. 1867. *Columbae*. Garrod, A. H. 1874d. *Gallus*. Browne, T. G. 1922. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1926. *Oidemia*. Miller, W. D. 1926. *Otis tarda*. Kostanecki, K. 1930. *Penelope*. Yarrell, W. 1833c. *Scolopacinae*. Alphéraky, S. N. 1907. *Trogonidae*. Miller, W. D. 1918.

Development. *Anas*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910b. *Columba*. Seyfert, F. R. 1897. *Gallus*. *Kersten, A. 1912; Looper, J. B. & Looper, M. H. 1929. Includes *Gallus*. Forssner, H. 1907. *Passer*. Seyfert, F. R. 1897.

Location of ceca. Magnan, A. 1911h. *Otis*. Kostanecki, K. 1930.

Taxonomic value. Mitchell, P. C. 1901c.

Third cecum. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Maumus, J. 1902b.

HISTOLOGY

General. Many species. *Maumus, J. 1902a. Includes birds. *Kostanecki, K. 1926.

Anas. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910b. *Columba*. Calleja, C. 1902; Seyfert, F. R. 1897. *Colymbus*. Corti, A. 1906. *Gallus*. Looper, J. B. & Looper, M. H. 1929. *Lyrurus tetriz*. Schumacher, S. 1925a. *Passer*. Seyfert, F. R. 1897. *Tetraonidae*. *Schumacher, S. 1922.

Ciliated epithelium in embryos, transitory. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Strigidae*. Eberth, C. J. 1860a.

Lymph nodes. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Eberth, C. J. 1861.

PHYSIOLOGY

Ablation of ceca. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Maumus, J. 1901.

Experimental diet. *Anatidae*. Magnan, A. 1918e.

Function. Includes birds. *Kostanecki, K. 1926. *Gallus*. Morgero, A. 1915.

Secretory function. *Lagopus*, *Tetrao*, & *Tetrastes*. *Schumacher, S. 1922.

Abilgation or ligaturing

General. Maumus, J. 1902c.

Utilization of food in cases of abligated ceca. *Meleagris*. Hunter, J. E., Durant, A. J. & Hogan, A. G. 1930.

Diverticulum ilei (Meckel's diverticulum) present in some birds

General. Lönnberg, A. J. & Jagerskiöld, L. 1890; Macartney, J. 1811.

Involution. *Anas*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910b.

Taxonomic value. Mitchell, P. C. 1901c.

Transformation into lymphoid tissue. Mitchell, P. C. 1904.

Hind gut

General. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822e, 1823d.

Fluctuations of intrarectal pressure. *Gallus*. Shiraki, T. 1925.

Histology. Many fine figures. Many species. *Greschik, J. 1912.

ANATOMY

This section includes only publications which deal with the general anatomy and morphology of birds. References to the structure and morphology of individual organs and systems occur under these topics. See also under *Paleontology*.

Textbooks of comparative anatomy, handbooks, manuals, etc. which include descriptions of bird anatomy. See also under *Paleontology* and *Zoology*.

Text in Danish. Heilmann, G. 1914-15, 1916a; Schjøler, E. L. 1925-31.

Text in English. Allen, H. 1869; Aristotle, —. 1910; Atkinson, J. 1820; Audubon, J. J. 1831-39; Beddard, F. E. 1898b; Beebe, C. W. 1906a; Blumenbach, J. F. 1827; Bourne, G. C. 1902; Bradley, O. C. 1915; Bradley, S. M. 1875; Carus, C. G. 1827; Chauveau, A. & Arloing, S. 1893; Collins, S. 1865; Coues, E. B. 1890, 1903; Evans, A. H. 1909; Evers, P. 1889; Gegenbaur, C. 1878; Grant, R. E. 1841; Harwood, B. K. 1796; Headley, F. W. 1895b; Heilmann, G. 1926; Home, E. 1814-28;

Hudson, W. H. 1895; Hunter, J. 1861; Huxley, T. H. 1864, 1871, 1872; Kaupp, B. F. 1922; Kidd, J. 1824; Kingsley, J. S. 1917; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; MacGillivray, M. 1837-52; Monro, A. 1791; Owen, R. 1835-36, 1866-68; Parker, T. J. 1884; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Rees, A. and others 1819; Rolleston, G. 1870; Thomson, J. A. 1923a; Todd, R. B. 1835-59; Ward, M. A. 1874; Wilson, E. A. 1911b; Wilson, S. B. & Evans, A. H. 1890-99; Anon. 1782.

Text in French. Berthelot, S. 1875-76; Bory de Saint-Vincent, J. B. 1822-31; Boubier, M. 1926b; Carus, C. G. 1835; Cuvier, G. L. 1805, 1817; Daudin, F. M. 1800; Holland, H. 1837; Jammes, L. 1904; Malherbe, A. 1859-62; Milne-Edwards, A. & Grandidier, A. 1879-81; Milne-Edwards, H. 1857-81; Paris, P. 1921; Perrault, C. 1672; Roulé, L. 1892-98; Serres, A. E. 1860a; Straus-Durckheim, H. 1843; Vialleton, L. 1911; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1805.

Text in German. Aristotle, —. 1868; Bergmann, H. & Leukart, R. 1855; Blumenbach, J. F. 1815; Bütschli, O. 1910; Burmeister, C. H. 1856b; Carus, C. G. 1818, 1834; Carus, C. G., Otto, A. W. & Alton, J. S. 1826-55; Ellenberger, W. & Baum, H. 1926; Engelmann, F. 1928; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; *Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Gegenbaur, C. 1864-72, 1870, 1874; *Gröbbels, F. 1932-37; Gruber, W. 1879; Gurlt, W. 1879; Henricke, C. R. & Wedekind, R. 1915; Hilzheimer, M. & Haempel, O. 1913; Kaup, J. J. 1835-37; Kolb, C. 1854; Kuhl, H. 1820; Marshall, W. A. 1895; Meckel, J. F. 1821-28; Merrem, B. 1788; Naumann, J. F. 1905; Nuhn, A. 1875; Oken, L. & Kieser, D. G. 1807; Rathke, M. H. 1862; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1910; Schmidt, E. O. 1854, 1865, 1882; Schmidt, M. 1870-72; Schneider, J. G. 1784; Schultze, C. A. 1828; Stannius, F. H. 1846; *Stresemann, E. 1927-34; *Tiedemann, F. 1810-14; Wagner, R. 1834-35. Include birds. Siebold, K. T. & Stannius, F. H. 1846; Wiedersheim, R. E. 1883, 1898, 1907.

Good pictures of brain, eye, ear, mouth, heart, & sympathetic nervous system. *Columba*. *Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94.

Text in Latin. Casserius, J. 1601; Illiger, J. K. 1811; Malpighi, M. 1697; Valentini, M. B. 1720; Willughby, F. 1676. *Gallus*. Langly, W. 1674a.

Curious illustrations. Blasius, G. 1681.

Text in Slavic. Lindeman, K. E. 1899.

Text in Swedish. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898; Ringius, G. E. 1874.

General. Albers, J. A. 1900c; Amans, P. C. 1906, 1911c; Beebe, C. W. 1905a; Bergmann, C. G. 1850; Bloch, M. E. 1779; Brendel, F. 1859; Burton, E. 1822; Eyton, T. C. 1841a, b; Forbes, W. A. 1880a, 1881d; Fürbringer, M. 1892a; Garnot, P. 1829; Haskins, C. H. 1921; Hoffmann, J. M. 1722d; Hooke, R. 1679; Huxley, T. H. 1867; Jeffries, J. A. 1883f; Lavocat, A. 1899; Magendie, F. 1822; Muralto, J. 1684; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862a; Parker, W. K. 1887; Pycraft, W. P. 1900b; Rothschild, L. W. 1901; Schuberth, L. 1841; Shufeldt, R. W. 1883c, 1891e; Vandelli, D. 1765; Verrall, —, 1869; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1776-78, 1787; Wagner, P. 1898a; Wiedersheim, R. E. 1884. Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1895c; Wolf, J. 1799. Includes birds. Clarke, J. 1701.

ANATOMY AND MORPHOLOGY OF THE FOLLOWING GROUPS AND SPECIES OF BIRDS

Anseriformes

Anatidae. Cornevin, C. E. & Lesbree, F. X. 1894; Crisp, E. 1861. Book. Text in English. Eyton, T. C. 1838. *Anas*. *Gurlt, E. F. 1847-1848; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862a. Hybrid of *Anas moschata* × *A. boschas*. Yarrell, W. 1832b. *Anser*. Fuld, L. 1816; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862a. *Anseranas semipalmata*. Miller, W. D. 1919b. *Biziura*. Forbes, W. A. 1882i. *Cereopsis*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862a. *Clangula*. Valentini, M. B. 1722. *Cygnus*. Bartholinus, T. 1668, 1742; Bewerlinus, J. J. [1650]; Duverney, J. G. 1738b; Major, J. D. 1666; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862a; Wedel, G. W. 1671; Yarrell, W. 1830. *Fuligula*. Cabot, S. 1846b.

Anhimidae. *Chauna chavaria*. Crisp, E. 1864b; Mitchell, P. C. 1895a. *Palamedea*. Beddard, F. E. & Mitchell, P. C. 1894; L'Herminier, F. J. 1837.

Apterygiformes

Apterygidae. *Apteryx*. Beddard, F. E. 1899a; *Owen, R. 1838, 1841, 1849, 1879; *Parker, T. J. 1890, 1892a, b.

Caprimulgiformes

Caprimulgidae. Beddard, F. E. 1886d; Sclater, P. L. 1866a, b.

Steatornithidae. *Steatornis caripensis*. Humboldt, F. H. 1817, 1841; Müller, J. P. 1842a.

Casuariiformes

Casuariidae. *Casuarius*. Duverney, J. G. 1733b; *Meckel, J. F. 1830; Merrem, B. 1819; Perrault, C. 1733a, g. Book. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720. *Casuarius emeu*. Martin, W. C. 1834. *Casuarius galeatus*. Knox, R. 1824c.

Dromiceidae. *Casuarius* [*Dromiceius*]. Knox, R. 1824c, 1832; Wedemeyer, G. 1824. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Duchamp, G. 1853; Harrison, R. 1847. Book. Text in German. Mayer, A. F. 1839.

Charadriiformes

Alcidae. *Brachyrhamphus* & *Synthliborhamphus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887a.

Charadrii. Mitchell, P. C. 1905.

Chionidae. *Chionis*. Blainville, H. M. 1836.

Laridae. *Larus*. Valentin, C. B. 1719a.

Rynchopidae. *Rynchops*. Beddard, F. E. 1896a.

Scolopacidae. *Aechmorrhynchus cancellatus*. Lowe, P. R. 1927. *Rhynchaea*. Beddard, F. E. 1901b. *Tringa*. Marshall, W. A. 1870.

Ciconiiformes

Ardeidae. *Ardea*. Blasius, G. 1674; Muralto, J. 1687; Valentini, M. B. 1727. Book. Text in Swedish. Ringius, G. E. 1874.

Balaenicipitidae. *Balaeniceps rex*. Beddard, F. E. 1888b; Mitchell, P. C. 1913a.

Ciconiidae. *Anastomus*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Ciconia*. Jacobaeus, O. 1677-79; Limprecht, J. A. 1717; Perrault, C. 1734f; Schelhammer, G. C.

1688. Books. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720. Text in Swedish. Ringius, G. E. 1874. *Dissoura*. Beddard, F. E. 1896b.

Phoenicopteridae. *Phoenicopterus*. Owen, R. 1832b; Perrault, C. 1734e.

Scopidae. *Scopus*. Beddard, F. E. 1884.

Threskiornithidae. *Guara alba*. Perrault, C. 1734f. *Platalea*. Perrault, C. 1734d.

Coliiformes

Coliidae. *Colius*. Garrod, A. H. 1876b.

Columbiformes

Columbidae. *Columba*. Borrichius, O. 1671a; Deiters, O. 1856; Harris, E. D. 1868. Books. Text in English. Parker, T. J. 1884; Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897; Rolleston, G. 1870. Text in German. *Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915a. *Turtur*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689g.

Raphidae. *Didus*. Blainville, H. M. 1835.

Colymbiformes

Colymbidae. *Aechmophorus major*. Beddard, F. E. 1896d.

Coraciiformes

Alcedinidae. Mitchell, P. C. 1901b. *Alcedo hispidus*, *Ceryle stellata* & *Dacelo gigas*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870.

Bucerotidae. Beddard, F. E. 1889b. *Buceros cavatus*. Owen, R. 1833. *Bucurus*. Garrod, A. H. 1876f.

Coraciidae. Wetmore, A. 1919d. *Coracias garrulus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857b. *Leptosoma discolor*. Forbes, W. A. 1880c.

Todidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882l. *Todus*. Clark, H. L. 1913b.

Upupidae. *Upupa epops*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857d.

Cuculiformes

Cuculidae. Beddard, F. E. 1885d. *Carpococcyx radiatus*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Cuculus canorus*. Oppel, F. M. 1858. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907; Shufeldt, R. W. 1886b. *Scythrops*. Beddard, F. E. 1898a.

Musophagidae. *Corythaix* [Turacus]. Blainville, H. M. 1826. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Corythaix* [Turacus] porphyreolopha. Owen, R. 1834b.

Falconiformes

General. Yarrell, W. 1828b.

Accipitridae. Small hawk. Monro, A. (Pr.) 1781. *Aquila*. Borrichius, O. 1671b; Méry, J. 1732; Muralto, J. 1683a; Perrault, C. 1733e; Anon. 1733b. Books. Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; Valentini, M. B. 1720. *Gypaëtus*. Perrault, C. 1734a. *Gypaëtus barbatus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1866c. *Haliaeetus*. Text in German. Merrem, B. 1781. *Vultur*. Duverney, J. G. 1733d. *Vultur fulvus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1863.

Cathartidae. *Cathartes*. Giebel, C. G. 1857a.

Falconidae. *Falco*. Giebel, C. G. 1857a. *Falco lymanæus* & *Falco niveus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1859b.

Galliformes

Megapodiidae. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a.

Meleagrididae. *Meleagris*. Perrault, C. 1733f; Anon. 1733b. Books. Text in French. Perrault, C. 1671, 1672.

Numididae. *Numida*. Perrault, C. P. 1733b; Anon. 1733b. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720.

Opisthocomidae. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Garrod, A. H. 1879a; L'Hermier, F. J. 1837; Shufeldt, R. W. 1918a.

Phasianidae. *Gallus*. *Gurlt, E. F. 1847-48; Souba, A. J. 1923. Books. Text in English. Kaupp, B. F. 1922; Monro, A. (Pr.) 1781. Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; Fuld, L. 1816; Harvey, W. 1651; Langly, W. 1674a; Valentini, M. B. 1720.

Tetraonidae. Book. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720. *Lagopus*. Ray, J. 1706. *Lagopus scoticus*. Book. Text in English. Wilson, E. A. 1911a, b. *Tetrao*. Cavanna, G. 1879; Wurm, W. 1899a. Hybrid *Tetrao*. Yarrell, W. 1830-31. *Urogallus*. Hoffmann, J. M. 1722c.

Gruiformes

General. Hartmann, P. J. 1639e; Mitchell, P. C. 1902.

Aramidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916c. *Aramus giganteus*. Mitchell, P. C. 1915a. *Aramus scolopaceus*. Eyton, T. C. 1846.

Cariamidae. *Chunga*. Beddard, F. E. 1889c.

Dicholophidae. *Dicholophus* [*Cariama*] *cristatus*. Burmeister, C. H. 1853; Martin, W. C. 1836b.

Gruidae. *Anthropoides virgo*. Perrault, C. P. 1733c. *Balearica pavonina*. Perrault, C. P. 1734b. *Grus*. Maynard, C. J. 1889b. Book. Text in Swedish. Ringius, G. E. 1874.

Heliornithidae. *Heliornis surinamensis*. Beddard, F. E. 1893. *Podica*. Beddard, F. E. 1890c. *Podia surinamensis*. Giebel, C. G. 1861b.

Mesoenatidae. *Mesites*. Lowe, P. R. 1924; Milne-Edwards, A. 1878a. *Mesoenas*. Lowe, P. R. 1924.

Otididae. *Otis*. Perrault, C. 1733d; Anon. 1733b. *Otis tarda*. Yarrell, W. 1855.

Psophiidae. *Psophia*. Beddard, F. E. 1890e.

Rallidae. *Fulica*. Hoffmann, J. M. 1722a. Book. Text in Swedish. Ringius, G. E. 1874. *Porphyrio*. Perrault, C. 1734g.

Rhynochetidae. *Rhynochetus jubatus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1900; Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Rhynochetus kagu*. Mitchell, P. C. 1915a.

Turnicidae. *Hemipodius*. L'Hermier, F. J. 1837.

Micropodiformes

Micropodidae. Sclater, P. L. 1865b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1892b, 1893a. *Aeronautes*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Cypselus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1856. *Cypselus apus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857c.

Trochilidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1892b, 1893a; Traill, T. S. 1840. *Trochilus colubris*. Crisp, E. 1862b; Wilson, J. 1824.

Passeriformes

General. Blyth, E. 1838b; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862b.

Acanthisittidae. *Acanthisittia chloris*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905f. *Acanthisittia*. Forbes, W. A. 1882d.

Bombycillidae. *Ampelis* [*Bombycilla*] *garrulus*. Schaanning, H. T. 1917.

Campephagidae. *Coracina* *scutata*. Burmeister, C. H. 1856a.

Cinclidae. *Cinclus*. Crisp, E. 1865.

Coerebidae. Lucas, F. A. 1895c.

Corvidae. *Corvus* *cornix*. Jung, R. A. 1858. *Gracula*. Cabot, S. 1851.

Eurylaimidae. *Pseudocalyptomena*. Lowe, P. R. 1931.

Fringillidae. *Loxia* *coccothraustes*. Szeliga-Mierzeyewski, W. 1927. *Sicalis*. Clark, H. L. 1914.

Hirundinidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1898a. *Hirundo* *rustica*. Hellmann, A. 1856.

Oxyruncidae. *Oxyruncus*. Clark, H. L. 1913b.

Philepittidae. *Philepitta*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a.

Pipridae. *Pipra*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1837.

Sturnidae. *Heteralocha*. Garrod, A. H. 1872c.

Thraupidae. *Rhodinocichla*. Clark, H. L. 1913c. *Spindalis*. Clark, H. L. 1913b.

Timeliidae. *Trochalopteron*. Clark, H. L. 1914.

Pelecaniformes

Anhingidae. *Plotus* [*Anhinga*] *levilanti*. Garrod, A. H. 1878b. *Plotus* [*Anhinga*] *melanogaster*. Beddard, F. E. 1892b. Forbes, W. A. 1882k.

Pelecanidae. *Pelecanus*. Perrault, C. 1734c; Stetter, F. W. 1865. *Pelecanus* *rufescens*. Martin, W. C. 1835b; Owen, R. 1835.

Phaethontidae. *Phaethon*. Beddard, F. E. 1897b.

Phalacrocoracidae. *Phalacrocorax*. Perrault, C. 1733h, i; Shufeldt, R. W. 1914a.

Sulidae. *Sula*. Maynard, C. J. 1889c.

Piciformes

General. Blyth, E. 1838b.

Bucconidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882b.

Capitonidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882g.

Galbulidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882b.

Indicatoridae. *Indicator*. Slater, P. L. 1870. *Indicator* *xanthonotus*. Stoliczka, F. 1873.

Picidae. *Melanerpes* *torquatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888b. *Picus*. Berthold, A. A. 1824; Hoffmann, J. M. 1722b; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1866b; Valentin, C. B. 1719b.

Rhamphastidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882g. *Rhamphastos*. Owen, R. 1832a, 1834a.

Procellariiformes

General. Forbes, W. A. 1882a, n.

Psittaciformes

Psittacidae. Beddard, F. E. & Parsons, F. G. 1893; Duverney, J. G. 1733b; Garrod, A. H. 1876a; Giebel, C. G. 1862; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862c; Thuet, M. J. 1838; Waller, R. 1694. Book. Text in German. Finsch, O. 1867-68. *Geopsittacus* *occidentalis*. Murie, J. 1868b. *Nasiterna*. Camerano, L. 1878. *Psittacus*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675a.

Rheiformes

Rheidae. *Rhea*. Martin, W. 1834. Book. Text in German. Mayer, A. F. 1839.

Sphenisciformes

General. Slater, P. L. 1887.

Spheniscidae. *Aptenodytes*. *Watson, M. 1883. *Aptenodytes* *patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Aptenodytes* *patagonica*. Jullien, J. 1882. *Pygoscelis*. Waterson, D. & Geddes, A. C. 1909; *Watson, M. 1883. *Spheniscus*. *Watson, M. 1883.

Strigiformes

General. Hoffmann, J. M. 1722d.

Strigidae. Muralto, I. 1633c, d. Book. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720. *Bubo*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Photodilus*. Beddard, F. E. 1890d. *Scotopelia* *peii*. Murie, J. 1872g. *Speotyto* *cunicularia* *hypogaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889b.

Struthioniformes

Struthionidae. *Struthio*. Bonndorff, E. J. 1853; Browne, E. 1682, 1779; Duerden, J. E. 1912a; Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733; Garrod, A. H. 1872d; Garrod, A. H. & Darwin, F. 1872;

Hildebrandt, G. F. 1805; Lowe, P. R. 1928; Macalister, A. 1867; Perrault, C. 1738a; Ranby, J. 1730-31; Rapp, W. L. 1847a; Sloane, H. 1724; Warren, G. 1728; Willich, J. 1547; Anon. 1733b. Books. Text in German. Mayer, A. F. 1839. Text in Latin. Valentini, M. B. 1720.

Trogoniformes

Trogonidae. Clark, H. L. 1918a.

EXTERNAL TOPOGRAPHIC ANATOMY

Many of the publications listed under General and Taxonomic Anatomy include descriptions of external topographic anatomy.

Book. Text in English. Diagram of regions. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

General. Pycraft, W. P. 1903e. *Gallus*. *Latimer, B. & Osborn, J. A. 1923. *Irrisor*. Strickland, H. E. 1843. *Rhinocetus*. Bennett, G. 1861. *Upupa*. Strickland, H. E. 1843.

Body form. Developmental mechanics. Includes *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. His, W. 1874.

Nomenclature of topographic anatomy in English, German, Italian and Latin. Reichenow, A. 1906.

HISTOLOGY (MICROSCOPIC ANATOMY)

Histologic structure is usually considered in the sections for various organs and systems.

Books. Text in English. Bradley, O. C. 1915.

Text in Esthonian. Poliakov, P. A. 1908.

Text in French. Mandl, L. 1838.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Gurwitsch, A. 1913; *Krause, R. 1922; Möllendorff, W. 1927-30; Schneider, K. C. 1902; Stresemann, E. 1927-34. Many species. *Oppel, A. 1896-97.

General. *Anser* & *Columba*. Leydig, F. 1854a. *Loxia*. Szeliga-Mierzeyewski, W. 1927; Leydig, F. 1854a. *Passer* & *Tetrao*. Leydig, F. 1854a.

Intercellular bridges in epithelium. Birds incidental. Luna, E. 1911.

Pavement epithelium lining. Serous cavities and air sacs. Includes birds. Tournoux, F. & Herman, G. 1876.

INTERNAL ANATOMY

General. Butler, G. W. 1889.

Celom function. Provides means for control of pressure connected with heart and air sac contractions. Jones, F. W. 1913.

Viscera, Anatomy of

General. Grew, N. 1757. *Alcidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887f. *Carduelis*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689a. *Columba*. Flourens, M. J. 1843a. *Corythaix buffoni*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Gallus*. Flourens, M. J. 1843a. Good pictures. Bittner, H. 1925a. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1912c.

Peritoneum. Includes birds. Anderson, R. J. 1833. Peritoneal folds. Robert, H. L. 1837.

Topographic with cross section figures. Includes *Gallus*. Fleischmann, A. 1924.

TAXONOMIC ANATOMY

Articles discussing bird anatomy primarily from a taxonomic standpoint. Many publications with such a bearing will also be found listed under various organs or regions of the body.

Books. Text in English. Yarrell, W. 1837-43.

Text in Finnish. Mäklin, F. W. 1867.

General. Brandt, J. F. 1840a, c; Forbes, W. A. 1881g; Fürbringer, M. 1883-84, 1884; Gadow, H. F. 1882c, 1891b, 1892; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1825; Herman, O. 1902a; MacLeay, W. S. 1829; Otto, H. 1903; Parker, W. K. 1863. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1877b.

Anseriformes

Anhimidae. *Palamedia chavaria*. Parker, W. K. 1863.

Caprimulgiformes

Steatornithidae. *Steatornis*. L'Hermier, F. J. 1849. *Steatornis caripensis*. Müller, J. 1841.

Casuariiformes

Casuariidae. *Casuaris*. Jouan, H. 1863.

Charadriiformes

Structural diversity correlated with color pattern differences. Lowe, P. R. 1933b.

Ciconiiformes

Phoenicopteridae. *Phoenicopterus*. Gadow, H. F. 1877a; Weldon, W. F. 1883.

Coraciiformes

Leptosomatidae. *Leptosoma discolor*. Slater, P. L. 1865c.

Cuculiformes

Cuculidae. *Crotophaga*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849.

Galliformes

Opisthocomidae. *Opisthocomus*. Garrod, A. H. 1879a.

Pedionomidae. *Pedionomus*. Gadow, H. F. 1891b.

Gruiformes

Aramidae. *Aramus*. Garrod, A. H. 1876d; L'Herminier, F. J. 1849.

Eurypygididae. *Helias*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849.

Micropodiformes

Micropodidae. *Micropus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877e.

Passeriformes

General. Blyth, E. 1838b; Forbes, W. A. 1880a; Garrod, A. H. 1877d, 1878d; Wallace, A. R. 1874.

Conopophagidae. *Conopophaga*. Forbes, W. A. 1881a.

Cotingidae. *Rupicola*. L'Herminier, P. J. 1849.

Hirundinidae. *Hirundo*. Garrod, A. H. 1877e.

Paridae. Forbes, W. A. 1881e; Madarász, G. 1881.

Timeliidae. *Eupetes*. Forbes, W. A. 1881d. *Orthonyx*. Forbes, W. A. 1882d.

Piciformes

General. Blyth, E. 1838b.

Procellariiformes

Hydrobatidae. *Thalassidroma*. Forbes, W. A. 1881h.

Psittaciformes

Psittacidae. *Geopsittacus occidentalis*. Murie, J. 1868b. *Nasiterna*. Forbes, W. A. 1880d.

Rheiformes

Rheidae. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1885.

APPARATUS

See also under Methods, Poultry culture and Technique.

Bands. Different types of bands for tagging birds. Tratz, E. P. 1914c.

Brooder for nutrition experiments. *Gallus*. Carrick, C. W. 1926.

Cranioscope. Walser, —. 1848.

Electric apparatus for recording body temperature and visits of parents to nests. Baldwin, S. P. & Kendeigh, S. C. 1927; Kendeigh, S. C. & Baldwin, S. P. 1930.

Glass container for study of embryo. Saint-Loup, R. 1891.

Injection apparatus. For early chick embryos. Earle, W. R. 1924.

Mercury manometer used in study of blood circulation and respiration. Barry, M. 1827.

Recording bird songs. Brand, A. R. 1932; Hegemann, F. 1895.

Sexograph. For indicating sex of eggs. *Gallus*. Lienhart, R. 1921.

Traps. Sunkel, W. 1927. For *Passer*. Dearborn, N. 1910.

Ultramicroscope. Includes *Gallus*. Stuebel, H. 1914.

BLINDS

Book. Text in English. Abbot, C. G. 1911; Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

General. Gabrielson, I. N. 1914b, 1915b, 1922; Lodge, R. B. 1901; Newsome, J. E. 1926; Sawyer, E. J. 1909; Strong, R. M. 1914, 1917a.

Long Island shore birds. Nichols, J. T. & Harper, F. 1916.

Shooting crows. Hellmann, A. 1855.

Study of eagle's nest. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1924a.

INCUBATORS

General. Krantz, J. H. 1874a, b; McCue, J. J. 1898, 1900.

Electric thermostat for incubator. Landois, H. 1881a.

Experimental embryology. Romanoff, A. L. 1929d.

MEASURING

Acceleration of flight. Huguenard, E. & Magnan, A. 1927.

Eggs. Fatio, V. 1865.

Force used by bird in flying. Cagniard-Latour, —. 1837a, b.

Sternum. Balducci, E. 1910.

MODELS

Demonstrating mechanics of flight. Brearey, F. W. 1878.

Early embryology. Hammer, J. A. 1893.

Red blood corpuscles. Includes *Fringilla*. Welcker, H. 1872.

PHOTOGRAPHIC APPARATUS

Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1900a.

General. Bent, A. C. 1909; Gross, A. O. 1933.

Electric control of shutter from blind. Bailey, G. A. 1914; Lodge, R. B. 1901.

Telephoto lenses in cinematography. McClintock, N. 1917.

STUDY OF

Heredity. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909a.

Mechanics of flight. Liais, E. 1861.

TELESCOPE

General. Hausman, L. A. 1929.

Altitude determination of migrating birds. Stebbins, J. 1906.

Velocity determination of migrating birds. Stebbins, J. & Fath, E. A. 1906.

AVICULTURE

See also under **Conservation and Poultry culture**. For diseases of birds, see **Pathology**.

Books on aviculture

Text in English

Birchley, S. W. 1909; Buist, K. A. 1874; Gamgee, J. 1863-64; Gedney, C. W. 1879; Heresbach, C. 1614; Kidd, W. 1855, 1856a, c; Nolan, J. J. 1850; Ward, T. 1728? Falcones. Harting, J. E. 1898. *Fringillidae*. Butler, A. G. 1894, 1899.

Propagation of game birds including waterfowl. Job, H. K. 1915b, 1923.

Song birds. Kidd, W. 1856c; Syme, P. 1823.

Swimming birds. Hubbard, R. 1907.

Waders. Huntington, D. W. 1910.

Text in French

Carié, P. 1916; Delacour, J. T. 1925; Gobin, A. 1891; Joubert, C. 1857; Mégnin, J. P. 1893.

Classification of domestic birds. Cornevin, C. E. 1895.

Hygiene. Mégnin, J. P. 1893.

Text in German

Adametz, L. 1926; Bartsch, O. 1925; Blancke, B. 1904; Brehm, A. E. 1870-76; Brehm, C. L. 1820-22; Bröcker, H. 1904; Dackweiler, W. 1883; Grünhaldt, O. 1885; Herzog, F. 1891; Hohnau, A. L. 1838; Kisch, O. M. 1904; Löbe, W. 1903; Neunzig, R. 1927c; Russ, K. F. 1921-27; Schuster, M. J. 1890; Schwarzlose, M. 1894; Siedler, T. 1896; Anon. 1896e.

Breeding. Grünhaldt, O. 1885.

Classification of birds according to their songs. Voigt, A. 1905.

Exotic birds. Russ, K. F. 1871.

Speaking birds. Russ, K. F. 1889.

Publications in periodicals

Butler, A. G. 1902a, 1906a; Dicker, H. 1901; Legendre, M. 1922; Lovell-Keays, L. 1915a; Mylan, J. G. 1905; Neu, J. 1880c; Read, M. C. 1878; Ziembicki, W. 1927.

Birds of prey. Meade-Waldo, E. G. & Bonhote, J. L. 1910. Hybrids. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*. Hünefeldt, L. 1864. *Cinclus*. Butler, A. G. 1905b. Talking birds. Page, C. N. 1906. Upland game birds. Job, H. K. 1915a. Wild water-fowl. Job, H. K. 1915c; McAtee, W. L. 1929d.

Ampelis [Bombycilla] cedrorum. McAtee, W. L. 1910b. Anatidae. Larsen, C. S. 1916. *Anser & Bernicla*. Brown, A. E. & Caton, J. D. 1880. Anseriformes. Commarmond, A. 1855. *Casuaris*. Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Chelidon urbica*. Butler, A. G. 1891. *Chenopsis*. Gunther, R. T. 1917a. *Cinclus*. Weber, S. A. 1913. *Circus hudsonius*. Shelley, L. O. 1935. *Coccothraustes vespertina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890c. *Colaptes*. Brewster, W. 1893. *Columba*. Curry, A. V. 1891a. Columbidae. Moore, J. 1735. *Dendragapus*. Bishop, W. L. 1912. *Dromiceius*. Bell, R. 1893; Milne-Edwards, A. 1896a; Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Francolinus clappertoni*. Koehler, M. A. 1882. Fringillidae. Butler, A. G. 1894, 1897b. *Grus montignesia*. Bartlett, A. D. 1861. *Hesperiphona*. Fleming, J. H. 1903. Hirundinidae. Reyner, L. 1906. *Melospittacus*. Russ, K. F. 1905. *Mergus serrator*. Strong, R. M. 1912e. *Oenanthe*. Arnault, C. 1926. *Otis*. Horsbrugh, C. B. 1906b. Pelecanidae. Delacour, J. T. 1927b. *Pinicola*. Knight, O. W. 1896. *Procellaria*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1912b. *Rhea*. Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Serinus*. Bibrack, H. 1922. *Sialia*. Butler, A. G. 1907a. *Sitta* (young). Daley, F. K. 1926. *Sphyrapicus*. Bolles, F. 1892b. *Sporadinus*. Ezra, A. 1915. *Strix*. Bolles, F. 1890, 1912. *Struthio*. Nolte, C. W. 1895. *Sylvia borin*. Anzinger, F. 1893a. *Syrphaptes paradoxus*. Blaauw, F. E. 1890b. *Talegallus*. Bartlett, A. D. 1860b. *Tragopan*. St. Quintin, W. H. 1903. Trochilidae. Ezra, A. 1915; Pam, A. & Pam, H. 1907. *Turdus musicus*. Weber, S. A. 1913. *Tympanistria*. Butler, A. G. 1906g. *Tyto alba pratincola*. Stoner, E. A. 1922a. *Zenaidura graysoni*. Gifford, E. W. 1927.

Acclimatization of *Lophortyx californica* in France. Fiedler, H. 1866.

Age of birds in confinement. Bonhote, J. L. 1910; Günther, A. C. 1910.

Artificial brooding. Cançelo, W. J. 1874.

Catching birds. Braun, F. 1907b.

Effects of long captivity. Braun, F. 1917a.

Exportation of wild birds from Russia. Szielasko, A. E. 1896.

Preparation of live birds for shipment. Bartlett, A. D. 1862b.

Rearing from egg. *Charadrius h. hiaticula*. Percival, W. G. 1902b. *Turnix*. Seth-Smith, D. 1907b.

Rearing young birds. Heinroth, O. 1917c.

Resistance of exotic birds to cold. Delacour, J. T. 1917b.

Sex distinction. Book. Text in English. Butler, A. G. 1907c.

Signs of laying. Handrik, —. 1908.

Ventilation and cleanliness. Neu, J. 1880c.

Winter care. *Colinus*. Duke, H. J. 1904. Foreign birds. Lovell-Keays, L. 1915b; Rattigan, G. 1915.

CAGE BIRDS

Books. Text in English. Andrews, T. 1843; Barnesby, G. J. 1872; Birchley, S. W. 1909; Blakeston, W. A. 1880; Buist, K. A. 1874; Butler, A. G. 1894; Gedney, C. W. 1879; Greene, W. T. 1883, 1891, 1898; Kidd, W. 1856a, b, c; Nash, J. 1824; Norman, H. 1908. British song birds. Nash, J. 1824.

Text in French. Delacour, J. T. 1925; Fleuriot, C. 1882.

Text in German. Achtermann, C. 1847; Bade, E. 1895, [1902]; Baldamus, A. C. 1903; Bechstein, J. M. 1900; Boecker-Wetzlar, W. 1889; Hohnau, A. L. 1838; Pheyel, J. 1887; Russ, K. F. 1888.

Text in Italian. Manzini, C. 1645.

General. Meyer, O. 1877.

Effects of long extended captivity on behavior and body form. Braun, F. 1917a.

Food. Sauermann, C. 1891a.

Traffic in United States. Olds, H. W. 1906.

CARE, BREEDING, AND TRAINING OF CANARIES (*Serinus*) AND RELATED SPECIES

Books. Text in Dutch. Noorduy, C. L. 1907b.

Text in English. Barnesby, G. J. 1872; Blakeston, W. A. 1880; Greene, W. T. 1898; Hervieux de Chanteloup, J. C. 1718; Kidd, W. 1854; St. John, C. W. 1911; Smith, F. 1872; Syme, P. 1823; Tavistock, M. 1929; Wallace, R. L. 1884.

Text in French. Hervieux de Chan-
teloup, J. 1743.

Text in German. Borchart, J. 1896;
Bröcker, H. 1904; Noorduy, C. L.
1905. Canary hybrids. Walter, L. 1895.

General. Bibrack, H. 1922.

Canary training. Blanchon, H. L.
1900.

Establishing of pure canary stock.
Brandner, O. 1886.

PARROTS AND PARAKEETS (PSITTACIDAE)

Books. Text in English. Greene,
W. T. 1883-87; Lauder, T. D. & Brown,
T. 1835; Page, C. N. 1906; Russ, K. F.
1884, 1898; Seth-Smith, D. 1902-03;
Tavistock, M. 1929.

Text in French. Michel, —. 1829.

Text in German. Bade, E. 1894;
Bungartz, J. 1902a, b; Russ, K. F. 1881,
1905.

General. Neubert, W. 1862.

Hybrid cockatoos. Cosgrave, R. 1912.
Parakeets. Michel, —. 1829.

Hybrids of *Alisterus amboinensis*
suluensis. Tavistock, M. 1927.

Psittacus indicus. Hauth, —. 1900-01.

PHEASANTS (PHASIANIDAE)

Books. Text in English. Baily, J.
1883; Barton, F. T. 1912; Tegetmeier,
W. B. 1873, 1881.

Text in German. Liebeskind, W.
1911.

General. Callenbach, E. W. & Mur-
phy, R. R. 1932; Krüger, —. 1884; Olds,
H. W. 1910b; Simpson, G. M. 1914.

Experimental. Thomas, R. H. 1911,
1912b.

Hybrid pheasants. Huët, L. 1889.

PIGEONS (COLUMBIDAE)

Books. Text in English. Eaton,
J. M. 1858; Girtton, D. 1805; Lyell,
J. C. 1887, 1892; Tegetmeier, W. B.
1868a; Ure, G. 1890. Squab breeding.
Foy, F. 1909.

Text in French. Boeve, R. 1893;
Boitard, P. & Corbié, —. 1824.

Text in German. Baldamus, A. C.
1908; Friderich, C. G. 1923; Liebes-

kind, W. 1911; Pfennigstorff, F. 1905;
Schuster, M. J. 1890.

Homing pigeon. Ohlrogge, W. 1898.

Pigeon varieties. Bungartz, J. 1893;
Ortleb, A. & Ortleb, G. 1895.

General. Cole, L. J. & Kirkpatrick,
W. F. 1915; Curry, A. V. 1891a, b;
Eder, R. 1890.

Bibliography of fancy pigeons. Wil-
liams, T. B. 1887.

Squab culture. Graham, C. K. 1907.

BIRD FARMS: AVICULTURE ON LARGE SCALE

Egret (*Ardea*) farming in India.
Birch, G. 1914.

Ostrich (*Struthio*) farming

Books. Text in English. Douglass,
A. 1881; Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E.
1879.

Text in French. Ménégau, H. A.
1913.

General. Bell, R. 1898; Cairnes, J. E.
1914; Charon, P. 1911; Douglass, A.
1905, 1906; Duerden, J. E. 1907c, 1909e,
1918, 1920c; Forest, J. 1895; Forest, N.
1910; Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1872b; Hardy,
J. 1860; Hennings, C. 1905; Herbert,
T. J. 1913; Katterns, W. 1901; Lee,
A. R. 1911b; Long, A. G. 1913; Méné-
gau, H. A. 1907c; Nolte, C. W. 1895;
Pickrell, W. 1906; Sheak, W. H. 1923.

Acclimatization at Hamburg, Ger-
many. Duerden, J. E. 1909b.

Breeding experiments. Duerden, J.
E. 1919a.

Breeding principles. Duerden, J. E.
1910a.

Egg-laying records. Duerden, J. E.
1907b.

Incubation, artificial. Long, A. G.
1914; Merlato, L. 1881.

FEATHER INDUSTRY

General. Thornton, R. W. 1909, 1916.

Clipping and quilling do not involve
cruelty. Duerden, J. E. 1913.

Effect of climatic changes on feather
growth. Duerden, J. E. 1907b.

Feather modifications and defects.
Duerden, J. E. 1909d, e.

Feeding experiments. Effects on feather development. Bassermann, W. 1911.

Growth rate. Duerden, J. E. 1907b. Improvement. Elley, S. 1909.

Plumages. Duerden, J. E. 1911.

Success in domestication of ostrich suggests that other species might be saved this way. Duerden, J. E. 1917.

Terminology of. Duerden, J. E. 1909b.

Valuation for trade. Thornton, R. W. 1909.

BREEDING IN CAPTIVITY

Book. Text in English. Hopkinson, E. 1926.

General. Crandall, L. S. 1927; Fothergill, H. 1902; Jabouille, P. 1927. Many species. Hopkinson, E. 1932; Nicholson, F. 1875.

Alauda arvensis. Anon. 1872c. *Anas clypeata*. Bouillod, E. 1867. *Anas gallericulata*. Laurence, M. A. 1861. *Anas sponsa* & *Anas tadorna*. Bouillod, E. 1867. *Anserinae*. Blaauw, F. E. 1905b. *Bubo*. Behm, A. 1909. *Caccabis*. Portal, M. 1921. *Calopezus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1904a. *Carduelis*. Bennett, E. 1893. *Casuaris*. Geoffrey St. Hilaire, A. 1882. *Cathartus lathami*. St. Quintin, W. H. 1904. *Colinus*. Bailey, W. S. 1918. *Corvus*. Behm, A. 1909, 1910b. *Crypturus tataupa*. Seth-Smith, D. 1903, 1904c. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Gibson, J. 1878. *Francolinus clappertoni*. Koehler, M. A. 1882. *Grus montignesia*. Bartlett, A. D. 1861. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1932. *Lagopus*. Behm, A. 1910b. *Lanius*. Günther, A. C. 1905. *Nothoprocta perdicaria*. Smith, C. B. 1903. *Nyctea*. Gurney, J. H. 1875b, 1880; Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1876c. Peacock parrot. Gabriac, P. J. 1823. *Pelecanus*. Beebe, C. W. 1914a. *Perdix*. Duclos, G. 1888. *Pica*. Bree, C. R. 1863. *Poephila*. Besnier, A. 1910. *Porphyrio caerules*. Whitaker, J. I. 1899. *Rhea*. Fothergill, H. 1902. *Rhynchotus rufescens*. Blaauw, F. E. 1896. *Somateria*. Blaauw, F. E. 1902. *Symoecus australis*. Seth-Smith, D. 1905. *Syrnium*. Behm, A. 1909. *Tadorna*. Percival, W. G. 1902a. *Uraeginthus*. Decoux, A. 1914.

Breeding experiments with various birds. *Turdus m. merula* & *Turdus m. musicus*. Weber, S. A. 1913.

Care of captured young birds by a male parent also in captivity. *Sylvia rubecula*. Snell, F. H. 1857b.

Care of young birds. Heinroth, O. 1917c.

Rearing plume-producing birds for millinery trade. Bonhote, J. L. 1912.

DOMESTICATION

Book. Text in English. Darwin, C. R. 1868.

General. Mather, F. 1887. Aquatic birds. Brown, A. E. & Caton, J. D. 1880.

Anser. Brown, A. E. & Caton, J. D. 1880. *Ardea*. Forest, J. 1901. *Bernicla*. Brown, A. E. & Caton, J. D. 1880. *Craz*. Barthélemy-Lapommeraye, —. 1854. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Le Prestre, F. 1871. *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1877. *Otis*. Aubusson, L. M. 1907a; Eldred, E. J. 1909. *Penelope*. Aubusson, L. M. 1903. *Psittacidae*. Buxton, —. 1901. *Spheniscidae*. Bikkessy, G. 1891. *Tetrao*. Aubusson, L. M. 1907b.

Self domestication. Singing birds. Langerhans, —. 1904.

FOOD OF BIRDS IN CAPTIVITY

Eremophila [*Otocorys*] *alpestris*. Gordon, C. 1869.

Insect food

General. Peal, H. W. 1903; Spallek, W. 1880.

Cocoons. Sauermann, C. 1892b.

Digestibility of ant pupae. Sauermann, C. 1891c.

Food for delicate insectivorous birds. Astley, H. D. 1906.

Use of "green bug" of Calcutta as food for birds. Finn, F. 1900c.

Winter live food. Wacquand-Geozelles, S. 1893.

INCUBATION

Artificial incubation. *Casuaris*. Bouchereaux, A. 1883. *Rhea americana*. Bouchereaux, A. 1881. *Struthio*. Creput, —. 1879; Merlato, L. 1881.

Of egg of *Dromaeus novae-hollandiae* by *Gallus*. North, A. J. 1890.

Periods and breeding seasons. Weber, H. C. 1876.

BANDING

This section includes publications which refer to tagging or marking birds in order to identify individuals which may be captured later. Most of these cases involve placing an aluminum label band on the leg of a bird which has been trapped or has been caught as a nestling not yet able to fly.

Book. Text in English. Thomson, A. L. 1936a.

Africa. Sclater, W. L. 1922.

Asia. Pauri, G. B. 1927. Japan. Uchida, S. 1928.

Australia. Severenty, D. L. 1937.

Europe

Abadie, R. 1925; Ahrens, T. G. 1923; Alexander, H. G. 1923; Besserer, L. 1912, 1913, 1915; Blasius, R. 1907; Blyth, R. O. 1922; Bonomi, A. 1910; Brasil, L. 1910; Braun, M. 1907; Burkitt, J. P. 1924; Christoleit, E. 1911; Clarke, W. E. 1915, 1917, 1918; Daut, K. & Hess, A. 1914, 1917; Drescher, E. 1920; Drost, R. 1925, 1926a, 1927b; Evans, W. 1910; Franz, V. 1911; Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1899b; Härms, M. 1928; Hagen, W. 1912; Haglund, P. A. 1914; Hamel, E. D. 1915; Herman, O. 1908b; Hess, A. 1913, 1920; Jägerskiöld, L. 1914, 1927; Joy, N. H. 1912a, b; Knauer, F. K. 1912a, b, 1914; Lincoln, F. C. 1925b; Lloyd, H. 1925; Lönnberg, A. J. 1925b, 1926c, 1927a; Loos, C. 1914, 1916; Loudon, G. W. 1912; Lucanus, F. K. 1919a, c, 1929; Lühe, M. 1908b; Möller, A. 1926; Mortensen, H. C. 1914; Müller, F. 1911; Noll-Tobler, H. 1914; Palmén, J. A. 1913, 1914a, b, c, d; Parrot, C. P. 1911; Poliakov, G. I. 1910, 1912; Quantz, B. 1925; Rendahl, H. 1919b; Robinson, H. W. 1926, 1937; Rüppell, W. 1937; Schaanning, H. T. 1921; Schenk, J. 1908b; Schnabel, E. 1926; Seilkopf, H. 1915; Skovgaard, P. 1920a, 1921a, 1925e, 1930a, b, c, 1931d, 1932a, b, 1933b; Stoll, F. E. 1915; Stresemann, E. 1911; Sundström, K. E. 1925; Sword, J. 1914; Szeöts, B. 1911, 1912, 1913, 1916, 1917; Thiene-mann, J. 1902a, 1908a, b, c, d, e, f, 1909c, d, e, f, 1910, 1911a, b, 1913, 1915a, b, 1916, 1917, 1922; Thomson, A. L. 1909, 1911b, 1912, 1913, 1915, 1922a, b, 1923a; Tratz, E. P. 1913a, 1914a, c; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1911b; Välikangas, I. 1926, 1927; van Oort, E. D. 1912a, b, c, 1913a, b, 1923, 1926;

Warga, K. 1924b; Weigold, H. 1913a, b; Witherby, H. F. 1908b, 1909, 1914b; Anon. 1911a, 1918.

Finland. Sundstrom, K. E. 1925.

Iceland. Skovgaard, P. 1930b, c, 1933b.

Spain. Witherby, H. F. 1926a.

North America

Allen, A. F. 1920; Bailey, A. M. 1928c; Baldwin, S. P. *1919, 1921a, b, 1922, 1923a, b, 1931; Bergtold, W. H. 1914; Butts, W. K. 1927; Cleaves, H. H. 1913; Cole, L. J. 1909d, 1910, 1922b; Cooke, M. T. 1923; Crosby, M. S. 1924; Dales, M. 1925; De Lury, R. E. 1924; Fletcher, L. B. 1922; Friedmann, H. 1933a; Harrington, A. B. 1923; Hempel, K. M. 1925; Law, J. E. 1923a, b; Lincoln, F. C. 1921a, 1924a, b, d, 1926a, c, 1927c, 1928, 1933; Lyon, W. I. 1921, 1922a, b, 1922-28; Magee, M. J. 1922, 1924, 1926b; Mailliard, J. 1926; May, J. B. 1924; Michener, H. 1925; Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1926; Musselman, T. E. 1923, 1925, 1926; Nice, M. M. 1931c, 1933b, 1934b; Nichols, J. T. 1923a; Preston, C. H. 1929; Ropes, W. H. 1926; Seton, E. T. 1921a; Stoddard, H. L. 1922a, 1925a; Stoner, D. 1921a, b, 1923c, 1926; Strong, R. M. 1924; Talbot, L. R. 1922; Taverner, P. A. 1904c, 1906; Test, L. A. 1927; Whittle, C. L. 1923; Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924; Woodruff, E. S. 1908a.

Amazilia t. izacail. Skutch, A. F. 1931. *Anas [Dafila] acuta*. Mortensen, H. C. 1914. Anatidae. Allen, A. F. 1920; Lincoln, F. C. 1922c, 1926c, d; Musselman, T. E. 1925; Thomson, A. L. 1923a. *Archibuteo*. Jägerskiöld, L. 1914. *Ardea cinerea*. Skovgaard, P. 1925d. *Astragalinus* & *Branta*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Branta canadensis minor*. Lincoln, F. C. 1926c. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914; Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Carpodacus mexicanus frontalis*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1926. *Carpodacus purpureus californicus*. Michener, H. 1925. *Carpodacus p. purpureus*. Magee, M. J. 1924. *Chaetura pelagica*. Musselman, T. E. 1926; Stoddard, H. L. 1926a. *Chelidon r. rustica*. Szeöts, B. 1911. *Ciconia*. Thienemann, J. 1908c, e, f, 1909c, e, 1910; Anon. 1914c. *Ciconia alba*. Skovgaard, P. 1926b. *Ciconia*

nigra. Skovgaard, P. 1926a. Ciconiidae. Sclater, P. L. 1909b. *Columba*. van Oordt, G. J. & Bol, C. J. 1929. *Corvus c. cornix*. Thienemann, J. 1909d. *Corvus frugilegus*. Chappellier, A. 1928. *Corvus monedula*. Skovgaard, P. 1927b. *Dafila*. Poliakov, G. I. 1910. *Dafila acula tzitzihoa*. Lincoln, F. C. 1924b. *Diomedea*. Rosenberg, C. B. 1887b. *Dumetella*. Gill, G. 1935. *Egretta*. Bailey, A. M. 1928c. *Erethacus*. Burkitt, J. P. 1924. *Falco peregrinus pealei*. Richards, V. F. 1919. *Gallinago g. gallinago*. Thienemann, J. 1915b. *Garrulus*. Skovgaard, P. 1924. Hirundinidae. Szeöts, B. 1912, 1913; Warga, K. 1924b; Witherby, H. F. 1919b, 1920b, 1923a, b. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Stoner, D. 1935b. *Hirundo rustica*. Abadie, R. 1925, 1926. *Hydroprogne*. Lyon, W. I. 1926; Strong, R. M. 1924. *Junco*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. Laridae. Besserer, L. 1912, 1913, 1915; Lyon, W. I. 1926. *Larus*. Parrot, C. P. 1911; Strong, R. M. 1924. *Larus argentatus*. Lincoln, F. C. 1924a, 1928; Lyon, W. I. 1926; Skovgaard, P. 1921b, 1932c; Strong, R. M. 1924. *Larus canus*. Jägerskiöld, L. 1927; Skovgaard, P. 1927c. *Larus glaucescens*. Pearse, T. 1923. *Larus ridibundus*. Parrot, C. P. 1911; Robinson, H. W. 1915; Skovgaard, P. 1923a; Thienemann, J. 1909d, 1915a; Ticehurst, C. B. 1911a. *Mareca penelope*. Witherby, H. F. 1927b. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1931c, e, 1933e, 1934c. *Micropus*. Jenner, E. 1824. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Numerius*. Clarke, W. E. 1915. *Nyroca americana*. Woodruff, E. S. 1908a. *Nyroca valisineria*. Olds, H. W. 1908. *Parus*. Haglund, P. A. 1914. *Parus major*. Skovgaard, P. 1928c. *Passerherbulus*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Pelecarrus*. Ward, H. B. 1924. *Penthestes*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Phoenicurus*. Drost, R. 1927a. *Pica caudata*. Skovgaard, P. 1927d. *Riparia r. riparia*. Stoner, D. 1925a. *Rissa*. Lloyd, H. 1925; Witherby, H. F. 1927a. *Scolopax*. Clarke, W. E. 1917, 1918; Witherby, H. F. 1917c. *Scolopax rusticola*. Thomson, A. L. 1929; Weigold, H. 1913b. *Serinus*. Hobart, M. F. 1923. *Spizella p. passerina*. Whittle, C. L. 1925. *Sterna*. Evans, W. 1910; Jägerskiöld, L. 1914; Lyon, W. I. 1926; Sclater, W. L. 1922; Strong, R. M. 1924. *Sterna anglica*. Skovgaard, P. 1929b. *Sterna cantiaeca*. Skovgaard, P. 1928d. *Sterna hirundo*. Lincoln, F. C.

1921a; Strong, R. M. 1924; Thienemann, J. 1913. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Joy, N. H. 1911, 1912a, b; Mortensen, H. C. 1900; Skovgaard, P. 1925e, 1928e; Thomson, A. L. 1922b. *Troglodytes*. Baldwin, S. P. 1921b, 1922; Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1923. *Turdus musicus*. Skovgaard, P. 1928b. *Vanelus*. Witherby, H. F. 1917c. *Vanelus cristatus*. Skovgaard, P. 1928f. *Vermivora leucobronchialis*. Carter, T. D. & Howland, R. H. 1923. *Zonotrichia*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Zonotrichia albicollis*. Ferine, T. R. & Keble, B. 1925. *Zonotrichia l. leucophrys*. Mailliard, J. 1927a.

EARLY BANDING OR MARKING ACTIVITIES

Banding as a method of studying bird movements. Cole, L. J. 1909d; Nelson, E. W. 1927.

Cartridge case attached to neck of a crane in Russia, 1892. Bailey, A. M. 1928a.

Claw cutting. *Micropus apus*. Jenner, E. 1824, 1826.

Marking beaks of swans. Book. Text in English. Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1921.

Early records

America. Audubon, J. J. 1827-38, vol. 1, 227; Cole, L. J. 1909d, 1922b; Seton, E. T. 1921a.

Egypt. Bailey, A. M. 1928a.

Germany. Braun, M. 1907.

HISTORY AND PURPOSE

Banding as a method of studying movements. Cole, L. J. 1909d; Lincoln, F. C. 1921b, 1926a, 1933; Nelson, E. W. 1927.

First important demonstration of the possibilities of the method. *Baldwin, S. P. 1919, 1931.

Recent progress. *Thomson, A. L. 1936c.

Value

General. Herman, O. 1910; Lincoln, F. C. 1922b; Nelson, E. W. 1927; Nice, M. M. 1934b; Oberholser, H. C. 1923; Thomson, A. L. 1921a, b, 1936a, b.

Determining food consumption. Taber, W. B. 1926.

Suggestions for work. Gross, A. O. 1925b.

World war observations. Thiene-
mann, J. 1922.

METHODS

Analyzing banding data. Boulton,
R. & Nichols, J. T. 1925.

Instructions for banding. Lincoln,
F. C. 1921c, 1924c; Lincoln, F. C. &
Baldwin, S. P. 1929.

Traps, use of

General. Sprot, G. D. 1924. Anatid-
dae. Lincoln, F. C. 1922c, 1926d.

Danger to birds. Nelson, E. W. 1925.

Fish nets used. Anatidae. Lincoln,
F. C. 1922b.

RECORDS OF RECOVERIES OF BANDIED BIRDS AND RETURNS TO BREEDING PLACES

Book. Text in English. Tait, W. C.
1924.

General. Baldwin, S. P. 1921b;
Drost, R. 1927b; Lincoln, F. C. 1924d,
1927c, 1933; Lloyd, H. 1924, 1925;
Lönnerberg, A. J. 1922b, 1923a, b, 1925b,
1926c, 1927a; Lucanus, F. K. 1919a, c;
Masefield, J. R. 1912; Möller, A. 1926;
Schüz, E. 1936; Skovgaard, P. 1932a, b;
Stemmler, K. 1914; Stoner, D. 1937b;
Thienemann, J. 1908b, e, 1909c, d, e,
1915a; Thomson, A. L. 1911c, 1936c;
Ticehurst, C. B. 1911b; Tratz, E. P.
1914e; van Oort, E. D. 1912a, c, 1913a,
b, 1923, 1926; Weigold, H. 1924c; Wet-
more, A. 1923b; Whittle, C. L. 1925;
Witherby, H. F. 1909b, 1917c, 1926a,
b; Woodruff, E. S. 1908a; Anon. 1924.

Anas penelope. Witherby, H. F.
1927b. *Ciconia*. Thienemann, J. 1908c,
f, 1909c, e. *Corvus c. cornix*. Thiene-
mann, J. 1909d. *Cuculus*. Weigold, H.
1924c. *Hirundinidae*. Witherby, H. F.
1913f, g, 1916b, 1919b, 1920b, 1922b,
1923a, b. *Hirundo*. Masefield, J. R.
1912. *Larus argentatus omissus*. Skov-
gaard, P. 1932c. *Larus ridibundus*.
Thienemann, J. 1909d, 1915a. *Melo-
spiza m. melodia*. Nice, M. M. 1931c.
Micropus apus. Jenner, E. 1824. *Mus-
cicapa fusca* [*Sayornis phoebe*]. Audu-
bon, J. J. 1831-39. *Nyroca*. Woodruff,
E. S. 1908a. *Phoenicurus*. Drost, R.
1927a. *Scolopax*. Witherby, H. F.
1917c. *Spizella p. passerina*. Whittle,
C. L. 1925. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Joy,

N. H. 1911. *Sula*. Robinson, H. W.
1937; Witherby, H. F. 1917b. *Vanel-
lus*. Witherby, H. F. 1917c.

Bands placed on herons taken from
stomach of alligator two months later.
Sprunt, A., Jr. 1930.

Recent progress. Thomson, A. L.
1936c.

Suggestions for work. Gross, A. O.
1925b.

Recoveries in distant places

Banded in Farne Islands. Recovered
in Labrador. Rissa. Witherby, H. F.
1927a.

RECOVERIES IN AFRICA

Banded in Europe

General. *Ciconia*. Anon. 1914c. *Hi-
rundo*. Witherby, H. F. 1922b, 1923a,
b. *Hirundo r. rustica*. Schüz, E. 1937.

Berkshire. Recovered in Cape Prov-
ince. Witherby, H. F. 1922b.

Carmarthenshire. Recovered in
Transvaal. Witherby, H. F. 1923a.

Germany. Recovered in Africa.
Thienemann, J. 1908b. *Ciconia*. Thiene-
mann, J. 1908f, 1909c, e, 1910.

Hungary. Recovered in South Africa.
Anon. 1914c.

BEHAVIOR

This section includes publications
which are likely to be of especial
value to students of animal psychology
who may also find the section headed
Habits of interest. There is no sharp
line between these two divisions. For
auditory reactions see under *Hearing*;
for olfactory and other reactions see
under *Smell*, *Vision*, etc. See also un-
der *Ecology*, *Physiology*, and *Social
relations*.

Books. Text in Dutch. Thijsse, J. P.
1906.

Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925;
Brown, T. 1876; Chisholm, A. H. 1935;
Cornish, C. J. 1896; Darwin, C. R. 1872;
Dixon, C. 1897a; Finn, F. 1922; Head-
ley, F. W. 1895b; Herrick, F. H.
1902, 1935; Hobhouse, L. T. 1915;
*Howard, H. E. 1920, 1935; Hunter,
John, 1861; Levick, G. M. 1914; Lub-
bock, J. 1888; Morgan, C. L. 1891;
Phillips, J. C. 1922-26; Pycraft, W. P.
1910a, 1922; Rennie, J. 1835; Roma-

nes, G. J. 1884; Thomson, J. A. 1923a; Washburn, M. F. 1926. Birds incidental. Wundt, W. M. 1896.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Deegener, P. 1918; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Groos, K. 1896; Hempelmann, F. 1926; Reichenau, W. 1887; Schneider, K. C. 1909; Ziehen, G. T. 1914.

General. Bretscher, K. 1915a; Butler, A. G. 1908a; Deegener, P. 1918; Gabrielson, I. N. 1922; Grinnell, J. & Wythe, M. W. 1927; Gröbels, F. 1911a, b; Herrick, F. H. 1901; Lucanus, F. K. 1911a; Mach, E. 1916; Marody, L. 1908; Maszewska-Knappe, J. 1932; Ménégau, H. A. 1912; Noll-Tobler, H. 1920; Pap, J. 1870; Placzek, B. 1910; Plinius, C. 1832-34; Portielje, A. F. 1927a; Renzi, P. 1863; Saint-Loup, R. 1890a; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924b, e, 1930; Strecker, J. K. 1926, 1927; Szymanski, J. S. 1918; Tirala, L. G. 1923; *Vincent, S. B. 1914; Wachs, H. 1927a; Washburn, M. F. 1912; Wheeler, W. M. 1904; Wundt, W. M. 1876.

Publications which are unimportant or which treat bird behavior incidentally only. Ettlinger, M. 1910; Grep-pin, L. 1911; Schuster, W. 1910; Sprenger, A. 1916; Staub, T. 1925; Watson, J. B. 1912.

Anatidae. *Heinroth, O. 1912a; Millais, J. G. 1902b; Phillips, J. C. 1922-26. Anous. *Watson, J. B. 1908. Anseres. Bent, A. C. 1923, 1925. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Sumner, E. L. 1929. Ardea. Bent, A. C. 1926. *Bombicilla cedrorum*. Post, K. C. 1916. *Botaurus stellaris*. *Portielje, A. F. 1926. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Errington, P. L. 1932; Reed, B. P. 1925. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. Cathartes. Prentiss, D. W. 1882. Catoptrophorus s. semipalmatus. Vogt, W. 1938. Charadriiformes. Bent, A. C. 1927, 1929. Charadrius melodus. Robins, C. A. 1919. Circus hudsonius. Shelley, L. O. 1935. Coccyzus. *Herrick, F. H. 1910b. Colaeus. Soffel, K. 1907. Columba. Mangold, E. 1913. Columbidae. *Whitman, C. O. 1919a. Columbiformes. Bent, A. C. 1932. Corvidae. Lorenz, K. 1931. Corvus. Eardley-Wilmot, S. M. 1897-99; Mangold, E. 1910b; Soffel, K. 1907. Corvus americanus [brachyrhynchus]. Coburn, C. A. 1914. Cuculus. Butterfield, E. P. 1916a; Raspail, X. 1925. Cygnus. Christoleit, E. 1926a. Diomedea. Dill, H. R. 1916; Fisher, W. K. 1904b. Falconiformes. Bent, A. C. 1937.

Galliformes. Bent, A. C. 1932. Gallinago gallinago. Stubbs, F. J. 1911a. Gallinula chloropus. Partridge, H. T. 1854. Gallus. Mangold, E. 1910b, 1913; Révész, G. 1922; *Riekel, A. 1922; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922a, b, 1923d, 1924b, 1931; Thorndike, E. L. 1899, 1911. Include Gallus. Kline, L. W. 1899; Schmidt, B. 1912. Gavia. Beebe, C. W. 1907c. Grus canadensis tabida. Mackay, G. H. 1893a. Haliaeetus leucocephalus. Herrick, F. H. 1924a, c, 1934. Histrionicus. Michael, C. W. & Michael, E. 1922. Lagopus. Morand, P. 1913. Laridae. Bent, A. C. 1921. Larus argentatus. Strong, R. M. 1914. Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis. Shaw, W. T. 1936. Lophophorus. Rodon, G. S. 1899. Megalornis g. grus. Hesse, E. 1913b. Mimus. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. Myiarchus crinitus. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915b. Nycticorax. Gross, A. O. 1923a. Opisthocomus. Beebe, C. W. 1909b. Passer. Miller, R. C. 1921a, b, 1922. Pavo. Santini de Riols, E. N. 1907. Pelecaniformes. Bent, A. C. 1922. Includes Perdix. Maire, A. 1910. Phaethon. Gross, A. O. 1912. Phalacrocorax carbo subcormoranus. *Portielje, A. F. 1927b. Phalaenoptilus. Dixon, J. S. 1923. Phasianus. Morgan, C. L. 1894b. Phoenicopter. Bent, A. C. 1926. Piranga. Koumly, P. M. 1893. Psaltriparus. Miller, R. C. 1921a, b. Includes Psittacidae. Tirala, L. G. 1923. Psittacus. Klunzinger, C. B. 1914; Saint-Loup, R. 1890a. Pygopodes [Alcidae, Colymbidae & Gavidae]. Bent, A. C. 1919. Pygoscelis. Gain, L. 1912. Richmondia c. cardinalis. Nice, M. M. 1927a. Serinus. Klunzinger, C. B. 1914. Includes Serinus. Tirala, L. G. 1923. Sterna. *Watson, J. B. 1908. Struthio. Schreiner, S. C. 1897. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Bent, A. C. 1922. Tyrannus. Ridgway, R. 1869. Vireo olivaceus. Stephens, T. C. 1917b. Zamelodia [Hedymeles]. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915a. Zenaidura. Nice, M. M. 1921, 1922. Zonotrichia querula. Nice, M. M. 1929b.

Alcohol, effects of. Gallus. Arlitt, A. H. 1914. Chicks hatched from alcoholized eggs. Gallus. Fletcher, J. M., Cowan, E. A., & Arlitt, A. H. 1916.

Antipathy to purple. Passer. Haviland, G. D. 1892.

Appetites. *Craig, W. 1918. Struthio. Sternberg, W. 1908.

- Architectural ability. Hublard, E. 1899. Books. Text in English. Rennie, J. 1831, 1833.
- Artificially and naturally hatched young birds compared. *Larus*. Thomson, J. A. 1901.
- Attentiveness. *Troglodytes*. Baldwin, S. P. & Kendeigh, S. C. 1927.
- Attraction to fires. Kelsall, J. E. 1889; Lano, A. 1895.
- Autosurgery. *Anas c. crecca*. Newman, E. 1855a.
- Aversions. *Craig, W. 1918.
- Banded and trapped birds. Stoner, D. 1922.
- Banding as a method in studying character and disposition. Lyon, W. I. 1922a.
- Behavior in presence of strong smelling insects. Osmaston, B. B. 1909a.
- Cannibalism. *Strix*. Daggett, F. S. 1913.
- Castration, effects of. *Meleagris*. van Oordt, G. J. & Van der Maas, C. J. 1929.
- Choice of food. Schwartz, M. 1908.
- Classification of species according to behavior. Book. Text in French. Hachet-Souplet, P. 1900.
- Concealing postures. *Podilymbus*. Culver, D. E. 1914.
- Confused behavior. Due to disease. Grill, J. W. 1863.
- Criticism of anthropomorphic attitude in writing. "Humanizing birds." Lucas, F. A. 1900b.
- Dancing behavior. (See also under Sexual behavior.) *Burhinus*. Cleland, J. B. 1908. *Diomedea*. *Fisher, W. K. 1904a, b. *Struthio*. Cleland, J. B. 1908; Duerden, J. E. 1907d; Evelyn, F. W. 1908b; Latzel, R. 1914.
- Danger, behavior in. Birds incidental. Doffin, F. 1915.
- Desperation. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1914.
- Display. (See also under Sexual behavior.) *Centrocercus*. Horsfall, R. B. 1920. *Paradisaea*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905b.
- Diurnal rhythm in rest and activity. Szymanski, J. S. 1916, 1918.
- Drinking. Young birds. Morgan, C. L. 1896b.
- Drumming with deformed beak. *Colaptes*. Law, J. E. 1916.
- Experimental studies of behavior. *Sterna*. Watson, J. B. 1907.
- Fascination by snakes, supposed. Poulton, E. B. 1918, 1919.
- Food finding. Beck, H. H. 1920.
- Hatching behavior. *Streptopelia*. Craig, W. 1912a.
- Head movements. Dunlap, K. & Mowrer, O. H. 1930.
- Individual behavior. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923e.
- Migrating flocks, behavior of. *Branta canadensis*. Phillips, J. C. 1916.
- Modifiability in behavior. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.
- Multiple choice method studies. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911. *Corvus*. *Coburn, C. A. & Yerkes, R. M. 1915. *Serinus*. Sadovinkova, M. P. 1923a. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1911b.
- Nestlings. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. 1899. *Gavia*. Beebe, C. W. 1907c.
- "Occult" sense (critical discussion). Johnson, C. E. 1920.
- Position sense. *Passer*. Porter, J. P. 1904.
- Protective behavior. Butterfield, W. C. 1918.
- Psychic development. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Mills, T. W. 1895.
- Reluctance to leave habitat on freezing of water. *Fulica*. Jung, C. S. 1924.
- Replacement of one habit by another habit. Many species. Schut, L. W. 1921.
- Right- and left-handedness. Birds incidental. Ludwig, W. 1929.
- Self injury (wound in breast). *Pelecanus*. Bennett, G. 1834a.
- "Shadow boxing," i.e. fighting image in mirror. Ritter, W. E. & Benson, S. B. 1934. *Pipilo*. Dickey, D. R. 1916. *Piranga rubra*. Koumly, P. M. 1898. *Turdus migratorius*. Allen, J. A. 1879.
- So-called suicide of wounded water birds. Forbush, E. H. 1923b.
- Social behavior. (See also under Social relations.) Herrick, F. H. 1912; Lorenz, K. 1935. Books. Text in English. Herrick, F. H. 1902, 1935.

Columbiformes. Craig, W. 1908, 1909b. *Crateropus canorus*. Osmaston, B. B. 1898. *Gallus*. Fischel, W. 1927. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. *Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Soul or psyche. Gorka, S. 1902.

Sounds made by beak as substitute for singing. Picidae. Argyll, G. D. 1880.

Synchronous action. Tyler, W. M. 1915.

Territorialism. (See also under *Social relations*.) Gröbbels, F. 1907; Nice, M. M. 1934a. *Larus argentatus*. Herrick, F. H. 1907a, 1912; Strong, R. M. 1914. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1934c. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Towering of wounded birds. Dixon, C. 1878; Millett, F. W. 1877; Southerland, A. 1877; Walters, J. H. 1877.

Variation in behavior. Finn, F. 1902c.

Wind, reactions to. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

World war, effects on behavior of birds. Book. Text in English. Gladstone, H. S. 1919. Migrating birds. Schuster, L. 1916.

AESTHETIC SENSE

General. Howard, H. E. 1903; Möbius, K. A. 1906; Stubbs, F. J. 1913a. *Corvus*. Allen, F. H. 1918.

Color appreciation. Möbius, K. A. 1904.

Musical appreciation

General. Fabani, C. 1895a. *Pipilo*. Hunt, R. 1922. *Psittacidae*. Gothan, W. 1903.

Musical sounds, effects of. Includes birds. Stearns, R. E. 1890.

AGGRESSIVE BEHAVIOR

See also under *Economic ornithology*.

General. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

Behavior toward bees. Glaser, L. 1883.

Chasing a weasel. *Lophortyx & Passer*. Jaeger, E. C. 1926.

Combat between albino robin and mole. Deane, R. 1878.

Defense reaction of colonies. Deschiens, R. 1918.

Fighting. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1914. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

In captivity. *Fringillidae*. Braun, F. 1915b. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

Killing other birds. Deane, R. 1895.

Maltreatment of young of same species in colonies, often resulting in death. *Larus argentatus*. Dutcher, W. & Baily, W. L. 1903; Herrick, F. H. 1907a, b; Strong, R. M. 1914; Ward, H. L. 1906a, b.

"Mobbing" of snakes by small birds. Poulton, E. B. 1919.

BREEDING BEHAVIOR

General. Bigglestone, H. C. 1913; Brehm, C. L. 1840b. Marsh birds. Schuster, L. 1926c. *Ardeae*. Detmers, E. 1907a. *Cuculus*. Butterfield, E. P. 1916b. *Polioptila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Strigiformes*. Brehm, C. L. 1840a.

Brooding by foster-mother. Brehm, C. L. 1835d.

Sympathy and foster-parentage. Palmer, E. G. 1888.

CAPTIVITY, BEHAVIOR IN

General. Braun, F. 1903. Birds of prey. Müller, C. 1895a. *Botaurus*. Swain, J. M. 1901. *Coccothraustes vespertina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890c. *Ectopistes*. Deane, R. 1896. *Hylocichla*. Owen, D. E. 1897. *Procellaria*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1912b. *Psittacus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922c, 1923b. *Pycnonotus hemorrhous*. Butler, A. G. 1893a. *Rhamphastidae*. Broderip, W. J. 1825. *Spheniscus*. Townsend, C. H. 1926. *Tyto alba pratincola*. Stoner, E. A. 1922a.

Attitudes in captivity. *Ixobrychus*. Griffith, A. F. 1894.

Combativeness in captivity. *Fringillidae*. Braun, F. 1915b.

Song. Captivity effects. Braun, F. 1917a.

DOCILITY OR TAMENESS

General. Hunter, J. 1868; Walter, A. 1877b. *Anseres*. Dorrien-Smith, I. 1913. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Baerg, W. J. 1926. *Circus hudsonius*. Shelley,

L. O. 1935. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1923a. *Psaltriparus*. Finley, W. L. 1905.

Capacity for tameness. *Somateria*. Townsend, C. W. 1914.

Not accustomed to man. Laysan Island. Fisher, W. K. 1903b.

Unmolested birds. Distant, W. L. 1900.

When much starved. *Larus ridibundus*. Warren, R. 1896.

Young bird. *Cuculus*. Tuck, J. G. 1889.

EMOTIONS

General. Beebe, C. W. 1903, 1905b; Braun, F. 1911c. *Columba*. *Rouse, J. E. 1906. *Columbae*. Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1930. *Psittacidae*. Braun, F. 1911c.

Affection and amity. Brehm, C. L. 1837; Denise, L. 1909; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1890.

Emotional basis for peep of chick. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924b.

Humor. Do birds have sense of humor? Clarke, R. H. 1907.

Instinctive emotional life. *Friedmann, H. 1934b.

Expression of emotions

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Darwin, C. R. 1872.

General. Includes birds. Grosseteste, W. 1911. *Columbidae*. *Craig, W. 1909a.

Captive birds. Braun, F. 1910.

Effects upon respiration. *Columba*. *Rouse, J. E. 1905.

In song. Bay, J. C. 1894; Bowdish, B. S. 1893.

Reaction to red color. *Ciconia*. Mikolás, K. 1929a.

EMOTIONAL EFFECTS ON COLOR OF SKIN

Naked skin about head. Blushing. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1916.

When blood supply is cut. Biedermann, R. 1898.

Fear

General. *Ciconia*. Schultz, S. 1677. Young birds. *Anas*. Phillips, J. C. 1912a.

Do birds fear birds of prey instinctively? Bräss, M. 1912a.

Fear when danger threatens nests. Pershouse, S. 1909.

Loss of fear (taming). *Psaltriparus* family. Finley, W. L. 1905.

Reaction to loud noise. *Hirundo*. Midgley, T. 1896.

HYPNOTISM

General. Carlier, W. 1924; Mangold, E. 1910b, 1913; Maxwell, H. 1919; Steiniger, F. 1935. Many species. Patrick, D. M. 1927. Include birds. Baege, M. H. 1915; Anon. 1915c.

Anser. Prentiss, D. W. 1882. *Athene noctua*. Reisinger, L. 1926b. *Cathartes*. Prentiss, D. W. 1882. *Columba*. Mangold, E. 1913. *Corvus*. Mangold, E. 1910b. *Gallus*. Erhard, H. 1922; Mangold, E. 1910b, 1913; Prentiss, D. W. 1882. Includes *Gallus*. Szymanski, J. S. 1912. *Serinus*. Prentiss, D. W. 1882.

Female of *Glaucidium nanum* described as hypnotizing other birds, especially sparrows, after which she pierces the cranium and sucks the brain. Machon, F. 1926.

INSTINCT

Books. Text in English. Howard, H. E. 1935; Morgan, C. L. 1896a, 1900; Morgan, T. H. 1903; Romanes, G. J. 1884; Stanley, E. 1848; Wallace, A. R. 1895. *Columba*, *Molothrus* & *Struthio*. Darwin, C. R. 1859.

Text in French. Gall, F. J. 1810-19; Hémet, F. 1880; Joly, H. 1901.

Text in German. Schneider, K. C. 1909. Birds incidental. Ziehen, G. T. 1914.

General. Argyll, G. D. 1868; Baldwin, J. M. 1896; Basedow, H. 1888b; Bau, A. 1908b; Beebe, C. W. 1903; Blackwall, J. 1831c, 1850; Boon, B. 1906; Brown, W. 1883; Bryant, H. & Pappenheim, S. 1848; Buchanan, G. C. 1896; *Craig, W. 1918; Fricken, W. M. 1862; Gengler, J. 1908a; Gloger, C. W. 1829b; Heckewelder, J. G. 1799; Herick, F. H. 1901, 1907a, b, 1908, 1909, 1919; Hildebrandt, H. 1919b; Kenyon, F. C. 1897; Kerhervé, L. B. 1893; Léniez, A. 1876-77; Lovett, E. 1884; Morgan, C. L. 1896c; Noll, F. C. 1876; Oettingen, A. 1886; Pelletier, H. 1880-

81; *Portielje, A. F. 1922; Potts, T. H. 1884b; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923c, 1924c; Schuster, W. 1902a; Webb, J. 1865; Weismann, F. L. 1878. Many species. Blackwall, J. 1824b; König-Warthaussen, R. 1889; Whittle, C. L. 1923. Include birds. Good, J. M. 1825; Spalding, D. A. 1875, 1902; Whitman, C. O. 1899.

Young birds. Mills, T. W. 1896b; Morgan, C. L. 1896c; Spalding, D. A. 1878.

Agelaius phoeniceus. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Anas*. Stiebeling, G. C. 1873. *Ardeita involucris*. Hudson, W. H. 1875. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1909, 1910b. *Columba*. Joly, N. 1876. *Columbae*. Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Corvus*. Caudey, H. 1873. *Cuculidae*. Blackwall, J. 1824a. *Cuculus*. Sardinia, M. S. 1877. *Cygnus*. Home, M. 1899. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Fulica a. atra*. Masse, F. 1909a. *Gallinula c. chloropus*. Selby, P. J. 1841b. *Gallus*. Burch, G. J. 1895; Kerhervé, L. B. 1893; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1914, 1924b; Stiebeling, G. C. 1873. Includes *Gallus*. Schmid, B. 1912. *Hirundinidae*. Chateau, E. 1902; La Harpe, J. 1864. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Dutcher, W. & Baily, W. L. 1903. *Meleagris gallopavo*. Pennant, T. 1781. *Merula migratoria*. Scott, W. E. 1902b. *Pica*. Graves, J. 1884. Incubator chick. Féré, C. 1895k.

Acorn storing. *Melanerpes*. Michael, C. W. 1926.

Allowance for refraction effects of objects under water. *Ardea*. Cassin, J. 1846.

Comparison of instinct in birds and fishes. Berthelot, S. 1875-76.

Development of instinct. *Breed, F. S. 1911; *Kuhlmann, F. 1909. Includes birds. Byrne, J. 1875.

Diving. (See also under Locomotion.) Jewel, L. L. 1915.

Drinking by newly hatched bird. *Gallus*. Elliott, H. W. 1896.

Effect of alcohol on instincts of birds hatched from alcoholized eggs. *Gallus*. Fletcher, J. M., Cowan, E. A., & Arlitt, A. H. 1916.

Familial instinct. Guéniot, —. 1917.

Feeding. (See also under Habits: Feeding.) Hartzell, J. C. 1896; Lucas, F. A. 1896c. Young birds. Mills, T. W. 1896b.

Feigning of death. Include birds. Blyth, E. 1887a; Rabaud, E. 1917. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907a.

Feigning of injury to attract from nest or young. Begbie, A. 1909; Dewar, D. 1908a; Donald, C. H. 1908b; Gabrielson, I. N. 1914a. *Vanellus*. Davenport, H. S. 1902; Rivière, B. B. 1902. *Zenaida z. zenaida*. Nice, M. M. 1922.

"Freezing." Remaining motionless when in danger. Arenberg, E. 1911; Masse, F. 1910; Palmer, W. 1909. *Botaurus*. Barrows, W. B. 1913.

Habit compared with instinct in breeding. Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915.

Homing instinct. (See also under Orientation.) Suggested explanation. Gould, G. M. 1888-89. *Columba*. Musy, M. 1911.

Honey guiding. Habit of attracting attention of man and guiding to bee trees. Indicatorinae. Barneby, W. T. 1900; Chapin, J. P. 1924a.

Imitation and instinct compared. Butler, A. G. 1906c. *Turdus*. Boscher, E. 1893.

Impaling prey on thorns. *Lanius*. Watson, J. B. 1910.

Instinct in captivity. Braun, F. 1910.

Killing instinct. Müller, J. W. 1854. Birds in captivity. Hanau, A. 1875. *Falco*. Haggerty, M. E. 1912. Killing young. *Larus argentatus*. Ward, H. L. 1906b.

Male doves reared in isolation. Craig, W. 1914.

Migratory instinct. (See also under Migrations.) Caged wild birds. Emerson, W. O. 1890; Leopold, N. F. 1923; Schürer, J. 1905. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1933a.

Opening nuts. *Sitta caesia*. Eysell, A. 1911.

Pecking instinct. Lucas, F. A. 1896c. Development. *Gallus*. Shepard, J. F. & Breed, F. S. 1913.

Persistence of instinct of wild bird in domesticity. *Anas*. Meilheurat, V. 1912.

Pouting. *Columba*. Whitman, C. O. 1899.

Tumbling. *Columba*. Whitman, C. O. 1899. *Zenaidura*. Metcalf, M. M. 1925.

Water attraction. Verlaine, L. 1937.

Modifiability in instinct

General. *Gallus*. Shepard, J. F. & Breed, F. S. 1913.

Effect of injection of castrated crows with human urine and placental extract. *Rowan, W. 1932.

Relation of instinct to

Experience. Weissenborn, W. 1838.

Learning to eat, drink, etc. Bumpus, H. C. 1896.

Learningsong and call notes of English sparrows reared by canaries. *Conradi, E. 1905.

Reproductive instinct

General. Brehm, C. L. 1838; Brückner, O. 1911; Dixon, C. 1877.

Gallus. Pézard, A. 1921c. Hirundinidae. Chateau, E. 1902. *Molothrus*. Hudson, W. H. 1874a. *Podiceps*. Arundel, W. B. 1905.

Periodic reproductive instinct. *Anas*. Ramé, E. 1904.

BROODING INSTINCT

General. Whitman, C. O. 1899. *Gallinula chloropus*. Lasnier, J. 1910.

Hen brooding and hatching eggs of a kite when placed under her, but deserting them after hatching. Hutchinson, R. F. 1880. (See also under Recognition.)

Heredity. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D., Sanborn, R., & White, D. 1920.

CASTRATION EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1924b. *Meleagris*. van Oordt, G. J. & Van der Maas, C. J. 1929.

Treading instinct present in capons. Brooded chicks and cared for them—even clucking. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1916d.

MATERNAL AFFECTION

General. Raspail, X. 1895b. Wild birds. Orr, H. L. 1899. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924b. Capons. *Gallus*. Breton, P. 1889.

Effect of prolactin on maternal instinct. Riddle, O. 1935.

NEST-BUILDING

Book. Text in English. Wallace, A. R. 1895.

General. Allen, J. A. 1878; Argyll, G. D. 1868; Byrne, J. 1875; *Herrick, F. H. 1911; Hubbard, E. 1882; Kenyon, F. C. 1897; König-Warthaussen, R. 1889; Landois, H. 1881b, 1882b. *Seiurus aurocapillus*. Nice, M. M. 1931d.

Experiments in hindering and aiding birds in nest-building. Abbott, C. C. 1883.

Improvement in nest-building. Fitzgerald, J. 1873.

Is nest-building an instinct? Lowne, B. T. 1879.

Nesting. Birds with stoppage of oviduct. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. & Pearl, R. 1915.

Vocal instinct

General. Blackwall, J. 1824b, 1850; Braun, F. 1910, 1912a, c, 1915a; Burkitt, J. P. 1922; Butler, A. G. 1892; Conway, C. 1834; Dorno, C. 1924; Gröbbels, F. 1907, *1925a; Voigt, A. 1911; White, W. H. 1836b; Wittchell, C. A. 1892. Many species. Christoleit, E. 1927b.

Development of instinct to sing. Braun, F. 1908c. In individual. Craig, W. 1902.

Significance of song. Headley, F. W. 1909.

Song of hand-reared birds reared so they could not hear song of parents. *Agelaius phoeniceus*, *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*, & *Hedymeles ludovicianus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Linota*. Miller, L. H. 1921a. *Sturnella magna*. Scott, W. E. 1904b.

INTELLIGENCE

Publications dealing with the question whether birds may be said to have intelligence.

Books. Text in English. Ealand, C. A. 1921; Howard, H. E. 1935; Menault, E. 1899.

Text in French. Berthoud, S. H. 1891; Hément, F. 1880.

General. Abbott, C. C. 1877; Adams, A. L. 1873; Bignon, F. 1894; Bird, —. 1882; Blackwall, J. 1831c; Butler, A. G. 1909a, 1915; Clarke, R. H. 1906a; Craig, W. 1918; Dodsworth, P. T. 1910b; Donald, C. H. 1910; Gengler, J. 1908a; Greppin, L. 1906; Grubb, J. 1861; *Herrick, F. H. 1910a; Hubbard, E. 1882; Hunt, C. J. 1905; Killermann,

—. 1906; Lanzi, L. 1903; Lorenz, K. 1932; Ménégau, H. A. 1907b; *Porter, J. P. 1910; Radcliffe, H. D. 1909; Spectator, 1873; Wallace, A. R. 1867b; Wilkins, A. 1891; Anon. 1873a. Include birds. Byrne, J. 1875; Menault, E. 1899; Schönbauer, L. 1914.

Anas. Verlaire, L. 1937. *Carpodacus*. Abbott, C. C. 1877. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911; Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Corvus*. Frazar, A. M. 1876; Taber, W. B. 1927. *Corvus corax*. Pleske, T. D. 1916. *Gallus*. Katz, D. & Toll, A. 1923; Kerhervé, L. B. 1893; Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926; Rabaud, E. 1904. *Gruidae*. (Uncritical.) St. Quintin, W. H. 1907. *Hydralector gallinaceus*. Hencke, H. 1901. *Lanius*. Childs, J. L. 1900. *Passer*. Coch, M. 1907; Rabaud, E. 1886. *Pericrocotus*. Dodsworth, P. T. 1910a. *Phasianus* & *Pica*. Rabaud, E. 1904. *Poecetes*. Abbott, C. C. 1877. *Psittaci*. Braun, F. 1911c; Lacaze-Duthiers, H. 1885. *Rallus longirostris crepitans*. Pettingill, O. S. 1938. *Spizella* & *Sturnella*. Abbott, C. C. 1877. *Turdus*. Drew, S. A. 1872.

Ability to distinguish sounds of different pitch and timbre, also to reproduce them. *Psittacus*. Lashley, K. S. 1913.

Counting. Can birds count? Killermann, —. 1906; Noll-Tobler, H. 1919; Rey, J. G. 1905c.

Do birds know how to avoid electric wires? Rossignol, —. 1905.

Feigning injury or death. Does it indicate intelligence? Delamain, J. 1914.

Ideation and instinct compared. Oehlerking, G. 1877.

Inability to select individual fishes for food when they swam in a close mass formation. Allen, W. E. 1920.

Inferior intelligence. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1921.

Inferiority of female sex. Snell, F. H. 1858.

Insight. Does bird possess insight in causal relation? Reinke, J. 1921.

Instinct and intelligence compared. Bowen, F. 1846; *Herrick, F. H. 1908, 1910a.

Lack of discrimination in feeding young. Dunlop, E. B. 1912.

Problem solution. Szymanski, J. S. 1922.

Profiting by experience. Porter, J. P. 1904, 1906; Williams, R. 1896. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911.

Reason. Can birds reason? Butler, A. G. 1915; Littler, F. M. 1903.

Resourcefulness. Labyrinth studies. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911.

Visual constants. *Gallus*. *Götz, W. 1926.

Association

General. *Columba*. Rouse, J. E. 1906. *Psittaci*. Hachet-Souplet, P. 1904.

With reference to color. *Melopsittacus undulatus*. Bailey, F. W. & Riley, C. F. 1931.

LANGUAGE

Publications dealing with the question of the ability of birds to communicate with each other, especially vocally. See also under Sound production.

General. Beebe, C. W. 1903, 1905b; Féris, F. 1917; Grosseteste, W. 1911; Kerhervé, L. B. 1893; Woodbury, A. M. 1930b. *Corvidae*. Gerlach, W. 1927. *Gallus*. Burch, G. J. 1895.

Communication by movements and voice. How birds make themselves understood by man. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1903b.

Expression to man of desires and moods. *Psittacidae*, etc. Raspail, X. 1903e.

Origin and development of language in birds. Rhoads, S. N. 1889.

LEARNING

Publications dealing with the ability of birds to learn.

Books. Text in English. Howard, H. E. 1935. Includes *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1911.

General. Blanchon, H. L. 1900; Buxbaum, L. 1892; Craig, W. 1918; Götz, W. 1926; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1930; Anon. 1889c. Exotic birds. Delaurier, A. 1881.

Anas. Morgan, C. L. 1894a. *Anous*. *Watson, J. B. 1908. *Gallus*. Grindley, G. C. 1927; Hadley, P. B. 1909a; Köhler, W. 1915; Kroh, O. 1927; Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926; Kroh, O. & Scholl, R. 1926. *Garrulus*. Niederreiter, A. 1892. *Hirundo rustica*. Plocq, M. 1915. *Molothrus* & *Passer*. Porter, J. P. 1906.

Phasianus. Peal, S. E. 1895. *Poecetes*. Porter, J. P. 1906. *Psittacidae*. Baldwin, J. M. 1914. *Sterna*. *Watson, J. B. 1908. *Turdus*. Coward, T. A. 1915.

Drink, learning to. *Columbidae*. Craig, W. 1912b.

Multiple choice study of learning. Labyrinth studies. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911. *Corvus*. Coburn, C. A. & Yerkes, R. M. 1915. *Fringilla*, *Loxia*, *Pyrrhula*, & *Serinus*. Sadovinkova, M. P. 1923a, b. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1911b.

Relation of strength of stimulus to rate of learning. *Gallus*. Cole, L. W. 1911.

Speak, learning to. (See also under various sections involving *Corvus*, *Psittacidae*, and *Sturnus vulgaris*.) *Psittacidae*. Braun, F. 1912b, 1923b; Lucanus, F. K. 1923b.

Training of young in nest. Many species. Raspail, X. 1903d. *Butalis grisola*. Raspail, X. 1903b. *Cannabina linota*. Raspail, X. 1904c. *Cuculus*. Raspail, X. 1895a. *Emberiza cirrus*. Raspail, X. 1903a. *Emberiza citrinella*. Raspail, X. 1892c. *Ligurinus chloris*. Raspail, X. 1904b. *Passeriformes*. Raspail, X. 1896b. *Pica caudata*. Raspail, X. 1896a. *Prunella modularis*. Raspail, X. 1903c. *Pyrrhula*. Raspail, X. 1899a.

Visual constants. *Götz, W. 1926.

Sing, learning to

General. Bulman, G. W. 1911.

Acquisition of new song. Scott, W. E. 1902a.

Is ability to sing learned or inherited? Christoleit, E. 1927b; Conradi, E. 1905; Hagen, W. 1923.

Learning to sing, by hand-reared birds. *Agelaius phoeniceus* & *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Sturnella magna*. Scott, W. E. 1904d. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludoviciana*. Scott, W. E. 1904c, d.

MEMORY

General. Includes birds. Lucanus, F. K. 1924. *Anser*. Anon. 1889a. *Gallus*. Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1908. *Schjelderup-Ebbe*, T. 1914. *Passer*. Clarke, R. H. 1906b; Porter, J. P. 1904.

Kinesthetic memory. Meise, W. 1933.

Labyrinth studies of memory. *Columba*. Hunter, W. S. 1911.

Rate of learning in relation to strength of stimulus. *Gallus*. Cole, L. W. 1911.

Training studies involving acoustical stimuli. *Columba*. Jellinek, A. 1926.

MIMICRY, MOCKING, AND RELATED TOPICS, USUALLY VOCAL

General. Brown, R. H. 1924; Busch, M. 1877; Butterfield, W. C. 1895a; Cresswell, O. E. 1899; Csörgey, T. 1922; Fabani, C. 1892e, 1894a; Fish, E. E. 1881; Forbes, H. O. 1878; Forrest, H. E. 1924; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1897b; Hoffmann, B. 1925; Mata, A. B. 1923; Newton, A. 1878b; *Porter, J. P. 1910; Potts, T. H. 1872; S., H. H. 1878; Stadler, H. & Schmitt, C. 1915; Thomson, J. S. 1878; Townsend, C. W. 1924b; Voigt, A. 1901; Witchell, C. A. 1896b, 1900; Young, J. 1878.

Botaurus. Nagy, E. 1916. *Cerchneis*. Burrell, H. 1908. *Coccothraustes vulgaris*. Macpherson, H. A. 1882. *Icterus galbula*. Scott, W. E. 1901. *Mareca penelope*. Shore, A. C. 1924. *Mimus* [*Dumetella*] *carolinensis*. Bailey, S. W. 1912; Dickey, D. R. 1922; Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935; *Whittle, C. L. 1922a. *Phylloscopus*. Meyrick, H. 1908. *Psittacidae*. Raspail, X. 1903e; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1930. *Psittacus*. Lashley, K. S. 1913. *Serinus*. Lauer, H. 1908b. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bready, M. B. 1929; Thorpe, D. L. 1892. *Turdus*. Butler, A. G. 1902c; Colthrup, C. W. 1924. *Turdus musicus clarkei*. Gordon, A. 1924; Magrath, H. A. 1924; Shore, A. C. 1924; Terras, H. 1924. *Vireo*. Blincoe, B. J. 1924.

Ability to reproduce sounds of different pitch and timbre. Lashley, K. S. 1913.

Imitation of serpent hiss. *Penthestes*. Pickens, A. L. 1928.

List of species mocking. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1903-04.

Sings, whistles, barks, etc. *Chrysotis*. Lashley, K. S. 1913.

MORAL BEHAVIOR

General. Momber, G. A. 1909.

Moral and mental attributes in birds. Butler, A. G. 1909a, b.

"Moral superiority." Corvidae. Horwood, A. R. 1909.

PARENTAL BEHAVIOR

See also under Maternal affection, Instinct.

General. Many species. Brehm, C. L. 1868b.

Parent diving with young under wings when frightened. *Podilymbus p. podiceps*. Strong, R. M. 1912f.

PERCEPTION

Direction perception. (See also under Orientation.) In young. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1899.

Discrimination tests. *Corvus*. Co-burn, C. A. 1914.

Distance perception. In young. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1899.

Visual pattern-discrimination. Includes *Gallus*. *Johnson, H. M. 1914.

Form, size, and space perception

General. *Gallus*. *Bingham, H. C. 1913; Révész, G. 1925.

Form discrimination. *Gallus*. Kroh, O. 1927; Kroh, O. & Scholl, R. 1926.

Form perception. *Gallus* incidental. Hunter, W. S. 1913; Kroh, O. 1927.

Size perception. *Gallus*. Kroh, O. 1927; Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926.

Young. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1899.

Space perception

Book. Text in German. Cyon, E. 1908.

General. Includes birds. Tschermak, A. 1914. *Gallus*. Révész, G. 1925.

Function of semicircular canals in space perception. Cyon, E. 1878, 1900b.

PLAY

Books. Text in English. Cornish, C. J. 1896.

Text in German. Groos, K. 1896; Schneider, K. C. 1909.

General. Momber, G. A. 1909; Wurm, W. 1911. Many species. Masse, F. 1909b. Sea birds. Buxbaum, L. 1902. Fringillidae in captivity. Braun, F. 1907a.

Exercise and play. *Curruca*, *Grus*, & *Otus*. Walter, A. 1877a. *Struthio*. Latzel, R. 1914.

Playing-house constructed by *Chlamydera* & *Ptilonorhynchus*. Gould, J. 1840.

REACTIONS TO VARIOUS STIMULI

Color. (See also under Vision: Color vision.) Bierens de Haan, J. A. 1924.

Concealing colors. Henning, H. 1916.

Danger. Artillery fire. Includes birds. Damm, O. 1915.

Heat reaction of young. Birds reacted to heat of lamp as though in sunlight. Falcones. Biedermann-Imhoof, R. 1911.

Insects supposed to be bad tasting or offensive. All species were eaten by same species in captivity. Butler, A. G. 1889a, b.

Insects with warning or confusing colors. Krausse, A. H. 1911.

New situations. *Selasphorus*. Du-bois, A. D. 1923a.

Optical stimuli. *Gallus*. *Breed, F. S. 1912.

Phototropism (Attraction to light)

General. Pigot, T. D. 1863; Saxby, H. L. 1863a.

Fire. Kelsall, J. E. 1889. Fire at night. Lano, A. 1895.

Lighthouses. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1871, 1872a, 1878; Hennicke, C. R. 1914.

Light value (using Weston meter) for leaving and returning to roosting places. *Quiscalus* & *Sturnus vulgaris*. Nice, M. M. 1935.

RECOGNITION OF

Experiments and observations testing ability of birds to recognize familiar objects.

General. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1914.

Nest. Christy, R. M. 1884. *Anous s. stolidus* & *Sterna fuliginosa* [f. *fuscata*]. Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915. *Sterna dougalli* & *Sterna hirundo*. Cahn, A. R. 1916.

Parents by offspring. *Nycticorax n. hoacchi*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Self in mirror. Meissner, O. 1908.

Sex. Many species. Noble, G. K. & Vogt, W. 1935. *Colaptes auratus*. Noble, G. K. 1936. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Eggs

General. Butler, A. G. 1878. *Cephus* & *Sphenisciformes*. Ussher, R. J. 1901a.

Does cuckoo know its own egg? Scholey, G. J. 1924.

Number and form of eggs. Gröbels, F. 1908a.

Substituting eggs of other species, or other objects. Butler, A. G. 1878; Christy, R. M. 1884; Drescher, E. 1926; Hilgert, C. 1908, 1926; Hugues, A. 1904; Raspail, X. 1910; Riefkohl, E. 1861. *Accipiter cooperi* & *Gallus*. Williams, R. W. 1896b. *Anous s. stolidus* & *Sterna fuliginosa* [f. *fuscata*]. Watson, J. B. 1908. *Asio f. flammeus* & *Gallus*. Dubois, A. D. 1923b. *Melospiza m. melodia* & *Tyrannus tyrannus*. Strong, R. M. 1891b.

EXPERIMENTAL COLORING OF EGGS

General. Rensch, B. 1925e. *Anous s. stolidus* & *Sterna fuliginosa* [f. *fuscata*]. Watson, J. B. 1908.

Spotting with water-color paints. *Melospiza*, *Sialia* & *Turdus*. Savary, W. B. 1926.

Young

General. *Anous s. stolidus* & *Sterna fuliginosa* [f. *fuscata*]. Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915.

Young interchanged between nests of different species. Christy, R. M. 1884.

SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

Books. Text in English. Chisholm, C. L. 1922; Dixon, C. 1897a; Howard, H. E. 1935. Birds incidental. Wundt, W. M. 1896.

Text in German. Zimmermann, R. 1922. Includes birds. Deegener, B. 1918.

Arctic region birds. Faber, F. 1825-26.

General. Allen, F. H. 1923; Baldwin, S. P. & Kendeigh, S. C. 1927; Braun, F. 1919; Brehm, C. L. 1888; Craig, W. 1918; Csörgey, T. 1922; Curry, A. V. 1890; Cuvier, F. G. 1808; Detmers, E.

1913; Eckstein, K. 1889a; Gifford, E. W. 1927; Grote, G. A. 1909; Hawkins, C. J. 1918, 1920; Huxley, J. S. 1926; Lorenz, K. 1932; Marx, A. 1914; Neumann, C. 1893; Sapošnikov, C. 1915; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924e; Schuster, L. 1926c; Sherman, A. R. 1924; Tinbergen, N. 1936. Many species. Brehm, C. L. 1840b; Noble, G. K. & Vogt, W. 1935. Tropical birds. Heim, A. 1913.

Agelaius. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915c. *Anas*. Chodziesner, M. 1929; Kempen, C. 1909. *Anas platyrhynchos*. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1924b. *Archilochus alexandri*. Woodbury, A. M. 1930a. *Ardea*. Selous, E. 1925b. Ardeidae. Detmers, E. 1907a. *Bonasa*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. Strong, R. M. 1911a. Caprimulgidae. Reboussin, R. 1924. *Casuarus*. Le Prestre, F. 1871. *Centrocercus* [Tetrao] *uropasianellus*. Horsfall, R. B. 1920. *Colaptes auratus*. Noble, G. K. 1936. Includes *Columba*. Enjalbert, J. 1905. Columbidae. Varigny, H. C. 1898. *Cuculus*. Gloger, C. W. 1854d. *Cygnus*. Pissot, C. E. 1868. *Dendragapus*. Anthony, A. W. 1903. *Dendroica magnolia*. Nice, M. M. 1926. *Diomedea*. Dill, H. R. 1912. *Dromaeus* [Dromiceus]. Le Prestre, F. 1871; Schneider, K. M. 1925. Galliformes. Forel, A. 1906. *Gallopavo*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c. *Gallus*. Kempen, C. 1909; Pézard, A. 1921c; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1932. *Jacana*. Miller, A. H. 1930. *Larus*. Dunlop, E. B. 1916. *Meleagris*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c; Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Melopsittacus*. Cinat-Tomson, H. 1926. *Melospiza melodia*. Nice, M. M. 1933c. *Myiarchus*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915b. *Oidemia*. Gunn, D. 1923. *Pavo*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c. *Phaethornis*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Philohela minor*. Mousley, W. H. 1927. *Pica*. Stubbs, F. J. 1909a. *Pipilo e. erythrophthalmus*. Boggs, M. A. 1926. *Podiceps c. cristatus*. Huxley, J. S. 1924b; *Selous, E. 1920. *Podiceps f. fluvialis*. Huxley, J. S. 1919b. *Pygornis*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Pyrrhocorax*. Zollikofer, E. H. 1927b. *Recurvirostra americana*. Huxley, J. S. 1924a. Strigiformes. Brehm, C. L. 1840a. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Tetrao*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Tympanuchus*. Bell, C. N. 1885. *Tyto pratincola*. Potter, J. K. & Gillespie, J. A. 1925. *Vireo*. Boggs, M. A. 1926. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1931b. Hybrid of male *Acanthis* and

female hybrid of male *Carduelis* and female *Serinus*. Larcher, O. E. 1866.

Aberration. Skriabina, K. 1908e, 1911b.

Deafness in sexual excitement. (See also under Ear.) *Tetrao urogallus*. Ehrlich, H. 1907.

Fighting. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Wurm, W. 1899b.

Irregularity in monogamous birds. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Eckardt, W. R. 1919a.

Male stimulating female to lay without copulation. Columbidae. *Craig, W. 1911, 1913c.

Males other than mate pursuing nesting female. *Anas*. Huxley, J. S. 1912b.

Mating of two individuals of same sex. Gloger, C. W. 1860d.

Modification by injection of ovarian extract. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1914b.

Mutual recognition of sex. Krohn, H. 1924.

Periodic changes in sexual behavior. *Anas*. Ramé, E. 1904.

Revival of sex instinct in autumn. Howe, R. H. 1899.

Sexual behavior when gonads are absent or reduced. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925a.

Courtship

Books. Text in English. Chisholm, A. H. 1922; Dixon, C. 1897a; Pycraft, W. P. 1922; Townsend, C. W. 1912b. Includes birds. Poulton, E. B. 1890. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Yeates, G. K. 1934. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929.

General. Allen, F. H. 1923; Altum, B. 1860a, b; Beebe, C. W. 1903, 1905b; Brehm, C. L. 1835b, 1854a; *Erhard, H. 1923, 1924; Finn, F. 1902f; Huxley, J. S. 1916, 1926; Nice, M. M. 1929c; Noble, G. K. & Vogt, W. 1935; Patten, C. J. 1926; Russow, V. 1871; Selous, E. 1916; Townsend, C. W. 1920, 1925; Wood, T. W. 1871. Many species. Noble, G. K. & Vogt, W. 1935. Includes birds. Marx, A. 1914.

Agelaius. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Anas*. Brock, S. E. 1914a. *Anas boschas*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923a. *Anas creca*. Boase, H. 1925a. Anatidae. Brooks, A. 1920; Townsend, C. W. 1916b; Wormald, H. 1910, 1914. *Anous*. Watson,

J. B. 1908. *Ardea*. Selous, E. 1925a, b. *Argusianus argus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1925. *Bucephala* [*Glaucionetta*]. Boase, H. 1924b. *Calidris*. Verwey, J. 1930. *Cassidix mexicanus major*. Townsend, C. W. 1927. *Centrocercus*. Bond, F. 1900. *Cerionis*. Bartlett, A. D. 1864. *Cerionis satyra*. Smith, C. B. 1912. *Clangula*. Brewster, W. 1911b; Townsend, C. W. 1910. *Colaptes auratus luteus*. *Noble, G. K. 1936. *Columba*. Townsend, C. W. 1915. Columbidae. Butler, A. G. 1898a; Finn, F. 1901b; Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Columbus stellularis*. *Huxley, J. S. 1923. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Townsend, C. W. 1927. *Cuculus*. Mackeith, T. T. 1908. *Dendragapus*. Brooks, A. 1926a. *Emberiza*. Kirkman, F. B. 1913. *Emberiza c. citrinella*. Rope, G. T. 1913. *Erimatura jamaicensis*. Townsend, C. W. 1926a. *Eumetia falcata*. Finn, F. 1915a. *Fulica americana*. Townsend, C. W. 1926a; Wetmore, A. 1920e. *Fuligula baeri*. Millais, J. G. 1902c. *Fulmarus*. Boase, H. 1924a. *Gallopavo* & *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c. *Haematopus ostralegus*. *Huxley, J. S. & Montague, F. A. 1925. Icteridae. Tyler, W. M. 1923. *Junco*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1911. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Haviland, M. D. 1914a. *Lophophorus*. Rodon, G. S. 1899. *Lophorina superba minor*. Winterbottom, J. M. 1929. *Meleagris*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c. *Mergus*. Brock, S. E. 1912; Colman, H. R. & Boase, H. 1925; Lönnberg, A. J. 1926e; Townsend, C. W. 1911b, 1916b. *Motacilla*. Boase, H. 1926a. *Motacilla yarrelli*. Rope, G. T. 1913. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Nyroca*. Boase, H. 1926b. *Nyroca affinis*. Townsend, C. W. 1927. *Nyrocinnae*. Alford, C. E. 1921. *Oidemia*. Gunn, D. 1927a. *Oedinenus o. oedinenus*. Munn, P. W. 1912. *Oryzopsis v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1930. *Paradisea*. Crandall, L. S. 1922. *Pavo*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1932. *Phalacrocorax penicillatus*. Townsend, C. W. 1925. *Podiceps*. Boase, H. 1925c. *Podiceps c. cristatus*. *Huxley, J. S. 1914, 1924c. *Polyplectron cristata*. Seth-Smith, D. 1912a. *Ptiloris magnifica*. Seth-Smith, D. 1922, 1923. *Richmondia c. cardinalis*. Shaver, J. M. & Roberts, M. B. 1933. *Rosthamus sociabilis plumbeus*. Townsend, C. W. 1927. *Schlegelia wilsoni*. Winterbottom, J. M. 1928, 1929. *Somateria*. Boase, H. 1925b; Townsend, C. W.

1910. *Sterna*. Watson, J. B. 1908. *Struthio*. Pocock, R. I. 1909. *Telmadodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Tetrao urogallus*. Ehrlich, H. 1907. *Totanus calidris*. Huxley, J. S. 1912b. *Tragopan*. Seth-Smith, D. 1927. *Vanellus*. Brock, S. E. 1911; Haviland, M. D. 1915d.

Courting bowers. *Ptilonorhynchidae*. Book. Text in English. Chisholm, A. H. 1935.

Dancing performances by various birds. These are more or less related to courting. *Anser*. Stetter, F. W. 1861. *Burhinus gallarius*. Cleland, J. B. 1908. *Chiroxiphia*. Holt, E. G. 1925. *Colaptes auratus*. Noble, G. K. 1936. *Gallinae*. Stetter, F. W. 1861. *Lophophorus*. Rodon, G. S. 1899. *Struthio*. Cleland, J. B. 1908; Evelyn, F. W. 1908b. *Tringa*. Stetter, F. W. 1861.

Display performances, usually by male in courting female

General. Csörgey, T. 1922. *Argusianus argus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1925. *Calidris*. Verwey, J. 1930. *Certornis satyra*. Smith, C. B. 1912. *Cicinnurus regius*. Ingram, W. J. 1907. *Emberiza c. citrinella*. Kirkman, F. B. 1913; Rope, G. T. 1913. *Eupodotis*. Garrod, A. H. 1874c. *Lophornis superba minor*. Winterbottom, J. M. 1929. *Motacilla lugubris*. Boase, H. 1926a; Kirkman, F. B. & Masefield, J. R. 1913. *Motacilla yarrelli*. Kirkman, F. B. 1913; Rope, G. T. 1913. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Otis*. Garrod, A. H. 1874a. *Paradisaea minor*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1905c. *Paradisidae*. Le Souëf, A. S. 1919. *Podiceps*. Boase, H. 1925c. *Polyplectron cristata*. Seth-Smith, D. 1912a. *Ptilorhis magnifica*. Seth-Smith, D. 1922, 1923. *Schlegelia wilsoni*. Winterbottom, J. M. 1928, 1929. *Scolopaz*. Bahr, P. H. 1912a. *Taccocua*. Gill, E. H. 1923. *Tetrao urogallus*. Wurm, W. 1911. *Tragopan*. Seth-Smith, D. 1927. *Trochilidae*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931a.

Cerebral decortication effects on courtship behavior. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920a.

Display by female. *Eunetta falcata*. Finn, F. 1915a.

Drumming. *Bonasa*. Gleason, L. R. 1924; Jones, L. 1905; Scott, D. 1876. *Colaptes auratus*. Noble, G. K. 1936. *Gallinago*. Evans, W. 1889, 1908.

Excellent pictures. *Bonasa*. Hodge, C. F. 1906.

Gonads: effects on courtship behavior. Benoit, J. 1922.

Tail spreading reflex. *Meleagris*. Hill, L. 1910.

Use of crest, wings, and tail. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1897.

White nuptial plumes, display. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. Brewster, W. 1911a; Strong, R. M. 1911a; Wright, H. W. 1920.

INFLATION

Breast air sacs. *Tachypetes aquilum*. Vigors, N. A. 1830-31b.

Esophagus in booming. *Struthio*. Anon. 1901b.

Lining of cloaca. *Coracopsis vasa*. Slater, P. L. 1884.

Marital relations

General. Miller, L. H. 1919. *Trogodytes*. *Baldwin, S. P. 1921a. *Vireo*. Boggs, M. A. 1926.

Bigamy. *Erithacus phoenicurus*. Wurga, K. 1926.

Copulation. *Anas boschas*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922e. *Micropus a. apus*. Laubmann, A. 1916. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Mates for second brood. Nice, M. M. 1930a.

Matings subsequent to loss of first nesting. Mousley, W. H. 1917c.

Polyandry. *Rhea*. Astley, H. D. 1907. *Turdus merula*. Noack, T. 1910.

Polygamy. Rhoads, S. N. 1890.

Preferential mating. Species with sexes alike in color. Huxley, J. S. 1922.

Rapid remating. *Falco p. peregrinus*. Witherington, G. 1910.

Second brood in spite of loss of male. Eckardt, W. R. 1919a.

Subsequent mating when female was killed. *Buteo vulgaris*. Kempen, C. 1905.

FIDELITY OF MATES

General. *Columba*. Enjalbert, J. 1905.

Constancy of mates (variable) to each other and to territory. *Dumetella*. Gill, G. 1935.

LENGTH OF PERIOD BIRDS REMAIN MATED

Do birds remain mated for life? Law, J. E. 1919; Willard, F. C. 1918. *Anas tadorna*. Momsen, P. C. 1913.

Remaining mated for a number of years. Carpenter, N. K. 1919.

Same pair breeding for two seasons. *Spizella passerina*. Whittle, C. L. 1925.

MATINGS BETWEEN DIFFERENT SPECIES

Intergeneric mating. (See also under Hybrids.) *Streptopelia* & *Columba*. Archibald, C. F. 1894.

Interorder conjugal affection. *Serinus* & *Psittacus*. Debreuil, C. 1899.

Mating inclinations of duck with a fowl. Kempen, C. 1909.

Pairing of two species. *Turdus*. Dobbier, J. K. 1892.

Nuptial flight

Including song flight. *Asio*. Dubois, A. D. 1924. *Calyppe*. Hunt, R. 1920b. *Capella delicata*. Hoffmann, R. 1924. *Philohela*. Brewster, W. 1894. *Selasphorus*. Bassett, F. N. 1921b.

TEMPERAMENT

General. *Acanthis* hybrids. Braun, F. 1913a. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Yerkes, R. M. 1915.

Individuality. *Corvus* incidental. Yerkes, R. M. & Yerkes, A. W. 1917.

Relation to singing. Braun, F. 1917b.

UNUSUAL BEHAVIOR

General. Frauenfeld, G. R. 1863b.

Birds as nurses. *Larus*. Oudemans, A. C. 1888.

Entering water voluntarily. *Struthio*. Apin, O. V. 1894c.

Feeding young of other species. *Chelidonaria* feeding *Hirundo*. Masefield, J. R. 1917.

Feeding of young in nest by young bird from same parents but over two months older. Columbidae. Snell, F. H. 1857b.

Male incubating eggs. *Meleagris gallopavo*. Oeldmann, S. 1799.

Otus brooding young of *Colaptes*. Lyon, W. I. 1922c.

Solar eclipse, behavior during. Booth, H. B. 1927.

Suicide. Bacmeister, W. 1911.

Swimming. *Columba palumbus*. Macpherson, A. H. 1908.

Transfer of eggs from one nest to another. *Perdix cinerea*. Raspail, X. 1893b.

Unmated male feeding young of normal pair. *Turdus pilaris*. Lönnberg, E. 1929b.

Variability in behavior. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

Behavior of birds with experimental lesions of brain

Decerebellate and decerebrate chicks. *Gallus*. Martin, E. G. & Rich, W. H. 1918.

Decerebrate bird, behavior of. *Columba*. Jolyet, F. 1902; Voit, C. 1868.

Decorticated bird. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920a.

Education of decerebrate bird. *Columba*. Treves, Z. & Aggazzotti, A. 1901.

Experimental lesions of cerebral cortex and corpus striatum. *Columba*. *Rogers, F. T. 1922a.

VOCAL BEHAVIOR

See also under Sound production.

Cackle of hens, significance of. Kellerman, W. A. 1893.

Singing behavior

General. Braun, F. 1908c, 1909.

Development. Braun, F. 1920.

Migration singing. Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1914.

Psychological basis of singing. *Gröbels, F. 1910.

Singing of sick and dying birds. Braun, F. 1917c.

WEATHER EFFECTS ON BE- HAVIOR

General. Blatz, C. 1907b; Anon. 1899b. *Larus ridibundus*. Rendahl, H. 1913a.

Anticipation of weather changes. Brehm, C. L. 1848; Eckardt, W. R. 1919c, d. *Anser*. Buxbaum, L. 1891.

Songs of birds. Davenport, H. S. 1899; Fowler, W. W. 1899. *Mimus*. Shaver, G. M. & Walker, G. 1930.

Thunder, effects of. Phasianidae. Macpherson, A. H. 1896; Rope, G. T. 1896.

Use of bird behavior in weather forecasting. Altum, B. 1890a; Brehm, C. L. 1848; Wiese, G. 1867a.

BIOCHEMISTRY

This section comprises publications which involve chemical compounds, processes, or treatment; it also includes pharmacology. See also under **Physiology: Metabolism and Nutrition**.

Books. Text in German. Lehmann, C. G. 1850-52; Oppenheimer, K. 1924-30. Birds incidental. Vierordt, H. 1906, p. 385.

General. *Fulmarus glacialis*. Stanford, E. C. 1870.

Amyolytic activity variations. Liver and pancreas. *Columba*. Tiger, R. & Simonnet, H. 1921.

Antagonistic action of potassium and lecithin towards calcium and cholesterol. Histologic study. Includes *Gallus*. Kosaka, K. 1930.

Chemical synthesis. *Gallus*. Bongers, I. A. 1887.

Composition of air in air cells of bones. *Cygnus*. Davy, J. 1849.

Edible swallows' nests. Hirundinidae. *Zeller, H. 1913.

Food: chemical composition. Includes birds. Balland, J. A. 1900.

Heat production in cells. *Anser*. Meyerhof, O. 1912.

Oxidation. *Strix noctua*. Albin, G. 1895c.

Respiration. Includes birds. Regnault, V. & Reiset, J. 1849.

Secretion, gastric. Includes *Anas*. Keeton, R. W., Koch, F. C., & Luckhardt, A. B. 1920.

Sex differences. Variations in reproductive cycle. Riddle, O. & Burns, F. H. 1927.

Toxicity of embryonic extracts; effect on blood pressure. *Gallus*. Roffo, A. H. & López Ramírez, R. 1926.

CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES

Acetylcholine: its action in nervous impulse discharge. Nolf, P. 1922.

Albumin of blood and eggs. Heyn-sius, A. 1875.

Amino sugar and proteins. Edible birds' nests. Wang, C. C. 1921a, b.

Benzoic acid retention in body. *Gallus*. Jaffé, M. 1877.

Carbon dioxide: production in incubation. Burke, E. 1925.

Dinitrophenol. Calorigenic action in normal and thyroidectomized birds. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Smith, G. C. 1935.

Ether effects on embryonic cells in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Cash, J. R. 1919.

Fatty acids. Concentration. *Hypochera* & *Sporaeingthus*. Terroine, E. F. 1914.

Fluorine in feathers. Gautier, A. & Clausmann, P. 1913.

Furfural. Presence in *Gallus*. Jaffé, M. & Cohn, R. 1888.

Glutathione content in tumors and normal tissue. *Gallus*. Kennaway, E. L. & Hieger, I. 1927.

Glycine. Use in diet deficiency in vitamin B. *Columba*. Kon, S. K. 1927a.

Histamine. Action on gastric secretion. *Columba*. Koskowski, W. 1922.

Hydrochloric acid formation in stomach. Includes *Gallus*. Harvey, B. C. & Bensley, R. 1912.

Lecithin. Antagonistic action towards potassium. Kosaka, K. 1930.

Nucleic acid, anti-coagulation properties of. Doyon, M. & Sarvonat, F. 1913.

Nucleoprotein formation. *Gallus*. *Fridericia, L. S. 1912.

Ornithuric acid. Synthesis in bird. Nagara, J. 1930.

Potassium. Antagonistic action towards calcium and lecithin. Kosaka, K. 1930.

Saccharose present in crop. *Columba*. Dulzetto, F. 1927.

Starch in testes. Dareste, C. 1872.

Strontium. *Gallus*. Wheeler, W. P. 1919.

Tyramine. Action in beriberi. *Columba*. Lipschitz, W. 1923.

Volatile salt. Borrichius, O. 1673b.

Adrenalin

Nitrogen and sugar excretion in urine as affected by adrenalin. *Anas* & *Anser*. Paton, D. N. 1904.

Nitrogenous metabolism as affected by adrenalin. *Anser*. Halliburton, W. D. 1904.

Amino acids

General. *Gallus*. Sendju, Y. 1925.

Aminopropionic acid (alanin). *Columba*. Gaglio, G. 1888.

Content in diet as affecting growth. *Gallus*. Osborne, T. B. & Mendel, L. B. 1916.

Toxicity of α -amino acids for cells of embryo. *Gallus*. Burrows, M. T. & Neymann, C. A. 1917.

Ammonia

Content in developing egg. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Production in embryo. Needham, J. 1926b.

Transformation of ammonia into uric acid. *Gallus*. Schröder, W. 1873-79.

Calcium

Antagonistic action towards potassium. *Gallus*. Kosaka, K. 1930.

Balance of calcium. Parhon, C. 1926.

Calcification in embryo. Relation to lipid metabolism. *Gallus*. Hanes, F. M. 1912.

Calcium carbonate crystals in ear. Huschke, E. 1832a.

Composition of eggs and flesh of laying hens as affected by calcium. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1920.

Content of calcium in blood of laying hens. Hughes, J. S., Titus, R. W., & Smith, B. L. 1927.

Differential effect on growth rate of sexes. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916d.

Fecundity effect of calcium. Massengale, O. N. & Platt, C. S. 1930.

Gout as affected by calcium. *Gallus*. Kionka, H. 1900.

Growth effect of calcium. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., Kick, C. H., & Zingalian, G. 1929; Massengale, O. N. & Platt, C. S. 1930.

Injection of calcium. Results. Parhon, C. 1926.

Phosphorus-calcium ratio in nutrition. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. & others 1930b.

Rachitic diet, effects on calcium and phosphorus of blood serum. Massengale, O. N. 1929a.

EGG SHELL CALCIUM

Rôle of calcium of egg shell in development of skeleton in incubation. Delezenne, C. & Fourneau, E. 1918.

Transfer of calcium from shell to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

METABOLISM

General. *Gallus*. Wheeler, W. P. 1919.

Assimilation of calcium. Reinsdorf, K. 1880. *Gallus*. Carpiaux, E. 1908.

Availability of calcium and other minerals for bone formation. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1929.

Cereals and vitamins A and D in calcium metabolism. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Irradiated ergosterol effects on calcium metabolism. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931.

Sticky embryos. *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. 1931.

Thymus influence on calcium metabolism. *Gallus*. Soli, U. 1910-11.

UTILIZATION

Calcium, calcium carbonate, and calcium citrate. *Gallus*. Russell, W. C. & MacDonald, F. G. 1929.

Different calcium compounds in egg formation. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1923, 1928.

Carbohydrates

Digestion. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1925.

Metabolism. *Anas*. Fleming, G. B. 1913, 1919. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1927a, b.

Cholesterin

Cholesterolemia. Parhon, C. I. & Parhon, M. 1923.

Constant content of cholesterin remarkable for species. *Hypochera* & *Sporaeginthus*. Terroine, E. F. 1914.

Content of cholesterin in beriberi. *Columba*. Lawaczek, H. 1923.

Content of cholesterin in growing chickens. Ellis, G. W. & Gardner, J. A. 1909. With different diets. Gardner, J. A., & Lander, P. E. 1914.

Determination of cholesterin. Embryo. *Gallus*. Roffo, A. H. & Azaretti, I. 1926.

Formation of cholesterin in spleen. Tissue culture. *Gallus*. Roffo, A. H. 1928.

Creatine

Creatine and creatinin. Includes *Gallus*. Mellanby, E. 1908.

Metabolism of creatine. Paton, D. N. & Mackie, W. G. 1912.

Enzymes

Alimentary canal enzymes. *Gallus*. Plimmer, R. H. 1922.

Amylase present in crop in digestion. *Columba*. Dulzetto, F. 1927.

Development of enzymes. Includes *Gallus*. Herlitzka, A. 1906.

Ferment, absence. Absence of ferment capable of hydrolyzing mannogalactan. Giaja, J. 1914.

Nuclease, effect on spermatozoon. Includes *Gallus*. Herwerden, M. A. 1916.

Oxidases in glands of crop. *Columba*. Dulzette, F. 1928b.

Peptic enzyme in egg yolk. *Gallus*. Krukenberg, C. F. 1879.

Uropoietic ferment, absence in liver. *Anas*. Chassevant, A. & Richet, C. 1898.

Arginase

Arginase content. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Distribution. Birds incidental. Clementi, A. 1914.

Catalase

Muscle content. Relation to work done. Includes *Columba*. Burge, W. E. 1916.

Tissue content. Battelli, F. & Stern, L. 1905.

Diastase

Diastatic enzyme in ovum. *Gallus*. Müller, J. & Masuyama, —. 1900.

Formation by mucosa of gizzard. *Gallus*. Iljin, M. D. 1913a.

Globulins

General. *Gallus*. Aynaud, M. & Pettit, A. 1913.

Cholera. Virus a globulin. Mrowka, F. 1912.

Glycogen

Diffuse glycogenic tissue in vicinity of blood islands of embryonic blastoderm. *Gallus*. Serres, A. E. 1858.

Glycogenesis. Relation to season and sex. Includes *Columba*. Maignon, F. 1909.

Hydro-soluble B diet deficiency as affecting glycogen content of liver. *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Lelesz, E. 1925.

Glycogen content

Liver content. *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Lelesz, E. 1925.

Nervous system content. Includes birds. Gage, S. H. 1917; Tanaka, H. 1928.

Reserve of glycogen is small in small birds. Cannot survive night unless well fed at end of day. *Fringilla bengalensis*. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1911.

Rest and flight. *Columba*. Hoff, H. 1910.

Retina. *Columba*. Brammertz, W. 1914.

Hemoglobin

Liver content. Lapique, L. & Pettin, J. 1909.

Smooth and striate muscle tissue content. *Gallus*. Kennedy, R. P. & Whipple, G. H. 1928.

Hydrogen ions. Concentration in intestine

Effects of milk products. *Gallus*. Ashcraft, D. W. 1933; Mussehl, F. E., Blish, M. J., & Ackerson, C. W. 1933.

In ceca. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1925.

Iodine

Iodine reaction for quantitative determination of glutathione. Embryo. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926c.

Thyroid gland content. Effects of anterior lobe of hypophysis extract. *Anas*. Shockaert, J. A. & Foster, G. L. 1932.

Iron

Feather content. Hodek, E. 1883. *Gypaëtos*. Homeyer, E. F. 1883b.

Liver content. Many species. Lapicque, L. & Petetin, J. 1909. Diving birds. Scharnke, H. 1933.

Megaspheres of white yolk: iron content. *Gallus*. Smiechowski, A. V. 1893.

Lactose

Alimentary canal content. Hamilton, T. S. & Mitchell, H. H. 1924.

Lactic acid formation in muscle. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schmitt-Krahmer, C. 1927.

Utilization of lactose. *Gallus*. Hamilton, T. S. & Card, L. E. 1924.

Manganese

Organ content. Includes *Anas* & *Gallus*. Bertrand, G. E. & Medigreceanu, F. 1912c.

Tissue content. *Columba*. Bertrand, G. E. & Medigreceanu, F. 1912b.

Nitrogen

Endogenous nitrogen of hens as affected by molting. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1926.

Excretion of nitrogen. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926c.

Feather pigments and nitrogen. Krumbiegel, I. 1926.

Nitrogen and sugar excretion as affected by adrenalin. *Anas* & *Anser*. Paton, D. N. 1904.

Phosphorus

Assimilation of phosphorus. *Gallus*. Carpiaux, E. 1908.

Growth effect of phosphorus. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., Kick, C. H., & Zinzalian, G. 1929.

Irradiated ergosterol effects on phosphorus metabolism. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931.

Metabolism of phosphorus. Effects of cereals and vitamins A & D. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Rachitic diet effects on inorganic phosphorus of blood serum. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. 1929a.

Pigments

General. *Krukenberg, C. F. 1881-82, 1883a, b, 1884.

Red pigment. Anon. 1872a.

Proteins

Digestion. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1925.

Foreign proteins introduced by mouth, found in blood serum and urine. Hisanaga, T. 1923.

Sex differences. Includes *Gallus*. Tadokoro, M. A. & Watanabe, S. 1927.

Specificity of proteins. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Numida*. *Glock, H. 1914.

Utilization of proteins. Bateman, W. G. 1916.

Silicic acid

Feather content. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Cerny, C. 1909.

Liver content. *Anser*. Cerny, C. 1909.

BIOCHEMICAL CONSIDERATIONS OF EXCRETIONS, INCLUDING FECES

General. *Gallus*. Knieriem, W. 1877; *Sata, Y. 1922; Titus, H. W. 1928c; Vauquelin, L. N. 1810.

Ammonia content of developing egg. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Analyses of feces. Calcium carbonate added to diet. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925b.

Creatine excretion. Paton, D. N. 1910.

Endogenous nitrogen of hens as affected by molting. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1926.

Urea formation. *Gallus*. Knieriem, W. 1877. In embryo. Needham, J. 1926b.

Water and ash content of feces. *Strix noctua*. Albini, G. 1895c.

Uric acid

Concentration of uric acid and phosphate in urine. Mayrs, E. B. 1924.

Excretion of uric acid. Cazeneuve, P. 1881. Includes birds. Harley, G. 1890.

Extraction from feces. Uric acid estimate. Include birds. Athanasiu, J. & Nitesco, J. 1914; Chevreul, M. E. 1808.

Gout, relation to uric acid. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Meleagris*. Watson, C. 1899.

Incubating egg content of uric acid. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Secretion and excretion. Experimental studies. Includes *Gallus*. Robertson, J. H. 1914.

Secretion of uric acid as affected by drugs. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1929a, b.

Uric acid in blood. *Anas* & *Anser*. Folin, O. & Denis, W. 1913.

FORMATION OF URIC ACID

General. Milroy, T. H. 1904. *Gallus*. *Fridericia, L. S. 1912; Mayer, H. & Jaffé, M. 1878. Includes *Gallus*. Wiener, H. 1902.

Ammonia transformation into uric acid. *Gallus*. Schröder, W. 1878-79.

Embryo production of uric acid. *Gallus*. *Fridericia, L. S. 1912.

Experimental formation. Schreiber, E. & Zaudy, K. 1900.

Hypoxanthin forming uric acid. Includes birds. Mach, W. 1887a. *Gallus*. Mach, W. 1887b.

Liver production of uric acid. Kowalewski, K. & Salaskin, S. 1901.

Urine

General. *Anas*. *Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1914. *Gallus*. Errico, G. 1907; *Sata, Y. 1922; *Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1914. *Struthio*. Fourcroy, A. F. & Vauquelin, L. N. 1811; Vauquelin, L. N. 1810.

Analysis and collection of urine. Coulson, E. J. & Hughes, J. S. 1930.

Chemical composition of urine. *Gallus*. Lehmann, C. G. 1850-52.

Nitrogen and sugar excretion in urine as affected by adrenalin. *Anas* & *Anser*. Paton, D. N. 1904.

Nitrogenous constituents of urine. *Gallus*. Davis, R. E. 1927.

Porphyria. Relation to feather pigments. Krumbiegel, I. 1926.

Uric acid and phosphate. Mayrs, E. B. 1924.

OILS OF BIRDS

General. Simmonds, P. L. 1871.

Fixed oil in kidney fat. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Morri-son, F. R. 1927.

Oil of "mutton bird." *Aestrelata*. Carter, C. L. & Malcolm, J. 1927.

Stomach oil. *Fulmarus glacialis*. Rosenheim, O. & Webster, T. A. 1927.

SPECIAL ORGANS AND TISSUES

Cecum digestion. *Anas* & *Meleagris*. Maumas, J. & Launoy, L. 1901.

Chitin of gizzard. Wester, D. H. 1910.

Crop secretion. *Columba*. Reid, E. W. 1894.

Gastric secretion. Includes *Anas*. Keeton, R. W., Koch, F. C., & Luckhardt, A. B. 1920.

Gizzard. *Gallus*. Hedenius, I. 1892.

Muscle tissue. Many species. Bibra, E. 1845, 1848.

Oviduct. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925a.

Reticular connective tissue of spleen. Includes *Columba*. Lehrell, F. 1903.

Blood

General. Aynaud, M. & Pettit, A. 1913; Koltzoff, N. K. 1928; Loisel, G. 1900e.

Columba & *Gallus*. Pasteur Vallery-Radot & Lhéritier, A. 1919; Steenbock, H., Hart, E. B., Jones, J. H., & Black, A. 1923. *Gallus*. Unna, P. G. 1915. *Meleagris*. Scott, H. M., Serfontein, P. J., & Sieling, D. H. 1933.

Coagulation of blood plasma by acid. Includes birds. Jouan, — & Staub, —. 1914a, b.

Electrolytic conductivity and molecular concentration. *Vanellus*. Errico, G. 1907.

Fat content of blood. Sex differences. *Gallus*. Lawrence, J. V. & Riddle, O. 1916; Riddle, O. & Harris, J. A. 1918.

Leukocytes. Development of acidophil granules. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Kollmann, M. 1912a.

Oxidase reaction in blood. *Anas*, *Chloris*, *Loxia*, & *Meleagris*. May, G. 1925.

Red blood corpuscles. Includes birds. Plósz, P. 1871.

Osmotic pressures

General. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Rhea*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a.

Variations in pressure. *Gallus*. Monti, R. 1914.

Serum

General. *Anas*. Bottazzi, F. 1908a, b.

Albuminous compounds in blood serum. *Gallus*. Heynsius, A. 1874, 1875.

Electrolytic conductivity and molecular concentration. *Vanellus*. Errico, G. 1907.

Hemolytic action of Sebright serum on Leghorn blood corpuscles. Juhn, M. 1927.

Variation in chemical composition of blood in molting birds. *Gallus*. Thompson, T. J. & Powers, H. H. 1925.

BLOOD, CLASSIFIED ACCORDING TO CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES

Albumin. Heynsius, A. 1875.

Alkali reserve in blood sera. Normal & rachitic. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1925.

Glycogen. *Anser*. Denecke, G. & Eimer, K. 1924.

Iron content in blood of normal and infected birds. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. 1913.

Manganese in blood. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Bertrand, G. E. & Medigrescu, F. 1912a.

Proteins in blood sera. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Thompson, W. B. 1915.

Residual oxygen of blood in avitaminosis and inanition. *Columba*. Alpern, D. 1923.

Silicic acid in blood. *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Cerny, C. 1909.

Calcium

Calcium content of blood in laying hens. Hughes, J. S., Titus, R. W., & Smith, B. L. 1927.

Changes in reproductive cycle. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Reinhart, W. H. 1926.

Reserve of calcium in blood sera. Normal and rachitic. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1925.

Serum. Content. Vitamin B deficiency. *Columba*. Ungar, A. 1927.

Phosphorus

Determination of phosphorus content. Bell, R. D. & Doisey, E. A. 1920.

Diet effects. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. 1929a.

Reserve of phosphorus in blood sera. Normal and rachitic. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1925.

Sex differences. *Gallus*. Lawrence, J. V. & Riddle, O. 1916.

Pigments

Hematin. Keilin, D. 1926.

Hemosiderin. Huguenin, B. 1922.

Oxyhemoglobin, dissociation of. Includes *Gallus*. Hüfner, C. G. 1901.

Hemoglobin

First occurrence in embryo. *Gallus*. Smiechowski, A. V. 1892.

Development in embryo. Microscopic study. *Gallus*. Vulf, N. V. 1897.

Muscle tissue content. *Gallus*. Kennedy, R. P. & Whipple, G. H. 1928.

Synthesis of hemoglobin. Relation to iron and copper. *Gallus*. Elvehjem, C. A. & Hart, E. B. 1929.

Sugar

General. Birds incidental. Bierry, H. & Fandard, L. 1912. *Columba*. Honeywell, H. E. 1921; Scott, E. L. & Honeywell, H. E. 1921. *Gallus*. Saito, S. & Katayama, K. 1901.

Glycemia and hyperglycemia. Relation to adrenal glands. *Columba*. Marañón, G. & Rosique, A. 1916.

Relation to age, sex, species, and certain diseases. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1924.

Sugar hydrolysis and lactic acid formation. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Rüter, E. 1923.

Increase in sugar

Ovulation and blood sugar increase. *Columba*. Honeywell, H. E. & Riddle, O. 1922.

Relation to ovulation. Riddle, O. 1923e. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1923b.

Uric acid and urea

Amount of uric acid and urea. *Gallus*. Pupilli, G. 1923, 1924.

Blood and liver content of uric acid. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Schröder, W. 1887.

Urea in blood and formation of uric acid. Garrod, A. H. 1893.

Uric acid, urea and total non-protein nitrogen. Includes *Anas* & *Anser*. Folin, O. & Denis, W. 1913.

Bone

General. Passeres. Bezold, A. 1858.

Availability of calcium and other minerals for bone formation. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1929.

CHEMICAL ANALYSIS

Different age stages. *Weiske, H. 1889.

Skeleton. Hiller, E. 1884.

MINERAL CONTENT

Mineral content of bone. Düring, F. 1897.

Tibiae. In cases of "slipped tendon." *Gallus*. Holmes, A. D., Figott, M. G., & Moore, W. B. 1933.

Brain

Book. Text in German. *Ardea*, *Columba*, *Fringilla*, *Phasianus*, & *Scolopax*. Bibra, E. 1854.

General. *Anas*. Argiris, A. 1908. *Columba*. Koch, M. L. & Riddle, O. 1918, 1919. *Gallus*. Argiris, A. 1908. *Loxia*. Wessberge, H. 1914.

Fat (adipose) tissue

General. *Anser*. Weiser, S. & Zaitschek, A. 1902.

Amounts of fat in various parts of body. *Gallus*. Reggiani, E. 1914; Zaitschek, A. 1903.

Chemical analysis of fat to determine cause of odor and taste of flesh. *Fulica*. Blaha, S. 1914.

Chemical composition. *Gallus*. Zaitschek, A. 1903.

Fat formation in liver. *Anser*. Mayer, A., Rathery, F., Schaeffer, G., & Terroine, E. F. 1914.

Fixed oil in kidney fat. *Dromaius* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Morri-son, F. R. 1927.

Oxidation of fat by hydrogen peroxide. *Gallus*. Hepburn, J. S. 1912.

Synthesis of fat. *Gallus*. Zaitschek, A. 1903.

Feathers

General. MacMunn, C. A. 1883.

"Acide avique." *Diomedea*. Chevreul, M. E. 1871.

Chemical analysis at different ages. *Weiske, H. 1889. *Anser*. Abderhalden, E. 1924.

Monoamino acids in keratin of feathers. *Anas*. Abderhalden, E. & LeCount, E. R. 1905.

Pigments of feathers. Meyer, A. B. 1881.

Ricin present in quills of feathers. *Numenius*. Trouessart, E. L. 1886.

Silicic acid content. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Cerny, C. 1909.

Glands

Head glands. *Columba*. Teichmann, M. 1889.

Suprarenal glands. *Gallus*. Komatsu, T. & Sudo, K. 1921.

Uropygeal gland secretion. Röhmann, F. 1902, 1904b.

Reproductive tissue

General. Riddle, O. & Lawrence, J. V. 1916.

Oviduct. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925a.

Testes. Interstitial tissue. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. & Wenslaw, A. 1929.

Variations in chemical composition in relation to functional activity of reproductive tissues. Riddle, O. & Lawrence, J. V. 1916.

PUBLICATIONS OF A PHARMACOLOGIC NATURE

Action of *Petroselinum sativum*. Psittacidae. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1884a.

Intoxication by eating berries of *Lonicera tartarica*. *Turdus*. Grinnell, J. 1926.

Poisonous action of *Anagallis arvensis phoenicea* (plant) for birds. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1882.

Secretion of uric acid as affected by drugs. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1929a, b.

Effects of drugs on various organs

Alimentary canal: motility. *Gallus*. Nolf, P. 1925c.

Autonomic nervous system. Langley, J. N. 1904; Gibbs, O. S. 1926.

Eye. Iris. Reactions to drugs. Includes birds. Meyer, H. H. 1893. *Columba*. Hayama, K. 1927.

Pharmacology, classified according to chemical substances

Alanin. Pharmacological research. *Columba*. Gaglio, G. 1888.

Arsenic poisoning of fowls. *Gallus*. Scheidemandel, F. 1845.

Barium, effect on circulation of blood. Paton, D. N. & Watson, A. 1912.

Ether. Reaction of cells of embryo to ether in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Cash, J. R. 1919.

Lecithin. Effects on nervous system of embryo. *Gallus*. Marza, V. 1929.

Lithium and magnesium salts. Toxic effects on embryo. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1929a.

Morphine and morphine derivatives. Effects upon early embryos. *Gallus*. Grüter, M. 1916.

Nicotine tolerance of growing chicks. Hunter, J. E. & Haley, D. E. 1930.

Pilocarpine action on splanchnic nerves. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b.

Pituitrin action on circulation of blood. Paton, D. N. & Watson, A. 1912.

Potassium nitrate, toxicity. *Gallus*. Guberlet, J. E. 1922.

Sodium chloride, toxicity. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Carman, G. G. 1926.

ADRENALIN, EFFECT ON

Circulation of blood. Paton, D. N. & Watson, A. 1912.

Sugar and nitrogen excretion in urine. *Anas* & *Anser*. Paton, D. N. 1904.

ATROPINE

Duration of asphyxia, effect of atropine on. *Anas*. Richet, C. R. 1894b.

Oviduct innervation effect. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & King, C. V. 1921.

Resistance to atropine. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897g.

QUININE

Lethal dose of quinine. Includes *Columba*. Maurel, E. 1902.

Nitrogen content of egg, effect of quinine on. Behre, E. H. & Riddle, O. 1919.

BIOCHEMICAL PUBLICATIONS DEALING WITH THE EGG

Books. Text in German. Lehmann, C. G. 1850-52; Oppenheimer, K. 1924-30.

Text in Latin. Wasserberg, F. X. 1775.

General. Abderhalden, E. & Kempe, M. 1907; Abderhalden, E. & Pregl, F. 1905; Balland, J. A. 1900; Corin, G. & Bérard, E. 1889; Dastre, A. J. 1886; Dechambre, A. 1880; Gaube, J. 1893; George, H. 1886; Juckenack, A. 1899; Paechtner, J. L. 1910; Pennington, M. E. 1909-10; Riddle, O. 1916c; Schaffer, F. 1918; Simmonds, P. L. 1887-88; Valenciennes, A. & Frémy, E. 1857; Willard, J. T. & Shaw, R. H. 1909.

Anser. Segin, A. 1906. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1920a. *Gallus*. Gautier, A. 1902; Hoppe-Seyler, F. 1867; Hugou-nenq, L. M. & Morel, —. 1905; Idzumi, S. 1924; Jaffa, M. E. 1898; Kojo, K. 1912; Levene, P. A. 1902; Liebermann, L. 1886, 1888, 1889; Luca, S. 1865; Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1844; Meurs, G. T. 1923; Pennington, M. E., Jenkins, M. K., St. John, E. Q., & Hicks, W. B. 1914; Struve, E. F. 1766; Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a, b.

Altricial and precocial species compared. *Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a, b.

Analysis of egg powder. Garnier, L. 1918.

Antitryptic action of egg albumin. Sugimoto, T. 1913.

Chinese preserved eggs. Blunt, K. & Wang, C. C. 1916.

Coagulation, causes and changes. Amar, J. 1924.

Decomposition of eggs. Thomson, W. 1874.

Destructive action of wood ashes on egg. *Gallus*. Svoboda, H. 1902.

Methods. Extraction and determination of proteins and lecithin in egg. Binaghi, R. 1912.

Oxidation processes in egg with heat production. Meyerhof, O. 1911.

Polarization. Observations on albumen of stored eggs. Holst, W. F. & Almquist, H. J. 1932.

Precipitin reactions of sex cells. Organ specificity. *Gallus*. Graetz, F. 1914.

Gases

General. *Gallus*. Bischof, G. 1823.

Effects of gases and solutions on preservation of egg. Crace-Calvert, F. 1873.

Osmosis

Osmosis in egg. *Gallus*. Greenlee, A. D. 1912; Rice, F. E. & Young, D. L. 1928.

Osmotic pressures of eggs. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Rhea*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a.

EGG, CLASSIFIED ACCORDING TO CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES

Amylase. Roeger, H. 1908.

Amyloid substance. Dareste, C. 1866c, 1879a.

Arsenic in egg. Bertrand, G. E. 1903.

Boron in egg. Bertrand, G. E. & Augulhon, H. 1913.

Bromine absorption. *Gallus*. Roussin, Z. 1863.

Carbohydrates. *Gallus*. Bierry, H., Hazard, — & Ranc, A. 1912.

Cholesterin content. Berg, P. & Angerhausen, J. 1915. *Gallus*. Ellis, G. W. & Gardner, J. A. 1909.

Creatinine. *Gallus*. Salkowski, E. 1911.

Cystine. Cho, B. 1926.

Diaminic acid. *Gallus*. Hugounenq, L. & Galimard, J. 1906.

Fat content. *Gallus*. Thorpe, T. E. 1901.

Ferrous sulphide formation in cooking. Tinckler, C. K. & Soar, M. C. 1920.

Fibrinogen. Gautier, A. 1902.

Fluorine absorption. Roussin, Z. 1863.

Glycogen. Production of glycogen in egg. Bernard, C. 1872.

Guanidine. Origin of guanidine from choline. *Gallus*. Sharpe, J. S. 1924.

Hexone bases. Chapman, H. G. & Petrie, J. M. 1909-10.

Hydrogensulphide, formation. Kempner, W. 1894.

Iodine absorption. Roussin, Z. 1863.

Lactic acid, formation. *Gallus*. Tomita, M. 1921a.

Lecithin. Binaghi, R. 1912; Levene, P. A. & Rolf, I. P. 1922.

Lipoid contents. *Gallus*. Serson, C. & Palozzi, A. 1911.

Mineral composition. Includes birds. Białaszewicz, K. 1926, 1927.

Monoaminodisulphate in egg yolk. Maclean, H. 1908.

Ovomucoid and sugar in albumen. Many species. Mörner, C. T. 1912.

Peptone. Fischel, W. 1886.

Protein. Binaghi, R. 1912.

Quinine, effects on nitrogen content of egg albumen. *Streptopelia*. Behre, E. H. & Riddle, O. 1919.

Starch in egg. Dareste, C. 1868b, 1871a, 1873a; Dastre, O. 1879; Lubach, D. 1868.

Sulphuretted hydrogen. Formation by cholera vibrio in egg. *Gallus*. Kempner, W. 1894.

Tryptophan and tyrosin. Cho, B. 1926.

Ammonia

Ammonia content. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Loosely bound nitrogen as ammonia. Hendrickson, N. & Swan, G. C. 1918.

Calcium carbonate

General. Davy, J. 1866.

Changes in calcium carbonate content during development. *Gallus*. Plimmer, R. H. & Lowndes, J. 1924.

Lime present before and after incubation. Bills, H. V. & Vaughan, V. C. 1879.

Carbon dioxide

Hydrogen ion concentration of albumen in the developing egg as affected by carbon dioxide. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1930.

Relation to cell division. *Gallus*. Hasselbalch, K. A. 1902.

Enzymes

General. *Gallus*. Koga, T. 1923; Pennington, M. E. & Robertson, H. C. 1912; Wohlgemuth, J. 1904, 1905.

Catalase content. Rullmann, W. 1916a, b.

Diastatic ferment. *Gallus*. Müller, J. & Masuyama, —. 1900.

Enzymes of eggs. Fresh and incubating. *Gallus*. Tallarico, G. 1908.

Ferment produced by morbid growth of cytoplasm. Thomson, W. 1879.

Glucose

Glucose content in egg. Include *Gallus*. Gori, G. 1919, 1920; Salkowski, E. 1911; Tomita, M. 1921b. *Meleagris*. Gori, G. 1919, 1920.

Glucose content in egg albumen. Aldridge, —. 1848-49.

Iodine

Absorption. Roussin, Z. 1863.

Excretion of iodine through eggs. *Gallus*. Albrecht, —. 1906.

Iron

General. *Gallus*. Wassermann, F. 1910.

Megaspheres: content of iron. *Gallus*. Smiechowski, A. V. 1893.

Phosphorus

Egg content of phosphorus. Formation and importance. Diakonov, K. 1869.

Phosphorus compound changes. Plimmer, R. H. & Scott, F. H. 1909.

Biochemical publications dealing with the incubating egg

General. *Gallus*. Idzumi, S. 1924.

Comparison of fat in eggs artificially incubated and naturally incubated. Capezzoli, S. 1847.

CHEMICAL CHANGES

Before and after incubation. *Gallus*. Dröge, K. 1914.

During incubation. *Gallus*. Aggazzotti, A. 1919-20, 1923; Tangl, F. 1908a, b.

Calcium carbonate present before and after incubation. Bills, H. V. & Vaughan, V. C. 1879.

Carbohydrate metabolism in incubating egg. Origin of sugar from fat. *Gallus*. Sakuragi, —. 1917.

Changes in hydrogen ion concentration of albumen and yolk during incubation. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1929.

**INCUBATING EGG
CLASSIFIED ACCORDING TO
CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES**

Albumin content. *Gallus*. Wladimiroff, G. E. 1926.

Albumin nitrogen, ovomucoid nitrogen, and free and combined carbohydrates, estimation of. Bywaters, H. W. 1913b.

Ammonia content. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Carbon dioxide given off by eggs during incubation. Atwood, H. & Weakley, C. E. 1924.

Cystine. Cho, B. 1926.

Glucose content. *Gallus*. Sato, G. 1916; Tomita, M. 1921b.

Lactic acid, formation. *Gallus*. Kinzuchi, A. 1912.

Peptone. *Gallus*. Fischel, W. 1886.

Sugar (free) content in albumen and yolk. *Gallus*. Gadaskin, I. D. 1926.

Tryptophan and tyrosin. Cho, B. 1926.

Biochemical publications dealing with special portions or envelopes of the egg

ALBUMEN

General. Aldridge, —. 1848–49; Heynsius, A. 1875; Levene, P. A. & Beatty, W. A. 1907; Romanoff, A. L. 1929b. *Gallus*. Langstein, L. 1901; Lataste, F. 1889; Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1929; Scholl, H. 1893; Tomita, M. 1921b; Zoth, O. 1892.

Characteristics of an albumin. *Columba*. Panormoff, A. A. 1897.

Combining power of egg albumen for hydrochloric and sulphuric acids. Roaf, H. E. 1908–09.

Nomenclature of albumin. Panormoff, A. A. 1899.

Physico-chemical changes in egg albumen of stored eggs, measured by polarized light. Holst, W. F. & Almquist, H. J. 1932.

Solids content of egg albumen. Almquist, H. J. & Lorenz, F. W. 1933.

Toxic effects when introduced into stomach and rectum of rabbits. Nobécourt, P. 1909b.

Albumen, classified according to chemical substances

Albuminoids. Corin, G. & Bérard, E. 1889.

Albuminous compounds in egg albumen. *Gallus*. Heynsius, A. 1874, 1875.

Diaminic acid. *Gallus*. Hugounenq, L. M. & Galimard, J. 1906.

Fibrinogen in albumen. Gautier, A. 1902.

Glucose content of albumen. *Gallus*. Tomita, M. 1921b.

Hexone bases in egg albumen. Chapman, H. G. & Petrie, J. M. 1909–10.

Monoamino acids. Abderhalden, E. & Pregl, F. 1905.

YOLK

Analysis of egg yolk. Barbieri, N. A. 1907; Bernegau, L. 1899; Gobley, —. 1846; Parke, J. L. 1867. *Gallus*. Krukenberg, C. F. 1879.

Amyloid substance in egg yolk. Dareste, C. 1866c, 1879a.

Dextrose in yolk. *Gallus*. Sato, G. 1916.

Monoamino diposphatids. Maclean, H. 1908.

Starch in egg yolk. Dareste, C. 1868b, 1871a.

White and yellow yolk compared. Riddle, O. 1911. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Spohn, A. R. & Riddle, O. 1916.

SHELL

General. Vauquelin, L. N. 1799, 1811, 1812.

Chemical constitution of egg shell and membranes. Abderhalden, E. & Ebstein, E. 1906. *Gallus*. Voit, C. 1877.

Physical state of calcium carbonate present. Davy, J. 1866.

Transfer of calcium from shell to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

Pigments

General. Krukenberg, C. F. 1881, 1883b, 1884; Anon. 1879. *Corvus*, *Sylvia*, & *Turdus*. Wicke, W. 1858.

Ooporphyrin (egg shell pigment) in ester of hemin. *Larus*. Fischer, H. & Lindner, F. 1925.

BIOCHEMICAL PUBLICATIONS DEALING WITH THE EMBRYO

General. Levene, P. A. 1900, 1902.

Anas. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Prout, W. 1822. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843, 1851; Iljin, M. D. 1929; Liebermann, L. 1886, 1888, 1889; Marza, V. 1929; Murray, H. A. 1926a, c, e; Pott, R. & Preyer, W. T. 1882; Preyer, W. T. 1882; Prout, W. 1822; Romanoff, A. L. 1930; Sacc, F. 1847; Stieda, C. H. 1902. *Meleagris*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Prout, W. 1822. *Numido* & *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843.

Catalytic activity. *Gallus*. Winternitz, M. C. & Rogers, W. B. 1910.

Chemical composition and physical properties of amniotic and allantoic fluids. *Gallus*. Kamei, T. 1927.

Inorganic salts. Distribution and changes. Horning, E. S. & Scott, G. H. 1932.

Osmotic pressures. Embryo. *Gallus*. Białaszewicz, K. 1912b.

Embryo, classified according to chemical substances

Amino acids in embryo. *Gallus*. Sendju, Y. 1925.

Ammonia in embryo. Needham, J. 1926b.

Carbon dioxide production. Burke, E. 1925; Bohr, C. & Hasselbalch, K. A. 1899.

Lecithin, effects on nervous system in embryo. *Gallus*. Marza, V. 1929.

Nitrogen excretion. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926c.

Protein metabolism. Needham, J. 1926b.

Urea production. Needham, J. 1926a.

CALCIUM

Assimilation of calcium by embryo. *Gallus*. Carpioux, E. 1908.

Metabolism of calcium in "sticky" embryos. *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. 1931.

Transfer of calcium from shell to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

GLYCOGEN

Embryo content. *Gallus*. Allen, H. J. 1919; Külz, R. E. 1881; Kuji, N. 1920?

Glycogenic bodies in blastoderm at 25 to 30 hours. *Gallus*. Serres, A. E. 1858.

URIC ACID

Allantoic fluid content. Jacobson, L. L. 1823.

Embryo content. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926b.

Formation of uric acid in embryo. *Gallus*. *Fridericia, L. S. 1912.

BLOOD AND LYMPH

For circulation of the blood see also under **Circulatory system**. For Blood chemistry, see section under **Biochemistry** dealing with blood.

Books. Text in English. *Gallus* incidental. Norris, R. 1882.

Text in French. Delage, M. Y. 1880.

Text in German. Includes birds. Wagner, R. 1833b.

General. Includes birds. Gulliver, G. 1863. *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1889;

Fiedler, J. N. 1824; Misao, T. 1927a; Petrone, L. M. 1889a; Schwantke, A. 1900. *Gallus*. Misao, T. 1927b; Petrone, L. M. 1889a, b. *Gallus* embryo. Ascarelli, A. 1895; Prévost, J. L. 1825. Includes *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Meyer, S. 1925. *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910c, 1911c. Includes *Passer*. Cuénot, L. 1889.

Color of blood. Bruch, C. W. 1853.

Comparison of bird blood with that of mammals. Binda, C. 1903.

Composition of blood

Corn smut feeding effect. *Gallus*. Horvath, A. A. 1930.

Effects of inadequate diet. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929a.

Fat content of blood. *Gallus*. Warner, D. E. & Edmond, H. D. 1917.

Heat effects. Includes *Columba*. Nagashima, T. 1923.

Individual variation. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Landsteiner, K. & Miller, C. P. 1924.

Ultramicroscopic study. *Gallus*. Rosenthal, W. 1906; Stuebel, H. 1914.

Weights in relation to body weight. Many species. Magnan, A. 1912d.

Physiology of blood

General. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Jolyet, F. 1875.

Avitaminosis: experimental study. *Columba*. Nitzescu, I. I. & Cadariu, I. 1923.

Changes following repeated bleeding. *Columba*. Misao, T. 1927c.

Desiccation effects. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Grigorescu, G. 1890.

Extraction of blood from heart. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Nicolle, C. & Lebailly, C. 1919.

Osmotic pressure. *Anas* & *Anser*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a. Include *Fulmarus*. Portier, P. 1907, 1910. Includes *Gallus*. Monti, R. 1914. Include *Larus*. Portier, P. 1907, 1910. *Meleagris* & *Rhea*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a. Include *Uria*. Portier, P. 1907, 1910.

Oxidase reaction. *Anas*, *Chloris*, *Lorix*, & *Meleagris*. May, G. 1925.

Plasma separation by centrifuging. Delezenne, C. 1896b.

Thrombotic action of chloroform in blood plasma. Nolf, P. 1920.

Transfusion with mammalian blood. Hölscher, H. 1875.

CIRCULATION OF BLOOD

General. Hasebroek, K. 1917; *Stuebel, H. 1910a. Includes birds. Brünig, C. 1916. Birds incidental. Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1882. Includes *Columba*. Barry, M. 1827.

Actions of pituitrin, adrenalin and barium. Paton, D. N. & Watson, S. 1912.

Blood pressure. *Gallus*. Jolyet, F. & Legerot, —. 1872; Kaupp, B. F. 1924b.

Mixed blood in circulation. Includes birds. Pohlman, A. G. 1909.

Renal blood flow. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1927, 1928.

COAGULATION

General. *Delezenne, C. 1897b. Includes birds. Delezenne, C. 1897a; Dorst, S. E. & Mills, C. A. 1923.

Action of acid. Includes birds. Jouan, — & Staub, —. 1914a, b.

Clot-checking agents. Fuld, E. & Spiro, K. 1904.

Coagulation time, measurements of. Includes many species. Schoenlein, K. 1879. Slowness. Delezenne, C. 1896b.

Peptone action. Spangaro, S. 1899; Spangaro, S. & Mioni, G. 1899.

Thrombocytes. Function. Ultra-microscopic studies. Includes *Gallus*. Stuebel, H. 1914.

BLOOD CORPUSCLES

General. Include birds. Gulliver, G. 1863; Walker, E. L. 1904-05. Many species. Nagai, S. 1923. *Buteo borealis*. Ramirez, E. & Ochoterena, I. 1922. *Gallus*. Embryo. Engel, C. S. 1894.

Blood cell counts, normal. *Columba*. De Eds, F. 1927. *Gallus*. Breusch, E. 1928.

Effect of injections on blood corpuscles. *Gallus*. Kasarinoff, —. 1910.

Fate of fowl blood corpuscles injected into venous system of rabbit. Hirai, F. 1921.

Injecting mammalian blood. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Brown-Sequard, C. E. 1858c.

Relation of specific gravity of blood to cell count, hemoglobin level, cell volume, and total blood volume. *Columba*. Barlow, O. W. & Whitehead, R. W. 1928.

Stain for blood. (See also under **Technic**.) *Gallus*. Mori, K. 1928, 1929.

Structure. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Cesaris-Demel, A. 1911a.

Leukocytes

General. Includes birds. Cullen, E. K. 1903. *Anser*. Knuth, P. & Magdeburg, F. 1924.

Cell counts. Kyes, P. 1929. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Fritsch, G. 1920.

Gastric mucosa. Leukocytes. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirano, K. 1926b.

Phases in leukocytes. Includes birds. Kite, G. L. 1914.

Rôle in cholera infections. *Gallus*. Sulima, A. 1909.

Structure and chromatic modifications. Includes birds. Cesaris-Demel, A. 1909.

Study of leukocytes in living yolk sac. *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R. 1921.

Variation in number and structure in infection with *Spirochaeta gallinarum*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913a.

GRANULOCYTES

General. Kollmann, M. 1912b, c.

Development. Many species. Kollmann, M. 1911, 1912b.

Granules. Many species. Kollmann, M. 1912c.

Eosinophils. White globules in eosinophils. *Passer*. Loewenthal, N. 1909.

Neutrophils. Correlation between speed of wandering and the number of lobes of the nuclei. *Gallus*. Sugiyama, S. & Mori, K. 1929.

LYMPHOCYTES

Action in tissue grafting. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1926.

Inclusions. Schwarze, M. A. 1880.

Red blood corpuscles

General. Arndt, R. 1881. Include birds. Boettcher, A. 1866; Cesaris-Dernel, A. 1911b. Birds incidental. Giglio-Tos, E. 1897.

Include *Anas*. Arndt, R. 1879, 1881. *Columba*. Piettre, M. & Vila, A. 1906. Include *Columba*. Arndt, R. 1879, 1881. *Falco*. Hayem, G. 1879. *Gallus*. Piettre, M. & Vila, A. 1906; Unna, P. G. 1915. Include *Gallus*. Arndt, R. 1879, 1881. *Struthionidae*. Gulliver, G. 1842c.

Calory quotients. Includes *Anser*. Meyerhof, O. 1912.

Dark field illumination study. Dietrich, A. 1908.

Evolution. Includes birds. Hayem, G. 1877.

Gas exchange. *Gallus* incidental. Unna, P. G. 1915.

Heat production. *Anser*. Meyerhof, O. 1912.

Phagocytic destruction by histiocytes in liver and spleen. *Columba*. Kyes, P. 1915.

Red blood corpuscles in bone marrow. Marchesini, R. 1894, 1895.

Resistance during putrefaction. *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Zironi, A. 1910-11.

COLOR OF RED BLOOD CORPUSCLES AND BLOOD PIGMENTS

General. Krukenberg, C. F. 1884. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Negri, A. 1902.

Hemosiderin. Deposition. Includes *Gallus*. Huguenin, B. 1922.

Hemoglobin

Amount present. Many species. Nice, L. B., Nice, M. M., & Kraft, R. M. 1935. *Gallus*. Ascarelli, A. 1895; Doyle, L. P., Mathews, F. P., & Roberts, R. E. 1929.

Development in embryo. *Gallus*. Slonimski, P. 1927a, b; Smiechowski, A. V. 1892; Vulf, N. V. 1897.

Effect of rearing in confinement on hemoglobin content. *Gallus*. Doyle, L. P., Mathews, F. P., & Roberts, R. E. 1929.

Hematin. *Keilin, D. 1926.

Hemoglobin formation. Iron and copper in food. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. & others 1929-30.

Oxygen-carrying capacity. Effects of splenectomy. Toryün, Y. 1930.

Oxyhemoglobin, dissociation of. Includes *Gallus*. Hüfner, C. G. 1901.

Synthesis. Relation of iron and copper. *Gallus*. Elvehjem, C. A. & Hart, E. B. 1929.

FORM

Many species. Gulliver, G. 1839, 1842a, 1845, 1846, 1862a, b, 1863, 1868, 1875. Include birds. Venzlaff, W. 1911a, b.

Model. Includes *Fringilla*. Welcker, H. 1872.

MEASUREMENTS

Many species. Gulliver, G. 1839, 1842a, c, 1845, 1846, 1862a, b, 1863, 1868, 1875; Wang, C. T. 1914. Includes birds. Cleland, J. B. 1915; Cleland, J. B. & Johnston, T. H. 1912; Malassez, L. C. 1872. *Columba*. Grigorescu, G. 1890; Pasteur Vallery-Radot, — & Lhéritier, A. 1919. Includes *Fringilla*. Welcker, H. 1872. *Gallus*, *Numida*, *Passer*, & *Struthio*. Pasteur Vallery-Radot, — & Lhéritier, A. 1919.

Dimensions. Many species. Magan, A. 1911j.

Dimensions, relative. Includes red blood corpuscles. Cleland, J. B. & Johnson, T. H. 1912.

NUMBER (COUNTS)

General. Many species. Malassez, L. C. 1872, 1873; Nice, L. B., Nice, M. M., & Kraft, R. M. 1935. Includes *Ardea*, *Ciconia*, *Falco*, & *Struthio*. Hayem, G. 1879.

Different days. *Gallus*. Ascarelli, A. 1895.

In sexually normal and abnormal birds. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1927.

Relation to sex. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Domm, L. V. 1930.

STRUCTURE

Many species. Gulliver, G. 1839, 1842a, 1845, 1846, 1862a, b, 1863, 1868, 1875. Include birds. Galati, M. R. 1915; Pighini, G. 1905. Birds incidental. Giglio-Tos, E. 1897.

Includes *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Falco*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*, *Hirundo*, & *Struthio*. Arndt, R. 1881. *Columba*. Venzlaff, W. 1911b.

Finer structure

Gallus embryo. *Dehler, A. 1895.

Golgi bodies. *Gallus*. Bhattacharya, D. R. & Brambell, F. W. 1925.

Reticular apparatus. *Gallus*. Petrone, A. 1914.

Surface. Welcker, H. 1872.

Nuclei

Chemical composition. Includes birds. Plósz, P. 1871.

Loss of nuclei. Includes *Gallus*. Rohde, E. 1911.

Non-nucleated red blood corpuscles. In *Gallus* embryo 5-18 days. Engel, C. S. 1906.

Nuclei and anti-coagulation properties. Doyon, M. & Sarvonat, F. 1913.

Thrombocytes (blood platelets)

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Romanese, R. 1915.

Comparison of spindle-cells to blood platelets. Flössner, O. 1923.

Development. Schridde, H. 1912. Includes *Gallus*. Mondino, C. & Sala, L. 1888.

Function in coagulation. Ultramicroscopic studies. Includes *Gallus*. Stuebel, H. 1914.

Structure and development. Tüma, V. 1923, 1924. *Gallus*. Rosenthal, W. 1906.

BLOOD SERUM

General. *Anser*. Ledel, S. 1688. *Gallus*. Okuda, S. 1923.

Agglutination tests. *Gallus*. Bleecker, W. L. & Schilling, S. J. 1929.

Calcium content in beri-beri. *Columba*. Ungar, A. 1927.

Color due to yellow lipochrome. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Halliburton, W. D. 1886.

Fever-producing action of blood serum. Maragliano, E. & Jemma, R. 1899.

Hemolysins. *Gallus*. Okuda, S. 1923.

Hemolytic action of Sebright bantam serum on blood corpuscles of Leghorn fowls. Juhn, M. 1927.

Osmotic pressure variations. Includes *Gallus*. Monti, R. 1914.

Refractive index in hybrid. *Numida* × *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Gowan, J. W. 1914.

Sex differences in fat and phosphorus content. *Gallus*. Lawrence, J. V. & Riddle, O. 1916.

Surface tension of serum. *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Fano, G. & Mayer, M. 1907.

Tests for pullorum disease. *Gallus*. Bleecker, W. L. & Schilling, S. J. 1930.

Yellow lipochrome pigment. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Halliburton, W. D. 1886.

HEMAPOIESIS (HEMATOPOIESIS; FORMATION OF BLOOD)

Books. Text in French. Delage, M. Y. 1880. Includes *Gallus*. Leboucq, H. 1876.

Text in German. Includes birds. Rückert, J. & Mollier, S. 1906.

General. Afanassieff, N. 1866; Bizzozero, G. & Torre, A. A. 1880, 1882-83, 1883; Cuénot, L. 1889; Drummond, J. 1854; Goette, A. 1874; Hayem, G. 1915a, b; Kite, G. L. 1914; Luzet, C. 1891; Rabaud, E. 1896; Rauber, A. A. 1877c; *Sabin, F. R. 1917b, 1920, 1921; Shipley, P. G. 1916; Torre, A. A. 1879.

Anas. Weber, A. 1907a, b, c. *Columba*. Cesaris-Demel, A. 1911a; Denys, J. 1887; Doan, C. A. 1922a; Schöney, L. 1886; *Venzlaff, W. 1911b. *Gallus*. Bizzozero, G. 1890; Breusch, E. 1928; Cesaris-Demel, A. 1911a; *Dantschakoff, W. 1909a, b, 1916b, 1918a, b; Plasencia, L. 1904; Schöney, L. 1876. *Gallus* embryo. Dantschakoff, W. 1907, 1908a, b, 1912; Disse, J. 1879; Dolzhansky, J. 1894; Haff, R. 1914; Hahn, H. 1909; MacLeod, W. 1842; Prévost, J. L. & Lebert, H. 1844; Remak, R. 1858; Ruffini, A. 1913; Uskov, N. V. 1887; West, R. 1914. Include *Gallus*. Janošik, J. 1902; Jones, T. W. 1846; Van der Stricht, O. 1892. Include *Gallus* embryo. Engel, C. S. 1915; Ziegler, H. E. 1892. *Gallus* incidental. Oppel, A. 1892.

Blood islands. *Gallus*. Van der Stricht, O. 1893.

Effect on hemopoiesis of splenectomy. *Columba*. Toryûn, Y. 1931.

Hemoblasts. Includes *Gallus*. Jordan, H. E. 1917.

Histogenetic relations between blood cells and endothelium. *Gallus*. Sato, K. 1921.

FIRST APPEARANCE OF BLOOD IN

Bursa Fabricii. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911c.

Embryo. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1907, 1908b, 1912, 1916d.

Mesoderm. *Gallus*. Klein, E. 1871.

Hemopoiesis in

Bone marrow. Marchesini, R. 1894, 1895. Includes birds. Sanfelice, F. 1889a. *Columba*. Ziegler, H. E. 1889.

Gonads. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1920a, b, 1922.

Liver. Include *Gallus*. Van der Stricht, O. 1891; Weber, E. H. 1846. *Gallus* embryo. Haff, R. 1912.

Lymphoid tissue of Bursa Fabricius. *Casuaris* & *Gallus*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911c.

Spleen. Embryo. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911d.

Yolk-sac. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1908a, b; Takagi, S. 1931.

Leukocytes, development in

General. Includes *Columba*. *Cunningham, R. S., Sabin, F. R., & Doan, C. A. 1925.

Areolar connective tissue. Dantschakoff, W. 1916c, d.

Lymph nodes and spleen. *Gallus*. Weidenreich, F. 1911.

GRANULOCYTES

General. Includes birds. Kollmann, M. 1911.

Development of acidophil granules. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Kollmann, M. 1912a.

Eosinophils. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1924c.

Red blood corpuscles, development (Erythropoiesis)

General. Boccardi, G. 1886; Weinreich, P. 1910. Includes birds. Arndt,

R. 1881. Includes *Columba*. Doan, C. A., Cunningham, R. S., & Sabin, F. R. 1925. *Gallus*. Price-Jones, C. 1909-10; Wissozky, N. 1877. Include *Gallus*. Engel, C. S. 1900, 1901.

Hemopoiesis in embryo. Includes birds. Dantschakoff, W. & Sharp, C. 1916-17. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Dolzhansky, J. 1894. Includes *Gallus*. Bizzozero, G. & Torre, A. A. 1883.

Intravascular development: erythrocytes in adult. *Columba*. *Doan, C. A. 1923.

Role of spleen and bone marrow. *Columba*. Korn, T. 1881.

Vital stainable granules as criterion for erythroblasts. *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R. 1921.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1917.

Effect of stimulation of stem cells. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1916b.

Lymph

General. Kyes, P. 1929. Includes birds. Gulliver, G. 1863. *Anser*. Ledel, S. 1688. *Columba* & *Passer*. Cuénot, L. 1889.

BONE MARROW

The bone marrow of birds is, of course, limited, in its distribution in the adult, to those portions of the skeleton which are not pneumatic.

Development of bone marrow. *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1909a.

Histology. *Columba*. *Denys, J. 1887; Petrone, L. M. 1889a. *Gallus*. Bizzozero, G. 1890, 1891; Foot, N. C. 1913; Petrone, L. M. 1889a.

Bone marrow in femur. *Gallus*. Verdries, J. M. 1706.

Capillaries of bone marrow, a closed vascular system. *Columba*. Doan, C. A. 1922b.

Effect of hemorrhage and disturbances of nutrition. *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1909a.

Functions of bone marrow. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Goujon, E. 1869a.

BRAIN

For the literature, which involves other parts of the nervous system

than the brain, see under **Nervous system**. For references to biochemical studies of the brain, see under **Biochemistry**.

Books. Text in English. Ferrier, D. 1886; Herrick, C. J. 1924; Leeuwenhoek, A. 1816, vol. 2, pp. 97-107; Owen, R. 1866-68; Papez, J. W. 1929; Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897; Swedenborg, E. 1882. *Kappers, C. U. 1920-21: revised and enlarged English edition by *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. published in 1936. This is the most important reference work for the central nervous system in birds.

Text in French. Laurencet, —. 1825; Mandl, L. 1838; Serres, A. E. 1824-26.

Text in German. Carus, C. G. 1814; Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Kappers, C. U. 1920-21; Mihálikovics, G. V. 1877; Tiedemann, F. 1816; Treviranus, G. R. 1820; Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1889-94; Wenzel, J. & Wenzel, K. 1806; Wiedersheim, R. E. 1907.

Text in Italian. Lussana, F. & Lemoigne, A. 1871 (Birds, 1, 131-137).

Text in Latin. Swedenborg, E. 1740; Wenzel, J. & Wenzel, K. 1812.

General. Bazin, A. 1837; Cuvier, G. L. 1797-98; Künzi, W. 1918; Plačzek, B. 1910; Schulgin, M. A. 1884; Sömmerring, S. T. 1792. Include birds. Byrne, J. 1875; Serres, A. E. 1824.

Anas & *Anser*. Haller, A. 1768b. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930; Dareste, C. 1856b. *Aquila*. Herrick, C. J. 1893. *Archaeopteryx*. Edinger, T. 1926. *Chlorostilbon* & *Chrysolampis*. *Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. Hannover, A. 1842. *Colymbus*. Wiedersheim, R. E. 1885. *Cypselus apus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857c. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. *Gallus*. Hagenbach, E. 1838; Hannover, A. 1842; Nicolai, T. W. 1812. Includes *Gallus*. Johnston, J. B. 1909a. *Gallus* incidental. Brühl, C. B. 1879. *Hesperornis*. Wiedersheim, R. E. 1885. *Hydrochelidon*. Herrick, C. J. 1893. *Meleagris*. Hannover, A. 1842. *Pelecanus* & *Philohela*. Herrick, C. J. 1893. *Quiscalus*. Beddard, F. E. 1904a. *Rhamphastos toco*. Owen, R. 1834a. *Tringa*. Haller, A. 1768b. *Upupa epops*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857d.

Fine pictures of entire brain. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Meleagris*, *Phasianus*, & other species. Guillot, N. 1843. *Spheniscus demersus*. Ingvar, S. 1923, 1924. Lat-

eral dissection figured. *Gallus*. Bernard, C. 1851.

Excellent figures showing dissection of brain and cord with cranial nerves. *Anas*. Harwood, B. K. 1796. *Gallus*. *Nicolai, T. W. 1812.

Metamerism. Tur, J. 1905e. *Gallus*. Rabl, C. 1885; *Weber, A. 1900. Includes *Gallus*. McClure, C. F. 1890. *Phasianus*. Weber, A. 1900.

Reconstruction. Lešer, O. 1911.

Vestibular apparatus. (See also Nucleus of N. vestibularis and Cerebellum.) Includes *Columba*. Winkler, T. C. 1907.

Anatomy

See also under **Anatomy** and **Zoologies**.

General. Flourens, M. J. 1843b; Franke, F. 1812a, b; Gröbbels, F. 1921; Johnston, J. B. 1906; Pappenheim, S. & Bryant, H. 1847; Turner, C. H. 1891, 1892; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1786.

Anas. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Stieda, C. H. 1869a. (Dissection view.) Harwood, B. K. 1796. *Anser*. *Meckel, A. 1816; *Stieda, C. H. 1869a. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Archaeornithes*. Lebzelter, V. 1922. *Chrysolampis mosquitos*. *Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. Edinger, L. 1902b; Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. *Gallus*. *Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Klatt, B. 1910; Loewe, L. 1880a; *Stieda, C. H. 1869a. (Crested fowl.) Neumann, F. 1914. *Lampornis*. Craigie, E. H. 1932. *Meleagris*. *Meckel, A. 1816. *Passer*. *Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; *Gage, S. P. 1896; *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; *Stieda, C. H. 1869a. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

COMMISSURES

Phylogeny. Kappers, C. V. & Theunissen, W. F. 1903.

Gudden. *Columba*. Frey, E. 1933; Mayser, P. 1894. *Melopsittacus* & *Passer*. Frey, E. 1933.

Meynert. *Columba*. Mayser, P. 1894.

Posterior. *Columba*. Mayser, P. 1894.

Superior. Includes *Gallus*. Cameron, J. 1903-04.

Corpus callosum

Absence in birds first described. Book. Text in Latin. Willis, T. 1664.

Rudiment present. *Anas* & *Columba*. Osborn, H. F. 1886-87.

Development

See also under **Embryology**.

Books. Text in German. Tiedemann, F. 1816. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Mihálkovic, G. 1877.

Text in Latin. Includes *Gallus*. Wenzel, J. & Wenzel, K. 1812.

General. Haller, B. 1922; Johnston, J. B. 1909a; Mihálkovic, G. 1874, 1875; Mordwilko, A. K. 1897; Pappenheim, S. & Bryant, H. 1847.

Apteryx. Parker, T. J. 1892a, b. *Fringilla*. Boss, K. 1913. *Gallus*. Gage, S. P. 1899; Gräper, L. 1913; Kamon, K. 1906; Klatt, B. 1910; Loewe, L. 1880a; Marshall, A. M. 1878a; Mesdag, T. M. 1909; Sperino, G. 1892. Include *Gallus*. His, W. 1892c; Johnston, J. B. 1909a, b; Loewe, L. 1880a; Reichert, C. B. 1837. *Serinus*. *Fleischmann, A. 1914. *Vanelus*. *Schumacher, O. 1928.

Cerebral hemispheres. *Columba*. M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873. *Gallus*. Frank, G. M. 1925.

Forebrain. Studnicka, F. K. 1893-94.

Grouping of cells in mitosis. *Gallus*. Frank, G. M. 1925.

Herniated brain in crested fowls. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1865d; Klatt, B. 1910; Neumann, F. 1914.

Histogenesis of brain. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Marcora, F. 1911.

Metameres. *Gallus*. Rabl, C. 1885.

Paraphysis. *Gallus*. *Dexter, F. 1902.

Paraphysis and epiphysis. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1905a, 1906b. Includes *Gallus* & *Turdus*. Haller, B. 1922.

Stalked parapineal vesicle. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920e.

Supraoptic canal from third ventricle into optic nerves. Includes *Botaurus* & *Gallus*. Tilney, F. 1916.

Histology

General. *Brandis, F. 1893; Hannover, A. 1842. Include histology. Mandl, L. 1838; Turner, C. H. 1891.

Anas. Edinger, L. 1902a. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis mosquitus*. *Craigie, E. H. 1928; Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927. *Ciconia*. Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927. *Columba*. Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; Romano-Prestia, F. 1906. *Ectopistes*. *Romano-Prestia, F. 1906. *Gallus*. Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927; Edinger, L. 1902a; *Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899.

Arteries of the brain. Includes *Gallus*. Book. Text in Latin. Coiter, V. 1573.

Brain structure in hereditary ataxia. *Columba*. Hoshino, T. 1919.

Ependyma and neuroglia. Includes *Gallus*. Retzius, G. 1893a.

Relation in quantity of white and gray matter. Includes *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Struthio*. Hovy, A. J. 1913.

Visual portion of brain. Hannover, A. 1840. *Columba*. Mayser, P. 1894. *Gallus*. *Munk, H. 1883.

BRAIN STEM HISTOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1909. *Passer*. *Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; Sanders, E. B. 1929.

Ganglion cells. Structure and physiology. *Columba*. Schüpbach, P. 1905.

Neuroglia. *Columba* & *Ectopistes*. *Romano-Prestia, F. 1906.

TRACTS OR PATHWAYS

General. Boyce, R. W. & Warrington, W. B. 1899a; Ramón y Cajal, P. 1914. Includes birds. Wallenberg, A. 1922. Many species. Gröbbels, F. 1923.

Anas. Edinger, L. 1895; *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Kalischer, O. 1901; Sanders, E. B. 1929; Wallenberg, A. 1902, 1904, 1906. *Anser*. Wallenberg, A. 1906. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis* & *Ciconia*. Craigie, E. H. 1928; Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927. *Columba*. Boyce, R. W. & Warrington, W. B. 1899b; Cosmettatos, G. F. 1903; *Edinger, L. & Wallenberg, A. 1899; Frey, E. 1933; *Gröbbels, F. 1924b; *Herrmann, A. 1922; *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Kalischer, O. 1901; *Mayser, H. 1894; Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898; Ramón y Cajal, S.

1908b; *Shimazono, J. 1912; Wallenberg, A. 1898a, b, 1900, 1904, 1906. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. *Gallus*. Bellonci, G. 1883; Boyce, R. W. & Warrington, W. B. 1898, 1899b; Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927; Edinger, L. 1895; *Gröbbels, F. 1924b; *Herrmann, A. 1922; Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Kalischer, O. 1901; Oohata, Y. 1928; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908b; Sanders, E. B. 1929; *Schroeder, K. 1911; *Shimazono, J. 1912. *Melospitacus*. Frey, E. 1933. *Parus*. Bellonci, G. 1883. *Passer*. Frey, E. 1933; *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908b; Sanders, E. B. 1929; *Shimazono, J. 1912. *Psittacidae*. Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929; Kalischer, O. 1901, 1905. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

Cerebellospinal tracts. *Gallus*. Kuwabara, T. 1927b.

Isthmostriate or bulbo-striate tracts. Wallenberg, A. 1898c, 1903a.

Olfactory tracts. Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898.

Optic tracts. Includes *Gallus*. Kosa, K. & Hiraiwa, K. 1915.

Proprioceptive tracts. *Columba*. *Frenkel, B. 1909.

Striofugal tracts. *Gallus*. Oohata, Y. 1928.

Supravestibular tracts. *Columba*. Muskens, L. J. 1927.

Development

General. Includes birds. Edinger, L. 1896b.

Myelin sheaths. *Gallus*. *Schroeder, K. 1911.

Fasciculus longitudinalis dorsalis

General. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908a. *Columba*. *Wallenberg, A. 1903b.

Vestibular functions. Includes *Columba*, *Larus*, *Strix*, & *Struthio*. Ziba, S. 1911.

Tracts connecting various structures

Optic tectum and red nuclei. Oohata, Y. 1929a.

Thalamus with mammillary bodies. Oohata, Y. 1929b.

Tracts connecting with various structures

Nuc. N. III. Jelgersma, G. 1896.

Commissure of Gudden. Frey, E. 1933.

Optic lobes and retina. Tr. septomesencephalicus. *Columba*. Wallenberg, A. 1898a.

Tectum opticum. *Columba*. Frenkel, B. 1911.

Thalamus. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929. *Gallus*. Oohata, Y. 1930.

Vestibular nuclei. Includes *Columba*. Winkler, T. C. 1907. Tr. occipitomesencephalo-bulbaris. *Corvus frugilegus*. Wallenberg, A. 1934.

Nuclei of brain stem, or groups of ganglion cells

General. Sala, G. 1906. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*. *Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884.

Nucleus commissurae posterioris. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

Nucleus cuneatus and nucleus gracilis. Ontogeny. Ara, *Cacatua*, *Casuarus*, *Catharistes*, *Colymbus*, *Gallus*, *Pavo*, *Pratincola*, & *Spheniscus*. Zeehandelaar, I. 1921.

Nucleus of fasciculus longitudinalis dorsalis. Birds incidental. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908a. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

Nucleus lateralis anterior. Many species. Shiina, J. 1933.

Nucleus ruber. Includes *Ciconia*. Lange, S. J. 1912. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

Nucleus ruber and Monakow's bundle. *Gallus*. Kuwabara, T. & Oohata, Y. 1927.

Optic nerve connections. Includes birds. Bellonci, G. 1888.

Primary centers for optic nerves. *Gallus*. Shiina, Z. 1929.

CRANIAL NERVE NUCLEI

General. *Brandis, F. 1893; Kreis, E. 1883. Include birds. Calleja, J. 1901; Johnston, J. B. 1905. Birds incidental. Stieda, C. H. 1870a.

Anas. Wallenberg, A. 1904, 1906. *Anser*. Wallenberg, A. 1906. *Apteryx*.

*Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Cacatua & Ciconia*.
Black, D. 1922. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie,
E. H. 1928. *Columba*. *Gröbbels, F.
1924b; Wallenberg, A. 1904, 1906.
Fringilla coelebs. Schulgin, M. A. 1884.
Gallus. *Gröbbels, F. 1924b. *Passer*.
Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Sylvia & Turdus*.
*Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

Change of position. Phylogeny and
teratology. Includes *Gallus*. Kappers,
C. U. & Vogt, H. 1908.

Development. *Gallus*. His, W. 1887.

Development of oculomotor and
trochlear nerve nuclei. *Gallus*. *Biondi,
G. 1910.

Migrations. Neurobiotaxis. Include
birds. Kappers, C. U. 1910b, 1928;
Kappers, C. U. & Vogt, H. 1908. *Caca-
tua & Ciconia*. *Black, D. 1922.

Motor nuclei in medulla. Kappers,
C. U. & Vogt, H. 1908.

Nucleus of N. abducens VI

General. Jelgersma, G. 1897.
Includes birds. Prezuiso, L. 1924.
Includes *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1922.

Nucleus of N. acusticus VIII

General. Kuwabara, T. & Ohata, Y.
1927; Malesani, A. 1909; Soprana, F.
1906. *Columba*. Deganello, U. 1899,
1900, 1905.

Nuclei and connections of N. acusti-
cus. *Columba*. Wallenberg, A. 1898b,
1900.

Nucleus of N. cochlearis

General. *Columba*. *Ramón y Cajal,
S. 1908b; Wallenberg, A. 1898b, 1900.
Gallus. Kuwabara, T. 1928; *Ramón y
Cajal, S. 1908b. *Passer*. *Ramón y
Cajal, S. 1908b.

Cytology of ganglion cells. *Gallus*
& *Passer*. Arione, L. 1923.

Nucleus of N. vestibularis

General. Many species. Bartels, M.
1925. *Columba*. Ramón y Cajal, S.
1908b; Wallenberg, A. 1900. Includes
Columba. Winkler, T. C. 1907. *Cor-
vus frugilegus*. Wallenberg, A. 1934.
Gallus. Kuwabara, T. 1927a; Ramón
y Cajal, S. 1908b. *Passer*. Ramón y
Cajal, S. 1908b.

Degeneration following extirpation of
semicircular canals. *Columba*. Malesani,
A. 1909.

Special nucleus of N. vestibularis.
Includes birds. Ramón y Cajal, S.
1908e.

Nuclei of N. facialis VII

General. *Gallus*. Kosaka, K. & Hi-
raiwa, K. 1908.

Motor nucleus. Phylogeny. Birds in-
cidental. Kappers, C. U. 1910a.

Nucleus of N. hypoglossus XII

General. Includes *Anas*, *Columba*, &
Gallus. Kosaka, K. & Yagita, K. 1903.

Nuclei of N. oculomotorius III

General. Jelgersma, G. 1896, 1897.

Development. *Gallus*. *Muñoz
Urta, F. 1922.

General visceral nucleus of oculo-
motor nerve. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S.
1909.

Nuclei of N. trigeminus V

General. Ansalone, G. 1907. *Anas* &
Columba. Wallenberg, A. 1903, 1904.
Gallus. *Biondi, G. 1913.

Mesencephalic nucleus and tract.
Wallenberg, A. 1904. Includes *Anas*,
Columba, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Weinberg,
E. 1928. Includes *Ciconia*. Van Valken-
burg, C. T. 1911a, c.

Motor nuclei of N. trigeminus. In-
cludes birds. Ramón y Cajal, P. 1904b.

Nucleus of N. trochlearis IV

General. Jelgersma, G. 1897.

Nucleus of N. vagus X

General. Birds incidental. Kappers,
C. U. 1908b. *Gallus*. Tricomi Allegra,
G. 1907. Includes *Gallus*. Kosaka, K.
1909.

Dorsal motor nucleus of N. vagus.
Includes *Gallus*. Holm, H. 1893.

Physiology, including experimental studies

Books. Text in English. Includes
birds. Ferrier, D. 1886.

Text in German. *Columba & Gallus*.
Flourens, M. J. 1824.

General. Kalischer, O. 1901; Tre-
viranus, G. R. 1820; Turner, C. H. 1892.
Birds incidental. Dewar, J. & M'Kend-
rick, J. G. 1873.

Anas. Richet, C. R. 1883, 1887.
Anser. Richet, C. R. 1883. *Columba*.
 Boyce, R. W. & Warrington, W. B.
 1899b; Gallerani, G. 1889; Haspel, —.
 1842; Kalischer, O. 1901; M'Kendrick, J.
 G. 1873; Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898;
 Muskens, L. J. 1927. *Gallus*. Boyce,
 R. W. & Warrington, W. B. 1898,
 1899b; Haspel, —. 1842; Kalischer, O.
 1901; Richet, C. R. 1883. *Psittacus*.
 Kalischer, O. 1901.

EFFECTS OF EXPERIMENTAL LESIONS

General. *Columba*. Wallenberg, A.
 1898b. Include *Columba*. Schrader,
 M. E. 1891, 1892.

Diabetic puncture. *Columba*. Bern-
 hardt, M. 1874.

On posture and progression. *Columba*.
 *Langworthy, O. R. 1926.

Optic lobes, nerves, and tracts. *Co-*
lumba. Cosmettatos, G. F. 1900.

Tr. septo-mesencephalicus. Function
 and course. Okata, Y. 1928. *Columba*.
 Wallenberg, A. 1898a.

EXPERIMENTAL EXTIRPATION

General. Include *Columba*. Schrader,
 M. E. 1890, 1891.

Brain and upper cord removed, yet
 bird lived for two days. *Columba*.
 Anon. 1829.

Decerebellation. *Gallus*. Lemoigne,
 A. 1870; Martin, E. G. & Rich, W. H.
 1918.

Destruction of cerebellum. Ves-
 tibular symptoms. *Columba*. Lange,
 B. 1891.

Extirpation of semicircular canal
 apparatus. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1905.

Labyrinth extirpation. *Columba*. Ni-
 shihata, T. 1927c; Trendelenburg, W.
 E. 1906b.

Decerebration experiments

Book. Text in German. *Columba*.
 Munk, H. 1890.

General. Weymouth, F. W. 1922.
Columba. Bischoff, T. L. 1863; Boeck, —,
 & Le Boeuf, L. 1890; Jolyet, F. 1902;
 Mills, T. W. 1899; Nishihata, T. 1927d;
 Rogers, F. T. 1919a; *Schrader, M. E.
 1888, 1892; Treves, Z. & Aggazzotti, A.
 1901; Voit, C. 1868; Anon. 1829. *Gal-*
lus. Ashcraft, D. W. 1929; Martin,
 E. G. & Rich, W. H. 1918. *Psittacus*.
 Kalischer, O. 1900.

Effects of extirpating motor cortex.
Columba. Sandmeyer, W. 1891, pp.
 224-225.

Progressive ablation. Flight ataxia,
 but co-ordination of legs left. *Columba*.
 Krishaber, M. 1869.

"Recovery of faculties." *Columba*.
 McQuillen, J. H. 1878.

Reflexes of decerebrate birds. Do-
 nath, J. 1910.

Various effects of decerebration

Nystagmus. Includes *Columba*. Ivy,
 A. C. 1919.

On blood pressure and body tempera-
 ture regulation. *Columba*. Rogers,
 F. T. 1920b.

On body temperature and water
 elimination. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T.
 1923, 1924a, b, c.

On temperature regulation. *Colum-*
ba. Corin, G. & Van Beneden, A. 1887.

On thyroid gland function. *Co-*
lumba & *Gallus*. Ceni, C. 1920.

On vision and pupillary reflexes.
Gallus. Noll, A. 1915.

Persistence of motor disorders of
 cerebral origin after ablation of head.
 Dubois, R. 1886, 1895.

Tract lesions

General. *Soprana, F. 1905, 1906.

Effect of tract lesions upon reflexes.
Columba & *Larus*. Gröbbels, F. 1922c.

Temperature variation. *Columba*.
 Ott, I. 1893.

VISUAL CENTER, EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Columba*. Musehold, A. 1878.

Degeneration effects of extirpation
 of eyes on optic lobes and other visual
 centers and pathways. *Columba*. Jel-
 gersma, G. 1896.

Degeneration of ganglion cells in
 retina following lesion in primary
 optic centers. Includes *Columba*. Oshi-
 nomi, T. 1930.

Quantitative studies

General. Many species. Gröbbels,
 F. 1921.

Relation of size to body size. Includes birds. Dubois, E. 1914.

Relative size. Jäger, G. 1870.

WEIGHTS

General. Includes birds. Hrdlička, A. 1905. Many species. Warneke, P. 1907-08.

Weight correlations of brain with

Body size. Lapicque, L. 1912.

Body weight. Brandt, A. F. 1867; Cope, E. D. & Kingsley, J. S. 1888. Many species. Lapicque, L. & Girard, P. 1905, 1906. Includes birds. Dubois, E. 1919b. *Colinus*. Dubois, E. 1919a. *Gallus*. Dubois, E. 1919a; Lapicque, L. 1907b, c, d, 1908. *Passer*. Dubois, E. 1919a.

Sex differences in weight. Includes *Passer*. Lapicque, L. 1907a.

DIVISIONS

Telencephalon (forebrain)

Book. Text in English. Herrick, C. J. 1924.

General. *Apteryx*. *Craigie, E. H. 1930, 1935a; Hunter, J. I. 1923. *Columba*. Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924; M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Livini, F. 1905b, 1906a. *Dromiceius*. Craigie, E. H. 1935a, b. *Lampornis*. Craigie, E. H. 1932. *Psittaci*. *Kalischer, O. 1905.

Arteries. Includes birds. Kappers, C. U. 1933.

Cell groups. *Columba*. Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924.

Development. Birds incidental. Edinger, L. 1888; Studnicka, F. K. 1893-94. *Columba*. Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924; *Livini, F. 1905b, 1906a. *Gallus*. Bianchi, V. 1906; *Henrich, G. 1897; *Livini, F. 1905b, 1906a; *Tilney, F. 1915.

Lateral ventricles. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928.

Measurements. Bumm, A. 1883.

Morphology. Dennler, G. 1922. Many species. Bumm, A. 1883; *Edinger, L. 1903b; *Rose, M. 1914. Birds incidental. Kappers, C. U. & Theunissen, W. F. 1907.

Phylogeny. Includes birds. Kappers, C. U. & Theunissen, W. F. 1908; Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924.

CEREBRAL CORTEX OR PALLIUM

General. Sala y Pons, C. 1893.

Apteryx. *Craigie, E. H. 1929a, 1935a; Durward, A. 1932. *Casuaris*. *Craigie, E. H. 1935c. *Chrysolampis mosquitus*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1922. Includes *Columba*. Nakagawa, I. 1890; Neumayer, L. 1895. Includes *Gallus*. Bottazzi, F. 1894. *Lampornis magna*. *Craigie, E. H. 1932.

Cytology. *Gallus*. Marinesco, G. & Minea, J. 1915.

Development. Birds incidental. Edinger, L. 1889b, 1895.

Hippocampus. *Apteryx*. Durward, A. 1932.

Hippocampus and parahippocampus. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Dromiceius*. Craigie, E. H. 1935b. *Lampornis*. Craigie, E. H. 1932.

Homologue of mammalian neocortex present. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1929b.

Localization in function. Includes *Gallus*. Mills, T. W. 1896a.

Multilaminar structure. *Dromiceius novae-hollandiae*. Craigie, E. H. 1934.

Vascularity. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1929b.

White matter on ventral surface of anterior lobe. Includes *Gallus*. Lelut, F. 1830.

CORPUS STRIATUM

General. Bryant, H. & Pappenheim, S. 1848; Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924, 1925. Birds incidental. Herman, W. 1925. Includes birds. Ramström, M. 1912.

Development. *Columba*. Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924, 1925. *Gallus*. Kappers, C. U. 1923; Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924, 1925. Includes *Gallus*. Johnston, J. B. 1909b.

Phylogeny. Kappers, C. U. 1908a; Kappers, C. U. & Theunissen, W. F. 1908.

Physiology. *Columba*. M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873. Includes *Columba*. Munk, H. 1886; *Rogers, F. T. 1922. Decorated bird. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919a, 1920a.

Structure. Edinger, L. 1908a. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*.

Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. Edinger, L. 1894; M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873; Rogers, F. T. 1922. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. *Lampornis*. *Craigie, E. H. 1932.

OLFACTORY LOBES AND BULBS

General. Bumm, A. 1883; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890b.

Histology. Edinger, L. 1903b. *Apteryx australis*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis mosquitos [platus]*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Lampornis magna*. Craigie, E. H. 1932.

PHYSIOLOGY OF FOREBRAIN, INCLUDING EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. Eckhard, C. 1876; *Kalischer, O. 1905. *Columba*. Schrader, M. E. 1888.

Cerebral cortex

General. Anas. Richet, C. R. 1883. *Columba*. Richet, C. R. 1883; Rogers, F. T. 1919b, 1920a. *Gallus*. Richet, C. R. 1883.

Behavior of decerebrate bird. *Columba*. Nishihata, T. 1927d.

Conditioned reflexes. *Columba*. *Cate, J. 1923.

Experimental lesions. *Columba*. *Rogers, F. T. 1922b.

Extirpation. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920a. *Psittacidae*. Kalischer, O. 1900.

Functions. Book. Text in German. *Columba*. Munk, H. 1890.

Cortical localization

General. Anas, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Kalischer, O. 1901. Includes *Gallus*. Mills, T. W. 1896a. *Psittacus*. Kalischer, O. 1901.

Auditory centers. Physiology. Includes *Gallus*. *Munk, H. 1883.

Control of smooth muscle of feathers. Anas. Weber, E. 1906.

Motor area. *Psittacidae*. Couty, L. 1882.

No excitable cortex for upper neurons. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1922b.

Quick component in nystagmus. Includes *Columba*. Ivy, A. C. 1919.

Relation to regulation of body temperature and blood pressure. Experimental. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920b.

Visual cortex. Edinger, L. 1895, 1896a; Herrick, C. L. 1895. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Oehl, S. C. 1879.

Diencephalon

General. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Gallus*. *Rendahl, H. 1924.

Birds and teleosts compared. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Chrysolampis*, *Ciconia*, & *Gallus*. Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884.

Development. *Botaurus* & *Gallus*. Tilney, F. 1915.

Ependymal grooves in roof of diencephalon. Birds incidental. Sargent, P. E. 1903.

Nuclei and fiber paths of diencephalon. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929.

Structure. Westphal, K. 1898. Anas, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. *Huber, G. C. & Crosby, E. C. 1929. Includes *Gallus* & *Hirundo*. Galeotti, G. 1897. *Spheniscus*. Ingvar, S. 1924.

EPITHALAMUS

Book. Text in German. Many species. Studnička, F. K. 1905, pp. 210-220.

Pineal body. Birds incidental. Lubbock, J. 1888.

Subcommissural organ, a longitudinal paired tract of epithelium, produced by a modification of the ependymal epithelium in vicinity of pineal recess. *Gallus*. Nicholls, G. E. 1912.

HYPOTHALAMUS

Ganglion ectomammillare. Ansalone, G. 1907.

Infundibulum. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1926b.

Formation of two successive infundibula independent of hypophysis. *Gallus*. Pfeiffer, C. 1926.

Tuber cinereum. *Gallus* & *Parus*. Bellonci, G. 1883.

METATHALAMUS

Corpus geniculatum. *Columba*, *Melopsittacus*, & *Passer*. Frey, E. 1933.

Lateral geniculate bodies. *Ramón y Cajal, P. 1898, 1904a.

OPTIC CHIASMA

General. Anser. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Columba*. Cosmettatos, G. F. 1900; *Schulgin, M. A. 1881; Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1889. Includes *Columba*. Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1889. *Corvus*, *Coturnix*, *Emberiza*, *Gallus*, *Hirundo*, *Otus*, *Passer*, *Phasianus*, *Picus*, *Pictolophus*, *Pyrhula*, *Strix*, & *Sturnus*. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. Includes *Strix*. Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1889.

Structure. *Buteo*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Michel, J. 1873.

OPTIC NERVES AND TRACTS

Medial optic tract. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1922; Wallenberg, A. 1898a.

Origin and connections. Anas. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891. *Columba*. Frey, E. 1933; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891. *Fringilla* & *Gallus*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891. *Melospittacus*. Frey, E. 1933. *Passer*. Frey, E. 1933; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891.

Primary centers. Many species. Shiina, J. 1933.

Position of accommodation and light-reflex fibers in optic tracts. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1922; Wallenberg, A. 1898a.

THALAMUS

General. Ingvar, S. 1923, 1924; Kuhlbeck, H. 1924, 1925; *Ramón y Cajal, P. 1898, 1904a. Includes birds. Ramström, M. 1912. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. *Gröbbels, F. 1924b. Includes *Gallus*. *Gröbbels, F. 1924b; Kosaka, K. & Hiraiwa, K. 1915.

Effects of experimental lesions. Decerebrate bird. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919a.

Evolution. Ingvar, S. 1923, 1924.

Phylogeny. Ingvar, S. 1924; Kappers, C. U. 1908a.

Effects of destruction of thalamus

General. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921.

Anhydremia and diuresis. Rogers, F. T. 1924b.

Blood pressure. *Columba*. *Rogers, F. T. 1920b.

Carbon dioxide excretion in birds with destruction of optic thalamus. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921.

Heat regulation. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b; Rogers, F. T. & Lackey, R. W. 1923.

Respiratory exchange. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Lackey, R. W. 1923.

Mesencephalon (midbrain)

Mesencephalon of birds and teleosts compared. Morphology and histology. *Chrysolampis*, *Ciconia*, & *Gallus*. Craigie, E. H. & Brickner, R. M. 1927. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Gröbbels, F. 1924b.

Phylogeny. Ingvar, S. 1924.

Roof. Homologies with reptiles. *Corvus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1894.

Structure. Westphal, K. 1898. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928.

Structure and development. Includes *Gallus*. Palmgren, A. 1921.

Tracts. Hollaender, P. P. 1917.

OPTIC LOBES

General. *Ramón y Cajal, P. 1898, 1904a. Many species. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. Includes many species. *Trevisanus, G. R. 1881a.

Anser. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Columba*. Cosmettatos, G. F. 1903; *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Corvus*, *Coturnix*, & *Emberiza*. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Fringilla coelebs*. Schulgin, M. A. 1884. Includes *Gallus*. Kosaka, K. & Hiraiwa, K. 1915. *Gallus*. Bellonci, G. 1883; Sala, G. 1905, 1906; *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Hirundo* & *Otus*. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881. *Parus*. Bellonci, G. 1883. *Passer*, *Phasianus*, *Picus*, *Pictolophus*, *Pyrhula*, *Strix*, & *Sturnus*. *Schulgin, M. A. 1881.

Central connections (tracts) of nerves. *Gallus* & *Parus*. Bellonci, G. 1883.

Development. *Gallus*. Gehuchten, A. 1892b; Oliver, K. K. 1912; Ris, F. 1898, 1899.

Histology. Anas. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891. *Columba*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891; Sala, G. 1905, 1906. *Fringilla*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891; Sala, G. 1905, 1906. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891; *Ris, F. 1898, 1899; Sala, G. 1905. *Passer*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891; Sala, G. 1905, 1906.

Homologies. Includes *Columba*. Nakagawa, I. 1890.

Nuclei and tracts. Sala, G. 1906. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Sanders, E. B. 1929.

Origin. *Anas* & *Columba*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889a, 1891.

PHYSIOLOGY OF MESENCEPHALON

General. *Columba*. *Kschischkowski, C. 1911; Martino, G. 1926a.

Chemical stimulation. *Columba*. *Kschischkowski, C. 1911.

Experimental degeneration: optic tract to optic lobes. Includes *Columba*. Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1890.

Rhombencephalon (hindbrain)

CEREBELLUM

General. Malacarne, V. 1782. Includes birds. Franz, V. 1912b. *Anas* & *Anser*. Reisinger, L. 1916. *Apteryx*. Craigie, E. H. 1930. *Chrysolampis*. Craigie, E. H. 1928. *Columba*. Reisinger, L. 1916; Wallenberg, A. 1900. *Gallus*. Reisinger, L. 1916.

Cerebellum better developed in *Dio-medea* than in other birds. Retzius, A. A. 1855.

Significance of cerebellum. Birds incidental. Edinger, L. 1889a.

Taxonomic treatment of cerebellum. Brandis, F. 1896.

Development

General. Bergman, R. 1924. Include birds. Brun, R. 1925; Ingvar, S. 1918.

Columba. *Cate, J. 1926; *Shimazono, J. 1912. *Gallus*. *Lahousse, E. 1888; *Shimazono, J. 1912. Includes *Gallus*. Palmgren, A. 1921. *Passer*. *Shimazono, J. 1912.

Granule cells. *Gallus*. Arai, S. 1923.

Physiology

General. Include birds. Brun, R. 1925; Estable, C. 1923.

Anas & *Anser*. Schklarewski, A. 1872a. *Columba*. Bremer, F. 1924; Bremer, F. & Ley, R. 1927; *Cate, J. T. 1926; Edinger, L. 1912; *Rijnberk, G. 1925; Schklarewski, A. 1872a. *Gallus*. Schklarewski, A. 1872a.

Localization of function. Brouwer, B. 1913. *Gallus*. Bergman, R. 1926.

Degeneration studies

General. *Columba*. Wallenberg, A. 1898b.

Results of extirpation

General. *Gallus*. Lemoigne, A. 1870; Martin, E. D. & Rich, W. H. 1918.

Functions: relation to semicircular canals. *Columba*. Stefani, A. 1920.

Semicircular canals. *Columba*. Male-sani, A. 1909; Stefani, — & Weiss, —. 1877.

Structure

General. Brouwer, B. 1913; Brun, R. 1925; Frenkel, B. 1909. Include birds. Ingvar, S. 1918; Murphy, C. O. 1900.

Anas. Dennissenko, G. 1877; Reisinger, L. 1916. *Anser*. Reisinger, L. 1916. *Columba*. *Cate, J. 1926; Dennissenko, G. 1877; Friedländer, A. 1898; Reisinger, L. 1916. *Gallus*. Reisinger, L. 1916. Include *Gallus*. Dennissenko, G. 1877; Palmgren, A. 1921.

Fiber tract connections. *Anas* & *Anser*. Reisinger, L. 1916. *Columba*. *Frenkel, B. 1909. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Reisinger, L. 1916.

Projection fibers of cerebellum. *Gallus*. Nakazawa, S. 1930.

Sensory connections. Birds incidental. Edinger, L. 1899.

Tracts. *Anas*. Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Gallus*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908c; Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Passer*. Sanders, E. B. 1929.

Histology

General. Brouwer, B. 1913; Murphy, C. O. 1900. Include birds. Dogiel, A. S. 1896; Estable, C. 1923.

Anas & *Anser*. Reisinger, L. 1916. *Columba*. Cate, J. 1926; Reisinger, L. 1916; *Shimazono, J. 1912. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. & Illera, R. 1907; Reisinger, L. 1916; *Shimazono, J. 1912. *Passer*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889c; Ramón y Cajal, S. & Illera, R. 1907; *Shimazono, J. 1912.

Nuclei

General. *Anas*. Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Gallus*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908c; Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Passer*. Sanders, E. B. 1929.

Development. *Gallus*. Gentès, L. 1906.

Phylogeny. Includes birds. Ingvar, S. 1918. *Catharistes* [*Coragyps*]. Höevell, J. J. 1916.

Purkinje cells

General. *Columba* & *Ectopistes*. *Romano-Prestia, F. 1906.

Development. *Gallus*. Bergman, R. 1926.

Differences in flying and terrestrial birds. *Gallus*. Marinesco, G. & Minea, J. 1915.

FOURTH VENTRICLE

General. Malacarne, V. 1782. *Columba*. Staderini, R. 1896a.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Staderini, R. 1896b.

MEDULLA OBLONGATA

General. Malacarne, V. 1782. *Anas*. Kreis, E. 1883.

Histology

General. Includes *Ciconia*. Höevell, J. J. 1911.

Reticular cells. Includes *Ciconia*. Höevell, J. J. 1911.

Nuclei and tracts

Cross section figures. *Anas*. Sanders, E. B. 1929; *Sinn, R. 1913. *Ardea*, *Athene*, & *Cygnus*. *Sinn, R. 1913. *Gallus*. Sanders, E. B. 1929; *Sinn, R. 1913. *Ibycter*. *Sinn, R. 1913. *Passer*. Sanders, E. B. 1929. *Plegadis*, *Plotus*, *Psittacus*, & *Rhea*. *Sinn, R. 1913.

Inferior olivary nucleus

General. Includes birds. Kooy, F. H. 1917. Many species. Gröbbels, F. 1923; Yoshimura, K. 1910.

Structure and significance. Includes *Columba*, *Fringilla*, *Grus*, & *Phoenix*. Williams, E. M. 1909.

CASTRATION,
EXPERIMENTAL

See also under **Reproduction and Sex**.

Book. Text in English. Punnett, R. C. 1923.

General. Anatidae. *Goodale, H. D. 1910b, 1912. *Fringilla coelebs*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926f. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1924c, d, 1926b, d; Cigna, G. F. 1788;

Finlay, G. F. 1925; Goodale, H. D. 1911a, 1913a, 1914; Goodale, H. D. & Nonidez, J. F. 1924; Morgan, T. H. 1917-18, 1919-20; Moussu, G. 1912; Pézard, A. 1913b; Watson, O. M. 1901. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936.

Effects of ablation of testes and grafting ovaries into castrated males. Goodale, H. D. 1917b.

Histology of liver, spleen, kidney, and digestive tract of castrated birds on forced feeding. *Gallus*. Yosikawa, M. & Tomisima, R. 1932.

Latent period for change in secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1921c.

Penetration of suprarenal glands by accidentally transplanted testis tissue. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1922a.

Regeneration of testes in incomplete castration. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1926d.

Unilateral castration. Compensatory hypertrophy of remaining testis. Benoit, J. 1925; Domm, L. V. & Juhn, M. 1927.

EFFECTS OF CASTRATION

General. Goodale, H. D. 1915a; Larcher, O. E. 1917; Putzig, P. 1935. *Gallus*. Kammerer, P. 1912; Morgan, T. H. 1917a, 1917-18, 1919-20, 1920a, b; Pellegrini, G. 1927; Pézard, A. 1911c; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923a, 1924d. *Meleagris*. Athias, M. 1928; van Oordt, G. J. & van der Maas, C. J. 1929. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936. *Pyrrhula*. Hachlow, V. A. 1927; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926f.

Crop secretion by male. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Dykshorn, S. W. 1932.

Endocrine secretion. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924h.

Liver. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1913a.

Metabolism. *Gallus*. Heymans, C. 1921; Szuman, J. G. 1926b.

Migration. Rowan, W. 1932.

Nervous energy. *Gallus*. Athanasias, I. & Pézard, A. 1924.

Nutrition. Heymans, C. 1921.

Origin of germ cells. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1918.

Plumage. Pézard, A. 1928. *Columba*. Lipschütz, A. & Wilhelm, O. 1929. *Gal-*

lus. Morgan, T. H. 1917-18, 1919-20; Pézard, A. 1924b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923b, c, 1924d; Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1920.

Secondary sex characters. *Anas*. Poll, H. 1909. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1911a, b, 1920a, 1922b, 1924a, b, 1928; Poll, H. 1909. *Meleagris*. Athias, M. 1928. *Netta*. Poll, H. 1909.

Spurs, body size, gonads, plumage, thyroid gland, and behavior. *Meleagris*. van Oordt, G. J. & van der Maas, C. J. 1929.

Spurs, plumage, bursa Fabricii, etc. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1916c.

Thymus gland. Includes *Gallus*. *Soli, U. 1907, 1909. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1927b.

Regression after castration

At puberty. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1920a.

Erectile tissue. Galli. Pézard, A. 1917.

Law of regression of secondary sex characters. Pézard, A. 1921b.

Regeneration of testes in incomplete castration. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1926c.

OVARIOTOMY

General. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1916b.

Effect of daily injections of hebin. Domm, L. V. 1933.

Effects of ovariectomy on

Development of comb and spurs. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1914, 1915.

Melanin pigment formation, in feeding thyroid gland. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925b.

Number of red blood corpuscles, increase in. Juhn, M. & Domm, L. V. 1930.

Sex transformation. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1924g.

CHROMAFFIN SYSTEM

General. Kose, W. 1902, 1904, 1907. Includes *Gallus*. Kull, H. 1925.

Chromaffin tissue in digestive system. Kull, H. 1925.

Paraganglia. Kose, W. 1904, 1907. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ciaccio, C. 1906a, b.

CIRCULATORY SYSTEM

Publications dealing with the blood and lymph vascular systems in birds. See also Heart.

Books. Text in English. Hewson, W. 1768.

Text in French. Leboucq, H. 1876; Spallanzani, L. 1800-01.

Text in German. Gadow, H. 1891d; Tigerstedt, R. A. 1921-23.

General. Barkow, H. C. 1830a, b; His, W. 1902; Hochstetter, F. 1892; Jullien, J. 1878. Includes birds. Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1832.

Anas & *Columba*. Noka, H. 1931. *Gallus*. *Hahn, H. 1909; Noka, H. 1931. Include *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R. 1917a; Thomson, A. 1830. Megapodidae. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a. Spheniscidae. Filhol, H. 1885.

Development

Book. Text in English. Lillie, F. R. 1919.

General. Includes birds. Hochstetter, F. 1892. *Gallus*. His, W. 1902; Prevost, J. L. & Lebert, H. 1844, 1850. Include *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R. 1917a; Thomson, A. 1830.

Early development. Rabaud, E. 1896; Tur, J. 1929. *Gallus*. Budge, A. 1886; Dareste, C. 1866b; Disse, J. 1879.

ABNORMAL DEVELOPMENT

Atypical capillary involution. *Gallus*. Thoma, R. 1901a.

Double embryos. *Anas*. Ruth, E. S. 1916-18.

Omphalocele. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1897.

BLOOD VESSELS

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Forbes, W. A. 1881g. Includes birds. Hasebroek, K. 1917. *Anas*. Nishimura, Y. 1927. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Jullien, J. 1878.

Blood vessel plexuses. Many species. Ricchiardi, S. 1860, 1876.

Caudal blood vessels. Includes *Gallus*. Favaro, G. 1907.

Histology. *Anser* & *Columba*. Osolin, P. 1921. *Gallus*. Osolin, P. 1921; Siebrecht, A. H. 1925.

Sinusoids in various organs. *Gallus*. Minot, C. S. 1900a.

Valves. Includes birds. Pettigrew, J. B. 1864b.

BLOOD VESSELS OF VARIOUS ORGANS AND STRUCTURES

Arterio-venous anastomoses in toes. Many species. *Schumacher, S. 1915a.

Beak. *Rhamphastos*. Traill, T. S. 1815.

Bone. Includes *Anas* & *Tympanuchus*. Foote, J. S. 1921.

Bone marrow. Closed system. Doan, C. A. 1922a, b.

Brain. Craigie, E. H. 1929b.

Bursa Fabricii. Noka, H. 1929. *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Noka, H. 1931.

Crop. Many species. Kuriyama, T. 1931. *Columba*. Phisalix, C. A. 1890.

Esophagus. Many species. Kuriyama, T. 1931.

Eye. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Astur*, & *Scolopax*. Kijowska, W. 1926. *Numida*. Beauregard, H. 1878.

Head, including appendages. *Gallus*, *Lyrurus*, *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Phasianus*. *Wodzicki, K. 1929.

Pelvic region. *Gallus*. Toit, P. J. 1913.

Renal blood vessels. Falconiformes. Fitzpatrick, F. L. 1935.

Respiratory system. Musset, C. 1869.

Skin. *Anas*, *Ardea*, *Corvus*, *Numida*, *Strix*, & *Vultur*. Hyrtl, J. 1839.

Spinal cord. *Anas*, *Astur*, *Athene*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Numida*, & *Psittaci*. Sterzi, G. 1903, 1904a.

Suprarenal gland capsule. Includes birds. Srdinko, O. V. 1905.

Blood vessels of the limbs

General. Many species. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. & Vrolik, W. 1848.

Plexuses in limbs. Many species. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. & Vrolik, W. 1856.

DEVELOPMENT OF BLOOD VESSELS

Book. Text in German. Rückert, J. & Mollier, S. 1906.

General. Drummond, J. 1854. *Anas*. *Evans, H. M. 1909a, b. *Gallus*. Afanassieff, N. 1866; Balfour, F. M. 1873b; Coste, J. J. & Delpech, J. M. 1833; *Evans, H. M. 1909a, b; *Hahn, H. 1909; Miller, A. M. & McWhorter, J. E. 1914; Prévost, J. L. & Lebert, H. 1844, 1850; *Sabin, F. R. 1917b, 1920; Wissozky, N. 1877. Include *Gallus*. Jordan, H. E. 1917; Rückert, J. 1903.

Arterioles and venules. *Gallus*. Clark, E. R. 1915.

Development in isolated fragments of embryo. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1915b.

Vascular endothelium

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1917.

Origin. *Gallus*. Clark, E. R. 1914.

Development of blood vessels of various organs

Eye. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Astur*, & *Scolopax*. Kijowska, W. 1926.

Pulmonary blood vessels. *Gallus*. *Buell, C. E. 1922; Squier, T. L. 1916.

Spinal cord. Includes *Anas*, *Astur*, *Athene*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Numida*, & *Psittaci*. *Sterzi, G. 1903, 1904a.

Early development of blood vessels

General. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1907b, c. *Gallus*. Klein, E. 1871; Ruffini, A. 1913; Uskow, N. V. 1887. Includes *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1896b.

Blood islands. *Gallus*. His, W. 1902; Van der Stricht, O. 1893; Vialleton, L. 1892b.

Arteries

General. Barforth, A. H. 1786; *Barkow, H. C. 1829, 1830b, 1844; *Bauer, F. 1825. Many species. Meckel, J. F. 1826; *Ricchiardi, S. 1860, 1876. Includes birds. Poletti, L. 1833. Birds incidental. Mackay, J. Y. 1887a.

Anas. Barkow, H. C. 1829; *Hahn, L. G. 1830. *Anser* & *Ardea*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Bucconus abyssinicus*. Otteley, W. 1879. *Ciconia*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. Includes *Columba*. Odera, R. 1928. *Corvus*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Eurylaemus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. *Falco* & *Fulica*. Barkow, H. C. 1829.

Gallus. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Hueber, J. E. 1837. *Oedicephalus* & *Podiceps*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Psarisomus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. *Tetrao*. Bonshorst, E. J. 1859.

Branching locations. Includes birds. *Dragendorff, O. 1911.

Histology. *Aquila*. Argaud, R. 1904, 1908. Includes *Columba*. Odera, R. 1928.

Pulse rate. Many species. Löer, F. 1909e.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Gallus*. Thoma, R. 1901b.

Arising from aortic arches. Includes *Gallus*. *Rathke, M. H. 1857.

VARIOUS ARTERIES

Abdominal arteries. Include birds. Manno, A. 1906a; Salvi, G. 1907.

Celiac and superior mesenteric arteries. *Eudypetes*. *Filhol, H. 1882b.

Intestinal arteries. Development. Includes *Gallus*. Möllendorff, W. 1911.

Neck arteries. *Bucorvus abyssinicus*. Ottley, W. 1879.

Pulmonary arteries. Development. Cannieu, A. 1897. *Gallus*. Tonge, M. 1868.

Spinal cord arteries. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Turdus*. Hofman, M. 1900.

Splenic arteries. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911f.

Tracheal artery. Daubenton, L. J. 1784. *Cygnus*. Book. Text in Italian. Redi, F. 1682. *Gruidae*. Duverney, J. G. 1733a.

Aorta

Abdominal aorta branches. Includes *Gallus*. Broman, I. 1907.

Accessory heart in caudal portion of aorta. *Cygnus*. Davy, J. 1849.

Development

General. Cannieu, A. 1897. *Gallus*. Prévost, J. L. & Lebert, H. 1850; Serres, A. E. 1851; Türstig, J. 1886; Vialleton, L. 1891, 1892a.

Aortic arches. *Gallus*. Locy, W. A. 1906.

Semilunar valves. *Gallus*. Tonge, M. 1868.

Carotid arteries

Book. Text in Latin. Nitzsch, C. L. 1839.

General. Garrod, A. H. 1873a; Hochstetter, F. 1912; Hyrtl, J. 1848; Mackay, J. Y. 1887b; *Meckel, J. F. 1826. Many species. *Meckel, J. F. 1829; Wagner, R. 1837.

Bucorvus. Garrod, A. G. 1876f. *Gallus*. Rathke, M. H. 1852. *Indicator*. Garrod, A. G. 1878c. *Pitta*. Bernstein, H. A. 1859a. *Plotus*. Garrod, A. G. 1878b. *Psittaci*. Nitzsch, C. L. 1859. Includes *Psittacus*. Rathke, M. H. 1850. *Rhea*. Evans, F. P. 1883.

Union of carotid arteries. Includes birds. Hochstetter, F. 1912.

Development

General. Mackay, J. Y. 1887b, 1889.

Ardea. Rathke, M. H. 1858. Includes *Corvus*. Rathke, M. H. 1859. *Gallus*. Rathke, M. H. 1858; *Twining, G. H. 1906. *Passer*. Rathke, M. H. 1858.

External carotid arteries. *Gallus* & *Struthio*. Fleming, R. E. 1926.

Head arteries

General. *Anas*. Rochas, F. 1885a. *Bucorvus abyssinicus*. Ottley, W. 1879.

Development. *Vanellus*. *Hafferl, A. 1921.

Brain arteries

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Swedenborg, E. 1882.

General. *Beddard, F. E. 1905. Includes birds. De Vriese, B. 1905.

Anas & *Anser*. Hofman, M. 1900. *Anthropoides*, *Aquila*, *Ara*, *Asio*, *Cariama*, & *Cathartes*. *Beddard, F. E. 1905. *Corvus*. Hofman, M. 1900. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] & *Falco*. *Beddard, F. E. 1905. *Gallus*. Hofman, M. 1900. Includes *Gallus*. Coiter, V. 1573. *Goura*, *Gymnorhina*, *Pelecanus*, *Psophia*, *Spheniscus*, *Struthio*, *Syrnium*, & *Tantalus*. *Beddard, F. E. 1905. *Turdus*. Hofman, M. 1900.

Circulus arteriosus (Willis). *Columba* & *Gallus*. Longo, L. 1905.

Forebrain. Includes birds. Kappers, C. U. 1933.

Intercostal arteries

Origin in adult. *Spheniscidae*. Filhol, H. 1883c.

Structure and development. Many species. Pensa, A. 1905.

Limb arteries

General. Includes birds. Salvi, G. 1907.

Foot arteries. Includes birds. Manno, A. 1906b.

Leg arteries. *Aptenodytes* & *Eudypites*. *Filhol, H. 1882a.

Peroneal arteries. Includes birds. Manno, A. 1906a.

Arteries of wings

General. *Aptenodytes* & *Eudypites*. Filhol, H. 1882a. *Catarrhactes*. Müller, E. 1908a. *Pygoscelis*. Filhol, H. 1883b; *Müller, E. 1908a. *Spheniscus*. Filhol, H. 1883a.

Development. *Anas*. *Rabl, H. 1906, 1907a. *Catarrhactes* & *Pygoscelis*. Müller, E. 1908a. *Gallus*. *Rabl, H. 1907a. *Spheniscus*. Filhol, H. 1883a.

Structure. *Catarrhactes* & *Pygoscelis*. Müller, E. 1908a.

Subclavian arteries

General. Mackay, J. Y. 1889. Many species. Pitzorno, M. 1904.

Development. *Anas*. Rabl, H. 1905. *Gallus*. Bakst, H. J. & Chafee, H. F. 1928; Hochstetter, F. 1890; Locy, W. A. 1905; *Sabin, C. G. 1905.

Vertebral arteries

General. Includes birds. Krassnig, M. 1913b.

Development. *Gallus* & *Struthio*. Fleming, R. E. 1926.

Capillaries

Development and structure. Includes *Gallus*. Eberth, C. J. 1866-67.

Of the allantoic and vitelline membranes. *Gallus*. Dalrymple, J. 1844.

Rete mirabile

General. Müller, J. P. 1839a.

Arterial. *Barkow, H. C. 1844.

In skin. Freund, L. 1926c.

Venous. Many species. Neugebauer, L. A. 1845. Includes birds. *Hyrtl, J. 1868.

Veins

General. Many species. *Neugebauer, L. A. 1845. Birds incidental. Jacobson, L. L. 1821. Includes *Ciconia*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Nicolai, J. A. 1827. Includes *Falco* & *Gallus*. Nicolai, J. A. 1826. *Larus*. Rex, H. 1911.

Development. Includes birds. Rathke, M. H. 1838a. *Anas* & *Anser*. Nishimura, Y. 1927. *Gallus*. *Grafe, E. 1906; *Hochstetter, F. 1888a, 1894. Includes *Gallus*. Hochstetter, F. 1892.

Structure. Includes birds. Rathke, M. H. 1838a.

VARIOUS VEINS

Hepatic portal. Jacobson, L. L. 1817. *Gallus*. Choronschitzky, B. J. 1900.

Jugular. Reduction of left jugular vein. *Erethacus*, *Parus*, *Passer*, & *Turdus*. Wade, C. H. 1876.

Pulmonary. Development. *Anas*. Fedorow, V. 1908. *Gallus*. Chang, C. 1931b; Fedorow, V. 1908.

Limb. Development. Includes *Gallus*. Hochstetter, F. 1891.

Suprarenal. *Anas*, *Cariama*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Rhynchotus*. Pettit, A. 1896.

Suprarenal capsule veins. Gratiolet, P. 1853.

Head veins

General. Birds incidental. Grosser, O. 1907.

Dural sinuses. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. Swedenborg, E. 1882.

Development

General. *Gallus*. *Stracker, O. 1916.

Veins of the cerebral meninges. Gelderen, C. 1924c. *Anas*. Gelderen, C. 1924a, 1926. *Gallus*. Gelderen, C. 1924a, b, 1926. *Vanellus*. Gelderen, C. 1924a.

Renal veins

General. Includes *Ciconia*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Nicolai, J. A. 1827. Includes *Falco* & *Gallus*. Nicolai, J. A. 1826.

Mesonephric veins. Grafe, E. 1904, 1906.

So-called renal portal veins

General. Gratiolet, P. 1853, 1856; Jacobson, L. L. 1817. Many species. *Jourdain, S. 1859; *Spanner, R. 1924. *Struthio*. Gratiolet, P. 1856.

Development. Includes *Anas* & *Gal-*
lus. Book. Text in Dutch. Van
Gelderén, C. 1925.

Experimental study of blood flow in
kidney. *Anas*. *Das, B. K. 1931.

Mesonephric renal portal veins.
Grafe, E. 1904.

Not true renal portal. *Das, B. K.
1924, 1931.

Venae cavae

General. Includes *Gallus*. Steno,
D. N. 1673a.

Accessory vena cava. *Ara*. Thé-
bault, V. 1900.

Superior vena cava. Valves. Homol-
ogies. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*].
Coughtrey, M. 1873a.

Posterior vena cava. Development

General. *Gallus* & *Passer*. *Miller,
A. M. 1903.

Mesentery. Includes *Gallus*. Hoch-
stetter, F. 1888b.

LYMPHATIC SYSTEM

Books. Text in English. Hewson,
W. 1771, 1846; Monro, A. 1791. In-
cludes *Gallus*. Monro, A. 1770.

Text in German. Many species.
Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

Text in Italian. Panizza, B. 1830.

Text in Latin. Includes birds. Lister,
M. 1711. *Meleagris*. Lange, C. J. 1704.

General. Breschet, G. 1824; Held,
H. 1904; *Lauth, E. A. 1822; Liebe, W.
1914; Magendie, F. 1819a, b, 1822.
Include birds. Hewson, W. 1768;
Huntington, G. S. 1911, 1914a, b.

Anas. Magendie, F. 1821; Manabe,
S. 1930b. *Anser*. *Hewson, W. 1768;
Magendie, F. 1821. *Columba*. Cuénot,
L. 1889. *Cygnus*. Magendie, F. 1821.
Gallus. *Baum, H. 1930. *Passer*.
Cuénot, L. 1889.

Connections of lymphatics with veins.
Includes birds. Book. Text in Ger-
man. Fohmann, V. 1821.

Physiology. Lymph flow and pres-
sure. *Gallus* embryo. *Clark, E. L.
1915.

Development

General. Clark, E. R. & Clark, E. L.
1912. Include birds. Huntington, G. S.

1911, 1914a, b. Birds incidental.
McClure, C. F. 1915.

Anas. Mierzejewski, L. 1910. *Anser*.
Mierzejewski, L. 1910; Pensa, A. 1907a.
Gallus. Budge, A. 1882, 1887; *Clark,
E. L. 1912a, 1915; *Clark, E. R. &
Clark, E. L. 1920; Mierzejewski, L.
1910. Include *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R.
1916a, b. *Meleagris*. Mierzejewski, L.
1910.

Genetic relations of lymphatic and
hemal vascular channels in embryo.
Include birds. Huntington, G. S.
1914a, b.

Jugular lymph sac. *Gallus* embryo.
Clark, E. L. 1912b; Miller, A. M. 1912.

Lymphatic plexus accompanying al-
lantoic arteries. *Gallus*. Budge, A. 1881.

Perivascular lymphatics of the
amnion & allantois. *Gallus* embryo.
*Creighton, C. 1899.

Theory of celomic relationship. See
Sabin, F. R. Anat. Rec. Vol. 2, pp. 46-
47, 1908, and Keibel & Mall. Human
embryology, Vol. 2, p. 730, 1912, for
discussions of this theory. Budge, A.
1880.

Histology of the lymphatic vessels

General. *Anas*. Manabe, S. 1930a.
Anser. Pensa, A. 1907a.

Lymphatics in the skin and mucosa.
Includes *Gallus*. Held, H. 1904.

Lymphatic vessels of various organs and structures

Bursa Fabricii. *Columba*, *Gallus*,
& *Uria*. Retterer, E. 1885b.

Crop. Location and direction of flow.
Gallus. Kutsuna, M. & Kuriyama, T.
1932.

Ear. Birds incidental. Hasse, C.
1873a.

Eye. Birds incidental. Hamburger,
C. 1914. Strigidae. Wagner, R. 1833a.

Lacteals of intestine. *Anser*. Bass-
linger, J. 1858b.

Skin. *Anas*, *Ardea*, *Corvus*, *Numida*,
Strix, & *Vultur*. Hyrtl, J. 1839.

Stomach. *Gallus*. Peyer, J. C. 1677.

Tannenberg bodies in genitalia, which
fill with lymph in erection. *Anas*.
Müller, R. 1908.

Urogenital organs. *Anas*. Liebe, W.
1914.

Lymph hearts

Books. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

Text in Italian. *Anser*. Panizza, A. 1830.

General. Many species. *Stannius, F. H. 1848; Wodzicki, K. 1924.

Gallus. *Budge, A. 1882; *Clark, E. L. 1915; Clark, E. R. & Clark, E. L. 1912; Minot, C. S. 1883b; *Sala, L. 1899. Includes *Meleagris*. Tanasescu, J. G. 1908.

Development. *Gallus*. *West, R. 1914.

Early contractions. *Gallus* embryo. Clark, E. L. & Clark, E. R. 1914.

Thoracic duct

Development. *Gallus*. *Miller, A. M. 1913b; *Sala, L. 1899.

Hemophoric function. *Gallus*. Miller, A. M. 1913a.

CLOACA

Books. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. 1891d. *Gallus*. Spoo, A. R. 1888.

General. Budge, J. 1875; Fleischmann, A. 1902a, b; Harg, F. 1887.

Anas. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Eckhard, C. 1876; Keibel, F. 1921. *Anser*. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Eckhard, C. 1876. *Apteryx*. Gadow, H. F. 1887. *Ardea*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Casuarus*. Gadow, H. F. 1887 (title only); Mayer, A. F. 1842a. *Ciconia*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Columba*. Retterer, E. 1885a. *Corvus*. Barkow, H. C. 1829; *Retterer, E. 1885a. *Falco* & *Fulica*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Gallus*. Keibel, F. 1921. *Leptotilus*. Gadow, H. F. 1887. *Podiceps*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1887; Retterer, E. 1885a. *Sarcorhamphus gryphus*. Grant, R. E. 1833. *Struthio*. Gadow, H. F. 1887.

Structure. *Anas* & *Anser*. Pomayer, C. 1902. *Gallus*. Spoo, A. R. 1888.

Development

General. Fellner, L. 1875. *Anas* & *Anser*. Pomayer, C. 1902. *Gallus*. Cadiat, L. O. 1878c. Include *Gallus*. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a; Spoo, A. R. 1883. *Struthio*. Boyden, E. A. 1922b. Includes *Sturmus*. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a. *Vanellus*. *Hafferl, A. 1926.

Development of opening. *Gallus*. Gasser, E. 1879a, 1880.

Experimental study. Boyden, E. A. 1924.

Physiology

General. Action in absorbing water from urine. *Gallus*. Sharpe, N. C. 1912, 1923.

Blowing up the lining in sexual excitement. *Coracopsis vasa*. Sclater, P. L. 1884.

BURSA FABRICII

This is a dorsal diverticulum which persists variably in the adult. It was first described with figures by Fabricius ab Aquapendente in 1688.

Books. Text in German. Blumenbach, J. F. 1815. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, J. 1688. *Gallus*. Morgagni, J. B. 1723.

General. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Berthold, A. A. 1829a; Budge, J. 1875; Davy, J. 1867b; Disselhorst, R. 1897; *Forbes, W. A. 1877; Gallen, W. 1871; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822b, d, e, 1823a, d; Huschke, A. 1838; Jolly, J. 1913c; *Osawa, G. 1911; Retterer, E. 1893a, b. Many species. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. Birds incidental. Retterer, E. 1906.

Anas. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Jolly, J. 1910b; Jolly, J. & Levin, S. 1911a; Keibel, F. 1921; Noka, H. 1931; Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1912; Spangenberg, G. 1813. *Botaurus*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Cairina*. Jolly, J. 1910b. *Casuarus*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a; Perrault, C. 1733a. *Centropus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1860a. *Columba*. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Jolly, J. 1910b; Noka, H. 1931; Retterer, E. 1885a, b. *Corvus*. Retterer, E. 1885a. *Falco*. Barkow, H. C. 1829. *Fratrercula*. *Retterer, E. 1885a. *Fringilla*. Spangenberg, G. 1813. *Gallus*. Barkow, H. C. 1829; Graaf, R. 1668; Jolly, J. 1910b; Keibel, F. 1921; Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a; Noka, H. 1931; *Retterer, E. 1885a, b; Spangenberg, G. 1813. *Larus*. *Retterer, E. 1885a. *Meleagris*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1912. *Rhea*. *Retterer, E. 1885a. *Struthio*. Perrault, C. 1733a; *Retterer, E. 1885a, b. *Struthioniformes*. Müller, J. P. 1836. *Uria*. *Retterer, E. 1885a, b.

Blood vessels. *Anas, Columba, & Gallus*. Noka, H. 1929, 1931.

Homologies. Mazza, F. 1898; Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913a.

Modifications. *Casuarus & Gallus*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a.

Development

General. *Boyden, E. A. 1924; Mazza, F. 1898; Retterer, E. 1893a, b. Many species. *Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889.

Anas. Boyden, E. A. 1922a; Jolly, J. 1910b, 1911a; Keibel, F. 1921; Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Anser*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1910a. *Buteo*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Cairina*. Jolly, J. 1910b, 1911a. *Columba*. Jolly, J. 1910b, 1911a, e; Retterer, E. 1893a; Schumacher, S. 1903. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b. *Cuculus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. 1922a; Jolly, J. 1910b, 1911a; Keibel, F. 1921; Retterer, E. 1893a; Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1910a; Schumacher, S. 1903; *Stieda, C. H. 1880; Uskov, N. V. 1888; Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Larus*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Monedula & Otus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Phasianus*. Boyden, E. A. 1922a. *Sterna*. Boyden, E. A. 1922a; Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Uria*. Retterer, E. 1893a.

Relation to thymus gland in period of development and existence. Many species. *Jolly, J. 1915.

Histology

General. Hankó, B. 1909. Many species. *Alesi, V. 1875; Forbes, W. A. 1911; *Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889.

Alca. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913b. *Anas*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Buteo, Columba, & Cuculus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1903; *Stieda, C. H. 1880; Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Larus*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889. *Monedula & Otus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Pandion & Phalaenocorax*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913b. *Sterna*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1889.

Histological modifications in young birds. *Columba*. Jolly, J. 1911e.

LYMPHOID TISSUE IN THE BURSA FABRICII

General. Jolly, J. 1911b, 1911g, 1913c. Many species. *Jolly, J. 1915. *Columba*.

Retterer, E. 1885b. *Cursores & Falconiformes*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1896. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911c; Retterer, E. 1885b. *Uria*. Retterer, E. 1885b.

Ameboid movements of small cells in lymphoid tissue. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1914a.

Lymph nodes. Histogenesis. Jolly, J. 1911a.

Involution

General. Masi, A. 1922. *Anas & Columba*. Jolly, J. 1911g; Jolly, J. & Levin, S. 1911a. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911g; Jolly, J. & Levin, S. 1911a.

Relation of involution to sexual maturity. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1913a.

Physiology

General. Hankó, B. 1909.

Effects of extirpation of the bursa Fabricii. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Tange, M. 1928a.

X-ray effects on the bursa Fabricii. *Gallus*. *Unzeitig, H. 1912.

COLORATION

Most of the publications listed under this section involve feathers, or the plumage in general. For color perception, see under Vision: Color vision. See also Feathers and Plumage.

Books. Text in English. Beddard, F. E. 1892a; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Poulton, E. B. 1890; Wallace, A. R. 1878.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Magnus, H. F. 1881; Schuster, W. 1906c. *Psittacidae*. Finsch, O. 1867-68. Tropical birds. Rensch, B. 1930.

General. Beddard, F. E. 1890f; Jeffries, J. A. 1883a; Kozlov, L. E. 1907; La Fresnaye, F. 1844; Lescuyer, J. F. 1883; Montessus, F. B. 1886; Schroeder, J. 1877; Schuster, W. 1903a.

Aestrelata aterrima. van Oort, E. D. 1911. *Corvus*. Finger, J. 1855. *Somateria*. Robinson, H. W. 1913b. *Somateria spectabilis*. Norton, A. H. 1900. *Spatula clypeata*. Hybrid. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1910.

Adaptation in coloration. Braun, F. 1900d.

Genetic significance of coloration. Williams, J. B. 1899.

Pied varieties. *Coccothraustes*, *Columba palumbus*, & *Loxia*. Macpherson, H. A. 1895a. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Pease, M. S. 1927.

Recognition colors. McAtee, W. L. 1912a; Nichols, J. T. 1912. Books. Text in English. Dixon, C. 1897a; Poulton, E. B. 1890.

Variation in color. (See also under **Variation**.) *Alca*, *Corvus*, *Fratercula*, *Stercorarius*, *Syrhaptes*, & *Uria*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907.

Color keys

Color standards and color nomenclature—an elaborate and comprehensive work. Book. Text in English. *Ridgway, R. 1912.

Simple color standards useful in description. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912a.

Publications classified according to various structures or substances

Beak. Pelzeln, A. 1862. *Larus*. Dwight, J. 1920. Psittaci. Wagler, J. G. 1832.

Bile. Includes birds. Crisp, E. 1862c.

Body fat. Relation to food and pigments. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. & Kemper, H. L. 1919b.

Liver coloration. *Gallus*. Weber, E. H. 1850.

Palate and pharynx. Cleland, J. B. 1913a.

EGG COLOR

Book. Text in English. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. 1923.

General. Bencke, A. 1914; Clément, E. C. 1875; Giersberg, H. 1921; Gloger, C. W. 1829b; Hartert, E. J. 1890; Hunt, H. W. 1888; König-Warthaussen, R. 1860; Oberbeck, H. 1909; Osborne, S. D. 1879; Pässler, C. W. 1855; Raspail, X. 1892a; *Sorby, H. C. 1875, 1876; Szieslasko, A. E. 1913. Many species. Nathusius, W. 1894a; Reichenau, W. 1877; Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a, 1916; Wickmann, H. 1893.

Cephus. Ussher, R. J. 1901a. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1902b. *Gallus*. Davy, J. 1864b; Matenaers, F. T. 1909; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a. *Rhea*.

Nathusius, W. 1896c. *Sphenisciformes*. Ussher, R. J. 1901a.

Age effects. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Causes of color in eggs. Cornay, J. E. 1860; Macpherson, A. H. 1889a; Müller, C. 1895b.

Climatic effects. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Development of color of eggs. Bau, A. 1908b; Kaiser, H. 1905; Macpherson, A. H. 1889a; Taschenberg, E. O. 1885, 1894; Wickmann, H. 1889.

Dichromatism in color of eggs. *Passer*. Patten, C. J. 1910a. *Turdus musicus*. Patten, C. J. 1909a.

Evolution of egg color. Book. Text in German. Reichenau, W. 1887.

Fading of egg color. Oberbeck, H. 1905.

Hybridization effect. *Gallus*. Tschermak, A. 1915. *Serinus*. Tschermak, A. 1910, 1912.

Indication of age of mother. *Lanius collurio*. Rey, J. G. 1908.

Melanism in eggs. *Anas*. Nordmann, A. 1862.

Mimicry in eggs. *Cuculus*. Cipriani, L. 1926; Lucanus, F. K. 1921b.

Nutritional effects. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Origin of egg color. Raspail, X. 1892a. *Corvus* & *Lanius*. Nathusius, W. 1894b.

Resemblance in color of eggs of cuckoo to eggs of host species. *Cuculus*. Rensch, B. 1924b; Schenk, J. 1904.

Significance of egg color. Many species. Pässler, C. W. 1860; Pycraft, W. P. 1908g.

Spiral arrangement of markings. Altum, B. 1864.

Taxonomic bearing of egg color. *Cuculus canorus*. Rennie, John 1914.

Ultraviolet light used in viewing eggs. Schönwetter, M. 1932.

Variation in egg color. (See also under **Variation**.) *Cuculus*. Rey, J. G. 1899. *Lanius collurio*. Pässler, C. W. 1858.

Variegated eggs. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1901.

Xenia effects of semen upon egg color. Gröbbels, F. 1934; Heinroth, O. 1918.

Pigments of shell

General. Kutter, B. F. 1877; Müller, C. 1895b; *Sorby, H. C. 1875, 1876; Tschermak, A. 1915; Anon. 1876a, 1879. Many species. Krukenberg, C. F. 1883b; Nathusius, W. 1882b, 1894a. *Corvus*. Nathusius, W. 1894b. *Eurylaemus* & *Gallus*. Wurm, W. 1892. *Lanius*. Nathusius, W. 1894b.

Chemical composition. *Corvus*, *Sylvia*, & *Turdus*. Wicke, W. 1858.

Development of pigment of egg shell and its decay. M'Aldowie, A. M. 1886.

Ooporphyrin. *Fischer, H. & Kogl, F. 1923.

Overlying shell structure effects on color of deeply placed pigments. *Fratercula*. Bunyard, P. F. 1922.

Pigment formation in oviduct. Giersberg, H. 1923.

Spectra of egg shell pigments. Liebermann, C. 1878.

Relation of egg color to color of

Host's eggs. *Cuculus*. Schenk, J. 1904; Smith, A. C. 1868a, b, 1878a, b.

Plumage. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Young birds in down plumage. De-loche, —. 1853.

Yolk color

General. Crepin, P. 1925.

Cause of olive-colored egg yolks. *Gallus*. Payne, L. F. 1925.

Coloring matter of egg yolk. Literature review. *Gallus*. Mattikow, M. 1932.

Relation in color of yolk to food-pigments. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919a.

Feeding effects

General. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. & Wilcke, H. L. 1933.

Experimental feeding. *Gallus*. Clayton, M. G. 1925.

Variation

General. Parker, S. L., Gossman, S. S., & Lippincott, W. A. 1926.

Seasonal variations. *Gallus*. Parker, S. L. 1927.

EYE COLOR

See also under Eye: Iris.

General. Corbin, G. B. 1906. *Aestrelata alerrima*. van Oort, E. D. 1911. *Anhinga*. Wetmore, A. 1920a. *Coccyzus*. Robinson, H. W. 1925. *Fuligula nyroca*. Bird, M. C. 1906; Smalley, F. W. 1906. *Larus ridibundus*. Robinson, H. W. 1925. *Nyroca f. ferina*. Dalglish, G. 1906; Robinson, H. W. 1925. *Pavo*. Finn, F. 1928.

Iris color

Book. Text in English. Wilson, A. & Bonaparte, C. L. 1831.

General. Bruhin, T. A. 1870. *Falcones*. Pelzel, A. 1862. Young birds. Biedermann, R. 1897b.

Causes of color of the iris. Bond, C. J. 1920a.

PLUMAGE COLOR

General. *Fatio, V. 1866. Many species. Rensch, B. 1923c.

Classification. Görnitz, K. 1923b.

Down feathers of adult. Anatidae. Bowles, J. H. 1917a; Hartert, E. J. 1917a; Witherby, H. F. 1917a.

Hyperchromism and geographic variation. Ridgway, R. 1872.

Tropical heat and light do not produce brilliant colors. Wallace, A. R. 1861.

Ventral coloration with wings spread. *Falcones* & *Strigidae*. Seton, E. T. 1897.

Plumage of young birds

Book. Text in English. Wilson, A. & Bonaparte, C. L. 1831.

General. Biedermann, R. 1897b.

Nestling birds. Pycraft, W. P. 1904a. European birds. Vian, J. 1886. Passerine birds. Saunders, A. A. 1920. *Aegialitis*. Lowe, P. R. 1914. *Anas*. Jackson, A. C. 1918a. *Charadrius*. Lowe, P. R. 1914. *Eclectus*. Meyer, A. B. 1882b. *Nyroca*. Jackson, A. C. 1918a. *Pavo nigripennis*. Slater, P. L. 1897a. *Ploceidae*. Chapin, J. P. 1917.

SKIN COLOR

General. *Gallus*. Barrows, H. R. 1914. *Sturnus*. Harrison, J. M. 1928.

Seasonal change in color of skin. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Skin color in naked areas

Gular sac. *Anhinga*. Wetmore, A. 1920a.

Neck. *Casuarinus*. Mathews, G. M. 1912.

Soft parts. Bangs, O. & Van Tyne, J. 1931; Dearborn, N. 1907; Garnett, M. 1919. *Acridotheres*. Inglis, C. M. 1900. *Anhinga*. Wetmore, A. 1920a. *Podiceps*. Bedford, M. 1910.

Feet

Larus. Dwight, J. 1920. *Larus minutus*. Macpherson, H. A. 1899b.

Green and yellow colors. *Gallus*. Knox, C. W. 1931.

Head

General. *Casuarinus*. Mathews, G. M. 1912.

Mouth parts. Nestling birds. Dunlop, E. B. 1911c; Jackson, A. C. 1908; Leigh, A. G. 1909; Pycraft, W. P. 1907c; Ticehurst, C. B. & Leigh, A. G. 1909. Many species. *Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a, 1916; Ticehurst, C. B. 1908a. *Ampelis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909a. *Erythrura psittacea*. Sarasin, C. F. 1913b. *Orthospiza polyzona*. St. Quintin, W. H. 1910. Ploceidae. Chapin, J. P. 1917. *Poephila mirabilis*. Butler, A. G. 1898b, 1916-17.

ABNORMAL COLORATION

General. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1894a; Carlotto, G. A. 1914; Cipolla, F. 1896; Coopman, L. 1925; Floericke, C. 1890b; Frauenfeld, G. 1853b, 1873b; Ingram, C. 1908d; Lawrence, G. N. 1889; Leone, N. 1909; Leverkus, P. 1887; Miller, G. S. 1897; Schaeck, F. 1892; Smith, C. 1875; Swaen, A. E. 1913; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1866b, 1867, 1908c; Weigold, H. 1923; Wenig, J. 1930. Many species. Gengler, J. 1906a; Ninni, E. 1903b; Paris, P. 1909; Petit, L. 1909; Pistone, A. 1891; Robbecke, E. 1894; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1886b. Includes birds. Kempen, C. 1888, 1894, 1897, 1899.

85 specimens in Italian collections. Cecilia, P. 1903.

Miscellaneous anomalies in a collection of birds. Anfrie, E. 1917.

Anas. Angelini, G. 1899; Baer, W. 1897a; Anon. 1896b. *Anas boschas*.

Ninni, E. 1903a; Schiavuzzi, B. 1884. Anatidae. Blaauw, F. E. 1907a; Leverkus, P. 1892. *Branta c. canadensis*. Kennard, F. H. 1912. *Caccabis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1908f. *Carduelis*. Blake-Knox, H. 1870c; Stresemann, E. 1924c. *Colinus*. Oberholser, H. C. 1898. *Columba palumbus*. Smith, J. A. 1858a. Corvidae. Washington, S. 1888. *Corvus*. Bodnar, B. 1917; McCook, P. J. 1897. *Corvus cornix*. Möschler, A. B. 1899. *Corvus corone*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1902. *Corvus frugilegus*. Chlebovsky, —. 1909. *Dafla acuta*. Ninni, E. 1902c. *Emberiza*. Angelini, G. 1911; Gengler, J. 1904b; Grote, H. 1908. *Emberiza c. citrinella*. Natop, O. 1903. *Falco*. Parrot, C. P. 1901. *Fringilla*. Braun, F. 1901. *Gallus*. Godbey, C. B. & Reid, D. H. 1931. *Gecinurus viridis*. Horsbrugh, C. B. 1899. *Habia ludoviciana*. Porter, L. H. 1892. *Hedymeles ludovicianus*. Dearborn, N. 1907. *Ixoreus*. Law, J. E. 1931. *Lagopus*. Carpelan, J. 1928. *Lanius*. Gengler, J. 1907. *Linota cannabina*. Blaauw, F. E. 1907a. *Marila*. Henninger, W. F. 1909a. *Merula*. Gengler, J. 1904a. *Munia flaviprymna*. Seth-Smith, D. 1907a. *Parus major*. Poli, A. 1905. Includes *Passer*. Bander mann, F. 1915. *Pinicola enucleator*. Howe, R. H. 1896. *Saxicola melanoleuca*. Kollibay, P. R. 1905. *Sialia sialis*. Ridgway, R. 1886. *Sitta homeyeri*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929d. *Strix flammea*. Leone, N. 1907. *Sula*. Atkinson, J. 1910. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1903a. *Tetrao*. Boase, H. 1918. *Tetrastes b. bonasia*. Schaff, E. A. 1889a. *Turdus merula*. Koepert, O. 1895; Krauss, J. 1884. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Barrows, W. B. 1884, 1885a, b. *Turdus pilaris*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929c.

Asymmetrical color of eyes. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1888.

Beak colored abnormally. *Paradozornis*. Rickett, C. B. 1904.

Disease or injury as cause of abnormal pigmentation. Heinroth, O. 1903a.

Failure of nesting down feathers to break off as cause of abnormal color. *Podiceps n. nigricollis*. Witherby, H. F. 1915b.

Rufous variety. *Perdix montana*. Masefield, J. R. 1902.

Adventitious coloration

Flesh of birds stained by poke berries. Van Ostrand, H. T. 1896.

PLUMAGE DISCOLORATION

General. McGregor, R. C. 1900b; Pelzeln, A. 1886b.

Brown stain. Anatidae. Bales, B. R. 1909.

Ferruginous stain. Kennard, F. H. 1918. *Cygnus*. Stevenson, H. 1876. *Gypaëtus*. Dodsworth, P. T. 1912b. *Megalornis g. grus*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864b.

Orange or yellow color. Indians of Brazil said to pluck certain feathers and then to inject a milky fluid made from skin of a frog. Harting, J. E. 1879a.

Yellow color due to spores of slime mold. *Baeolophus*. Grinnell, J. 1921b.

Red color

General. *Anas*. Tyzenhauz, C. 1847.

Breast. *Querquedula*. Boyes, F. 1876a.

From feeding among weeds. *Cygnus*. Frere, H. T. 1846a.

WHITE COLOR OF FEET DUE TO

Excrement. *Ciconia*. Warren, E. 1929.

Mud on feet. *Ciconia*. Warren, E. 1929.

Albinism

Publications dealing with partial or complete albinism, a condition due to the absence of melanin pigment.

Books. Text in English. Stoddard, H. L. 1931.

Text in German. Bruch, C. W. 1844; Radde, G. F. 1834.

General. Altum, B. 1865b; Aplin, O. V. 1892a; Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1906a; Averin, V. G. 1912a; Böckmann, F. 1880; Buchner, O. 1919; Buller, W. L. 1895b; Burg, G. 1906; Butler, A. G. 1904; Butler, A. W. 1888; Cannaviello, E. 1892; Carlotto, G. A. 1914; Caterini, F. 1928; Ceglie, F. 1897; Chaine, J. 1925; Chapel, F. 1906, 1909a; Cipolla, F. 1896; Cnoeffelius, A. 1676; Cole, L. J. 1897; Coopman, L. 1925; Cornalia, E. 1867; Coues, E. B. 1869a; D., R. 1889; Daniel, L. 1900; Deane, R. 1876, 1879; Dickey, D. R. & van Rossem, A. J. 1923; Doeblner, E. P. 1865b; Dury, C. 1888; Emerson, W. O. 1888; Fabani, C. 1892a, c; Finger, J. 1853; Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1892; Floericke, C. E.

1890b; Forrest, H. E. 1903; Frauenfeld, G. 1853b, 1866a; Gäde, G. 1859; Giachetti, —. 1889; Giebel, C. G. 1866a; Gill, H. 1909; Gloeden, B. 1877; Gredler, V. M. 1883; Gressner, H. 1886; Hargitt, C. W. 1889; Hermann, R. 1906; Hessler, A. 1854a; Heyne, O. 1907; Jäger, C. 1864; Johansen, H. 1909b; Kempen, C. 1901a; Kirk, T. W. 1879; König-Warthaussen, R. 1854; Kunstler, J. & Chaine, J. 1906; Lachmund, F. 1676a; Leverkus, P. 1887, 1889b; Lühe, M. 1909a; Macpherson, H. A. 1883g; Mäklin, F. W. 1870; Maestri, A. 1871; Martin, L. 1876; Mayhoff, H. 1915; Mazo y Franza, J. 1899; Mazza, F. 1890; Neunzig, R. 1927b; Ninni, E. 1900; Otto, B. C. 1778; Page, H. W. 1878; Picchi, C. 1903; Potier de la Varde, R. 1905; Puhmann, E. 1916; Rensch, B. 1925a; Rothschild, L. W. 1913b; Sauvage, H. E. 1906; Schaeck, F. 1892; Schifferli, A. 1920a; Schroeck, L. 1677; Schuster, W. 1902b; Skovgaard, P. 1923c; Soler y Pujol, L. 1905; Solomirsky, D. P. 1913; Toppa, G. L. 1887; Townsend, C. H. 1883a; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1866a, b; Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897; Walch, J. E. 1774; Williams, R. P. 1849-55; Witherby, H. F. 1913d; Wood, C. A. 1924a; Anon. 1873c, 1883b.

Many species. Boubier, M. 1927; Caterini, F. 1928; Götz, G. F. 1781; Gundlach, J. C. 1891; Hall, R. 1900b; McGregor, R. C. 1896, 1900b; Minà-Palumbo, F. & Morici-Minà, M. 1898; Pelzeln, A. 1865; Petit, L. 1909; Philippi, R. A. 1892; Robbecke, E. 1894; Rollinat, R. 1890; Rothschild, L. W. 1913a; Rzehak, E. C. 1896c; Seabra, A. F. 1926; Smith, C. 1875; Stölker, C. 1877a; Thienemann, G. 1852; Willemoes-Suhm, R. 1865a; Worthen, C. K. 1896.

Include birds. Dei, A. 1895a; Fischer, J. 1874; Kempen, C. 1888, 1894, 1897, 1901a; Macpherson, A. H. 1892; Rey, J. G. 1870; Weir, J. J. 1892; Zollikofer, E. H. 1893a.

Acanthis c. cannabina. Nicholls, H. 1875. *Accipiter*. Bangs, O. 1915. *Agelaius*. Emerson, W. O. 1902; Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Jewett, M. 1910; Littlejohn, C. 1901; Robinson, W. 1888; White, G. S. 1896. *Agriocharis ocellata*. Shufeldt, P. W. 1913. *Alauda*. Masch, —. 1779; Ternier, L. 1911; Vallon, G. 1912. *Alauda arvensis*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Lindner, F. 1889; Smith, J. A. 1867a; Whitaker, J. 1872.

- Ampelis*. Robinson, W. 1888. *Anas*. Györfy, I. 1929; McCallum, G. A. 1885; Olofsson, G. 1929; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Anas boschas*. Rogeron, G. 1898, 1903. *Anas c. crecca*. Johansen, H. 1909a. Anatidae. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1898b; Brooks, A. 1920; Bryant, H. C. 1914a; Honywill, A. W. 1910; Ternier, L. 1909. *Anser*. Gladstone, H. S. 1926. *Anser albifrons* & *A. hyperboreus*. Schenk, J. 1925-26. *Anthus pratensis*. Schiavuzzi, B. 1883. *Anthus spinoletta*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1892a. *Anthus trivialis*. D., R. 1889. *Aptenodytes*. Rothschild, L. W. 1905. *Apteryx*. Hamilton, H. 1922. *Aquila*. Thompson, C. S. 1898. *Aquila chrysaetos* & *Archibuteo lagopus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Archilochus*. Oberholser, H. C. 1919a. *Ardea*. Inglis, C. M. 1903. *Ardea herodias*. Howard, O. W. 1899. *Asio accipitrinus*. Sage, J. H. 1883. *Asio f. flammeus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1897. *Asio otus*. Gengler, J. 1906a. *Astur*. Stucke, O. 1894. *Athene*. Annandale, N. 1910; Blaauw, F. E. 1905a; Giglioli, E. H. 1903. *Bernicla*. Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Bonasa*. Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897. *Branta b. bernicla*. Leege, O. 1909. *Budytes flavus*. Reichling, H. 1920. *Buteo*. Emerson, W. O. 1893; Higgins, H. C. 1893; Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Stucke, O. 1894; Townsend, C. H. 1883c; Villatte des Fruges, R. 1912. *Buteo borealis*. Kumbien, L. 1895. *Buteo b. buteo*. Gengler, J. 1906a; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1892b. *Calamodius*. Rohweder, J. 1901-02. *Calamospiza*. Hoffman, W. J. 1878. *Callipepla*. Smith, A. P. 1908a. *Calypte*. Allen, C. A. 1878. *Cannabina*. Fischer, J. 1873. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Langton, H. 1885. *Carduelis*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Blake-Knox, H. 1870c; Stresemann, E. 1924c. *Carduelis c. carduelis*. Poliakov, G. I. 1917. *Carduelis elegans*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914; Swarth, H. S. 1899. *Catarrhactes*. Rothschild, L. W. 1905. *Cathartes*. Gudger, E. W. 1918; Oberholser, H. C. 1918; Redington, A. P. 1897; Reid, C. S. 1897; Robinson, W. 1888, 1889. *Cathartes aura*. Nauman, C. H. 1870; Nicholson, A. M. 1897. *Chelidon*. Wenig, J. 1930. *Chelidon urbica*. Gengler, J. 1906a. *Chloris*. Compton, W. W. 1911. *Chondestes*. Sherrill, W. E. 1898. *Circus aeruginosus*. Ninni, E. 1902a; Schlüter, W. 1910. *Coccothraustes*. Daut, K. 1911d; Macpherson, H. A. 1895a. *Colinus*. Robinson, W. 1888; Sprunt, A. 1928; Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897; Wayne, A. T. 1902. *Columba*. Allen, G. M. 1914; Townsend, C. W. 1915; Whitaker, J. I. 1890. *Columba p. palumbus*. Macpherson, H. A. 1895a. *Columbidae*. Snell, F. H. 1857a. *Colymbus*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1905; Gloger, C. W. 1866. *Corvus*. Aplin, O. V. 1911; Bézier, T. 1902; Blatter, E. 1906; Bodnar, B. 1917; Daut, K. 1911c; Ellison, A. 1887; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Hartert, E. J. 1901; Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Krüdener, A. 1886; Lyall, W. 1878; Masch, —. 1779; Michel, J. 1889; Mikolás, K. 1929b; Otto, H. 1910a; Paullin, C. F. 1868a; Robinson, W. 1888; Simpson, R. B. 1895; Strong, R. M. 1897; Stuhr, F. A. 1896; Waite, E. R. 1892a; Wenig, J. 1930; Witzel, J. L. 1873. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Stoner, D. 1935a. *Corvus corax*. Kleinschmidt, O. & Hartert, E. J. 1901. *Corvus c. cornix*. Hagen, W. 1915; Mühlen, W. 1910; Rzehak, E. C. 1894a; Schulz, F. 1896. *Corvus corone*. Koch, R. 1893; Krauss, J. 1884; Wilson, W. 1909. *Corvus frugilegus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1895. *Corvus m. monedula*. Finger, J. 1855; Larkin, E. P. 1892; Pavlov, S. T. 1909b; Petit, L. 1894; Pogorzelskij, V. A. 1909; Serle, W. 1899. *Corvus splendens*. Logan, A. C. & Blatter, E. 1906. *Coturnix*. Sachse, C. 1889. *Crex*. Loudon, H. 1907. *Cuculus*. Gredler, V. M. 1873. *Cyanistes*. Paroná, C. 1879. *Cyanocitta*. Deane, R. H. 1898. *Cygnus*. Forel, F. A. 1869; Maillefer, A. 1921.
- Delichon u. urbica*. Monastero, S. 1930; Sachse, C. 1889. *Dendrocopos*. Hagen, W. 1915. *Dendrocoryna*. Dickey, D. R. & van Rossem, A. J. 1923. *Dendroica*. Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Dendroica striata*. Reed, J. H. 1888. *Dolichonyx*. Gray, A. F. 1879. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Strecker, H. 1869. *Dromolaima leucurus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Dryobates*. Daut, K. 1911b; Wyman, L. E. 1923. *Dupetor flavicollis nesophilus*. Stresemann, E. 1926a. *Emberiza*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1909b; Cullingford, J. 1883; Hachlow, W. A. 1915; Harris, M. 1912; Mikolás, K. 1929b; Vallon, G. 1912. *Emberiza miliaria*. Smith, J. A. 1852. *Ereunetes*. Murphy, R. C. 1912. *Erethacus*. Campbell, C. W. 1898; Vallon, G. 1912. *Erethacus rubecula*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Hale, J. R. 1911. *Erythropygia*. Horsbrugh, C. B. 1906a. *Eudryptula*. Rothschild, L. W. 1905.

- Euphagus*. Edson, J. M. 1928. *Falco tinnunculus*. Newstead, A. 1906. *Francolinus*. Chambers, R. 1913. *Fringilla*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Bruhin, T. A. 1866; Charbonnier, H. J. 1899; Gengler, J. 1908b; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Hills, A. 1930; Lanfossi, P. 1850; Montlezun, A. 1904a; Stölker, C. 1870a; Valentini, M. B. 1866; Whitehurst, E. J. 1885. *Fringilla chloris*. Compton, W. W. 1911. *Fringilla coelebs*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Saville, J. P. 1860. *Fringilla linaria*. Smith, J. A. 1852. *Fringillidae*. Braun, F. 1901; Day, E. S. 1907; Murray, J. P. 1912. *Fulica*. Tiemann, F. 1868. *Fulica atra*. Pellegri, J. 1906; Saville, J. P. 1860; Zimmermann, R. 1916. *Fulica cristata*. Sclater, W. L. 1902. *Fulix*. Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Galerita*. Gengler, J. 1906a; Wacquant-Geozelles, S. 1892a. *Gallinago*. Loudon, H. 1907. *Gallinago major*. Petit, L. 1889. *Gallinula*. Southwell, T. 1903. *Gallus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Blanchon, H. L. 1901b; Coles-Finch, W. 1909; Delouche, —. 1862; Jäckel, A. J. 1868; Murisier, P. 1925; Stucke, O. 1894. *Garrulus glandarius*. Bézier, T. 1906; Graifo Caubet, C. 1903; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Harrison, J. M. 1924; Schacht, H. 1884; Washington, S. 1888. *Gavia*. Gilbert, R. H. 1862. *Glareola pratincola*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Glaucopsis*. Kirk, T. W. 1882. *Gypagus*. Gudger, E. W. 1918. *Haematopus*. Buxton, R. J. 1929. *Haematopus astralegus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Tulloch, J. S. 1904. *Hirundinidae*. Rothschild, L. W. 1894; Wallin, G. 1731; Walterhöfer, F. 1902; Watkins, C. 1866; White, G. R. 1898. *Hirundo*. Aschner, T. 1856; Barrington, R. M. 1869; Boardman, G. 1879; Butler, A. L. 1898; Gatecombe, J. 1880; Giovanni, G. 1903; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Haase, O. 1902; Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Krammer, F. 1897; Ledel, S. 1693; Lowe, J. 1894; Otto, H. 1910a; Philippi, R. A. 1892; Stölker, C. 1870a; Stucke, O. 1894; Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897; Wenig, J. 1930; White, G. S. 1896; Wood, W. 1872. *Hirundo rustica*. Hänisch, R. 1894; Schreitmüller, W. 1925; Schulz, F. 1891. *Hirundo urbica*. Nežan, D. E. 1804; Ržehak, E. C. 1896a. *Hoplopterus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Hydrochelidon leucoptera*. Poncy, R. 1917. *Hydrochelidon nigra*. Brogi, S. 1890. *Hydrocolaeus ridibundus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Hylocichla*. Emerson, W. O. 1893. *Hypolais salicaria*. Johansen, H. 1904a; Liebe, K. T. 1886.
- Junco*. Alcott, W. P. 1871; Neal, J. B. 1895; Robinson, W. 1888. *Lagopus*. Fabiani, C. 1892d; Macpherson, H. A. 1898. *Lanius*. Dudgeon, G. C. 1904; Haase, O. 1902. *Lanius auriculatus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Lanius collurio*. Szomjas, G. 1909. *Larus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Harting, J. E. 1865; Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. 1899; Stresemann, E. 1924a. *Larus canus* & *L. leucophaeus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Larus marinus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1921. *Limosa melanura*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Linota*. Waite, E. R. 1891; Whitaker, J. 1872. *Locustella n. naevia*. Whitaker, F. 1897. *Lophophanes bicolor*. Langdon, F. W. 1879. *Lophortyx*. Littlejohn, C. 1901. *Loxia*. Lanfossi, P. 1850; Macpherson, H. A. 1895a; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Loxia curvirostra*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1900. *Luscinia vera*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Lyrurus t. tetriz*. Meyer, A. B. 1891c. *Mareca penelope*. Ninni, E. 1900, 1904. *Melanocorypha*. Ceglie, F. 1897. *Melospittacus undulatus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1924. *Melospiza georgiana*. Wayne, A. T. 1922. *Mergus*. Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Merula*. Basedow, H. 1888a; Craig, W. 1915; Robinson, W. 1888; Senonner, A. 1889b; Wenig, J. 1930. *Merula nigra*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Molothrus*. Robinson, W. 1888. *Molpastes*. Baker, E. C. 1915; Law, S. C. 1920. *Motacilla*. Bruhin, T. A. 1866; Harris, J. W. 1870; Leigh, A. G. 1911a; Montlezun, A. 1904a; Pelzel, A. 1886b. *Motacilla boarula*. Gengler, J. 1906a. *Muscicapa*. Gambel, W. 1847-48. *Nannus*. Brimley, C. S. 1888a. *Numenius arquatus*. Campbell, D. C. 1902; Marshall, J. 1883. *Oberholseria*. Breninger, G. F. 1897. *Oenanthe*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Rothschild, L. W. 1894. *Oidemia*. Merriam, C. H. 1885. *Otis*. Chambers, R. 1913. *Otocorys*. Lowe, W. P. 1895. *Otus*. Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897. *Otus vulgaris*. Pelzel, A. 1886a.
- Parus*. Besserer, L. 1907; Parona, C. 1879; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Passer*. Arundel, W. B. 1910; Banta, A. M. 1915; Baudouin, M. 1928; Bonaldi, C. 1889; Buller, W. L. 1893; Burnett, W. L. 1917; Craig, W. 1915; Crosby, M. S. 1915; Daut, K. 1920; Drummond, J. 1915; Haase, O. 1902; Hargitt, C. W. 1915; Hony, G. B. 1915; Kingston, A. G. 1892b; Krüdener, A. 1886; Lemetteil, E.

- 1877; Mikolás, K. 1929b; Montlezun, A. 1904a; O'Gara, P. J. 1915; Otto, B. 1905; Robinson, W. 1888; Savatier, A. 1882; Schmitz, E. 1913; Schreitmüller, W. 1925; Senonner, A. 1889a; Smith, J. A. 1867d; Strong, W. A. 1916; Stucke, O. 1894; Swarth, H. S. 1915a; Tiemann, F. 1868; Tomásek, K. 1891; Washburn, F. L. 1915; Weyland, P. 1905. *Passer italiae*. Franzi, E. 1897. *Passer montanus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Lauer, H. 1908a. *Passerculus*. Murray, J. J. 1929. *Passerella*. Jewett, M. 1910. *Passeres*. Bonaldi, C. 1889; Cantwell, G. G. 1888. *Passerherbulus* [*Ammospiza*]. Wayne, A. T. 1921-22; Whittle, C. L. 1923. *Passeriformes*. Longo, A. 1888. *Perdix*. Anne, M. 1906; Haase, O. 1902; Labler, —. 1884; Otto, H. 1910a; Savatier, A. 1882; Wenig, J. 1930. *Perdix cinerea*. Innes, J. B. 1884; Meyer, A. B. 1891a; Nostiz, L. 1884. *Perdix grisea*. Bézier, T. 1906. *Petrochelidon*. White, G. R. 1898. *Phalacrocorax*. Bonomi, P. 1897; Frohawk, F. W. 1910a; Sim, G. 1884; Sinclair, R. 1903. *Phasianidae*. Dureau de la Malle, A. J. 1856. *Phasianus*. Anne, M. 1906; Blasius, R. 1897; Hornung, V. 1902; Mikolás, K. 1929b; Wenig, J. 1930. *Philohela*. Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897. *Phyllopusneuste trochilus*. Liebe, K. T. 1886. *Pica*. Anfrue, E. 1890; Bézier, T. 1906; Ellison, A. 1887; Rockwell, R. B. 1910; Townsend, C. H. 1883c; Waite, E. R. 1892a. *Pica rustica*. Lepri, G. 1892; Macpherson, H. A. 1883h. *Picus*. Daut, K. 1911b; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1901; Savatier, A. 1882. *Pipilo*. Anthony, A. W. 1894; Hurd, T. D. 1888; Redington, A. P. 1897; Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Pipilo fuscus*. Hudson, L. W. 1920. *Platycercus auriceps*. Kingsley, R. I. 1891; Kirk, T. W. 1886. *Plectrophanes*. Fischer, J. 1873. *Pluvialis a. apricaria*. Talbot-Ponsonby, F. G. 1913. *Podiceps*. Grochmalicki, J. 1925. *Poocetes gramineus*. Williams, R. W. 1902. *Porzana*. Robinson, W. 1888. *Prunella m. modularis*. Whitaker, J. 1872. *Psittaci*. North, A. J. 1904. *Puffinus*. Schmitz, E. 1909. *Pygoscels*. Clarke, W. E. 1905a; Rothschild, L. W. 1905. *Pygoscels adeliae*. Wilson, E. A. 1905. *Pyr-gila*. Schmitz, E. 1909. *Pyrrhula*. Philippi, R. A. 1892; Whitaker, J. 1872. *Pyrrhulopsis splendens*. Wood, C. A. 1924a.
- Querquedula crecca*. Barrington, R. M. 1913. *Quiscalus*. Wilson, E. S. 1930. *Rallus*. Anfrue, E. 1914; Ternier, L. 1911. *Regulus*. Anthony, A. W. 1895a. *Ruticilla*. Daut, K. 1911a; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Waite, E. R. 1892a. *Saxicola*. Bannerman, D. A. 1910c. *Saxicola stapania*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Scolopax gallinago*. Johansen, H. 1909c. *Scolopax r. rusticola*. Lepri, G. 1892; Meyer, R. 1864; Montlezun, A. 1904c; Newman, E. 1855b; Stevenson, H. 1857; Ternier, L. 1919. *Serinus hortulanus*. Rinonapoli, L. V. 1899. *Sialia*. Wood, W. 1872. *Somateria*. Faren, W. 1892. *Spatula*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1910; Deane, R. 1905a. *Spizella*. Robinson, W. 1888; Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897. *Spizella p. pusilla*. Nowell, J. R. 1898. *Streptopelia risoria*. Tange, M. 1932; Vian, J. 1880. *Strix*. Montlezun, A. 1904a, b; Senonner, A. 1889b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1912d. *Sturnella*. Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Robinson, W. 1888; Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Sturnus*. Aplin, O. V. 1911; Bruhin, T. A. 1866; Bureau, L. 1904; Corbin, G. B. 1902a; Etzel, T. 1909; Haase, O. 1902; Waite, E. R. 1892a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Richter, E. 1879. *Sula*. Balfour, H. 1921. *Sylvia*. Pelzelin, A. 1886b; Schmitz, E. 1909. *Sylvia atricapilla*. Schmitz, E. 1895. *Tetrao*. Haase, O. 1902; Loudon, H. 1907. *Tetrao tetrix*. Witherby, H. F. 1911. *Tetraonidae*. Meyer, A. B. 1889. *Tringa*. Backhouse, J. 1901b. *Trochilidae*. Harmonville, J. C. 1898a. *Trochilus colubris*. Millington, L. A. 1868. *Troglodytes parvulus*. Whistler, H. 1906. *Trupialis*. Gibson, E. 1907. *Turdus*. Bézier, T. 1902; Blanc, J. 1907; Cahn, A. R. 1921; Campbell, H. B. 1835; Chamberlain, M. 1886; Corbin, G. B. 1902a; Dallwitz, —. 1907; Deane, R. 1878; Ellison, A. 1887; Emerson, W. O. 1899; Fagart, L. 1911; Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1894; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Grinnell, G. B. 1878; Gunthorp, H. 1923; Haase, O. 1895; Hoffman, W. J. 1878; Kolli-bay, P. R. 1917; Lucanus, F. K. 1901a; McCallum, G. A. 1885; Otto, H. 1910a; Pavesi, P. 1903; Rieder, F. 1916; Sig-mund von Glenk, B. 1911; Stölker, C. 1870a; Vallon, G. 1912; Van Ostrand, H. T. 1897; Wood, W. 1872. *Turdus aenalaschkae pallasi*. Sage, J. H. 1886. *Turdus merula*. Hemery, E. 1906; Hoffmann, B. 1927; Perlini, R. 1902; Salzmann, E. 1906a; Schade, A. 1929; Smith, J. A. 1863c, 1867d; Witherby, H. F. 1912a. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Banta, A. M. 1915; Hughes, D. D. 1868; Strecker, H. 1869; Ward, H. L. 1908a, b. *Turdus pilaris*. Arrigoni

degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Gengler, J. 1906a; Maneval, H. 1924. *Turdus viscivorus*. Ritter, A. 1888. *Turtur*. Boni, A. 1902. *Turtur tigrinus*. Hopwood, J. C. 1906. *Tyrannus*. Townsend, C. H. 1883c. *Upupa*. Brooke, A. T. 1912; Kollibay, P. R. 1917; Montlezun, A. 1904a, b; Pelzeln, A. 1886b. *Upupa epops*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d; Hugues, A. 1925. *Uria*. Morley, J. 1898. *Uroaetus*. White, H. L. 1916. *Vanellus*. Baudouin, M. 1907, 1908; Buckley, T. E. 1900a; Gilbert, R. H. 1862; Jackson, A. C. 1913b. *Vanellus cristatus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Vulpanser tadorna*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889d. *Zonotrichia*. Keyes, C. R. 1910; Redington, A. P. 1897; Swarth, H. S. 1899. Hybrid of *Dafila acuta* × *Anas boschas*. Lécailon, A. 1923.

Color of iris in albino birds. Aplin, O. V. 1891; Corbin, G. B. 1891; Hugues, A. 1907a; Ingram, W. J. 1892; Weir, J. J. 1891. *Passer*, *Psittaci*, & *Turdus*. Verrall, J. H. 1892.

Egg albinism. *Sturnella*. Williams, R. W. 1896a.

CAUSES OF ALBINISM

General. Fabani, C. 1892a; Neunzig, R. 1927b.

Acquired albinism. Crew, F. A. 1922a.

Biology of albinism. Charlemagne, E. V. 1914.

Entirely white plumage developing after bird was severely wounded. *Gallus*. Heron, R. 1835.

Pain believed by an uncritical author to be cause of albinism. *Gallus*. Anon. 1890b.

Asymmetry

Eyes. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1888.

One side yellow and other side white. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. 1929.

Egg color anomalies

General. Nibe, T. 1922; Raspail, X. 1892b; Schmidt, R. 1920. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859. *Fulica*. Wetmore, A. 1917a.

Albinism in eggs. *Sturnella*. Williams, R. W. 1896a.

Black eggs laid by white duck. Mack, —. 1851.

Erythrisms. Baker, E. C. 1918; Jourdain, F. C. & Borrer, C. 1914. *Lanius collurio*. Rey, J. G. 1908. *Sylvia atricapilla*. Zimmermann, —. 1907.

Isabellism

This term has been applied by various authors to abnormal colorations of the plumage having a faded appearance and presumably deficient, but not entirely lacking, in melanin pigmentation.

General. Caterini, F. 1928; Fabani, C. 1892d; Kempen, C. 1888, 1894; Mazza, F. 1890; Schaeck, F. 1892. Many species. Minà-Palumbo, F. & Morici-Minà, M. 1898; Rollinat, R. 1890.

Alauda cristata. Spreitzenhofer, G. C. 1858. *Anas boschas*. Hänish, R. 1902; Ninni, E. 1908a. *Corvus frugilegus*. Chlebovsky, —. 1909. *Fringilla carduelis*. Hessler, A. 1854a. *Motacilla*. Fabani, C. 1892c. *Passer*. Hessler, A. 1854a. *Passeres*. Bonaldi, C. 1889. *Phalacrocorax*. Bonomi, P. 1897. *Pica rustica*. Lepri, G. 1892. *Scolopax rusticola*. Lepri, G. 1892; Newman, E. 1855b.

Inferred isabellism. *Corvus*. McCook, P. J. 1897. *Corvus cornix*. Möschler, A. B. 1899. *Corvus splendens*. Logan, A. C. & Blatter, E. 1906.

Lipochrome pigment anomalies

General. Rensch, B. 1925c.

Absence of lipochrome pigment. Duncker, H. 1927b.

Asymmetrical coloration. One side yellow and other side white. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. 1929.

Flavism. *Phylloscopus t. trochilus*. Tratz, E. P. 1913b.

ABSENCE OF YELLOW PIGMENT

General. *Microtarsus m. melanocephalus*. Heurn, W. C. 1927.

Blue color due to absence of yellow pigment. *Melospittacus undulatus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1924.

ERYTHRISM

Abnormal occurrence of red. It is not always certain that a lipochrome pigment is involved. See also under Egg color anomalies.

General. Boetticher, H. 1926; Pelzeln, A. 1865; Rothschild, L. W. 1913b. Many species. Pistone, A. 1891.

Acanthis spinus. Salzmann, E. 1910. *Bambusicola thoracica*. Witherby, H. F. 1914a. *Barnardius*. Mathews, G. M. 1918. *Eriothacus*. Butler, E. A. 1904. *Fringillidae*. Braun, F. 1901. *Lagopus*. Clark, H. L. 1894. *Lagopus scoticus*. Millais, J. G. 1910a. *Perdix montana*. Ingram, C. 1909b. *Phasianus*. Régnier, M. V. 1926b; Witherby, H. F. 1913d. *Platycercus*. Mathews, G. M. 1918. *Psittaci*. North, A. J. 1904. *Psittacus*. Finn, F. 1910. *Tympanuchus*. Brewster, W. 1895.

Histologic study of feathers showing erythrisms. *Phasianus*. Régnier, M. V. 1926b.

XANTHOCHROISM

General. Wood, C. A. 1924a. *Ligurinus*. Blathwayt, F. L. 1904. *Motacilla*. Leigh, A. G. 1911a. *Psittaci*. Meyer, A. B. 1882a; North, A. J. 1904. *Trochilidae*. Hamonville, J. C. 1898a.

Mixed albinism and xanthochroism. Wood, C. A. 1924a.

Melanism

General. Altum, B. 1865b; Boardman, G. A. 1879; Bruchlacher, G. 1867; Butler, A. G. 1904; Caterini, F. 1928; Ceglie, F. 1897; Cole, L. J. 1897; Deane, R. 1876, 1879; Doeber, E. P. 1865b; Fabani, C. 1892d; Giebel, C. G. 1866a; Giglioli, E. H. 1903; Gredler, V. M. 1883; Heumann, G. P. 1922; Heyne, O. 1907; La Fresnaye, F. 1837; Maestri, A. 1871; Mazza, F. 1890; Noble, G. K. 1919; Pavesi, P. 1895; Pelzeln, A. 1865; Picchi, C. 1903; Rensch, B. 1925a; Rothschild, L. W. 1913b.

Many species. Caterini, F. 1928; Minà-Palumbo, F. & Morici-Minà, M. 1898; Pistone, A. 1891; Robbecke, E. 1894; Rollinat, R. 1890; Rothschild, L. W. 1927a; Worthen, C. K. 1896.

Accentor. Fabani, C. 1892c; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Alauda*. Wenig, J. 1930. *Alauda arvensis*. Smith, J. A. 1867a. *Amadina*. Alzani, F. 1913b. *Anas boschas*. Potier de la Varde, R. 1926; Rogeron, G. 1898; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Anatidae*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1898b. *Ardea garzetta*. Kenessey von Kenese, L. 1891. *Buteo*. Bailey, B. H. 1912b; Emerson, W. O. 1904. *Buteo latissimus*. Bailey, B. H. 1912b; Ridg-

way, R. 1887a. *Carduelis*. Blake-Knox, H. 1870c. *Carduelis c. carduelis*. Poliakov, G. I. 1917. *Circus*. Arrighi-Griffoli, G. 1894. *Columbina picui*. Spegazzini, C. 1918. *Corvus*. Fiori, A. 1894. *Coturnix*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889c. *Coturnix communis*. Sturniolo, G. 1913. *Fringilla*. Lanfossi, P. 1850; Pelzeln, A. 1886b; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Hirundo*. Collinge, W. E. 1919d; Stölker, C. 1870a; Wood, W. 1872. *Lanius collurio*. Ninni, E. 1908b. *Larus*. Bean, R. A. 1923. *Loxia*. Lanfossi, P. 1850; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Melanocorypha*. Ceglie, F. 1897. *Nyroca affinis*. Cole, L. J. 1897. *Paroaria cucullata*. Meyer, A. B. 1894b. *Parus*. Bunyard, P. F. 1908b; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Parus c. coeruleus*. Collinge, W. E. 1919d. *Passer*. Cremaschi, A. 1889; Hornung, V. 1904. *Perdix*. Pelzeln, A. 1886b. *Pernis*. Elliot, E. A. 1907. *Phasianus*. Hachisuka, M. 1926b; Witherby, H. F. 1913d. *Poëphila*. Butler, A. G. 1902d. *Psittaci*. North, A. J. 1904. *Psittacus*. Gundlach, J. 1891. *Pyrrhula*. Bianchi, V. L. 1907b; Fiori, A. 1894; Frauenfeld, G. 1863a; Gredler, V. M. 1873; Landois, H. 1897; Macpherson, H. A. 1883e; Nezen, D. E. 1804; Pelzeln, A. 1886b; Stölker, C. 1870a. *Rallus*. Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1891. *Sialia*. Wood, W. 1872. *Sitta*. Kollibay, P. R. 1917. *Sula bassana*. Balfour, H. 1921. *Sylvia*. Schmitz, E. 1909. *Trochilidae*. Hamonville, J. C. 1898a. *Turdus*. Chapman, F. M. 1893a; Coues, E. B. 1878c; Stölker, C. 1870a; Wood, W. 1872. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Barrows, W. B. 1885b; Coues, E. B. 1878c; Faxon, W. 1886; Lockwood, S. 1880a, b. *Turdus v. viscivorus*. Macpherson, H. A. 1883f. *Uria*. Collett, R. 1898b; Jacobi, A. 1917.

Melanism in nestlings. *Vanellus*. Boyd, A. W. 1930.

Origin and significance of melanism. Includes birds. Klunzinger, C. B. 1903b.

Relation of melanism to geographic distribution. Milne-Edwards, A. 1873; Ridgway, R. 1872.

ASSOCIATION OF COLOR

Geographic distribution. Meyer, R. 1874.

Habits. Moffat, C. B. 1920.

Luteal cells. Many species. Yocom, H. B. & Philipps, B. I. 1923, 1924.

Phylogeny and taxonomy. Tetraonidae. Trips, M. 1900.

Throat color and song. Brehm, C. L. 1855c, 1856a.

Type of nest. Wallace, A. R. 1868a, b; Anon. 1869a.

Vigor. Includes birds. Bonhote, J. L. 1905a.

CAUSES OF COLOR, USUALLY IN PLUMAGE

Books. Text in English. Beddard, F. E. 1892a.

Text in French. Cornevin, C. E. 1895.

General. Altum, B. 1854a, b; Frémineau, H. 1868; Gadow, H. F. 1910; Götz, W. H. 1925b; *Haecker, V. 1890; Jeffries, J. A. 1882a, 1883b; Mallock, A. 1921; Mandoul, H. 1902, 1903; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Reichenbach, H. G. 1855; Strong, R. M. 1902b, c, 1903, 1904, 1905a, 1915b, 1917c, 1921a, 1927. Includes birds. Sacc, F. 1843. Many species. Rensch, B. 1925c; Schroeder, R. 1880.

Columba. Spöttel, W. 1914. *Eurylaemus*. Wurm, W. 1892. *Gallus*. Ladebeck, E. 1923; Wurm, W. 1892. *Phasianus*. Régner, M. V. 1926b.

Asymmetrical color of the skin. Hutt, F. B. 1929a.

Color in fleshy appendages of bare skin region. Gallinae. Champy, C. & Demay, M. 1930.

Development of color in feathers. Kendall, H. 1903; Read, R. H. 1895. Many species. Holland, T. 1860, 1864; *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Gallus*. Strong, R. M. 1915b, 1917c.

Sex differences in color. *Eclectus*. Meyer, A. B. 1893.

Tropical heat and light do not produce brilliant colors. Wallace, A. R. 1861.

Vigor as cause of bright colors. Bonhote, J. L. 1904.

Optical or physical colors

Colors due to structural conditions and usually involving melanin pigment secondarily.

General. Bancroft, W. D. & others 1923; Clément, E. C. 1877; Gadow, H.

F. 1882b; Haecker, V. 1890, 1902, 1912; Imhof, G. 1901; Mason, C. W. 1923; Rayleigh, (B.) 1919. *Eurylaemus* & *Gallus*. Wurm, W. 1892.

Blue color. The only pigment present in blue feathers is melanin. Many species. Bancroft, W. D. & others 1923; Haecker, V. 1890, 1902; *Haecker, V. & Meyer, G. 1901; Pouchet, G. 1875; Strong, R. M. 1905a, 1927, 1928. *Alcedo*. Stubbs, F. J. 1910a.

Green color. The pigments involved are melanin and a yellow lipochrome. Strong, R. M. 1905a. Many species. Bancroft, W. D. & others 1923. Canary hybrids. Heinroth, O. 1906c. *Dacnis*. *Kniesche, G. 1914.

Violet color. Haecker, V. 1890. Many species. Görnitz, K. & Rensch, B. 1924.

Whiteness. Absence of pigment. Strong, R. M. 1904, 1921a. *Gallus*. Blanchon, H. L. 1901b.

IRIDESCENCE OR METALLIC COLORS

Colors which shift with changes in the angle of reflection. These colors always involve an intense melanin pigmentation of the barbules.

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Michelson, A. A. 1927.

General. Altum, B. 1854a, b; Brücke, E. W. 1861; *Elsässer, T. 1925; Mallock, A. 1911b; Mandoul, H. 1902, 1903; Michelson, A. A. 1911; Rayleigh, (B.) 1919; Rensch, B. 1923c, 1924a, 1927b.

Columba. Strong, R. M. 1902c, 1903. *Gallus*. Ladebeck, E. 1923. Nectariniidae. Newbiggin, M. I. 1896. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Stubbs, F. J. 1912c. Trochilidae. Biedermann, W. 1904; Hodgkinson, A. 1892; Newbiggin, M. I. 1896; Weinland, D. F. 1856.

Climatic effect on iridescence. Rensch, B. 1925d.

Function of iridescence. Trochilidae. Charbonnier, H. J. 1919.

Pigmental colors

Involving the presence of a pigment, which can be extracted and which is similar in color to the color produced by the structure.

General. Bogdanoff, A. 1856, 1858a, b; Clément, E. C. 1877; Götz, W. H. 1925b; Haecker, V. 1902, 1921; Jeffries,

J. A. 1882a; Sickel, J. 1847; Völker, O. 1938. Includes birds. MacMunn, C. A. 1883. Birds incidental. Weidenreich, F. 1912. *Eurylaemus* & *Gallus*. Wurm, W. 1892.

Changes in pigmentation at breeding season. *Coccothraustes* & *Loxia*. Heusinger, K. F. 1887b.

Chemical and physiological study. Krukenberg, C. F. 1884.

Connective tissue pigments. Japanese silky fowl. *Gallus*. *Kuklenski, J. 1915.

Development. Birds incidental. Weidenreich, F. 1912.

Experimental feeding effects. *Cyanospiza citris*. Renshaw, G. 1898.

Origin and nature of pigments. Birds incidental. Millot, J. 1924.

Periosteum pigmentation. *Gallinula*. Hering, E. 1864.

Testis pigments. *Gallus*. Bittner, H. 1925c; Loisel, G. 1904a.

BLOOD PIGMENTS

Chemical and physiological study. Krukenberg, C. F. 1884.

Chemical composition. *Corvus*, *Sylvia*, & *Turdus*. Wicke, W. 1858.

Hemoglobin. (See also under Blood.) Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Negri, A. 1902.

Yellow lipochrome in serum. Halliburton, W. D. 1886.

EYE PIGMENTS

Iris. *Phalacrocorax carbo*. Troller, J. 1917.

Retina

General. Kühne, W. 1878.

Pigment epithelium. Figures. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1912c.

Post-mortem pigment formation in pigmentless retinas and choroids. *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. & LaMer, V. K. 1918.

INTEGUMENTAL PIGMENTS

Feather pigments

Book. Text in German. Feather pigments, pp. 79-84. Schwann, T. 1839.

General. Altum, B. 1854b; Gadow, H. 1910; Götz, W. H. 1925b; Imhof, G.

1901; Montessus, F. B. 1886. Many species. *Haecker, V. 1890. Include birds. Kobelt, A. 1911; Mandoul, H. 1903.

Alcedo. Stubbs, F. J. 1910a. *Columba*. Lewis, G. A. 1871b; Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915; Reclam, C. H. 1846. *Gallus*. Kölliker, R. A. 1887; *Ladebeck, E. 1923; Lippincott, W. A. 1918; Reclam, C. H. 1846; Wurm, W. 1892. *Gallus bankiva*. Ball, S. C. 1933. *Gypaetus*. Homeyer, E. F. 1883a.

Chemical characteristics. *Krukenberg, C. F. 1881, 1884. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915.

Chemical relations of feather pigments to porphyrinuria. Krumbiegel, I. 1926.

Development of pigment in nestling down feathers. *Gallus*. Rabl, H. 1894.

Skin pigments

General. Mandoul, H. 1903. Many species. *Lebedinsky, N. G. 1929. *Gallus*. *Barrows, H. R. 1914.

Blue skin. Large blue pigment cells. *Cerionis*. Murie, J. 1872a.

Feet. Hanau, A. 1881. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Goebel, F. 1823.

Integumental papillae about eye. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Kritsch, N. J. 1926.

Carotinoid pigment of skin

Correlation of yellow pigment in skin with fecundity. *Gallus*. Blakeslee, A. F., Harris, J. A., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., & Warner, D. E. 1917; Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Palmer, L. S. 1919; Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919b.

Relation to egg laying. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. 1919.

LIPOCHROME PIGMENTS

These are fat-soluble non-granular pigments. Many, at least, are carotinoid. Because of lack of information it is not possible to classify fully all of the pigments indicated in this section.

Absence of lipochrome in species that normally have it. Duncker, H. 1927b.

Chemical and physiological study. Krukenberg, C. F. 1884.

Relation of lipochrome pigments to plant carotin. Völker, O. 1934.

Feather lipochromes

General. Desselberger, H. 1930b; Görnitz, K. 1923b; Götz, W. H. 1925b.

Development. Desselberger, H. 1929, 1930b.

Red lipochrome pigments

General. *Calurus*, *Cotinga*, & *Oriolus*. Bogdanoff, A. 1857.

In modified papilliform nestling down feathers on the forehead. *Fulica atra*. Steinbacher, G. 1930.

Pink pigment, chemical study of. Anon. 1872a.

Rose tint on neck. *Diomedea*. Macpherson, A. H. 1889b.

Tetronerythrin. In naked portions of skin, including comb, eyelids, and wattles. Galli. Wurm, W. 1872.

Zoofulvin. Chemical composition. Meyer, A. B. 1881.

Zoorubin. Meyer, A. B. 1881.

Zoocerythrin

General. *Phasianus colchicus*. Régnier, M. V. 1926a.

Chemical composition. Meyer, A. B. 1881. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Yellow lipochrome pigments

Absence of yellow pigment. *Microtarsus m. melanocephalus*. Heurn, W. C. 1927.

Fluorescent yellow zooxanthin. Psittaci. Völker, O. 1937.

In blood serum. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Halliburton, W. D. 1886.

Xanthophyll. Yellow pigment of egg yolk, body fat, and blood serum of hen. Relation to xanthophyll of plants. Palmer, L. S. 1915.

Yellow lipochrome pigment of skin. *Gallus*. *Blakeslee, A. F. & Warner, D. E. 1915; Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., & Warner, D. E. 1917; Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Knox, C. W. 1931; Palmer, L. S. 1919; Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919a, b, c.

MELANIN PIGMENTS

Granular dull yellowish pigments, which appear black when clumped.

General. Hodgkinson, W. R. & Sorby, H. C. 1877. Birds incidental. Ehrmann, S. 1890.

Gallus. Haecker, V. 1890, 1921. *Gypaëtus*. Krukenberg, C. F. 1883a. *Ploceidae*. Neunzig, R. 1927b.

Alleged removal of melanin pigment by chromophages. Metchnikoff, E. 1906.

Chemical characteristics. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Factor for black pigmentation. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1914c. Silky fowl. Stiefel, K. 1926.

Heart melanin pigment. Silky fowl. Stiefel, K. 1926.

Size and shape of melanin granules. Post, H. 1894. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915. *Columba*, *Munia*, *Passerina*, & *Sterna*. Strong, R. M. 1902b.

Development

In eye. *Gallus*. Smith, D. T. 1920; Szily, A. 1911.

In feathers

General. Bruch, C. W. 1844; Holland, T. 1860; Klee, R. 1886; Kuhn, O. 1928b.

Casuaris. Hasskó, A. 1929b. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915. Post, H. 1894; Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Eudytes chrysocome*. Wohlaue, E. 1902. *Gallus*. Glasewald, F. K. 1926; Strong, R. M. 1915b, 1917c. *Munia atricapilla*, *Passerina ciris*, *Passerina cyanea*, & *Sterna*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b.

Diet effects. Riddle, O. 1908b. Nestling down feathers. *Gallus*. Rabl, H. 1894.

Significance of mitochondria in development of melanin pigment in embryo. *Gallus*. Rényi, G. S. 1924.

Tyrosin and "dopa" in development of melanin pigment. Includes *Gallus*. Sato, K. & Brecher, L. 1925.

Distribution

General. Bruch, C. W. 1844.

Distribution in developing feather. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Kuhn, O. 1928b.

Distribution by melanophores to developing feather cells. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915. Post, H. 1894. *Gallus*. Strong, R. M. 1915c. *Munia*, *Passerina*, & *Sterna*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b.

Hyperthyroidization experiments

See also under **Thyroid gland**.

General. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923, 1927. *Gallus*. Schwarz, E. 1931. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Antagonistic effect of thyroid gland and ovary. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925b.

Melanophores (Chromatophores)

Large branching cells, which form melanin pigment granules in their cytoplasm. These granules are distributed by the branches to the differentiating epithelial cells of the developing feather.

General. Birds incidental. Borrel, A. 1913.

General description of developing melanophores. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915; Post, H. 1894; *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Gallus*. Strong, R. M. 1915b, 1917c. *Munia*, *Passerina*, & *Sterna*. Strong, R. M. 1902b.

Relation to neural tube vestige in coccyeal region. *Anser*. Peyron, A. 1922.

TURACIN

A feather pigment containing copper, first described by Church, A. H. 1870.

General. Beddard, F. E. 1889e; Church, A. H. 1870, 1893a, b, 1913; *Keilin, D. 1926; Schlegel, H. 1857, 1860.

Corythix. Verreaux, J. P. 1871. Musophagidae. Bogdanoff, A. 1862; Giunti, M. 1879. *Turacus*. *Fischer, H. & Hilger, J. 1924; Prior, P. 1923; Quelch, J. J. 1887.

Bleaching turacin by use of water containing very small amount of ammonia. Krumbiegel, I. 1925a, b.

Chemical and physiological studies. Krukenberg, C. F. 1884.

Solubility. *Turacus*. Draper, E. H. 1908.

Spectroscopic studies. Keilin, D. 1926. *Turacus*. Draper, E. H. 1908.

CHANGE IN COLOR

Usually of plumage and mostly involving a molt. See also under **Molt**: Sequence of plumages, and **Sex**.

Books. Text in English. Headley, F. W. 1895b. *Dendragapus* & *Lagopus*. Cartwright, G. 1792.

General. A. R. 1877; Bahr, P. H. 1909; Beebe, C. W. 1907a; Bonhote, J. L. 1900b, 1907; Brehm, C. L. 1853a, b, c, 1857b; Butler, A. G. 1902b, 1907b; Cartwright, B. W. & Harrold, C. G. 1925; Ekstrom, K. 1834; Frauenfeld, G. 1853b, 1873b; Giebel, C. G. 1855b; Gloger, C. W. 1853a, f, 1854f; Götz, G. F. 1781; Heinroth, O. 1898a; Homeyer, E. F. 1853, 1855, 1856; Kleinschmidt, O. 1899; Lazarini, L. 1890; Magretti, P. 1880; Mauduy, —. 1849; Metchnikoff, E. 1906; Müller, J. W. 1853; Neunzig, R. 1927b; Nilsson, S. 1824; Prentiss, D. W. 1890; Read, R. H. 1895; Reichenow, A. 1877a; Rey, J. G. 1893; Röttiger, A. 1877; Rüdiger, E. 1878a; Russ, K. F. 1892; Samuel, S. 1870; Schlegel, H. 1852, 1853b, 1854, 1855a, b; Sievertsov, N. A. 1863-65; Stone, W. 1896, 1901a; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1866a; Van Someren, V. G. 1919; Walter, A. 1877b; Anon. 1866. Many species. Blyth, E. 1837c; *Meves, F. W. 1855; Müller, J. W. 1855. Include birds. Bachman, J. 1839; Martin, L. 1879. Exotic birds. Devy, L. 1914.

Aeginthidae. Rauber, G. 1904. *Anas*. Yarrell, W. 1833a. *Anas boschas*. Schiavuzzi, B. 1834. *Anas marila*. Hornschuch, C. F. & Schilling, W. 1823. *Barnardius*. Tavistock, —. 1917a. *Budytes*. Brehm, C. L. 1857a. *Calidris*. Millais, J. G. 1896. *Carbo*. Yarrell, W. 1833a. *Conurus carolinensis*. Nie-meier, W. 1867. *Crex*. Bonhote, J. L. 1900b. *Crocethia alba*. Chapman, F. M. 1896a. *Cyanospiza*. Renshaw, G. 1897, 1898. *Dolichonyx*. Chapman, F. M. 1893b, 1897. *Elseyornis melanops*. Mathews, G. M. 1914b. *Eurylaemus*. Wurm, W. 1892. *Fringillidae*. Hessler, A. 1854c. *Gallus*. Wurm, W. 1892. *Harelda*. Millais, J. G. 1896. *Lagopus*. Goebel, H. 1873b. *Lanius ludovicianus*. Miller, A. H. 1928. *Larus*. Beebe, C. W. 1906d; Yarrell, W. 1833a. *Larus melanocephalus*. Ninni, A. P. 1883. *Larus minutus*. Macpherson, H. A. 1899b. *Loxia*. Hadfield, H. 1862. *Loxia curvirostra*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1915b. *Motacilla*. Brehm, C. L. 1857a. *Munia*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Muscicap*. Martin, L. 1853a. *Oidemia nigra*. Martin, L. 1853b. *Passeres*. Dwight, J. 1900d; Medreczky, S. 1899. *Passerina*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Pelidina a. alpina*. Chapman, F. M. 1896a. *Phalacrocorax carbo*. Troller, J. 1917. *Pini-cola*. Hadfield, H. 1862. *Platycercus*. Mathews, G. M. 1918; Tavistock, —.

1917a. *Plectrophenax nivalis*. Chapman, F. M. 1896d. Ploceidae. Butler, A. G. 1897e. *Podicipes*. Millais, J. G. 1896. *Poephila gouldiae*. Butler, A. G. 1902d. *Pterocles setarius*. Olphe-Galliard, V. A. 1855. *Pyrrhula*. Frauenfeld, G. 1866b; Schereschewsky, H. 1929. *Sterna*. Brehm, C. L. 1854b; Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Tadorna*. Høe-ven, J. 1866. Tetraonidae. Jameson, —. 1820. *Tringa*. Yarrell, W. 1833a.

Blue to white at molt. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1920a.

Confinement effects on color. Mail-lard, L. 1910. *Acanthis*. Wormald, H. 1909a. Nectariniidae. Millar, H. 1920.

Early correct observations of color change by molt. Book. Text in English. *Lagopus*. Cartwright, G. 1792.

Gray to red. *Megascops*. Chadbourne, A. P. 1896.

Loss of color. Brehm, C. L. 1853a.

Male sex hormone effects. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1922b.

Metallic colors lost at molt. *Lamprocolius*. Neumann, O. 1907.

Senile changes. Butter, J. 1817-20.

Change in color without molt

See also Adventitious coloration.

Book. Text in English. *Larus*. Audubon, J. J. 1831-39, Vol. 4, p. 213.

General. Allen, J. A. 1886a, 1896a, 1900a; Fatio, V. 1866; Fleming, J. 1820; Gaetke, H. 1854; Gloger, C. W. 1854a; Grant, C. H. 1908; Hartert, E. J. 1897; Hoxie, W. 1886a, 1887a; Le Souëf, W. H. 1903a; Lucas, F. A. 1897a; Meves, F. W. 1862a, b, 1879; Schenckling-Prévôt, C. 1897a, 1898b; Schlegel, H. 1852; Sievertsov, N. A. 1863-65; Weinland, D. F. 1856; Whitear, W. 1818. Many species. Meves, F. W. 1855. Birds of prey. Meerwarth, H. 1898.

Buteo. Birtwell, F. J. 1908. *Chrysotis*. Birtwell, F. J. 1899b. *Ciconia nigra*. Montagu, G. 1818. *Coereba cyanea*. Reichenow, A. 1891a. *Dolichonyx*. Chadbourne, A. P. 1897. *Gypaëtus barbatus*. Meves, F. W. 1862a. *Megalornis g. grus*. Meves, F. W. 1862b. *Megascops*. Birtwell, F. J. 1899a; Chadbourne, A. P. 1896. *Mergus*. Weinland, D. F. 1859. *Merops*. Grant, C. H. 1908. Musophagidae. Schlegel, H. 1857, 1860.

Passerina. Birtwell, F. J. 1900; Dwight, J. 1900c. *Sylvia*. Weinland, D. F. 1859. *Trochilus*. Schlegel, H. 1857.

ABRASION OR WEAR OF FEATHERS

Dwight, J. 1905; Görnitz, K. 1927; Grinnell, J. 1902; *Stone, W. 1896. *Plectrophenax*. *Chapman, F. M. 1896d.

Breaking off of barb and barbule ends exposing differently colored portions. Görnitz, K. 1927. *Carpodacus*. Grinnell, J. 1911a.

APTOSOCHROMATISM

This term was coined by E. Coues (Hoxie, W. 1886a) to indicate supposed alteration of color by changes in the distribution of pigment in the feather or by new pigment entering the feather. This erroneous conception has appeared many times and especially in publications by the following authors: Birtwell, F. J. 1899a, b, 1900; Chadbourne, A. P. 1896, 1897; Fatio, V. 1866; Gaetke, H. 1854; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Meerwarth, H. 1898; Millais, J. G. 1896; Sharpe, R. B. and others 1874-98 (Vol. 10, 1885); Weinland, D. F. 1856, 1859.

Alleged change of color to white in one day after being rescued from cat. *Sturnus*. Weinland, D. F. 1859.

Explanations of the phenomena involved in so-called aptosochromatism may be found in publications by the following authors: Allen, J. A. 1886a, 1896a, 1900a; Chapman, F. M. 1896d; Dwight, J. 1900c; Meves, F. W. 1855; Stone, W. 1896; Strong, R. M. 1902b.

BLEACHING OR FADING

General. Bonhote, J. L. 1904; Weinland, D. F. 1856.

Dilute hydrochloric acid as cause. Meves, F. W. 1862a.

Light effects. Cartwright, B. W. & Harrold, C. G. 1925; Dwight, J. 1905. *Gallus* & *Larus*. Courty, G. 1912.

Loss of red color due to turacin by soaking in alkaline water. *Corythaix*, *Hapaloderma*, and Musophagidae. Krumbiegel, I. 1925a, b. Verreaux, J. P. 1871. *Turacus*. Quelch, J. J. 1887; Schlegel, H. 1860.

Washing in water. *Grus*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864b.

Climatic effects

Book. Text in German. Gloger, C. W. 1838.

General. Fatio, V. 1866. Gallinae. Blanchon, H. L. 1901a.

Experimental studies of effects of humidity. Lydekker, R. 1908-09.

Diet changes, including experimental feeding

General. Beebe, C. W. 1908; Goldner, H. 1887; Heumann, G. P. 1922; Sauermann, C. 1890; Thurn, E. F. 1884.

Anas. Baer, W. 1903a. *Columba*. Pribyl, L. 1889; *Sauermann, C. 1889. *Coturnix*. Cavazza, F. 1913. *Dendrocopus*. Baer, W. 1903a. *Gallus*. *Sauermann, C. 1889. *Passerina*. Butler, A. G. 1897a. *Pyrrhula*. Larionov, W. T. 1928. *Serinus*. Brézol, H. 1888; *Sauermann, C. 1889. Insect-eating birds. Sauermann, C. 1891b.

VARIOUS SUBSTANCES IN DIET

Aniline dye feeding. Nestling. *Larus*. Braune, —. 1910b.

Cayenne pepper. *Agapornis*. Watson, W. H. 1890. Galli. Blanchon, H. L. 1901a.

Liver. 103 species. La Riboisière, J. 1908.

Red stain for eggs and skeleton. *Galus*. Joly, N. 1860.

Skin color. Changes due to feeding pimienta pepper. *Gallus*. Brown, W. L. 1930.

Thyroid extract. *Columba*. Blasi, D. 1925. *Gallus*. Blasi, D. 1925; Giacomini, E. 1924; Giacomini, G. 1926; Sainton, P. & Simmonet, H. 1929. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Seasonal changes

General. *Leucosticte tephrocotis litoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Zosterops*. North, A. J. 1896b.

Light effects. Beebe, C. W. 1908.

Liver color. *Gallus*. Weber, E. H. 1850.

Summer change in beak and plumage. *Pyromelana*. Butler, A. G. 1916.

Winter change to white. Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1904a; Beddard, F. E. 1903b; Jäger, G. 1869. *Tetrao* [*Lagopus*]. Caire, —. 1854.

Unfeathered areas of head: color changes

Change of color of beak. *Gallinula*. Alexander, W. B. 1919. *Gallinula c. chloropus*. Pitt, F. 1918a. *Loxia*. Tyrer, R. 1877.

Iris of eye. *Phalacrocorax carbo*. Troller, J. 1917.

Shield. *Gallinula c. chloropus*. Pitt, F. 1918a.

Shutting off blood supply in excitement. Biedermann, R. 1898.

Skin color changes after egg laying, during emotional disturbances, in exhaustion, mating activities, and pain. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1916.

CONCEALING OR PROTECTIVE COLORATION

Books. Text in English. Beddard, F. E. 1892a; Dixon, C. 1897a; Poulton, E. B. 1890; Thayer, G. H. 1909.

Text in German. Magnus, H. F. 1881; Reichenau, W. 1887.

General. Allen, F. H. 1912; Allen, J. A. 1911; Argyll, G. D. 1868; Armit, W. E. 1878; Bannerman, D. A. 1915; Barbour, T. 1913, 1921; Barbour, T. & Phillips, J. C. 1911; Beebe, C. W., Hartley, G. I., and others 1917; Belt, T. 1877; Bird, M. C. 1903; Butler, A. G. 1903b, 1912; Chapman, F. M. 1910; Clark, H. L. 1893b; Csörgy, T. 1922; Dunlop, E. B. 1910; Frisch, K. 1923; Fry, H. 1909; Gadow, H. F. 1910; Haagner, A. K. 1908a; Heikertinger, F. 1921; Henderson, J. 1918a; Henning, H. 1916; Herman, O. 1897; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Kerschner, L. 1886; Kleinschmidt, O. 1925; Le Souëf, W. H. 1902a; Lowe, P. R. 1915a; Lucanus, F. K. 1902; Lydekker, R. 1908-09; *McAtee, W. L. 1912b; McGregor, R. C. 1899; Macpherson, H. B. 1909b; Mata, A. B. 1923; Meyer, A. B. 1869; Mottram, J. C. 1915; Murray, A. 1868; Pycraft, W. P. 1907c; Rockwell, R. B. 1908; Schuster, W. 1902a; Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1928; Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a; Thayer, A. H. 1896, 1900; Tristram, H. B. 1898; Verrill, A. E. 1897; Wallace, A. R. 1868b; Weber, S. A. 1912. Many species. Barbour, T. & Phillips, J. C. 1911; Pässler, C. W. 1860; Reichenau, W. 1877; Swynnerton, C. F. 1916. Include birds. Giacomelli, E. 1905; Roosevelt, T. 1911, 1924; Thayer, A. H. 1910, 1911, 1912. Birds incidental. Mottram, J. C. & Green, F. W. 1918;

Picado, C. 1910; Puschig, R. 1917. Nesting birds. Kneeland, S. 1868.

Botaurus. Barrows, W. B. 1913. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. *Certhia familiaris*. Hermann, R. 1908. Charadriidae. Dewar, J. M. 1912. *Charadrius*. Aplin, O. V. 1903b. *Charadrius h. hiaticula*. Pycraft, W. P. 1908b. *Chrysomitris*. Gillman, H. 1876. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1908a; Hess, C. 1917a; Pearl, R. 1911a. *Lagopus*. Grinnell, J. 1900; Wurm, W. 1900a. *Oxyechus v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. W. 1925a. *Perdix*. Lintia, D. 1908. Sterninae. Bigney, A. J. 1902. *Struthio*. Schreiner, S. C. 1897.

Experimental study. Includes birds. *Swynnerton, C. F. 1919.

Immobility. Relation to concealing coloration. Arenberg, E. 1911.

NESTLING BIRDS

General. Butterfield, W. C. 1905a.

Hatching, nestlings at. Pycraft, W. P. 1902c.

Mouth parts. Butterfield, W. C. 1918; Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a.

Concealing coloration in eggs

General. Butler, A. G. 1890; Ellison, A. 1890; Fox, W. S. 1899a; Grensted, F. F. 1889; Hewetson, H. B. 1892; Hunt, H. W. 1888; M'Alldowie, A. M. 1886; Potts, T. H. 1872; Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a, 1917a; Titchener, E. B. 1889, 1890b; Wallace, A. R. 1889. Many species. Lucas, A. H. 1887.

Eggs daubed with clay. *Corvus monedula*. Wigglesworth, J. 1910.

Insects eaten by birds

General. Colthrup, C. W. 1913-14; Curtis, W. P. 1913; Finn, F. 1907; Judd, S. D. 1899b.

Concealing coloration of insects not always effective against birds. Judd, S. D. 1899b.

Moths. Stiff, A. T. 1912.

DICHROMATISM OR COLOR DIMORPHISM

Two colorations present in a species, often with no sex correlation.

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Beddard, F. E. 1892a.

General. Buller, W. L. 1895b.

Ardeae. Bangs, O. 1915. *Buteo solitarius*. Henshaw, H. W. 1902. *Carpodacus*. McGregor, R. C. 1901. Falconoidea. Bangs, O. 1915. *Megascops*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1893. *Microscelis leucocephalus*. Stresemann, E. 1923b. *Otus asio naevius*. Michener, E. 1839. *Puffinus*. Loomis, L. M. 1919a. *Scops* [*Otus*] *asio*. Shorten, J. W. 1885. *Syrnium aluco*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1892.

Sex dichromatism

General. *Gallus*. Ssirnew, P. J. 1924.

Dichromatism in both sexes. Stresemann, E. 1925b.

DIRECTIVE COLORATION

General. Baskett, J. N. 1910; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Pycraft, W. P. 1907c; Thayer, A. H. 1900. Many species. Swynnerton, C. F. 1916. Includes birds. Todd, J. E. 1888. Falcones. Seton, E. T. 1897. Passeriformes. *Tracy, H. C. 1910. Ploceidae. Chapin, J. P. 1917; Rey, J. G. 1901. Strigidae. Seton, E. T. 1897.

Bright color of mouth region in nestlings as aid to parent in feeding. See also under skin color of naked areas. Dewar, J. M. 1908a. *Poephila mirabilis*. Butler, A. G. 1916-17.

Revealing colors. Henderson, J. 1913a.

ENVIRONMENTAL EFFECTS ON COLORATION

General. Gloger, C. W. 1856b; Harts-horne, H. 1873. Include birds. Bonhote, J. L. 1904; Schnelle, K. 1874.

Climatic effects. *Görnitz, K. 1923a, b; Grinnell, J. 1910.

Plumage color. *Alauda* & *Mergus*. Cerva, F. 1920.

Tropical heat and light do not produce brilliant colors. Wallace, A. R. 1861.

Weather and climate effects on intensity of pigmentation. Many species. Banks, E. 1925.

MIMICRY IN COLORATION

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Beddard, F. E. 1892a.

General. Fabani, C. 1892f; Tristram, H. B. 1893. Include birds. Manders, N.

1911; Swynnerton, C. F. 1919; Wallace, A. R. 1867a. *Gallus* & *Numida*. Finn, F. 1902b.

To objects unacceptable as food. Swynnerton, C. F. 1915a.

MIMICRY IN INSECTS

Experiments with birds. Finn, F. 1899b.

Insects eaten by birds. Pocock, R. I. 1911b.

Relation to birds. Finn, F. 1896.

PATTERN IN COLORATION

Books. Text in English. *Lagopus scoticus*. Lovat, S. J. and others 1911.

Text in German. Goldschmidt, R. 1931.

General. Curry, A. V. 1890; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Kruimel, J. H. 1916; Lowe, P. R. 1915a; Volčaneckij, I. 1927. Many species. Haecker, V. 1888; *Martorelli, G. 1898. Include birds. Eimer, G. H. 1883a, b.

Aegialitis. Lowe, P. R. 1914. *Ampe-
lis garrulus*. Schaanning, H. T. 1917; Schlegel, R. 1893. Anatidae. Bonhote, J. L. 1907. *Charadrius*. Lowe, P. R. 1914. *Columba*. Ghigi, A. 1908d; Loisel, G. 1905e. Columbidae. Whitman, C. O. 1907. *Colymbus glacialis*. Smalley, F. W. 1909b. *Euplocamus* hybrids. Mudge, G. P. 1913. *Gallus*. Agar, W. E. 1924; Eliot, T. S. 1928; Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1914. *Genna-
naeus*. Ghigi, A. 1908a, d. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1910. *Lanius*. *Schiebel, G. 1906. *Motacilla alba*. Sachtleben, H. 1922b. *Phasianus*. Thomas, R. H. 1912b, 1914, 1916. *Sterna dougalli* & *S. hirundo*. Jones, L. 1904c.

Barring in color pattern. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1909; Spillman, W. J. 1909.

Correlation with diversity in structure. *Charadriidae*. Lowe, P. R. 1933b.

Flight appearance seen from below. *Falcones*. Seton, E. T. 1897.

Spangled pattern. Symmetry. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1930.

Wing color pattern. Reichling, H. 1915. *Circus*. Csörgy, T. 1917.

Development

General. Butler, A. G. 1918; Eimer, G. H. 1887; Kuhn, O. & Kuhn, J. 1926. Includes birds. *Allen, G. M. 1914.

Columba. Kuhn, O. 1928b. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1930; Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934; Kuhn, O. 1928b; Lillie, F. R. 1932a. *Numida*. Hardesty, M. 1933. Nestlings. *Sterna*. Ingram, C. 1916.

Differential of pigment distribution in color pattern development. Kuhn, O. & Kuhn, J. 1926.

Experimental studies. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1930b.

Evolution of color pattern

General. *Allen, G. M. 1914; Bonhote, J. L. 1901b; Eimer, G. H. 1887; Kerschner, L. 1886. *Columba*. Loisel, G. 1905e. *Phasianidae*. Ghigi, A. 1903b. *Querquedula*. Allen, G. M. 1920. *Turdidae*. *Gengler, J. 1914.

Origin and genetic relations. *Columba*. Whitman, C. O. 1904b.

Experimental studies

Breeding experiments. Columbidae. *Whitman, C. O. 1919b.

Successive removal of feathers. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1914. Silver-spangled fowl. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1930b.

SEX HORMONES

Gonad transplantation, effects on color pattern. Caridroit, F. 1925a, 1926.

Injections. *Gallus*. *Juhn, M., Faulkner, G. H., & Gustavson, R. G. 1931. Female hormone. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1932b.

THYROID GLAND

Excessive doses of thyroid extract, effects on color pattern. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. 1929a.

Thyroxin injection. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1932b.

SEXUAL COLORATION

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Beddard, F. E. 1892a.

Determination of sex. Argyll, G. D. 1868.

Relation to nesting habits. Wallace, A. R. 1868a, b.

Sex hormone, effects on color of

Beak and foot color. Male sex hormone effects. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

Plumage. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

WARNING COLORS

Book. Text in English. Poulton, E. B. 1890.

General. Finn, F. 1912. Many species. Swynnerton, C. F. 1916. Includes birds. Roosevelt, T. 1911, 1924. Birds incidental. Puschnig, R. 1917. Passeriformes. Tracy, H. C. 1910.

Experimental study. Confined animals do not necessarily respond to sight of food as wild animals do. *McAtee, W. L. 1912b.

Insect warning colors in relation to birds

General. Finn, F. 1896.

Butterflies. Experiments to test effectiveness. Lucas, F. A. 1898.

Experiments with birds. Finn, F. 1899b.

Insect warning colors effective against birds. Judd, S. D. 1899b.

CONNECTIVE TISSUE

The connective tissues are also included in numerous publications not mentioned in this section and especially in descriptions of the histologic structure of various organs.

Experimental growth of connective tissue in tissue culture. Ebeling, A. H. 1913, 1914.

Fascia. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835.

Lympho-granulopoiesis in areolar connective tissue. *Gallus*. Dantschakoff, W. 1916c, d.

Muscle connective tissue. Gebhardt, W. 1914; Schiefferdecker, P. 1913.

Tissue of sinus rhomboidalis. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Schaffer, J. 1909, 1910.

Cells

General. Solucha, N. P. 1908.

Fibroblasts and macrophages. Herrmann, R. 1926; Jasswoin, G. 1929.

Mast cells. Herrmann, R. 1926.

HISTIOCYTES

Clasmatocytes, fixed macrophages or reticuloendothelial cells.

General. *Gallus*. Herrmann, R. 1926.

Relative distribution in loose reticular mesenchyme of various organs in seven-day embryo. *Gallus*. Beck, C. S. 1922.

Collagenous fibers

Development. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1909b, 1910b. *Gallus*. Coca, A. F. 1906; Laguesse, E. 1912b, 1924; Livini, F. 1910b.

Distribution in parathyroid and thyroid glands. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1909b.

Development of connective tissue

General. Rauber, A. A. 1877c. Birds incidental. Merkel, F. S. 1909. *Gallus*. Baitsell, G. A. 1924, 1925; *Dantschakoff, W. 1908b, 1909a, b; Haff, R. 1914; Szily, A. 1908.

Development of vacuoles and neutral red granules in connective tissue cells under abnormal conditions. Prigosen, R. E. 1921.

Tendon cell development. *Gallus*. Loevy, S. 1913.

Visceral connective tissue. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Fischel, A. 1913.

DEVELOPMENT OF CONNECTIVE TISSUE IN EYE

General. *Gallus*. *Szily, A. 1908.

In cornea. *Gallus*. Laguesse, E. 1923a, b, 1924, 1926a, b.

ADIPOSE TISSUE

Chemical composition and structure. *Anser*. Weiser, S. & Zaitschek, A. 1902. *Gallus*. Zaitschek, A. 1903.

Development. *Anser*. Mayer, A., Rathery, F., Schaeffer, G., & Terroine, E. F. 1914.

Histologic and experimental study. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Dogliotti, G. C. 1929.

In cartilage and ligaments. Many species. Lubosch, W. 1924.

ELASTIC TISSUE

General. Renaut, J. L. 1875.

Development. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1910b. *Gallus*. Laguesse, E. 1912b; Livini, F. 1910b; Nakai, M. 1905.

Elastic fibers: development in heart. *Gallus*. Rizzo, A. 1901.

Distribution in

Blood vessels. Many species. Pfister, H. I. 1927.

Heart. *Gallus*. Rizzo, A. 1901.

Ovary and oviduct. Includes birds. Pandolfini, R. & Ragnotti, G. 1900.

RETICULAR CONNECTIVE TISSUE

Histochemistry. Includes *Columba*. Lehrell, F. 1903.

Occurrence in liver. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schumkow-Trubin, K. G. 1909.

TENDONS

General. *Columba*, *Fringilla*, & *Gallus*. Ranvier, L. A. 1890.

Foot tendons. *Gallus*. Kaufmann-Wolf, M. 1908.

Modifications of connective tissue in tendons. Includes *Gallus*. Renaut, J. L. 1872.

TOE CONNECTIVE TISSUE STRUCTURES

Chondroid bodies on or between tendons. *Buteo*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Passer*. Schaffer, J. 1902b, 1903. *Gallus*. Schaffer, J. 1902b. *Numenius*, *Scolopax*, *Sula*, & *Tetrao*. Schaffer, J. 1903.

Fibrocartilage in tendons. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Fringilla*, & *Gallus*. Ranvier, L. A. 1889.

Special chordoid type having fat infiltration, found in toes. *Anser*, *Athene*, *Bonasa*, *Cuculus*, *Gallus*, *Garrulus*, *Nucifraga*, *Passer*, *Tetrao*, & *Turdus*. Schumacher, S. 1915b.

CONSERVATION

See also under **Economic ornithology**. For organizations more or less actively interested in promoting the conservation of bird life, see Bull. No. 4 of the International Committee for Bird Protection.

Books. Text in English. Baynes, E. H. 1915; Blanchan, N. 1902; Chase, H. 1913; *Forbush, E. H. 1907, 1908a, b, 1913b; Gladstone, H. S. 1919; Horna-

day, W. T. 1913, 1914; Howell, A. H. 1924; Lange, D. 1899; Loyd, L. R. 1924; Meinertzhagen, R. 1930; Pearson, T. G. 1923; Pirnie, M. D. 1935; Ralfe, P. G. 1905; Rich, W. H. 1907; Sass, H. R. 1929. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. Falconoidea. May, J. B. 1935. *Lagopus*. Lovat, S. J. and others 1911. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888.

Text in German. Eckardt, W. R. 1910b.

General. Allen, A. A. 1914a; Baerg, W. J. 1931; Chatel, V. 1857; Dutcher, W. 1897; Frauenfeld, G. R. 1871, 1873a; Haenel, K. 1914; Henshaw, H. W. 1908a; Hornaday, W. T. 1898; Le Compte, E. L. 1927b; Lösy, J. 1911; McAtee, W. L. 1932c, e; McLouth, C. D. 1893; Montessus, F. B. 1896; Montgomery, T. H. 1906; Palmer, T. S. 1901; Pearson, T. G. 1938b; Phillips, J. C. 1932; Ritzema Bos, J. 1901; Russ, K. F. 1891; Schenk, J. 1923-24; Schillings, C. G. 1914; Siedlecki, M. 1933, 1934; Spiker, C. J. 1931; Szeöts, B. 1916; Whitney, T. H. 1914; Wolford, H. L. 1854.

CONSERVATION IN VARIOUS REGIONS

America

NORTH AMERICA

General. Dutcher, W. 1897. Game birds. Henshaw, H. W. 1915. *Sula* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a.

Alaska. Pribilof Islands. Osgood, W. H., Preble, E. A., & Parker, G. H. 1915.

Canada. Hewitt, C. G. 1914.

Labrador. Townsend, C. W. 1916a.

United States

General. Hicks, L. E. 1932b, d.

Alabama. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1924.

Colorado. Cooke, W. W. 1898.

Louisiana. Bailey, A. M. 1919.

Massachusetts. Forbush, E. H. 1905a, b, 1909-19. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1907, 1912, 1913b.

Missouri. Widmann, O. 1907a.

Ohio. Dury, C. 1885. *Colinus*. Ken-deigh, S. C. 1933.

Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1924.

Pennsylvania. Surface, H. A. 1908.

West Virginia. Brooks, E. A. 1916b.

SOUTH AMERICA

Peru. Sea coast and islands. Murphy, R. C. 1920.

Australia

General. French, C. J. 1902.

Europe

Germany. Altum, B. 1891c; Plačzek, B. 1901; Walter, J. 1892; Wharton, W. P. 1914.

Hungary. Csörgey, T. 1911, 1912, 1913, 1921; Schenk, J. 1923-24. Book. Text in English. Herman, O. 1907c.

Italy. Passerini, N. 1900.

Fiji Islands and New Zealand

General. Nutting, C. C., Wylie, R. B., Thomas, A. C., & Stoner, D. 1924.

Philippine Islands

General. McGregor, R. C. 1920.

CONSERVATION OF VARIOUS BIRDS

Air sponsa. Fisher, A. K. 1902.
Aquila. Oberholser, H. C. 1906.
Branta bernicla hrota. Phillips, J. C. 1932. Charadrioidae. America. Wetmore, A. 1927b. *Colinus v. virginianus*. Le Compte, E. L. 1927a, c. Stoddard, H. L. 1926b. *Columba f. fasciata*. Grinnell, J. 1913. *Egretta*. Chapman, F. M. 1907a. *Haliaeetus*. Oberholser, H. C. 1906. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus alascanus*. Crabb, E. D. 1922. Lariidae. Dutcher, W. 1902. *Lophortyx c. californica*. *Sumner, E. L. 1935. *Olor buccinator*. Coale, H. K. 1915. *Pedioecetes phasianellus campestris*. Johnson, C. E. 1934. *Phasianus colchicus torquatus*. Leffingwell, D. J. 1928. *Philohela minor*. Fisher, A. K. 1902. *Somateria*. Townsend, C. W. 1914. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930; Johnson, C. E. 1934.

Cage-bird traffic of the United States. Olds, H. W. 1906.

Causes of change in abundance. Galli-Valerio, B. 1910.

Danish heather plantations: value in preservation of birds. Skovgaard, P. 1925c.

Domestication as method for saving species. Duerden, J. E. 1917.

Experimental changes in flora. Effects on bird population. Longstaff, T. G. 1926.

International bird protection. Chernel von Chernalhaza, I. 1920.

Lack of bird protection in Italy. Herrick, F. H. 1906.

Military carrier-pigeons: protection. McAtee, W. L. 1918f.

Millinery trade. List of birds used. Chapman, F. M. 1886.

Protection from boys. McLouth, C. D. 1893.

Recolonization experiment. *Sterna hirundo*. Jackson, C. F. & Allan, P. F. 1931.

Relation of conservation to agriculture. Olds, H. W. 1903.

Restoration of nearly extinct species by protection in Egypt. *Ardea (Bubulcus) ibis*. McAtee, W. L. 1923c.

Water for birds. Vogt, W. 1937.

DESTRUCTION OF BIRDS

General. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893f. Eagles in Alaska. Willett, G. 1927. South American birds. Miller, L. E. 1914. Strigidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915e.

Destruction of *Gymnogyps* for quills. Chapman, F. M. 1917a.

Undesirable destruction of Falconinae. McAtee, W. L. 1926b.

Wading bird rookery. Christy, B. H. 1928.

Destruction of birds by

Corvus. Brooks, A. 1925a.

Domestic cat. Control. Forbush, E. H. 1916.

Millinery trade. *Sterna*. Chapman, F. M. 1899.

Noxious animal extermination. Palmer, T. S. 1897.

Troglodytes aëdon. Sherman, A. R. 1925c.

POISONING OPERATIONS

General. McAtee, W. L. 1917c.

Destruction of *Lophortyx c. californica* by strychnine sulfate, used in poisoning mammals. Pierce, C. C. & Clegg, M. T. 1915, 1916.

Extirpation of native birds. (See also under **Extinction**.) Verrill, A. E. 1904.

Extinction danger. Shore bird species. Cooke, W. W. 1915d. *Tympanuchus cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923b.

EDUCATION

Arbor and Bird Day. Gross, A. O. & Forbes, S. A. 1909.

Bird Day in the schools. Palmer, T. S. 1896.

Program. [Winship, A. E.] 1894. Book. Text in English. Babcock, C. A. 1901.

GAME BIRD CONSERVATION

Book. Text in English. Chase, H. 1913.

General. Bourdillon, H. 1910; Colinge, W. E. 1918c; Leopold, A. 1931; McAtee, W. L. 1930b; Palmer, T. S. 1905.

Increase in food supply for ducks in northern Ontario. Mickle, G. R. 1913.

Records of duck shooting. Relation to abundance. Bergtold, W. H. 1928b.

Value of game protection. Palmer, T. S. 1905.

Propagation

Books. Text in English. Chase, H. 1913; Job, H. K. 1915b, 1923.

General. Job, H. K. 1915a; McAtee, W. L. 1927d, 1930b.

Game birds suitable for introduction to the United States. McAtee, W. L. 1929b.

Moor management. McAtee, W. L. 1917g. Book. Text in English. Lovat, S. J. 1911.

LEGISLATION

General. Collins, W. O. 1861; Dodge, J. R. 1865; Palmer, T. S. 1900a.

English legislation. Book. Text in English. Nelson, W. 1732.

METHODS AND ARRANGEMENT FOR ATTRACTING BIRDS TO AN AREA

Book. Text in English. Blanchan, N. 1902.

General. Edson, W. L. 1918; McAtee, W. L. 1914c, 1916d, 1917e, 1918a.

Artificial nests. Hugues, F. 1914.

Attempt to restore cliff swallow to New Jersey. Bowdish, B. S. 1930.

Golf courses. McAtee, W. L. 1921a, 1922c.

Planting and management for attracting birds. Hicks, L. E. 1932d.

Useful plants. McAtee, W. L. 1909, 1917f, h.

Wood lots. McAtee, W. L. 1929a.

Nest box construction

General. Dearborn, N. 1914; Jacobs, J. W. 1909; Kalmbach, E. R. & McAtee, W. L. 1925; Szemere, L. 1926.

Use of gourds as bird houses. McAtee, W. L. & Peattie, J. H. 1929.

REFUGES AND SANCTUARIES

General. Longstaff, T. G. 1926; McAtee, W. L. 1921b, 1931c, 1932a, c; Pearson, T. G. & Coward, T. A. 1936.

Breeding colonies. *Pelecanus erythrorhynchus*. United States National Park Service 1932.

Experimental changes in flora of bird sanctuary. Longstaff, T. G. 1926.

Golf courses. McAtee, W. L. 1931a.

Protection of breeding places of *Sula bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a. Book. Text in English. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1937.

Sanctuaries in the United States

General. Palmer, T. S. 1912, 1913.

Great Salt Lake. Sugden, J. W. 1936.

National Parks, U. S. A. United States National Park Service 1918, 1920a, b, c, d, e, 1930, 1933, 1934, 1935a, b, 1937a, b, 1938a, b, 1939; United States National Parks 1928, 1938.

Book. Text in English. Wright, G. M. & Thompson, B. H. 1935.

St. Matthew Island. Bering Sea. Hanna, G. D. 1917.

SHORE BIRD CONSERVATION

Methods. Cooke, W. W. 1915d.

South America. Wetmore, A. 1927b.

WATERFOWL CONSERVATION

Book. Text in English. Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930.

General. Grinnell, J. 1918; McAtee, W. L. 1929d, 1930a.

Changes in waterfowl population with settlement in North Dakota. Lincoln, F. C. 1925a.

Draining lakes: effects in Iowa on waterfowl population. McAtee, W. L. 1920b.

Food plants for Anatidae. Oberholser, H. C. & McAtee, W. L. 1920.

Great Plains, United States. Waterfowl breeding grounds. Oberholser, H. C. 1917d.

Important duck foods. McAtee, W. L. 1911i, 1914b, 1915e, 1917h.

International aspects of waterfowl conservation. Grinnell, J. 1918.

Management of waterfowl. Book. Text in English. Pirnie, M. D. 1935.

WINTER PROTECTION

General. Hicks, L. E. 1932e.

Emergency feeding. Hicks, L. E. 1931, 1932c, e. *Colinus*. Le Compte, E. L. 1927c. *Phasianus* & *Starna* [*Perdix*]. Knauthe, K. 1887.

Experiments. Hicks, L. E. 1932e.

Game and song birds. Hicks, L. E. 1932a.

Virginia creeper berries as winter food. McAtee, W. L. 1906b.

CYTOLOGY

Numerous cytologic items occur in histologic descriptions of various organs and structures, in many publications cited elsewhere. See also under Reproduction: Ovum and Germ cells.

General. Meves, F. 1908; Rhumbler, L. 1895.

Adhesive quality of embryonic cells. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1922a.

Cell size. Malsburg, K. 1911.

Cleavage stages of embryo. Includes birds. Waldner, M. 1881.

Experimental studies of cell potencies. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1916a, 1918a, b.

CELL DIVISION**Amitosis**

General. *Gallus*. Macklin, C. C. 1916a, b; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902c.

Amitosis in embryo. *Columba*. Patterson, J. T. 1908. *Gallus*. Child, C. M. 1907.

SEMINIFEROUS TUBULES

General. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1900b.

Role of nucleus in amitosis of spermatogonia. Loisel, G. 1900g.

Mitosis

Effect of very low temperature in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Bucciantie, L. 1928a.

Mitosis groups in embryonic brain. *Gallus*. Frank, G. M. 1925.

Mitosis in neural tube. Includes birds. Rauber, A. A. 1885-86.

Number and time of mitoses in embryo. *Gallus*. Bucciantie, L. 1928b.

CYTOLOGY OF VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Adipose tissue. *Cerchneis*, *Columba*, & *Iynx*. *Clara, M. 1923.

Amniotic ectoderm. In tissue culture. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1923a.

Binucleate and multinucleate cells in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Macklin, C. C. 1916b.

Brain cortex. *Gallus*. Marinesco, G. & Minea, J. 1915.

Cardiac muscle. *Gallus*. *Schlater, G. G. 1907; Wieman, H. L. 1907.

Conjunctiva of eye. Includes *Columba*. Mawas, J. 1911, 1912.

Connective tissue and blood. *Gallus*. Prigosen, R. E. 1921.

Endothelium in embryonic liver. In tissue culture. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1922b.

Epidermal cells. Includes *Gallus*. Frommann, C. F. 1880a, 1884b.

Germ cells of hybrids and sterile birds. *Phasianus*. *Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913.

Giant cells. *Columba*. Prenant, A. 1910.

Intestinal epithelium. Changes during absorption and digestion. *Gallus*. Luca, U. 1904. *Passer*. Biscossi, A. 1908.

Leukocytes. Acidophil granules. Development. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Kollmann, M. 1912a.

Liver cells. *Columba*. Buch, H. 1912.

Ovum. *Columba*. Munson, J. P. 1912. *Gallus*, *Musciapa*, & *Parus*. Van der Stricht, O. 1902.

Paneth cells in epithelium of intestine. Clara, M. 1926; Greschik, J. 1923.

Red blood corpuscles. Includes *Gallus*. Ross, R., Moore, J. E., & Walker, C. F. 1906-07.

Striated muscle. *Columba*. Prenant, A. 1911, 1912; Thulin, I. 1915. *Gallus*. Schlater, G. G. 1905, 1906.

Tendon cells. Development. *Gallus*. Loevy, S. 1913.

Gland cells

Secretion granules. Ceca. Tetraonidae. *Schumacher, S. 1922.

STOMACH

General. Includes birds. Hirano, K. 1927.

Proventriculus. *Michalovsky, J. 1909.

Nerve cells

General. *Columba*. Cowdry, E. V. 1911; *Schüpbach, P. 1905; Stefanelli, A. 1914.

Cytology of development. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1906c, 1908.

Neuroblasts. Nucleolus. Development. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1906a.

Spinal ganglion cells. *Columba*. *Cowdry, E. V. 1912, 1913, 1914a, b.

DEVELOPMENT OF CYTOPLASMIC CONSTITUENTS IN NEURONS

General. *Gallus*. *Cowdry, E. V. 1914b.

Nissl bodies. *Gallus*. *Arai, S. 1923.

CYTOPLASMIC STRUCTURES

Altman's granules in gastric epithelium. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirano, K. 1926a.

Diplosomes (centrioles or microcentra) in epithelium. *Anas*. Heidenhain, M. & Cohn, T. 1897.

Fat in cells of joint tissue, i.e. in cartilage and ligaments. Many species. Lubosch, W. 1924.

Karyosomes in ova. *Passer*. Harper, E. H. 1912.

Megaspheres of germinal disk. *Gallus*. Smiechowski, A. V. 1893.

Variation in number of chromosomes in cells by cleavage in the unfertilized egg. *Gallus*. Lécaillon, A. 1910d.

Attraction sphere of ovum

General. Mertens, H. 1898, 1894.

Attraction spheres and centrosomes in parthenogenesis. *Gallus*. Lécaillon, A. 1909c.

Chondrosomes in

General. *Gallus*. *Meves, F. 1908.

Development of fibrillae in epidermis from chondrosomes. *Gallus*. Firket, J. 1911.

Germ cells. *Gallus*. Tschaschin, S. 1910.

Striated muscle. *Duesberg, J. 1909, 1910.

Chromosomes

General. *Gallus*. Akkeringa, L. J. 1927; Boring, A. M. 1928. *Meleagris*. Shiwago, P. J. 1929.

Chromosome complexes in somatic cells. *Gallus*. Shiwago, P. J. 1924. *Meleagris*. Shiwago, P. J. 1929.

Embryo. *Gallus*. Hance, R. T. 1925a.

Embryonic membranes. *Anas*. Werner, O. S. 1925, 1927.

NUMBER OF CHROMOSOMES

General. Akkeringa, L. J. 1927.

Cells of embryonic membranes. India runner duck. Werner, O. S. 1925.

Somatic cells. Hance, R. T. 1926a.

SEX CHROMOSOMES

General. Brambell, F. W. 1924b. *Anas*. Werner, O. S. 1925, 1927. *Gal-*

lus. Akkeringa, L. J. 1927; *Hance, R. T. 1924, 1925a, b, 1926b, c. Hybrids of *Gallus* & *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1912b. India runner duck. Werner, O. S. 1925.

Crossing over of genes. *Gallus*. Serebrovsky, A. S. 1922, 1925; Serebrovsky, A. S. & Wassina, E. T. 1926.

Mitochondria

General. *Gallus*. Cowdry, E. V. 1914c, 1918; Laguesse, E. 1912a. *Passer*. Van Durme, M. 1907, 1913.

IN VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Amniotic ectoderm in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1923a.

Egg. *Gallus*. Ikeda, Tamotsu 1928.

Follicular epithelium. *Coccothraustes*, *Emberiza*, *Fringilla*, & *Parus*. Loyez, M. 1903b.

Lens of eye. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Maggiore, L. 1911.

Liver. *Anser* & *Columba*. *Mayer, A., Rathery, F., & Schaeffer, G. 1915.

Luteal cells. *Gallus*. Fell, H. B. 1923.

Myoblasts. Includes *Gallus*. Faure-Fremiet, E. 1911.

Spinal ganglion cells. *Columba*. *Cowdry, E. V. 1912, 1913, 1914a, b. *Gallus*. Ma, W. 1925.

Tissue cultures. *Gallus*. *Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1914, 1915.

Pseudochromosomes

Nucleus of Balbiani of ovum. Hol-lander, F. 1902, 1903.

Oogonia and oocytes. *Gallus*. Hol-lander, F. 1904; Sonnenbrodt, —. 1908.

Reticular (canalicular) apparatus of Golgi

General. Holmgren, A. E. 1907, 1914, 1915. Includes birds. Wiegl, R. 1911. Birds incidental. Golgi, C. 1909; Mayeda, J. 1929. *Passer* incidental, p. 511. Kolmer, W. A. 1916.

Egg cells. *Gallus*. Ikeda, Tamotsu 1928.

Embryonic cells. *Gallus*. Fananás, J. R. 1912.

Epithelial cells in mucosa. *Gallus*. Branca, A. 1907a.

Germ cells. *Gallus*. Fell, H. B. 1923; Woodger, J. H. 1925.

Gland cells. *Anas*. Bowen, R. H. 1926. *Gallus*. Brambell, F. W. 1925b.

Oocytes. Brambell, F. W. 1924a, 1925b; Kolmer, W. A. 1916.

Red blood corpuscles. *Gallus*. Petrone, A. 1914.

Spinal ganglion cells. Includes *Columba*. Jaworowski, M. 1902. *Gallus*. Sjövall, E. 1906. Embryo. *Gallus*. Bergen, F. 1904.

Trophospongia in ganglion cells. *Columba*. Holmgren, A. E. 1915.

DIGESTION

See also physiologic portions of section under Alimentary canal.

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. *Hunter, John 1861.

Text in German. *Gröbbels, F. 1932-37. Includes birds. Oppenheimer, K. 1924-27. *Anser*, *Falconidae*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. *Tiedemann, F. & Gmelin, L. 1831.

General. Brugnone, C. G. 1805-08; Jobert, C. 1873a, b; Maze, C. 1902; Neergaard, J. W. 1806; *Paire-Mall, L. 1900; Réaumur, R. A. 1756b; Sommer, J. G. 1697-98; Trébeden, E. 1902.

Anas. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c; Spallanzani, L. 1782. *Anser*. *Kato, T. 1914; Klug, F. 1891, 1892a, b. *Chauna*. Beddard, F. E. 1886c. *Columba*. Forster, J. 1877; Mangold, E. 1927b; Spallanzani, L. 1782. *Dicholophus* [*Cariama*]. Burmeister, C. H. 1853. *Gallus*. *Kato, T. 1914; Mangold, E. 1927b; Réaumur, R. A. 1756c; Shaw, T. P. 1912-13; Spallanzani, L. 1782; Steinmetzer, K. 1924. Granivorous birds. Afineyevski, F. M. 1914. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Meleagris*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c. *Podiceps*. Finn, F. 1898a; Madon, P. 1926b. *Rhea*. Holmgren, F. 1867. *Scolopastrix*. Stolzmann, J. 1880. *Struthio*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756c; Anon. 1733d.

Decrease in efficiency of digestion in polyneuritis columbarum. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925a.

Digestive juice. *Columba*. Duverney, J. G. 1733c.

Food effects. Piccone, A. 1886.

Pancreas action. *Anas, Columba, & Gallus*. Langendorff, O. 1879.

Rate of digestion. McAtee, W. L. 1905b. *Gallus*. *Browne, T. G. 1922; Kaupp, B. F. & Ivey, J. E. 1923a. Wild birds. Collinge, W. E. 1915d.

Rate of passage of food through digestive tract. Fringillidae. Stevenson, J. 1933. *Gallus*. Keith, M. H. & others 1927; Steinmetzer, K. 1924.

Time required for food to pass through intestinal tract. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. & Ivey, J. E. 1923b.

DIGESTIBILITY OF FOOD MATERIALS

General. *Gallus*. Katayama, T. 1924. Egg proteins. Bateman, W. G. 1916.

DIGESTION OF VARIOUS SUBSTANCES

Ability to digest small pieces of aluminum. Curtis, M. R. 1914b. *Gallus*. Surface, F. M. 1913.

Carbohydrates and proteins. *Columba & Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1925.

Maize. *Gallus*. Paraschtschuk, S. 1902.

Mannogalactanes. *Gallus*. Giaja, J. 1914.

Vegetable matter. Carradori, — & Spallanzani, L. 1798.

EMBRYONIC DIGESTION

General. *Gallus*. Shaw, G. E. 1927.

Intra-cellular digestion in blastoderm. *Gallus* incidental. Kollmann, J. K. 1884c.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Buteo buteo*. Réaumur, R. A. 1756a. Fringillidae. Stevenson, J. 1933. *Gallus*. *Bartlett, J. M. 1911; Brown, E. W. 1904; Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & McCollum, E. V. 1917.

Carnivorous diet experiments. *Columba*. Holmgren, F. 1867.

Feeding polished rice and inanition effects on digestion. *Columba*. Danysz, M. & Koskowski, W. 1922.

Vegetable matter. Strigidae. Carradori, — & Spallanzani, L. 1798.

INDIGESTIBLE SUBSTANCES

Much material voided in digestion. Langley, E. M. 1898.

Seeds and fruit often only partly digested. Fox, H. 1898.

Seeds of yucca evacuated 15 minutes after eating. Seeds of *Phytolacca* noted in excrement in a few minutes. *Mimus*. Webber, H. J. 1895.

Viability of seeds passing through alimentary canal. Columbidae. Sayle, M. 1924.

Disgorgement

Cherry stones. Several species. Grinnell, J. 1897.

PELLETS

General. Barber, W. 1884. Muscipidae. Harcourt, E. W. 1889.

Bones, feathers, and hair. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Lister, G. 1910.

INTESTINAL DIGESTION

Bile action. Includes birds. Hoppe-Seyler, F. 1863.

Cecum digestion. *Anas & Meleagris*. Maumus, J. & Launoy, L. 1901.

Chyle corpuscles. Includes birds. Gulliver, G. 1863.

Intestinal juice, action on trypsin. Enterokinase. Includes birds. Delezenne, C. 1901.

STOMACH DIGESTION

Capacity of stomach. *Melospiza, Passer, & Sitta*. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Different food materials in stomach. *Corvus*. Rösig, G. 1907b.

Digestion in stomach with vagus nerves cut. Couvreux, E. 1891b.

Formation of hydrochloric acid. Includes birds. Collip, J. B. 1920. Includes *Gallus*. Harvey, B. C. & Bensley, R. 1912.

Response of gastric mucosa to gastrin bodies. *Anas* incidental. Keeton, R. W., Koch, F. C., & Luckhardt, A. B. 1920.

Gastric juice

General. *Columba*. Duverney, J. G. 1733c.

Secretion of gastric juice. Action of histamine. *Gallus*. Koskowski, W. 1922.

Gizzard action

General. Doyon, M. 1894a. *Gallus*. Rossi, G. 1904, 1905. *Meleagris*. Trébeden, E. 1902.

GRIT, SAND, OR STONES IN GIZZARD
General. *Pezophaps solitaria*. Newton, A. 1878a.

Behavior of grit in gizzard. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1923; Kaupp, B. F. 1924a.

Effects of lack of grit. *Lagopus scoticus*. Book. Text in English. Wilson, E. A. 1911a.

Function. Ménégau, H. A. 1922b; Sappey, M. P. 1894. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1922; Mangold, E. 1927a.

Grinding action of gizzard studied in fowls fed on crystal balls which were found ground to a powder. Redi, F. 1671.

Rejection of grit when worn. MacIntyre, D. 1918b.

Why birds eat small stones. Benoit, J. 1874.

DISEASES OF MAN

Human diseases which are caused by birds. For diseases of birds see under Pathology and Parasitology.

General. Ableitner, —. 1878; Cleland, J. B. 1913b; Olive, — & Collignon, —. 1913; Perrin, M. & Thiry, G. 1913; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1897b; Anon. 1915b.

Feather-borne contagion. Anon. 1862.

Feathers as cause of disease in man. Wildberg, C. F. 1838.

Transmission of disease by birds. Calderini, M. 1912-13; Hennicke, C. R. 1917.

Transmission of disease caused by organisms attached by mud to feet of birds. Cawston, F. G. 1921.

POISONING BY EGGS, USUALLY STALE

General. Anderson, A. J. 1908; Brothers, A. 1887; Cameron, C. A. 1895; Davezac, —. 1906; Fox, R. H. 1908; Henderson, R. A. 1912; Hutchinson, J. 1886; M., E. 1918; McKeen,

S. F. 1909; Marchal, —. 1839; Miller, D. J. 1904, 1909; Orton, C. 1886; Schofield, A. T. 1908; Tyrode, M. V. 1909; Vaughan, E. M. 1908.

Albuminuria in man from long-continued eating of large quantities of eggs. Beugnies-Corbeau, —. 1891.

Beaten eggs. Fabre, — & Lesure, —. 1923.

Cholera morbus from eating eggs. Dodds, J. C. 1891.

Epidemic due to eating contaminated eggs. Olive, — & Collignon, —. 1913.

Incubated goose eggs. Mignot, R. 1883.

Poisoning by egg albumen. Clemens, J. R. 1904.

Toxicity of eggs. Linossier, G. 1905, 1918.

VARIOUS DISEASES

Akamushi disease. Kawamura, R., Hattori, S., & Yamaguchi, M. 1921.

Anthrax transmission by buzzards. Darling, S. T. & Bates, L. B. 1912.

Bubonic plague. Dissemination by poultry. Stevens, A. F. 1906.

Cholera. Ackermann, P. 1904; Raspail, X. 1917.

Dermatitis. Common to women who work with feathers. Molènes, P. & Lermoyez, M. 1884.

Epilepsy. *Psittacus*. *Allende-Navarro, F. 1923.

Malaria. Rôle of birds as carriers. Legendre, J. 1922.

Scabies. Reynal, J. & Lanquétin, —. 1863.

Typhoid fever. Mitchell, O. W. & Bloomer, G. T. 1914.

Typhus fever. Werdmüller, O. 1879.

Diphtheria

General. Astles, H. E. 1892; Cozzolino, V. 1881; Delthil, P. L. 1894; Domousseau, E. 1912; Ferré, G. 1897, 1899; Ferré, G. & Faguet, G. 1896; Gallez, L. 1895, 1896; Galli-Valerio, B. 1897; Haushalter, P. 1891; Henrijean, F. 1888-89; Klee, R. 1902; Lanfranchi, A. 1905; Léniez, A. 1885; Renshaw, C. J. 1885; Rivolta, S. 1884; Schrevers, —. 1894; Sharp, J. G. 1900; Virchow,

H. J. 1887; Walley, T. 1887; Wiesner, A. 1899-1900.

Relation to avian diphtheria. Delthil, P. L. 1888, 1894; Harrison, F. C. 1903; Menard, S. Y. 1890; Piorkowski, M. 1907, 1917; Quaranta, A. 1897; Rappin, G. 1912.

Transmissibility to man. Fleming, G. 1882.

Transmission to human infant from *Columba*. Bilhaut, M. 1890. *Gallus*. Cole, W. C. 1894; Cozzolino, V. 1881, 1888.

Nagana (Sleeping sickness)

Domestic fowl as possible carrier. Bruce, D., Hamerton, A. E., & Bate-man, H. R. 1910-11.

Resemblance to chicken cholera. Talmy, J. 1880.

Rôle of scratching birds in eating pupae of tsetse fly. Lloyd, L. 1914.

Psittacosis

See also under Pathology: Psittacosis.

Books. Text in English. McClintock, A. T. 1925.

Text in French. Millienne, M. 1897.

General. Bachem, — Selter, — & Finkler, —. 1910; Beddoes, T. P. 1914; Blanquique, A. 1897; Brusasco, L. 1899; Delamarre, — & Descazals, —. 1896; Dujardin-Beaumetz, G. O. 1892, 1898; Dupuy, L. E. 1897; Frassi, A. 1901; Friedrich, —. 1896; Gastou, P. 1892; Gilbert, A. & Fournier, L. 1896a, b; Giraud, M. 1903; Greene, W. T. 1897; Gulland, G. L. 1924; Jackson, J. W., Hull, H. L., & Rucker, J. B. 1919; Leichtenstern, O. 1899; Lepetit, —. 1892; McClintock, A. T. 1919; Nicolle, C. 1899; O., R. H. 1897; Palamidessi, T. 1895, 1896; Rho, F. 1906; Roncagliolo, E. 1897-98; Scott, H. N. 1906; Souza, C. 1904; Spitzer, E. 1897; Truche, C. & Bouffanais, —. 1923; Vialle, E. 1892; Vickery, H. F. 1904; Wiesner, A. 1899-1900; Wilhelm, F. 1904; Anon. 1897b.

Experimental study. Ajello, G. & Parascandolo, C. 1902.

Tuberculosis

Book. Text in English. Nocard, E. I. 1910.

General. Gilbert, A. & Roger, H. 1896; Kruse, W. 1893; Léniez, A. 1885; Lipschütz, B. 1914; Lowenstein, E.

1913; Marelli, C. A. & Ubach, F. A. 1923-24; Nocard, E. I. 1898, 1910; Parsons, A. R. 1891-92; Rayer, P. F. 1843a; Weber, A. & Bofinger, H. 1904; Wiesner, A. 1899-1900. Cage birds. Wise, A. T. 1898, 1899.

Relation to avian tuberculosis. Courmont, J. & Dor, L. 1892; Nocard, E. I. 1898; Rabinowitsch, L. 1904; Shattock, S. G. & Dudgeon, L. S. 1909; Shattock, S. G., Seligmann, C. G., Dudgeon, L. S., & Panton, P. N. 1907-08. *Gallus*. Garino, E. 1900.

DISTRIBUTION

See also under Ecology and Fauna. A number of references to publications on the distribution of birds are assembled here. These were collected incidentally, no general attempt to collect many such references having been made.

Books. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Scharff, R. F. 1911; Stone, W. 1894a; Wallace, A. R. 1876, 1880.

Text in French. Trochilidae. Mul-sant, M. E. & Verreaux, E. 1873-79.

Text in German. Columbiformes. Reichenbach, H. G. 1845-62. Palae-arctic region. Sievertsov, N. A. 1921; Stresemann, E. 1919b.

Text in Japanese. Anatidae. Kuroda, N. 1912.

General. Includes birds. Sclater, P. L. 1858b; Wagner, M. 1868. North American birds. Allen, J. A. 1893a. Sea birds. Paessler, R. 1913; Tschudi, J. J. 1856.

Alectoromorphae. Huxley, T. H. 1868b. Anatidae in North America. Cooke, W. W. 1906. Compothlypidae. Chapman, F. M. 1925b; Cooke, W. W. 1904a. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Röhrig, G. 1900b. Cracidae in Lower Amazon region. Goeldi, E. A. 1903. Cuculidae. Ihering, H. 1914a. Heteromorphae. Huxley, T. H. 1868b. Icteridae. Bailey, V. 1888. Laridae. Cooke, W. W. 1915c. *Larus pipizcan*. Bailey, V. 1888. *Peucaea aestivalis bachmanii*. Figgins, J. D. 1897. Phalaropodidae. Meinertzhagen, R. 1925a. Procellari-formes. Bannerman, D. A. 1914a. Rallidae. Cooke, W. W. 1914. *Serinus canarius serinus*. Schenk, J. 1925a. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a.

Coloration. Milne-Edwards, A. 1873.
Junco. Dwight, J. 1918.

Comparison with man and insects.
Künckel d'Herculais, J. 1909.

Land birds at sea. Compothlypidae.
Penard, T. E. 1926.

Local extinction along the Atlantic coast. *Spiza americana*. Rhoads, S. N. 1904.

CHANGES IN DISTRIBUTION

General. Skovgaard, P. 1928a. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. McAtee, W. L. 1919c. *Parus ater*. Skovgaard, P. 1928g. *Spiza americana*. Rhoads, S. N. 1904.

Barriers. Include birds. Grinnell, J. 1914b, 1917a.

Local changes in distribution. Longstaff, T. G. 1926.

Park opening and construction of reservoirs. Fordyce, G. L. 1914.

EXTENSION OF RANGE

General. *Serinus canarius serinus*. Mayr, E. W. 1926.

Oklahoma. Tate, R. C. 1925.

Post-glacial dispersal. Adams, C. C. 1905.

Sturnus vulgaris in North America. Cooke, M. T. 1925.

Introduced species

New Zealand. Book. Text in English. Thomson, G. M. 1922.

NORTH AMERICA

General. Mather, F. 1880. *Passer*. Zipperlen, A. 1880. *Sturnus*. Brubaker, J. H. 1927.

Death Valley. *Passer*. Grinnell, J. 1919.

United States

General. *Perdix perdix*. Olds, H. W. 1910a.

FACTORS IN DISTRIBUTION

Altitude. Alexander, C. J. 1917a; Allen, J. A. 1875; Bailey, F. A. 1911; Burg, G. 1909a; Drew, F. M. 1885; Dunlavy, J. C. 1935; Hingston, R. W. 1926; Krohn, H. 1916; Thiem, F. M. 1906; Thorpe, W. H. 1926; Zimmermann, R. 1920. *Oreophasis derbianus*.

Blake, E. R. 1936a. *Toxostoma r. ridivivum*. Grinnell, J. 1917b.

Climate. Burg, G. 1926.

Geologic causes. *Mimus p. polyglottos*. Lockwood, S. 1892.

Rainfall. Bowen, W. W. 1933. Migratory waders and water birds. Vidal, G. W. 1879.

Relations between distribution and geologic formation. Schuster, L. 1909.

Rivers. Distant, W. L. 1904.

Temperature. Bowen, W. W. 1933. *Diomedea exulans*. Horton-Smith, C. 1923.

Wind need. *Diomedea exulans*. Horton-Smith, C. 1923.

WINTER DISTRIBUTION

European birds. Steinbacher, F. 1927. Anserinae. McAtee, W. L. 1911j. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Lewis, H. F. 1919.

Ability to spend winter in far north. Migratory birds. Gloger, C. W. 1860e.

Unusual abundance in winter. *Nyctea nyctea*. Deane, R. 1902.

ZOOGEOGRAPHICAL AREAS

General. Sharpe, R. B. 1893.

Avifaunal regions in Africa. Chapin, J. P. 1923.

Europe. Denmark. Skovgaard, P. 1933c.

Life areas in China. Wilder, G. D. 1930.

Paleartic region. Sushkin, P. P. 1925b. Book. Text in German. Sievertsov, N. A. 1921.

Southern Arizona. Swarth, H. S. 1929.

Vertical life zones

Hummingbirds at high altitude. Volcano of Orizaba. Schiede, C. J. & Deppe, F. 1830.

Includes birds. Thiem, F. M. 1906.

EAR

For function of the cochlea, see under Hearing.

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; *Retzius, G. 1881-84. *Columba*. Krause, R. 1922.

General. Coues, E. B. 1883; Mojon, B. 1884; Pettigrew, T. J. 1812; Retzius, G. 1880; Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94. Many species. Buchanan, T. 1828; Parker, W. K. 1875, 1877, 1878, 1885. Include birds. Peters, W. K. 1867a, b, 1874. *Anser*. Breschet, G. 1833. *Cariama*. Gray, A. A. 1906. Includes *Falco*. Breschet, G. 1833. *Gallus*. Clayton, J. 1694; Warbrick, J. C. 1912. *Struthio*. Gray, A. A. 1906. *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885.

Good popular description of the ear of birds. Hennicke, C. R. 1889a.

Homology with branchial cleft region in fishes. Includes *Gallus*. Baraldi, G. 1877.

Anatomy

Books. Text in German. Psittacidae. Denker, A. 1907.

Text in Latin. Includes birds. Pohl, C. E. 1818.

General. Beyer, H. 1907; *Breschet, G. 1836. *Anas*. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1781. *Anser*. Gelle, M. E. 1878. *Columba*. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1781. *Corvus*. Ercolani, G. B. 1843. *Garrulus* & *Picidae*. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1781. Psittacidae. Denker, A. 1906b. *Serinus* & *Strigidae*. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1781. *Strix*. Ercolani, G. B. 1843.

Innervation of ear. Hasse, C. 1867d. *Anser*. Hasse, C. 1873c. *Gallus*. Federici, F. 1926; Hasse, C. 1873c.

Lymph nodes of ear. *Meleagris* & *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Plate, L. H. 1918.

Position in skull. Baur, G. H. 1889; Mojon, B. 1834. *Grandala coelicolor*. Pycraft, W. P. 1927. *Haematopus*, *Limonia*, *Scolopax*, & *Sula*. Pycraft, W. P. 1908c. Good figures of dissection. *Buteo*. Mouquet, A. & Girard 1924.

Sound-conduction apparatus. Includes birds. Stummer v. Traunfels, R. 1910. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1921b.

Development

General. Include birds. Ayers, H. 1892; Huschke, E. 1831. Includes *Anser*. Poli, C. 1897. *Caprimulgus*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Gallus*. Kashchenko, N. F. 1887; Mall, F. P. 1888a;

Moldenhauer, W. 1877; Parker, W. K. 1879b; Reagan, F. P. 1915a; *Röthig, P. & Brugsch, T. 1902; Urbantschitsch, V. 1877. Includes *Gallus*. Poli, C. 1897. *Gyps*, *Linota*, & *Scythrops*. Parker, W. K. 1879c. *Serinus*. *Ruhwandl, G. 1916. *Troglodytes*. Parker, W. K. 1879c.

Muscles

Book. Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Birds incidental. Killian, G. 1889. *Columba*. Breuer, J. 1907.

Muscle of Breschet. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Pohlman, A. G. 1916.

M. tympani, action. Wada, Y. 1924.

Physiology

Book. Text in German. Psittacidae. *Denker, A. 1907.

General. Breschet, G. 1836. Includes birds. Beyer, H. 1907. Includes *Anser*. Gellé, M. E. 1878. *Gallus*. *Goebel, O. 1913.

Comparative physiology. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Serinus*. Wada, Y. 1924.

- Experimental lesions, effects. Includes *Columba*. Garnalt, P. 1896.

Injury to ear by acute stimuli and detonation. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Psittacus*, & *Sturnus*. *Sato, N. 1917.

EXTERNAL EAR

General. Ercolani, G. B. 1875. Birds incidental. Schwalbe, G. A. 1891a. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Freund, L. 1926b. *Striges*. Beneden, P. J. 1843. *Strigidae*. Kaup, J. J. 1862; Pycraft, W. P. 1898a.

Development

General. *Columba*. Moldenhauer, W. 1877.

External auditory meatus

General. *Strigidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1900c.

Development. *Gallus*. Mall, F. P. 1888a.

Fold or papilla in upper wall, which contains a tissue that swells during vocalization and along with pressure from the M. depressor mandibulae occludes the passage, causing temporary deaf-

ness. Male *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885; Wurm, W. 1885.

Glands. Di Colo, F. 1908, 1909. *Gallus* & *Tetrao*. *Schwalbe, G. A. 1890.

MIDDLE EAR

General. Smith, G. 1904. Includes birds. Gaupp, E. W. 1899. Birds incidental. Gaupp, E. W. 1913. *Anas*. Goodrich, E. S. 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Goodrich, E. S. 1915.

Adaptation of middle ear to barometric fluctuations. Includes birds. Pohlman, A. G. 1919a.

Development. *Columba*. Moldenhauer, W. 1877. *Gallus*. Mall, F. P. 1888a; Moldenhauer, W. 1877.

Protective adjustments in middle ear. Function of elastic ligaments. Pohlman, A. G. 1921b.

Removal of middle ear. *Columba*. Jellinek, A. 1926.

Anatomy

General. Includes birds. Beyer, H. 1908.

Elastic ligaments. *Gallus*. *Pohlman, A. G. 1915, 1921b. Psittaci. Pohlman, A. G. 1915.

Homologies of middle ear with reptiles. Dombrowsky, B. 1925.

COLUMELLA

Book. Text in German. Many species. Krause, G. A. 1901.

General. Smith, G. 1904. Include birds. Klaauw, C. J. 1924; Peters, W. K. 1869, 1870. *Rhea* & *Struthio*. Gadow, H. 1889a.

Homology with ear bones of mammals. Includes birds. Huxley, T. H. 1869.

EUSTACHIAN (AUDITORY) TUBE

General. Moulen, A. 1694.

Development. *Gallus*. Mall, F. P. 1888a.

PARATYMPANIC ORGAN OF VITALI

General. Oldenstam, R. A. 1925. Many species. *Vitali, G. 1911a, b, 1911-12, 1914, 1921. Birds incidental. Vitali, G. 1920. *Columba* & *Melopsittacus*. Benjamins, C. E. 1926a.

Innervation. *Gallus*. *Benjamins, C. E. 1925; Federici, F. 1927.

Relation to flight. *Columba*. Benjamins, C. E. 1926b; Vitali, G. 1927.

TYMPANIC CAVITY

General. Ercolani, G. B. 1875. Many species. Platner, F. 1839.

Development. *Gallus*. Rauber, A. A. & Moldenhauer, W. 1878.

TYMPANUM

Action of tympanum. Includes birds. Wada, Y. 1924.

Development. *Gallus*. Mall, F. P. 1888a.

Histology. Includes birds. Moldenhauer, W. 1878.

Innervation. Kaji, H. 1926.

INTERNAL EAR

Lymph. Includes *Gallus*. Matsumoto, W. 1924.

Lymphatics. Birds incidental. Hasse, C. 1873a.

Labyrinth

General. Rohrer, F. 1889. Many species. Watt, H. J. 1924. Includes birds. Kuhn, A. 1885. *Anser* & *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1873c; *Meitzner, M. 1908.

Absence of labyrinth on one side. *Columba*. Munk, H. 1878.

Anatomy

Book. Text in Danish. *Haliaeetus*. Ibsen, I. P. 1881.

General. *Gray, A. A. 1908a, b. Includes birds. Many species. *Gray, A. A. 1908b. *Anser* & *Columba*. *Hasse, C. 1867c. *Dromaeus* [*Dromicetus*]. Gray, A. A. 1908a. *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1867c; Reissner, E. 1851. *Rhea* & *Spheniscus*. Gray, A. A. 1908a. *Struthio*. Chistiakov, N. J. 1904.

Blood supply. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Snapp, C. F. 1924.

Dissection of skull showing labyrinth in position. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1776-78, 1781.

Histology. Hazama, —. 1928. Book. Text in German. *Sato, N. 1917. *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1867c.

Development

General. *Gallus*. Arai, N. 1927; *Röthig, P. & Brugsch, T. 1902.

Early development. Includes *Gallus*. Reichert, C. B. 1837.

Physiology

General. *Columba*. *Matte, F. W. 1894.

Extirpation effects

General. *Columba*. *Matte, F. W. 1894; Trendelenburg, W. 1906b; Wundt, W. M. 1894.

Behavior. *Columba*. Nishihata, T. 1927c.

Hearing effects. Bernstein, J. 1895. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ewald, J. R. 1895.

Methods of destruction. Nishihata, T. 1927b.

BONY LABYRINTH

General. *Gallus*. Turkewitsch, B. G. 1935. *Pandion*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891d. *Pterocles*. Turkewitsch, B. G. 1935.

Development. Many species. *Parker, W. K. 1879b.

Skull bones involved. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1820a.

Useful figures of skull dissected to show bony labyrinth. Book. Text in English. *Meleagris*. Ferrier, D. 1886.

MEMBRANOUS LABYRINTH

General. Includes *Anas* & *Columba*. *Meyer, P. 1876.

Comparative morphology. Includes *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1873b.

Distribution of *N. facialis*. *Ardea*, *Corvus*, *Otus*, & *Strix*. Treviranus, G. R. 1833.

Fenestra rotunda and *membrana tympanica secundaria*. Book. Text in Latin. Includes birds. Scarpa, A. 1772.

Histology. *Anas* & *Columba*. *Meyer, P. 1876. Includes *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1873b.

Innervation by *N. acusticus*. *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1867c.

Development

General. Birds incidental. Rüdinger, N. 1888. *Gallus*. Gray, H. 1850; Hasse, C. 1867a. *Vaquellus*. *Fuchs, F. 1923.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. *Amerlinck, A. 1930.

Otoconia. Includes *Falco*. Breschet, G. 1833.

Ductus and saccus endolymphaticus

General. *Columba*. Portmann, G. 1920.

Saccus endolymphaticus. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Sterzl, G. 1909.

Ductus endolymphaticus

General. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Fineman, G. 1915; Keibel, F. 1899.

Development. Birds incidental. Keibel, F. 1916. Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Krause, R. 1901; Keibel, F. 1899.

Lagena (Cochlea)

General. *Hasse, C. 1867b; Huschke, E. 1835. Includes birds. Pritchard, U. 1881; Watt, H. J. 1917. *Anser*. Hasse, C. 1867c. *Columba*. *Breuer, J. 1907; Hasse, C. 1867b, e. *Corvus*, *Gallus* & *Passer*. Hasse, C. 1867e. *Spinus*. *Breuer, J. 1907.

Development. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Held, H. 1909b.

Homology. *Gallus*. Federici, F. 1926.

ANATOMY

General. *Deiters, O. 1860. *Anser* & *Ardea*. Treviranus, G. R. 1825. *Columba*. Amerlinck, A. 1923. *Corvus*, *Falco*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*, & *Loxia*. Treviranus, G. R. 1825.

Histology. *Columba*. Romieu, M. 1923.

Tegmentum vasculosum. Innervation. *Columba*. Kolmer, W. A. 1928.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. *Columba*. Amerlinck, A. 1923; Romieu, M. 1923.

Sound reception. *Columba*. Tjumanzeff, N. F. 1931.

SPIRAL ORGAN (ORGAN OF CORTI)

Basilar membrane. *Psittacus*. Denker, A. 1906a.

Spiral ganglion. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908b, f.

Vestibular (semicircular canal) apparatus

General. Many species. *Bartels, M. 1925; *Hopkins, M. A. 1906. Birds incidental. Buchanan, T. 1825. *Anas*. Dubois, R. 1915; Wulf, B. 1901. *Anser*.

*Hasse, C. 1867c. *Columba*. *Bornhardt, A. 1876; *Breuer, J. 1903; Dubois, R. 1916; *Hasse, C. 1867c; Wulf, B. 1901. *Gallus*. *Hasse, C. 1867c; Wulf, B. 1901. *Spinus*. *Breuer, J. 1903.

Ampullae of the semicircular canals. Pritchard, U. 1914.

Aqueductus ampullae posterioris. First description. Canal in surrounding bone connecting ampulla of posterior semicircular canal with recessus perilympathicus. Gray, A. A. 1926.

Artillery fire effects. *Columba*. Senn, E. 1920.

Endings of vestibular nerves in maculae and cristae acusticae. Includes *Gallus*. Retzius, G. 1905.

Extra maculae. Pritchard, U. 1914.

Neuroepithelium of crista acustica in ampullae. Ebner, B. 1873a, b.

Otoconia. Crystals of lime. Breschet, G. 1833; Huschke, E. 1831, 1832a. *Gallus*. Meitzner, M. 1908.

Otoliths. *Psittacus*. Denker, A. 1906a.

Vestibular ganglion. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908f.

Physiology, including experimental studies

Books. Text in German. Cyon, E. 1908. Includes *Columba*. *Ewald, J. R. 1892.

General. *Anas* & *Anser*. Schklarewski, A. 1872a. *Columba*. Benjamins, C. E. & Huizinga, E. 1927; Boutan, L. 1902a, b; Cyon, E. 1878, 1900a; Deganello, U. 1899, 1900; Schklarewski, A. 1872a; Stefani, A. 1902-03, 1920; Wegener, H. 1905. (Tumbler pigeon.) Rawitz, B. 1903. *Gallus*. Schklarewski, A. 1872a.

Anesthesia, effects. Review of literature. Includes birds. Gaglio, G. 1899.

"Dancing" due to degeneration. *Anas*. Kolmer, W. A. 1911.

Electric stimulation. *Columba*. Lau-lanié, B. P. 1888a.

Movements of perilymph. *Columba*. Ewald, J. R. 1889.

Operations and electrical stimulation. *Gröbbels, F. 1926b, 1927a, b, c, d, e.

Orientation. Includes birds. Viguiet, C. 1882.

Relation of development to appearance of coordination. Laudenbach, J. P. 1901.

Temperature stimuli, effects on ampullae. *Columba*. Popp, H. 1913.

Experimental lesions

General. Kolmar, W. 1911; *Soprana, F. 1906. *Buteo*. Mouquet, A. & Girard, —. 1924. *Columba*. Czerniak, J. N. 1867; Flourens, M. J. 1828a, b, 1830.

Lesion effects on cerebellum. *Columba*. Stefani, — & Weiss, —. 1877.

Extirpation effects on

General. *Gallus*. Kleitman, N. & Koppányi, T. 1926.

Brain. Gröbbels, F. 1927c. Brain tracts. *Columba*. Deganello, U. 1905; Malesani, A. 1909; *Soprana, F. 1906.

Central nervous system. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1905.

Reflexes. Gröbbels, F. 1922c.

Muscle system

General. *Columba*. *Soprana, F. 1905.

M. pectoralis fibers. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1907.

Nystagmus

Book. Text in German. Ewald, J. R. 1908.

General. *Columba*. Benjamins, C. E. & Huizinga, E. 1927. Includes *Columba*. Ivy, A. C. 1919. *Gallus*. Kleitman, N. & Koppányi, T. 1926.

Nystagmus following thermal stimulation of N. acusticus. Includes *Columba*. Kubo, I. 1906.

ECOLOGY

See also under Adaptation, Behavior, Coloration, Distribution, Fauna, Habits, Parasitology, Population and Social relations for publications which may have material of interest to ecologists.

Books. Text in Danish. *Ciconia*. Skovgaard, P. 1920b.

Text in English. Alexander, W. B. 1928; Allee, W. C. 1931, 1934; Allee, W. C. & Allee, M. H. 1925; Allen, G. M. 1925; Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Bryan, W. A. 1915; Hachisuka, M. 1931; Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895; *Herrick, F. H. 1935; *Howard, H. E. 1920; Howell, A. H. 1932; Levick, G. M. 1914; McGregor, R. C. & Worcester, D. C.

1906; McNair, J. B. 1923; Meinertzhagen, R. 1930; Murphy, R. C. 1936; Pearson, H. J. 1904; Ralfe, P. G. 1905; Rusby, H. H. 1933; Shelford, V. E. 1929; Shelford, V. E., Dice, L. R., Jones, L., & others 1926; Townsend, C. W. 1912b; Wallace, A. R. 1880; Wheelock, I. G. 1904; Whitaker, J. I. 1905. *Colinus virginianus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1925b, 1931. *Sturnus*. Bready, M. B. 1929. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. Espinas, A. V. 1878; Girod, P. 1891.

Text in German. Deegener, P. 1918; Gloger, C. W. 1833; Hantzsch, B. 1905; Kobelt, W. 1902; Laubmann, H. 1931; Rensch, B. 1930; Sievertsov, N. A. 1921.

General and with variable ecological significance. Adams, C. C. 1915; Alexander, H. G. 1915a; Allee, W. C. 1923; Bagg, A. C. 1923; Boulton, W. R. 1926b; Braun, F. 1900a; Brehm, C. L. 1831a; Breninger, G. F. 1905; Dury, C. 1910a; Eigenmann, C. H. 1918; Gloger, C. W. 1857; Grinnell, J. 1924a, b, c, 1925b; Grinnell, J. & Wythe, M. W. 1927; Hobson, A. D. & Matthews, L. H. 1923; Hornaday, W. T. 1898; Jones, L. 1893b; Lorenz, K. 1935; Loyd, L. R. 1924; Meinertzhagen, R. 1920a, b; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Rowan, W. 1922a; Sievertsov, N. A. 1921; Sushkin, P. P. 1900a; Vaughan, J. H. 1929.

Game birds. Grinnell, J. 1927a. Palearctic birds. Banks, E. 1925. Waterfowl. Eigenmann, C. H. 1918; Hildebrandt, H. 1926; Lincoln, F. C. 1925a. Book. Text in English. Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930.

Acrocephalus palustris. Kayser, C. 1926; Zimmerman, R. 1927. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Aiz sponsa*. Fisher, A. K. 1902. *Alauda*. Cerva, F. 1920. *Amazilia t. tzacatl*. Skutch, A. F. 1931. Anatidae. *Heinroth, O. 1912a. *Aramus p. pictus*. Nicholson, D. J. 1928. Ardeidae. Praeger, W. E. 1920. *Asio*. Goddard, T. R. 1935. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Gardner, L. L. 1929. *Campephilus principalis*. Kennard, F. H. 1915b. *Catoprophorus s. semipalmatus*. Vogt, W. 1938. *Certhia familiaris americana*. Tyler, W. M. 1914. *Ceryle alcyon*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1896b. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Schenk, J. 1903a. *Cinnyris*. Evans, M. S. 1895b. *Clangula c. americana*. Brewster, W. 1900. *Colinus*

virginianus. Kendeigh, S. C. 1933. *Columba*. Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934. Columbidae. Gates, W. H. 1909. Corvidae. Lorenz, K. 1931. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Brooks, A. 1925a; Childs, J. L. 1916. *Corvus corone*. Meise, W. 1928. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Csörgey, T. 1926b. Cuculi. Baker, E. C. 1922a. *Cygnus*. Christoleit, E. 1926a. *Dendroica kirtlandi*. Leopold, N. F. 1924. *Diomedea exulans*. Horton-Smith, C. 1923. Diomedidae. Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1903b. Drepanididae. Perkins, R. C. 1901. *Dumetella*. Gill, G. 1935. *Gallus*. Caton, J. D. 1881; Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934. *Geothlypis*. Palmer, W. 1900. *Gypaetus barbatus*. Kammer, A. 1922-24. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1915a. *Helminthophila ruficapilla gutturalis*. Osgood, W. H. 1896. *Hesperiphona v. vespertina*. Ligon, J. S. 1923. *Lagopus*. Dyrdowska, M. 1923. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Leucosticte t. tephrocotis*. Ray, M. S. 1910. *Lophortyx*. Gorsuch, D. 1934. *Lophortyx c. californica*. Sumner, E. L. 1935. *Loxia*. Cavazza, F. 1909. *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1881. *Melospiza melodia*. Nice, M. M. 1933b, 1934a. *Mergus*. Cerva, F. 1920. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Mimus p. polyglottos*. Lockwood, S. 1892. *Nycticorax*. Bailey, S. W. 1915. *Opisthocomus*. Beebe, C. W. 1909a, 1911. *Oreophaps derbianus*. Blake, E. R. 1936b. *Parus atricapillus*. Palmgren, P. 1932. *Parus cristatus*. Palmgren, P. 1927. *Passer*. Grinnell, J. 1919; Zipperlen, A. 1880. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Passerherbulus caudacutus*. Peabody, P. B. 1901. *Pedioecetes*. Snyder, L. L. 1935b. *Pedioecetes phasianellus campestris*. Johnson, C. E. 1934. *Perdix perdix*. Oldys, H. W. 1910a. *Phaethon*. Gross, A. O. 1912. *Phaethornis*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Phalacrocorax a. auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1931. *Phasianoidae*. Judd, S. D. 1905b. *Philohela minor*. Fisher, A. K. 1902. *Phylloscopus*. Brock, S. E. 1910b. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1930. *Podiceps s. cristatus*. Venables, L. S. & Lack, D. 1934. *Progne*. Jacobs, J. W. 1903, 1904, 1909. *Protonotaria citrea*. Roberts, T. S. 1899. *Puffinus*. Anthony, A. W. 1900. *Pygmaen*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Regulus*. Palmgren, P. 1932. *Selasphorus rufus*. Kobbé, W. H. 1900b. *Serinus*. Bolle, C. 1858; Mayr, E. 1926; Schenk, J. 1925a. *Speotyto cucularia hypogaea*. Abbott, C. G. 1930. *Speotyto floridana*.

Palmer, W. 1896a. Spheniscidae. Bikkessy, G. 1891; Lowe, P. R. 1933a. *Spiza*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Stellula calloptera*. Weydemeyer, W. 1927. *Sterna paradisaea* & *Sterna s. sandvicensis*. Dirksen, R. 1932. *Struthio*. Aplin, O. V. 1894c; Duerden, J. E. 1909c. *Sturnus*. Bissonnette, T. H. & Chapnick, M. H. 1930; Brubaker, J. H. 1927; Cooke, M. T. 1925. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a. *Sylvia u. undata*. Venables, L. S. 1934. *Topaza pella*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931b. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S. 1927; Anon. 1897a. *Troglodytes a. aedon*. Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1928; Brooks, A. 1925c, 1926b; Creaser, C. W. 1925. *Tympanuchus cupido americana*. Johnson, C. E. 1934. *Urinator arcticus*. Zedlitz, O. 1913. *Zenaidura*. Cole, L. J. 1933. *Zonotrichia querula*. Semple, J. B. & Sutton, G. M. 1932.

Balance of nature. Turrel, —. 1874.

Breeding relations. *Phylloscopus*. Brock, S. E. 1910b.

Reversion to wild state of domestic animals. Includes *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1881.

Significance of ecology. Heyder, R. 1926.

Zonal and ecological areas. Sharpe, R. B. 1893. Book. Text in German. Kobelt, W. 1902. Japan. Kano, T. O. 1932. Mountains of Latium, Italy. Alexander, C. J. 1917a.

PUBLICATIONS CLASSIFIED GEOGRAPHICALLY WHICH CONTAIN MATERIAL OF POSSIBLE INTEREST TO ECOLOGISTS AND WHICH INVOLVE BIRDS

Africa

General. Bates, G. L. 1931; Bowen, W. W. 1933; Chapin, J. P. 1923; Lönnberg, A. J. 1926a, 1929a.

Belgian Congo. Allen, G. M. 1930; Chapin, J. P. 1932.

Central Africa. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Lynes, H. & Lowe, W. P. 1934.

Dutch East Africa. Schuster, L. 1926a.

Egypt. Book. Text in English. Meinertzhagen, R. 1930. Desert. Moreau, R. E. 1928.

Kamerun, southern. Bates, G. L. 1908.

Liberia. Allen, G. M. 1930.

Sahara Desert. Hartert, E. J. 1921.

Sudan. Lynes, H. 1933.

Tropical Africa. Chapin, J. P. 1923.

Tropical West Africa. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36.

Tunisia. Book. Text in English. Whitaker, J. I. 1905.

West Africa. Bates, G. L. 1931.

America

NORTH AMERICA

General. Allen, J. A. 1893a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Cooke, M. T. 1925; Lönnberg, A. J. 1927b; Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

Desert North America. Oberholser, H. C. 1921.

Eastern North America. Trotter, S. 1912.

Northeastern North America. Trotter, S. 1909.

Alaska

General. Bailey, A. M. 1927; Grinnell, J. 1900; Osgood, W. H. 1904. Includes birds. Dice, L. R. 1920.

Prince William Sound. Grinnell, J. 1910.

Canada

General. Bird, R. D. 1930; Preble, E. A. 1908.

Alberta. Taverner, P. A. 1919.

British Columbia. Osgood, W. H. 1901.

Labrador. Townsend, C. W. & Bent, A. C. 1910.

Manitoba. Lake of the Woods. Rowan, W. 1922a.

Ontario. Soper, J. D. 1923.

Point Pelee in Lake Erie. Taverner, P. A. & Swales, B. H. 1908.

Quebec. Mousley, H. 1921a.

United States

Southwestern United States. Grinnell, J. 1927a.

Arizona. Swarth, H. S. 1929.

California. Anderson, M. P. & Grinnell, J. 1903; Mailliard, J. 1921; Merriam, C. H. 1899; Miller, A. H.

- 1931; Ray, M. S. 1910; Stephens, F. 1905; Wheelock, I. G. 1904; Woods, R. S. 1927. Death Valley. Fisher, A. K. 1893c; Grinnell, J. 1923, 1934. Deserts. Howell, A. B. 1923. Lassen Peak. Grinnell, J., Dixon, J. S., & Linsdale, J. M. 1930. Northern California. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. 1916. San Bernardino Mts. Grinnell, J. 1908a. San Jacinto area. Grinnell, J. & Swarth, H. S. 1913. Santa Barbara Islands. Howell, A. B. 1917. Yosemite National Park. Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1921, 1924.
- Colorado. Warren, E. R. 1916.
- Delaware. Rhoads, S. N. & Pen-nock, C. J. 1905.
- Florida. Bent, A. C. 1904; Howell, A. H. 1932; Williams, R. W. 1904.
- Georgia. Burleigh, T. D. 1927.
- Illinois. Baker, F. C. 1910; Forbes, S. A. 1880d, 1908, 1910; Gross, A. O. 1921, 1923a; Hankinson, T. L. 1915, 1916.
- Iowa. Gabrielson, I. N. 1917.
- Kansas. Linsdale, J. M. 1928a, 1933.
- Louisiana. Beyer, G. E. 1900b; Beyer, G. E., Allison, A., & Kopman, H. H. 1906.
- Maryland. Allegany County. Mer-riam, C. H. & Preble, E. A. 1900.
- Massachusetts. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1912. Berk-shire County. Faxon, W. & Hoffmann, R. 1900. Cambridge region. Brewster, W. 1906. Essex County. Townsend, C. W. 1905. Book. Text in English. Townsend, C. W. 1912b.
- Michigan. Peet, M. M. 1908. Au Sable Valley. Wood, N. A. & Frothing-ham, E. H. 1905. Cheboygan County. Wood, N. A. 1916. Isle Royale, Lake Superior. McCreary, O. C. 1909. Mackinac Island. White, S. E. 1893. Porcupine Mts. McCreary, G. 1906. Saginaw Bay, Sand Dune region. Wood, N. A. & Gaige, F. 1911. Ypsi-lanti. Michigan bayou. Peet, M. M. 1908.
- Minnesota. Roberts, T. S. 1899, 1932.
- Mississippi. Tishoming County. Allison, A. 1907.
- Missouri. Widmann, O. 1907a. Shannon and Carter counties. Wood-ruff, E. S. 1908b.
- Montana. Saunders, A. A. 1914, 1921a; Silloway, P. M. 1903a, b.
- Nebraska. Wolcott, R. H. 1909; Zimmer, J. T. 1913. Sandhill region. Oberholser, H. C. & McAtee, W. L. 1920.
- Nevada. Taylor, W. P. 1912.
- New Jersey. Abbott, C. G. 1907. Coast. Stone, W. 1926.
- New Mexico. Birds incidental. Bailey, V. 1913.
- New York. *Allen, A. A. 1914b; Saunders, A. A. 1926. Finger Lakes region. Spiker, C. J. 1935. Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932. West-central region. Spiker, C. J. 1935.
- North Dakota. Bent, A. C. 1901. Lincoln, F. C. 1925a; Wood, N. A. 1923.
- Ohio. Fordyce, G. L. 1914; Jones, L. 1906; Kendeigh, S. C. 1933.
- Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1931a; Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1924.
- Oregon. Willow Creek Valley. Peck, M. E. 1911b.
- Pennsylvania. Burnt barrens. Wey-gandt, C. 1911. Chester County. Burns, F. L. 1901a. Elk County. Baily, W. L. 1896. Erie and Presque Isle. Todd, W. E. 1904. Wissahickon Hills. Weygandt, C. 1930.
- South Carolina. Book. Text in English. Wayne, A. T. 1910. Coast. Sprunt, A. 1925.
- South Dakota. Visher, S. S. 1911.
- Texas. Eifrig, C. W. 1929; Griscorn, L. & Crosby, M. S. 1925; Oberholser, H. C. 1925.
- Utah. Great Salt Lake. Wetmore, A. 1917d.
- Vermont. Howell, A. H. 1901.
- Virginia. Mountain County. Mur-ray, J. J. 1935.
- Washington. Rathbun, S. F. 1915; Snodgrass, R. E. 1904. Mt. Rainier. Taylor, W. P. 1922. Yakima Valley. Kennedy, C. H. 1914.
- West Virginia. Rives, W. C. 1898.
- Wisconsin. Errington, P. L. 1933. Wingra Springs region. Cahn, A. R. 1915a.
- Wyoming. Yellowstone National Park. Skinner, M. P. 1925.

MIDDLE AMERICA

General. Pycraft, W. P. 1915.

Mexico. Lower California. Brewster, W. 1902. Islands off coast of Lower California. Bryant, W. E. 1887; Howell, A. B. 1917. Tres Marias Islands. Includes birds. Nelson, E. W. 1899. Yucatan. Griscom, L. 1926b.

Panama. Gross, A. O. 1927a.

SOUTH AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Oceanic birds. *Murphy, R. C. 1936.

General. Ihering, H. 1927.

Gran Chaco region. Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

Jungles and mountains of South America. Book. Text in English. Rusby, H. H. 1938.

Brazil

General. Holt, E. G. 1928; Ribeiro, A. 1918.

Matto Grosso. Naumburg, E. M. 1930.

Northern Brazil. Snethlage, H. 1928.

Trinidad Islet. Murphy, R. C. 1915a.

British Guiana

General. Beebe, C. W. 1925a; Beebe, C. W., Hartley, G. I. and others 1917.

Coast land. Young, C. G. 1928.

Colombia

Santa Marta region. Todd, W. E. & Carriker, M. A. 1923.

Ecuador

General. Chapman, F. M. 1926.

Paraguay

Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

Peru

Islands. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1925.

Sea coast. Murphy, R. C. 1920, 1923b.

Venezuela

General. Beebe, C. W. 1909a.

Bermudez. Phelps, W. H. 1897.

Asia

General. Weigold, H. 1912a.

China. Mell, R. 1923; Wilder, G. D. 1930.

India. Book. Text in English. Dewar, D. 1925.

Japan. Kano, T. O. 1932; Taka-Tsukasa, N. 1933.

Palestine. Sheppard, R. W. 1933.

Siberia. Eurasian tundra. Pleske, T. D. 1928.

Turkey. Mesopotamia (Iraq). Meinerzhagen, R. 1914; Weigold, H. 1912a.

Australia

General. Barnard, H. G. 1927; Severenty, D. L. 1937; White, S. A. 1914.

Europe

British Isles. Brock, S. E. 1910b; Jourdain, F. C. & Witherby, H. F. 1918; Thorpe, W. H. 1925.

Denmark. Elwes, H. J. 1880; Skovgaard, P. 1925c, 1926c. Book. Text in German. Skovgaard, P. 1920b.

Finland. Palmgren, P. 1928, 1930.

France. Clarté, M. J. 1892; Montesus, F. B. 1886.

Germany. Braun, F. 1900a; Duerden, J. E. 1909c; Pässler, C. W. 1861; Sedlacek, W. 1915.

Italy. Alexander, C. J. 1917a; Giglioli, E. H. 1892.

Kent. Book. Text in English. Ticehurst, N. F. 1909. West coast of England and Isle of Man. Ralfe, P. G. 1905.

Luxembourg (Grand Duchy). Faber, E. 1913.

Russian Lapland. Pässler, C. W. 1853. Book. Text in English. Pearson, H. J. 1904.

Scotland. Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1926; Brock, S. E. 1921. Includes birds. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895.

Spain, southeastern. Witherby, H. F. 1928.

Switzerland National Park. Thorpe, W. H. 1926.

Oceans

General. Pässler, R. 1913. Book. Text in English. Alexander, W. B. 1928.

Indian Ocean. Legge, W. V. 1874.

North Pacific Ocean. Anthony, A. W. 1897a. Diomedidae. Barrett-Hamilton, E. G. 1903b.

ATLANTIC OCEAN

General. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

Frequency of birds. Relation to quantity of macroplankton. Jespersen, P. 1924, 1925.

Oceanic islands

Malay Archipelago. Island of Timor. Wallace, A. R. 1861.

ISLANDS OF ATLANTIC OCEAN

Bermuda Islands. Gross, A. O. 1912; Shufeldt, R. W. 1916a.

Canary Islands. Bannerman, D. A. 1919, 1922b.

Massachusetts coast vicinity

Muskeget Island. Mackay, G. H. 1895. Plum Island. *Nycticorax*. Bailey, S. W. 1915. Weepeeket Islands. Cahn, A. R. 1916.

South American coast vicinity

Caribbean Sea. Hartert, E. J. 1939b.

West Indies

Culebra Island. Wetmore, A. 1917b. Desecho Island. Wetmore, A. 1918a. Grand Cayman Island. Savage-English, T. M. 1916. Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916.

Haiti and Dominican Republic. Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931.

ISLANDS OF INDIAN OCEAN

Celebes. Wallace, A. R. 1860.

Ceylon. Legge, W. V. 1874.

Cocos Islands. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902.

Java. Finsch, O. 1906.

ISLANDS OF PACIFIC OCEAN

Clipperton Island. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902.

Galapagos Islands. Loomis, L. M. 1918; Ridgway, R. 1897.

Guadeloupe Island. Ridgway, R. 1876.

Hawaiian Islands. Bryan, W. A. 1915. Drepanididae. Perkins, R. C. 1901.

Laysan Island. Fisher, W. K. 1903b.

New Zealand. Book. Text in English. Stead, E. F. 1932.

Philippine Islands. McGregor, R. C. 1920; Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898. Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1931; McGregor, R. C. & Worcester, D. C. 1906. Palawan Islands. Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898.

Queen Charlotte Islands. Osgood, W. H. 1901.

South Pacific islands. Ball, S. C. 1933.

Polar regions

ANTARCTIC OCEAN

General. Murphy, R. C. 1928.

South Orkney Islands. Clarke, W. E. 1905b.

Weddell Sea. Clarke, W. E. 1905b.

PALEARCTIC REGION

General. Banks, E. 1925.

Bear Island. Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1923.

Greenland. Helms, O. 1926; Schaanning, H. T. 1933b.

Spitzbergen. Birula, A. 1910; Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1923, 1928.

ASSOCIATIONS

Birds associated with various topographic or physical areas, and their significance.

General. Brock, S. E. 1921; Saunders, A. A. 1914. *Toxostoma*. Grinnell, J. 1917b.

Aspen Parkland. Canada. Bird, R. D. 1930.

Bogs in Wisconsin. Includes birds. Andrews, O. V. 1915.

Burnt barrens. Pennsylvania. Weygandt, C. 1911.

"Bush" land. New Zealand. McLean, J. C. 1907.

Caves. Bermuda Islands. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916a.

Danish heather plantations. Skovgaard, P. 1925c.

Gran Chaco region. Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

Grassland. Africa. *Chapin, J. P. 1923. Dakota. Bailey, F. A. 1915.

Hills. Wissahickon Hills, Pennsylvania. Book. Text in English. Weygandt, C. 1930.

Ingression. Jackson, H. H. 1914.

Irrigated ranch. Bailey, F. A. 1910a.

Oceanic birds. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1936.

River overflow region. Brown, R. A. 1906.

Succession of bird associations. *Adams, C. C. 1908a, b, 1909.

Coasts and shores

General. Nichols, J. T. 1931.

New Jersey. Stone, W. 1926.

Peru. Murphy, R. C. 1920, 1923b.

Point Pelee, Canada. Taverner, P. A. & Swales, B. H. 1908.

South Carolina. Sprunt, A. 1925.

Deserts

California. Howell, A. B. 1923.

Central Sahara. Hartert, E. J. 1921.

Death Valley, California. Fisher, A. K. 1893c; Grinnell, J. 1919, 1923, 1934.

Egypt. Moreau, R. E. 1928.

North America. Oberholser, H. C. 1921.

Forest regions

General. Hankinson, T. L. 1915; McAtee, W. L. 1926d.

Beech forest. Sedlacek, W. 1915.

Forest margin. Carpenter, J. R. 1935.

Tropical rain forest. *Chapin, J. P. 1923. Book. Text in English. Allee, W. C. & Allee, M. H. 1925.

Island associations

ATLANTIC OCEAN

Bermuda Islands. Gross, A. O. 1912.
Canary Islands. Bannerman, D. A.

1919, 1922b. Culebra Island (near Porto Rico). Wetmore, A. 1917b. Desecho Island. Wetmore, A. 1918a. French West Indies. Noble, G. K. 1916. Grand Cayman Island. Savage-English, T. M. 1916. Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916. Haiti and Dominican Republic. Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931. Iceland. Hantzsch, B. 1905. Isle of Man. Book. Text in English. Ralfe, P. G. 1905. Muskeget Island, Massachusetts. Mackay, G. H. 1895. Plum Island, Massachusetts. Bailey, S. W. 1915. Porto Rico. Wetmore, A. 1917b, 1918a. Trinidad Islet, Brazil. Murphy, R. C. 1915a. Weepecket Islands. Cahn, A. R. 1916. West Indies. Savage-English, T. M. 1916.

CARIBBEAN SEA

Aruba, Bonaire, Curaçao. Hartert, E. J. 1893b.

INDIAN OCEAN

Java. Finsch, O. 1906.

NORTH PACIFIC OCEAN

British Columbia, Canada. Osgood, W. H. 1901. Clipperton and Cocos islands. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902. Hawaii. Book. Text in English. Bryan, W. A. 1915. Islands near southern California. Howell, A. B. 1917. Laysan Island. Fisher, W. K. 1903a, b. Palawan Islands. Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898. Philippine Islands. McGregor, R. C. 1920; Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898. Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1931; McGregor, R. C. & Worcester, D. C. 1906. Tres Marias Islands, Mexico. Nelson, E. W. 1899.

SOUTH PACIFIC ISLANDS

Galapagos Islands. Loomis, L. M. 1918; Ridgway, R. 1876. Marquesas Islands. Ball, S. C. 1933. New Zealand. Book. Text in English. Stead, E. F. 1932. Peru, islands off coast of. Murphy, R. C. 1920. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1925. Society Islands. Ball, S. C. 1933.

Lakes

Alkaline lake, New Mexico. Bailey, F. A. 1910b.

Dakota lake borders. Bailey, F. A. 1915.

Finger Lakes region, New York. Spiker, C. J. 1935.

Great Salt Lake, Utah. Wetmore, A. 1917d.

Lake Crescent region, Washington. Rathbun, S. F. 1916.

Lake region, Cheboygan County, Michigan. Wood, N. A. 1916.

Oneida Lake region, New York. Stoner, D. 1932.

GREAT LAKES

Lake Erie. Todd, W. E. 1904.

Lake Michigan. Wood, N. A. 1916.

ISLANDS OF GREAT LAKES

Isle Royale, Michigan. McCreary, O. 1909.

Mackinac Island, Michigan. White, S. E. 1893.

Presque Isle, Lake Erie. Todd, W. E. 1904.

Marshes and sloughs

General. Bailey, F. A. 1915; Kennard, F. H. 1915a.

Cattail marsh. *Agelaius*. *Allen, A. A. 1914b.

New Jersey marshes. Abbott, C. G. 1907.

New York marshes. Saunders, A. A. 1926.

Salt marshes, Massachusetts. Book. Text in English. Townsend, C. W. 1912b.

Skokie marsh area, Illinois. Baker, F. C. 1910.

Mountains

General. McCreary, O. 1906; Ruthven, A. G. 1906.

Andes. Book. Text in English. Rusby, H. H. 1933.

Laticum, Italy. Alexander, C. J. 1917a.

Lassen Peak, California. Grinnell, J., Dixon, J. S., & Linsdale, J. M. 1930.

Mount Shasta, California. Merriam, C. H. 1899.

Pyramid Peak, California. Ray, M. S. 1910.

San Bernardino Mountains. Grinnell, J. 1908a.

Virginia, Mountain County. Murray, J. J. 1935.

Hummingbird at great height on mountain. Schiede, C. J. & Deppe, F. 1830.

Oceans

Books. Text in English. Alexander, W. B. 1928; Murphy, R. C. 1936.

General. Grinnell, J. 1920a; Pässler, R. 1913; Tschudi, J. J. 1856.

Antarctic Ocean. Murphy, R. C. 1928a. Weddell Sea. Clarke, W. E. 1905b.

North Atlantic Ocean. *Hagerup, O. 1926; Jespersen, P. 1924, 1925; Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

North Pacific Ocean. Anthony, A. W. 1897a; Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1908b. Book. Text in English. Bryan, W. A. 1915.

Pacific Ocean. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902.

Ponds

General. Spiker, C. J. 1931.

Solution pond. Scott, W. 1911.

Prairies

Cultivated prairie. Intensive study of square mile. Abel, A. R. 1921.

Dakota. Bailey, F. A. 1915.

Illinois. Gross, A. O. 1921; Hankinson, T. L. 1915, 1916.

Sand prairie of Illinois. Vestal, A. G. 1913.

Sand regions

Beach. *Charadrius melodius*. Robins, C. A. 1919.

Dunes. Massachusetts. Book. Text in English. Townsend, C. W. 1912b. Michigan. Wood, N. A. 1916. Saginaw Bay, Michigan. Wood, N. A. & Gaige, F. M. 1911.

Hills. Nebraska. Oberholser, H. C. & McAtee, W. L. 1920.

Swamps

General. Gabrielson, I. N. 1914b; Netting, M. G. & Van Dersal, W. R. 1934; Spiker, C. J. 1931.

Okefinokee Swamp. Wright, A. H. & Harper, F. 1913.

Tropical jungles

Book. Text in English. Rusby, H. H. 1933.

General. British Guiana, South America. *Beebe, C. W. 1925a; Beebe, C. W., Hartley, G. I., and others 1917.

Tropical Africa. Chapin, J. P. 1923.

Eurasian tundra. Siberia, Asia. Pleske, T. D. 1928.

Valleys

Lower Colorado River Valley. Grinnell, J. 1914a.

Willow Creek Valley, Oregon. Peck, M. E. 1911b.

Yakima Valley, Washington. Kennedy, C. H. 1914.

CIVILIZATION EFFECTS

General. Braun, F. 1913b; Gibbs, R. M. 1892d; Schuster, W. 1903b.

Habits. Fowler, S. P. 1860; Pitman, C. R. 1922.

CLIMATE AND WEATHER

Ability of migratory birds to spend winter in far north. Gloger, C. W. 1860e.

Acclimatization. Many species. Wolda, G. 1923. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1909c.

Climatic changes in Africa. Lönnberg, A. J. 1926a, 1929a.

Declimatization. Many species. Wolda, G. 1923.

Relation to altitude. Burg, G. 1926.

Wild goose as weather prophet. Buxbaum, L. 1891.

Effects of climate and weather

Book. Text in German. Gloger, C. W. 1833.

General. Many species. Banks, E. 1925. African birds. Lönnberg, A. J. 1926a, 1929a.

Breeding. Bau, A. 1910.

Color and size. Grinnell, J. 1910.

Color and size of viscera. Book. Text in German. Rensch, B. 1930.

Drouth. Grinnell, J. 1927a; Hume, A. O. 1878a. In Australia. Barnard, H. G. 1927.

Growth rate. Gloger, C. W. 1860c. Singing. Better singing in far north. Gloger, C. W. 1859a.

Storms. Include birds. Faye, H. 1896; Gray, R. 1881, 1885.

Winter weather. Hicks, L. E. 1932c, e; Jourdain, F. C. & Witherby, H. F. 1918.

RAINFALL EFFECTS

General. Hume, A. O. 1878b. African birds. Bowen, W. W. 1933.

Distribution. Migratory waders and water birds. Vidal, G. W. 1879.

Effects of temperature

Distribution. African birds. Bowen, W. W. 1933. *Diomedea exulans*. Horton-Smith, C. 1923.

COLD

General. Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1926. Exotic birds. Babault, G. 1918.

Ability of tropical birds to stand cold. Hessler, A. 1854b.

Extreme cold. Carroll, C. J. 1917; Rowan, W. 1927b.

Freezing of lake. Cahn, A. R. 1912.

COMMENSALISM

Eggs of two species in same nest. *Phasianus* & *Perdix*. Mawson, G. 1865.

Joint use of nest by two species. *Mergus serrator* & *Tadorna serrator*. Zedlitz, O. 1927b. *Merula merula* & *Tharrhaleus modularis*. Brockholes, W. F. 1900.

Sea birds and fishes. Mutual attraction. Fishes have taste for feathers. Henmi, J. 1927.

Fauna of birds' nests

General. Dobrosky, I. D. 1925. Birds' nests as hibernacula of insects and arachnids. McAtee, W. L. 1927b, c.

COMMUNITIES AND COMMUNAL RELATIONSHIPS

See also under Social relations.

Book. Text in English. Sphenisciformes. Levick, G. M. 1914.

General. Allee, W. C. 1923, 1934; Forstner, G. G. 1907; Hall, H. M. &

Grinnell, J. 1919; Katz, D. 1926; Knopfl, W. 1914; Sherman, A. R. 1924.

Actitis macularia. Mousley, W. H. 1920. Anatidae. Griscom, L. 1922. Columbiformes. Craig, W. 1908, 1909b. Corvidae. Gerlach, W. 1927. *Larus argentatus*. Herrick, F. H. 1912. *Megalornis [Grus] grus*. Hesse, E. 1913b. *Melanerpes*. Leach, F. A. 1925. *Nycticorax n. naevius [hoactli]*. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Progne*. Jacobs, J. W. 1903, 1909. *Progne s. subis*. Ziegler, G. F. 1923. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a.

Aspen parkland. Canada. Includes birds. Bird, R. D. 1930.

Bayou. Peet, M. M. 1908.

Communal relationships for defense. Deschiens, R. 1918.

Experimental colonization. *Progne*. Miller, C. W. 1909.

External parasites in birds' nests. Dobroscky, I. D. 1925.

Family units. *Larus*. Herrick, F. H. 1912.

Farm. Forbush, E. H. 1903, 1908c.

Forty acre tract. Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1928.

Gregariousness. *Passer* & *Psaltriparus*. Miller, R. C. 1921a, b, 1922.

Marsh community. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. *Allen, A. A. 1914b.

Ocean community. *Hagerup, O. 1926.

Orchard community. Forbes, S. A. 1921.

Prairie community. Prairie dog, owl and rattlesnake. Williston, S. W. 1878.

Wading bird rookery. Christy, B. H. 1928.

Relations to biota

See also under **Economic ornithology**.

General. Includes birds. Forbes, S. A. 1880d. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Brooks, A. 1925a. *Troglodytes a. aedon*. Brooks, A. 1925c; Creaser, C. W. 1925; McAtee, W. L. 1926c.

Birds as a factor in causing mimetic resemblances among butterflies. Marshall, G. A. 1909.

Destroying *Colinus*. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Childs, J. L. 1916.

Food supply influence on time of breeding. Tropical birds. Quelch, J. J. 1898-99b.

Harmfulness in killing insects. McAtee, W. L. 1928b.

Mosquitoes using birds as food. Legendre, J. 1922.

Paper wasps (*Polistes*) as pests in bird houses. McAtee, W. L. 1929c.

Relations of birds and insects. Barber, G. W. 1926; Beal, F. E. 1909.

RELATIONS OF FLOWERS TO BIRDS THAT FREQUENT THEM

General. Loew, E. 1907.

Fertilization of flowers. Everett, A. H. 1877. *Cinnyris*. Evans, M. S. 1895b.

Roosting communities

General. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Edwards, C. L. 1888. *Quiscalus*. Jones, L. 1897.

Roosts and routes. British Isles. Cummings, B. F. 1908.

Summer roosts. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Brewster, W. 1890c.

Winter roosts. *Corvus*. Edwards, C. L. 1888; Townsend, C. W. 1918. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Widmann, O. 1895.

ENVIRONMENTAL RELATIONS

Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

General. Bates, G. L. 1931; Burns, F. L. 1901a; Legge, W. V. 1874; Linsdale, J. M. 1933; Rothschild, L. W. 1915; Skovgaard, P. 1925a. *Gypaëtus barbatus*. Kamner, A. 1922-24. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1915a. *Hesperiphona v. vespertina*. Ligon, J. S. 1923. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Phalacrocorax a. auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1931. Waterfowl. Lincoln, F. C. 1925a.

Adaptation of body form to arboreal life. Anthony, R. L. 1912.

Altitude and climate. Burg, G. 1926.

Food supply. Braun, F. 1918a.

Gaseous environment of embryo. Riddle, O. 1924b.

Length of day. Braun, F. 1918b.

Light periodicity. *Zenaidura*. Cole, L. J. 1933.

Limited area in eastern Kansas. Linsdale, J. M. 1928a, 1938.

Molt and color of plumage. *Alauda* & *Mergus*. Cervá, F. 1920.

Relatively safe existence of birds at sea. Grinnell, J. 1920a.

Roadways. Linsdale, J. M. 1929.

Role of water in evolution. Includes birds. Gray, J. 1928.

Vegetation

General. Linsdale, J. M. 1928b; Trotter, S. 1912.

Changes in flora. Braun, F. 1904.

HABITATS

General. Brock, S. E. 1914b; Eifrig, C. W. 1929; Errington, P. L. 1938.

Breeding habitats. Burns, F. L. 1924.

Changes in habitat. Loewis, O. 1881a.

Living in culvert drains of city. *Speotyto cunicularia hypogaea*. Abbott, C. G. 1930.

What birds indicate proximity to water and at what distance? Merriam, C. H. 1888.

Land birds at sea

General. Anthony, A. W. 1897a. Compositelyridae. Penard, T. E. 1926.

Capture at great distance from land. *Ceryle alcyon*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1896b. Trochilidae. Anon. 1897a.

INTRODUCTION OF SPECIES TO NEW REGION

See also under Distribution.

General. Olds, H. W. 1910a; Wolford, H. L. 1854.

Introduced species in North America. Prout, J. S. 1884. *Passer*. Bergtold, W. H. 1921; Zipperlen, A. 1880. *Perdix perdix*. Olds, H. W. 1910a.

Introduction of birds into Hawaii. Bryan, W. A. 1912. Book. Text in English. Bryan, W. A. 1915.

Effects on biota

General. McAtee, W. L. 1925b, c.

Danger of introducing noxious animals and birds. McAtee, W. L. 1925b.

Acridotheres tristis. Stoner, D. 1923b. Book. Text in English. Palmer, T. S. 1898.

Dissemination of chestnut-blight fungus. McAtee, W. L. 1915c, d.

DISPERSION OF SEEDS OF PLANTS

See also under Economic Ornithology.

General. Newton, A. 1864; Woodruffe-Peacock, E. A. 1919.

Acorns. *Corvus*. Reid, C. 1895.

Mistletoe. Book. Text in English. Tubeuf, K. 1923.

Poison ivy. Book. Text in English. McNair, J. B. 1923.

ECONOMIC ORNITHOLOGY

Publications on the economic relations of birds to man. See also under Diseases, Ecology, and Poultry culture.

Books. Text in English. Baynes, E. H. 1915; Caustier, E. 1898; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Collinge, W. E. 1913b; Forbush, E. H. 1907, 1908a, b, 1912, 1913b, 1925-27; Forbush, E. H. & Fernald, C. H. 1896; Gladstone, H. S. 1919; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1921; Henderson, J. 1927; Huntington, D. W. 1910; Jennings, J. 1829; Johnston, I. H. 1923; Loyd, L. R. 1924; Nash, C. W. 1904; Turner, L. M. 1886; Warren, B. H. 1888; Watson, J. B. 1893; Weed, C. M. & Dearborn, M. 1903. *Aquila*. Gordon, S. P. 1927. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1929. *Nestor notabilis*. Marriner, G. R. 1909. *Passer*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1899a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bready, M. B. 1929. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888.

Text in French. Arenberg, E. 1912; Dubois, A. J. 1893; Farsky, O. 1928; Madon, P. 1933.

Text in German. Bräss, M. 1912b; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Mühlig, J. G. 1875; Oertel, M. J. 1883; Schuster, W. 1908b; Tschudi, F. 1858.

Text in Polish. Taczanowski, W. 1860.

Text in Portuguese. Da Costa, J. W. 1914.

General. Boucard, A. 1901; Boulton, W. R. 1926a; Chernel-von Chernelhaza, I. 1901a; Collinge, W. E. 1917b; *Csiki,

- E. 1904; Curtis, W. P. 1913; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Forbush, E. H. 1913a; Hahn, W. L. 1913; Hanff, —. 1911; Hepburn, A. 1843c; Lowe, J. 1896; McAtee, W. L. 1905a, 1909, 1910d, 1911c, 1912c, 1917-18, 1920c, 1924b, 1925a, 1927a, 1932b, c; McAtee, W. L. & Beal, F. E. 1912; *Plačzek, B. 1901; Quinet, A. 1907; Rhoads, S. N. 1898; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893f; Snell, F. H. 1857d; Ternier, L. 1915; Weed, C. M. 1902; Weed, C. M. & Dearborn, M. 1924; Wenninger, F. J. 1909; Anon. 1915b.
- Accipitridae. Dixon, J. S. 1922. *Accidotheres tristis*. Stoner, D. 1923b. *Aethiops*. Wood, C. A. 1924c. *Agelaius*. Soriano, P. S. 1931. *Alcedo*. Collinge, W. E. 1921b. *Asio f. flammeus*. Fisher, A. K. 1889c, e. *Astur*. Sutton, G. M. 1927b. *Astur g. gentilis*. Zimmermann, R. 1909. *Bombycilla*. Craig, J. 1896. *Bubo ignavus*. Ržehak, E. C. 1896b. *Buteo buteo*. Barthos, G. 1908. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914. *Cephus*. Waterton, C. 1835b. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Schenk, J. 1908a. *Circus hudsonius*. Fisher, A. K. 1889d. *Colinus*. Judd, S. D. 1904. Columbidae. Gates, W. H. 1909; McAtee, W. L. 1910a. Colymbidae. Wetmore, A. 1924. Corvidae. Froggatt, W. W. 1918. *Corvus*. Collinge, W. E. 1920b; Criddle, N. 1917a; Csörgy, T. 1904; Forbush, E. H. 1896; Hellmann, A. 1855; Jablonowski, J. 1902; Kalmbach, E. R. 1918, 1920; Raspail, X. 1909a; Schleh, E. 1904. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Edwards, C. L. 1888; Forbush, E. H. 1896. *Corvus corone*. Snell, F. H. 1864. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Csörgy, T. 1926b; Hauer, B. 1904; McAtee, W. L. 1917b; Soos, L. 1904. *Cuculus*. Bau, A. 1902. *Dolichonyx*. Miller, W. 1886. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. McAtee, W. L. 1919c. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Judd, S. D. 1897. *Euphagus cyanocephalus*. Soriano, P. S. 1931. *Falco sparverius*. Fisher, A. K. 1889f. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. Falcones. Fisher, A. K. 1888b, 1893a, b, 1907, 1910; McAtee, W. L. 1926b; Oliver, G. 1926; Ragsdale, G. H. 1884; Stone, W. 1980; Taverner, P. A. 1918. Flightless birds. Fitzsimons, F. W. 1907. *Fringilla c. coelebs*. McAtee, W. L. 1917b; Ritzema Bos, J. 1901. Fringillidae. Judd, S. D. 1901; McAtee, W. L. 1911e. *Galeoscoptes [Dumetella] carolinensis*. Judd, S. D. 1897. *Gallus*. Raggi, L. 1904. Game birds of U. S. Elliot, D. G. 1865. *Garrulus g. glandarius*. Müller, K. 1890. *Gyps kolbiti*. Taylor, C. H. 1908. *Haliaeetus*. Oberholser, H. C. 1906. *Lophortyx*. Bryant, H. C. 1913b. *Lophortyx c. californica*. Sumner, E. L. Jr. 1935. *Megascops [Otus] asio*. Fisher, A. K. 1889a. *Megascops [Otus] flammeolus*. Fisher, A. K. 1889c. *Meleagris*. Wright, A. H. 1914; Anon. 1832b. *Melopelia asiatica*. Wetmore, A. 1920f. *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1929. *Nestor notabilis*. Marriner, G. R. 1908. *Nyctea nyctea*. Sutton, G. M. 1927b. Odontophorinae. Judd, S. D. 1905a. *Otis*. Lafourcade, P. 1890. *Otocoris*. McAtee, W. L. 1905c. *Otus*. Allen, A. A. 1924. *Otus asio kennicottii*. Munro, J. A. 1925. *Parus*. Cotte, J. 1913. *Passer*. *Barrows, W. B. 1889a; Coues, E. B. 1878b, 1882; Glover, T. 1871; Mather, F. 1880; Schleh, E. 1883; Schneck, S. 1880; Strong, R. M. 1891a; Svetozár, I. 1905; Zipperlen, A. 1880. Passeres. Belding, L. 1900; Trillon, J. 1887. *Pelecanus occidentalis*. Bailey, A. M. 1918. *Penthestes a. atricapillus*. Sanderson, E. D. 1898. *Perdix*. Didier, R. 1914. *Perdix perdix*. Lösy, J. 1908. *Pica*. Kalmbach, E. R. 1927. Picidae. Felt, E. P. 1926. *Picus martius*. Rendle, M. 1912. *Sialia*. Bryant, H. C. 1915c. *Sitta c. carolinensis*. Sanderson, E. D. 1898. *Somateria*. Townsend, C. W. 1914. *Sphyrapicus v. varius*. Horsford, B. 1884. *Spiza*. Gross, A. O. 1921. Strigidae. Dixon, J. S. 1922; Fisher, A. K. 1893b, 1907, 1909, 1910; Oliver, G. 1926; Shufeldt, R. W. 1915h. *Strix*. Altum, B. 1866a. *Strix flammea*. Jäckel, A. J. 1866; Waterton, C. 1832a. Struthionidae. Beebe, C. W. 1905a. *Sturnella*. Bryant, H. C. 1913a, 1914c. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Boas, J. E. 1909; Collinge, W. E. 1921c; Froggatt, W. W. 1912; Gabrielson, I. N. & Kalmbach, E. R. 1921; Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1904c; Wood, C. A. 1924c; Lewis, H. F. 1927a; McAtee, W. L. 1917b. *Sula*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1914a. *Toxostoma rufum*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1913a. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Chapman, F. M. 1925a. *Turdus*. Bryant, H. C. 1915c. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Surface, H. A. 1907. *Turdus t. torquatus*. Koepert, O. 1903. *Tyto*. Finlay, W. L. 1906a; White, S. A. 1915; Tyler, J. G. 1915. *Vireo olivaceus*. Stephens, T. C. 1917b. *Zosterops*. Chisholm, A. H. 1908b.
- Bird control. McAtee, W. L. 1932e, 1933b.
- Detecting poison gas. Book. Text in English. *Serinus*. Gladstone, H. S. 1919.

Fertilization of flowers. Trochilidae. Baird, S. F. 1870; Beal, W. J. 1880.

Game birds as food for man. Henshaw, H. W. 1915.

History of economic ornithology in America. McAtee, W. L. 1933a.

Honey guides in Africa. Chapin, J. P. 1924a.

Hygienic significance of birds. Hennicke, C. R. 1917.

Importation of useful birds. Wolford, H. L. 1854.

Methods in economic ornithology. Judd, S. D. 1897.

Observations on objects found in feces. *Corvus*. Loos, C. 1902b.

Pine-seed eating. Osmaston, A. E. 1918.

Remedy for sparrow nuisance. Bathgate, A. 1904.

Risks of introduction of alien game birds. Grinnell, J. 1925b.

Significance of knowledge of feather structure in criminology. Kockel, R. 1909.

ECONOMIC ORNITHOLOGY INVOLVING VARIOUS REGIONS

Africa

General. McAtee, W. L. 1919e; Roberts, A. 1911; Warren, E. 1913.

Asia

India. Sclater, W. L. 1892.

Europe

AUSTRIA

General. Talský, J. 1896.

BRITISH ISLES

General. Collinge, W. E. 1927b.

England. Kent. Book. Text in English. Ticehurst, N. F. 1909.

Scotland. Gilmour, J. 1896.

DENMARK

General. Skovgaard, P. 1925c.

FAROE ISLANDS

General. Arenberg, E. & Anthony, R. L. 1913.

FRANCE

General. Cathelin, F. 1919; Hamonville, J. C. 1896, 1897; Lescuyer, J. F. 1878a, 1887; Montessus, F. B. 1886; Prévost, F. 1858.

GERMANY

Book. Text in German. English edition. 1909. Herman, O. 1903c; Schuster, W. 1903b, 1906c.

General. Baer, W. 1918; Baer, W. & Uttendorfer, O. 1897a; Eckstein, K. 1907; Hodek, E. 1882; Homeyer, E. F. 1877; Loos, C. 1896-97; Parrot, C. P. & Leisewitz, W. 1905; Rzehak, E. C. 1897; Walter, J. 1892.

HUNGARY

General. Herman, O. 1903b. Book. Text in English. Herman, O. 1907c.

ICELAND

Book. Text in German. Hantzsch, B. 1905.

ITALY

General. Passerini, N. & Cecconi, G. 1907.

North America

General. Beal, F. E. 1899a, 1909; Crafts, H. A. 1910. Nearctic birds. McAtee, W. L. 1932d.

CANADA

General. Hewitt, C. G. 1914; Taverner, P. A. 1934.

British Columbia. Taylor, L. E. 1913.

UNITED STATES

General. Dodge, J. R. 1865; Marshall, W. 1887; Palmer, T. S. 1900b.

New England. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1907, 1908a.

Alabama. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1924.

Arkansas. Baerg, W. J. 1931; Howell, A. H. 1911.

California. Beal, F. E. 1905, 1910; Bryant, H. C. 1913a, 1926; Waite, M. B. 1906.

Dakota. Bailey, V. 1888.

Illinois. Forbes, S. A. 1880a, b, 1883, 1884, 1908; Gross, A. O. & Forbes, S. A. 1909.

- Indiana. Thompson, M. 1886.
 Iowa. Beal, F. E. 1879.
 Maine. Brewster, W. 1924; Norton, A. H. 1904.
 Maryland. Judd, S. D. 1902.
 Massachusetts. Forbush, E. H. 1908. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1913b.
 Minnesota. Bailey, V. 1888. Book. Text in English. Roberts, T. S. 1932.
 Nebraska. Bruner, L. 1896.
 New Jersey. Stone, W. 1909.
 New York. Allen, A. A. 1914a.
 Ohio. Dury, C. 1886; Wheaton, J. M. 1882; Williamson, E. B. 1898.
 Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1924.
 Pennsylvania. Surface, H. A. 1908, 1918.
 Texas. Oberholser, H. C. 1925.
 West Virginia. Brooks, E. A. 1916b; Johnston, I. H. 1923.
 Wisconsin. King, F. H. 1883.

WEST INDIES

- Porto Rico. Wetmore, A. 1916a.
 Trinidad and Tobago. Feilden, G. S. 1914.

Oceanica

- Java. Koningsberger, J. C. 1909.
 New Zealand. Reischek, A. 1886.
 Philippine Islands. McAtee, W. L. 1916a; McGregor, R. C. 1915.

AUSTRALIA

- General. Ashby, E. 1927; Edquist, A. G. 1911.
 Southern Australia. Book. Text in English. Hall, R. 1907.

ECONOMIC RELATIONS OF VARIOUS BIRDS WITH LOCALITY STATED

- Anas*. Louisiana. McAtee, W. L. 1910c.
Aquila. Alaska. Willett, G. 1927.
Ardea ibis. Egypt. Kirkpatrick, T. W. 1925.
Chen. Louisiana. McAtee, W. L. 1910d.

Corvidae. Europe. Madon, P. 1928; *Rörig, G. 1898c, 1900a, b, d.

Corvus. America. Kalmbach, E. R. 1918, 1920. France. Delamarre de Monchaux, —. 1926. North America. Barrows, W. B. & Schwarz, E. A. 1895.

Corvus f. frugilegus. Germany. Rörig, G. 1900d.

Falconoidea. North America. Book. Text in English. May, J. B. 1935.

Fringillinae. British Isles. Jourdain, F. C. 1927.

Haliaeetus. Alaska. Crabb, E. D. 1922.

Passer domesticus. North America. Cook, C. B. 1890; Estabrook, A. H. 1907.

Phasianidae. Massachusetts. McAtee, W. L. 1914d.

Pici. Hungary. Ertl, G. 1904. Oregon. Book. Text in English. Neff, J. A. 1928.

Sturnus vulgaris. Ontario. Lewis, H. F. 1927a.

ECONOMIC SIGNIFICANCE OF PREDACEOUS BIRDS

General. Bailey, B. H. 1918; Fisher, A. K. 1909; Lataste, F. 1888, 1892; Smyth, E. A. 1894.

America. McAtee, W. L. & Stoddard, H. L. 1930. Canada. Falcones. Taverner, P. A. 1918. Europe. Book. Text in French. Madon, P. 1933. Iowa. Bailey, B. H. 1918. Ohio. Kirkpatrick, J. 1859. Poland. Taczanowski, W. 1860. South Africa. Haagner, A. K. 1908b.

Birds of prey as natural monuments. Bräss, M. 1912b.

Feeding upon *Passer* by *Otus*. Warren, B. H. 1896a.

Hawk extermination. Carey, H. R. 1926.

Is *Corvus brachyrhynchos* a bird of prey? Nauman, C. H. 1868.

HABITS OF BIRDS WHICH ARE DISADVANTAGEOUS TO MAN

Book. Text in English. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchos*. Brooks, A. 1925b.

General. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901a; Collinge, W. E. 1917a; Samuels, E. A. 1866. In war time. McAtee, W. L. 1917a.

Africa. McAtee, W. L. 1913c.

Belgium. Book. Text in French.
Dubois, A. J. 1893.

California. McAtee, W. L. 1932c.

England. Book. Text in English.
Gunther, R. T. 1917b.

France. Book. Text in French.
Arenberg, E. 1912.

Agelaius. Fisher, A. K. 1888b.
Anserinae. Stearns, R. E. 1882b. *Buteo*.
Greenhorn, —. 1876. *Corvus*. Boas,
J. E. 1911; Dutton, J. 1865. *Corvus c.*
cornix. Mühlig, G. G. 1865. *Cyanocitta cristata*. Howe, E. D. 1901.
Fringillidae. Kashkarov, D. & others
1926. *Garrulus*. Loos, C. 1902a. *Gyps*.
Evans, M. S. 1895a. *Gyps kolbii*.
Taylor, C. H. 1908. Hedge birds. R.,
J. 1837. Icteridae. Fisher, A. K. 1888c.
Parus. Butterfield, E. P. 1908b. *Passer*.
Coues, E. B. 1878b, 1880a, 1882; Dearborn,
N. 1912; Osgood, F. 1899.
Picidae. Ertl, G. 1904. *Psittacus*.
Evans, M. S. 1895a. *Sphyrapicus*.
McAtee, W. L. 1913a. *Sturnus vulgaris*.
Collinge, W. E. 1919a; Rohne,
M. 1909; Kelso, J. E. 1910. See also
other publications dealing with this
species. *Troglodytes aëdon*. Sherman,
A. R. 1925a, b, c.

Buds of trees destroyed. Altum, B.
1897.

Damage done by roosting birds to
residential property. McAtee, W. L.
1926a.

Destruction of young pheasants by
Quiscalus. Foster, F. B. 1927.

Eating useful insects. McAtee, W. L.
1923b. Bees. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1889a;
Hamet, H. 1869-70.

Agriculture, injuries to

General. Hepburn, A. 1843c; Holmes,
E. 1857.

CROP DESTRUCTION

General. Arinkina, T. & Kolesuikov,
I. 1927; R., J. 1837.

Grain. Africa. Schlupp, W. F. 1922.
Grain-eating birds. Beal, F. E. 1893a.
Columba f. fasciata. Barnes, E. P. 1916.

Vegetable crops. *Alauda*. French, C.
1914. Garden peas. *Coccothraustes*.
Bunyard, P. F. 1908a.

Carnivorous habits

Carnivorous habits of sparrows a
nuisance in Germany. Arndt, W. 1922.

Injuries incurred by man from
attacks by magpies, eagles, and crows
in Australia. Cleland, J. B. 1910,
1913b.

Killing young lambs. *Pica*. Horne,
C. 1871.

Poultry damage. *Corvus*. Cole, L.
J. 1909a.

Wounding horses and cattle. *Pica*.
Stephens, T. C. 1921.

Wounding sheep, especially in kid-
neys. *Pica*. Berry, S. S. 1922; Schorger,
A. W. 1921.

SHEEP-KILLING PARROT

Book. Text in English. Marriner,
G. R. 1909.

General. *Nestor notabilis*. Godfrey,
F. R. 1898; Marriner, G. R. 1907, 1908;
Potts, T. H. 1881; Wharton, H. T. 1880;
White, T. 1894, 1895.

Origin of habit. Haacke, W. 1896a.

Dissemination of diseases and pests

Chicken and bird mites. *Passer*.
Ewing, H. E. 1911.

Weed seeds. Collinge, W. E. 1913a,
1914a.

ANIMAL DISEASES

General. Lay, G. W. 1911.

Anthrax. *Corvus*. Mollet, F. 1913.

Avian tuberculosis in swine. Junack,
M. 1913-14; Van Es, L. 1924.

Bubonic plague in poultry. Stevens,
A. F. 1906.

Foot and mouth disease of cattle.
Stockman, S. & Garnett, M. 1923;
Taylor, W. P. & Bryant, H. C. 1924;
Thomson, A. L. 1924a.

Hog cholera. *Columba*. Dorset, M.,
McBryde, C. N., Niles, W. B., & Rietz,
J. H. 1918. Probably not distributed
by birds. McAtee, W. L. 1918b.

Trombicula akamsushi infection.
Kawamura, R., Hattori, S., & Yama-
guchi, M. 1921.

TREE DISEASES

General. *Sphyrapicus*. McAtee,
W. L. 1924d.

Chestnut-blight fungus. Heald, F. D. & Studhalter, R. A. 1914; McAtee, W. L. 1915d, 1916c. *Sphyrapius*. Fulton, H. R. 1915.

Red-colored fungus entering holes made by *Sphyrapius*. Hubert, E. E. 1923.

Fish destruction

General. Annin, J. 1884; Knauer, F. K. 1914; Munro, J. A. 1923; Smiley, C. W. 1884.

Consideration of fishing interests and bird protection. Finsch, O. 1895.

ENEMIES OF FISH

General. Benecke, B. A. 1886; Meixner, —. 1916. Many species. Schuster, W. 1907-08. Sea birds. Collinge, W. E. 1920c, 1926b. *Corvus* & *Larus*. Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1916a. *Pelecanus*. Hall, E. R. 1925. *Phalacrocorax*. Mattingley, A. H. 1908b, 1927; Swindells, A. W. 1908; Taverner, P. A. 1915.

Fish poaching. Knauthe, K. 1891.

Hatchery fish. *Alcedo*. Raveret-Wattel, C. 1893.

Trout enemies. Haack, D. 1884.

Horticulture damage

General. Cooke, W. W. 1898; Cummings, A. L. 1880; Praeger, W. E. 1900; Surface, H. A. 1903; Theobald, F. V. 1907.

Coca industry. Ritchie, A. H. 1918.

Crocuses. MacLachan, R. 1892.

Pecan culture. *Corvus b. brachyrhynchus*. Hoffman, W. E. 1924.

Relation to horticulture. Anon. 1906b. *Fringilla coelebs*. Ritzema Bos, J. 1901.

FRUIT INDUSTRY

General. Beal, F. E. 1900b, 1905, 1907; Collinge, W. E. 1915a; Forbush, E. H. 1895; French, C. 1906; Smith, R. & Ellis, G. 1890.

Birds injurious to fruit. Blaisdell, F. E. 1886. *Oreoscoptes montanus*. Kennedy, C. H. 1911b.

Diversion of fruit-eating birds by periodical cicadas. McAtee, W. L. 1920a.

Eating apple blossoms. *Bombycilla cedrorum*. Craig, J. 1896.

Destruction to various fruits

Cacao. *Celeus*. Smith, A. P. 1927.

Grapes. Butler, A. W. 1912. *Dendroica tigrina*. Burns, F. L. 1915a; Roberts, I. G. 1915.

Not harmful to apple crop. *Carpodacus p. purpureus*. Magee, M. J. 1926a.

Olives. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Moser, L. C. 1892.

Oranges. *Melanerpes*. Brewster, W. 1889.

INSECTIVOROUS BIRDS

Books. Text in English. Trimble, I. P. 1865; Wardle, R. A. & Buckle, P. 1923.

General. Allen, J. A. 1881a; Buckman, J. 1865; Butler, A. G. 1910; Buvignier, —. 1874; Chatel, V. 1857, 1861; Collinge, W. E. 1918d, e; Dankler, M. 1902; Eckstein, K. 1902; Firby, E. F. 1866; Henshaw, H. W. 1908b; Loos, C. 1894, 1896-97, 1902c; Lösy, J. 1911; McAtee, W. L. 1924a, 1926e, 1928a; Michener, E. 1864; Palmer, F. H. 1873; Passerini, N. 1900; Perris, E. 1873, 1875; Reh, L. 1910a; Rey, J. G. 1909a; Rösig, G. 1898b; Rudow, F. 1891; Schuster, W. 1906a, 1908c, 1909b; Sherman, F. 1921; Soule, C. G. 1899; Tothill, J. D. 1913, 1922; Turrel, —. 1874; Walsh, B. D. 1867; Walton, W. R. 1916; Walton, W. R. & Luginbill, P. 1916; Anon. 1891b, 1915b, 1922b. Many species. Anon. 1909b.

Insectivorous habits of various birds. *Alauda arvensis*. Le Baron, W. 1870. *Ardea ibis*. McAtee, W. L. 1923c. *Chordeiles*. Jennings, A. H. 1908. *Corvus frugilegus*. Rącz, B. 1914. *Gallus*. Sedlacek, W. 1914; Anon. 1922b. *Hirundinidae*. Henshaw, H. W. 1907b. *Larus*. Dutcher, W. 1905. *Loxia*. Büttikofer, E. 1909. *Meleagris*. Anon. 1832b. *Passer*. Wilmot, N. E. 1917. *Perdix*. Csiki, E. 1912. *Pomatorhinus*. Chisholm, A. H. 1908a. *Spizella p. passerina*. Schneek, S. 1880. *Sturnella*. Beal, F. E. 1895a, 1918.

Insectivorous habits of birds of various regions. Australia. French, C. 1912. Bulgaria. Kuzev, K. T. 1925. Canada. Beaulieu, G. 1897. Europe. Bau, A. 1908a. France. Dubois, A. J. 1913; Perris, E. 1873, 1875. Germany. Haenel, K. 1914; Hanff, —. 1911; Loos, C. 1892, 1894, 1898b; Rockstroh, H.

1913, 1915; Rörig, G. 1901, 1905a, b. New Hampshire. Lang, J. W. 1874. New South Wales. Froggatt, W. W. 1900. North America. Glover, T. 1866. Palaearctica. Vietinghoff von Reisch, A. 1924. Philippine Islands. Otnes, F. Q. 1926. Tropics. Cockayne, E. A. 1911.

Balance of nature discussed. Turrel, —. 1874.

Diminution of insectivorous birds and correction of it. Barbier-Montault, —. 1878.

Disappearance of birds correlated with increase of insects. Levat, L. A. 1899.

Number of insects destroyed. *Sturnella*. Bryant, H. C. 1912c.

Relation of birds to insect outbreak. California. Bryant, H. C. 1911.

Destruction by birds of

Alfalfa weevil. Kalmbach, E. R. 1914.

Ants. Bequaert, J. 1922. Argentine ant. Mally, C. W. 1917. Winged ants. Bawtree, L. J. 1919.

Aphids. McAtee, W. L. 1912e.

Apus apus. Bertram, K. 1908.

Bees. Gengler, J. 1913.

Beetle pests. High, M. M. 1915.

Butterflies. Daehne, —. 1909. *Garrulus*. Loos, C. 1902a.

Caterpillars. *Geococcyx*. Anthony, A. W. 1897c.

Cecropians. *Dryobates pubescens*. Davis, W. T. 1893.

Chinese cotton scale. Arnold, W. W. 1912.

Cicada. Butler, A. W. 1886.

Coddling moth. McAtee, W. L. 1911a.

Corn boll worm. *Agelaius*. Bonham, L. N. 1890.

Cotton boll weevil in winter. Howell, A. H. 1908.

Cricket pest control. *Sturnella*. Burrell, A. C. 1920.

Dragon flies. Daehne, —. 1910; Martin, R. 1910, 1911; Needham, J. G. 1898.

European corn borer in New England. Barber, G. W. 1925, 1926.

Grasshoppers. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1868. California. Bryant, H. C. 1912a, 1914b. *Melanerpes*. Aldrich, C. 1878.

Gypsy moth. Bowditch, F. C. 1922. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. & Fernald, C. H. 1896.

Hairy caterpillars. Forbush, E. H. 1899. *Turdus migratorius*. Kingston, A. G. 1892a.

Insect larvae. Loos, C. 1894, 1896–97.

Locusts. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1868; Evelyn, F. W. 1908a; Gardner, L. L. 1927b; Lugger, O. 1898. Africa. Barber, M. E. 1880. Transvaal, Africa. Evelyn, F. W. 1908a. Philippine locusts. Mackie, D. B. 1913.

Oak-borer. *Penthestes*. Hoxie, W. 1886b.

Pecan insects. McAtee, W. L. 1915b.

Potato beetles. *Habia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludovicianus*. Barrows, W. B. 1889b; Kuntze, R. E. 1880.

San José scale spread. *Passer*. Burrell, A. C. 1915.

Scale insect. McAtee, W. L. 1906a.

Spruce tree insect pests. Hopkins, A. D. 1901.

Termites. *Passer*, *Sialia*, & *Turdus*. Hagen, H. A. 1882.

Tsetse fly. Relation of scratching birds. Gallinae apparently eat few pupae. Lloyd, L. 1914.

Wire worms attacking cereals and forage crops. Hyslop, J. A. 1915.

MOSQUITOES

General. Balfour, A. 1914.

Destruction of mosquito larvae. Anatidae. Herman, W. C. 1914.

Preventing malaria by eating mosquito larvae and pupae. *Anas*. Dixon, S. G. 1914.

SEED DISSEMINATION BY BIRDS

General. Collinge, W. E. 1913a, 1914a; Guppy, H. B. 1888; Newton, A. 1864; Ridley, H. N. 1896; Woodruffe-Peacock, E. A. 1919. *Columba arquatrix*. Phillips, J. F. 1927. *Mimus*. Webber, H. J. 1895.

Dissemination of seeds of various plants

Acorns by *Corvus*. Armistead, J. J. 1896; Bird, M. C. 1896; Cambridge, O. P. 1896; Reid, C. 1895. Juniper seed. McAtee, W. L. 1910a. Mistletoe. McAtee, W. L. 1916b. Book. Text in English. Tubeuf, K. 1923. Virginia creeper by *Passer*. Harvey, B. T. 1915.

Dispersal of seeds eaten but not injured. Fox, H. 1898.

Seed planting. Barrows, W. B. 1890.

STOMACH CONTENTS

General. Thais, L. 1899. Picidae. Germany. Landois, H. 1884c, 1888c.

Eleven year study. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Hollrung, M. 1906.

Piercing unripe grapes for juice not considered harmful. Compothylpidae. McAtee, W. L. 1904.

Value of examinations of stomach contents. Germany. Loos, C. 1904.

TREES

Economic relations of birds to forests. Beal, F. E. 1903; Grinnell, J. 1924c; McAtee, W. L. 1915a, 1926c; Pomerancev, D. V. & Shevrev, I. J. 1910; Theobald, F. V. 1907. *Dendrocopus*. Collinge, W. E. 1915a. *Gecinus*. Collinge, W. E. 1915c. Pici. McAtee, W. L. 1911k.

Effect of making holes in trees by sapsucking woodpeckers in Germany. Picidae. Lehmann, Ernst 1926.

Value of birds in destruction of insects infesting trees. Grinnell, J. 1927b.

USEFULNESS OF BIRDS AND RELATIONS TO AGRICULTURE

General. Andrews, E. A. 1926; Allen, A. A. 1914a; Aristotle 1868; Barbier-Montault, —. 1879; Beal, F. E. 1897b; Beal, F. E., McAtee, W. L., & Kalmbach, E. R. 1916; Brewer, T. M. 1880; Brimley, C. S. 1910; Buckland, J. 1914; Butler, A. W. 1891; Camerano, L. 1884; Chapman, F. M. 1902a; Chatel, V. 1857, 1861; Collinge, W. E. 1912a, 1920d, 1926b, 1927b; Decorder, J. E. 1862; Elrod, M. J. 1904; Farsky, O. 1928; Fitch, E. H. 1876; Forbes, S. A. 1880d; Forest, J. 1897; Fraser, W. P. 1912; Frohawk, F. W. 1919; Gerbe, Z. 1873; Glover, T. 1871; Godard, A. 1917;

Henderson, J. 1913b; Henshaw, H. W. 1908a, 1913; Lindner, F. 1899b; McAtee, W. L. 1920b, c, 1922d, 1931b, e; Merriam, F. A. 1896a; Montessus, F. B. 1896; Nash, C. W. 1898; Pačoskij, I. K. 1909; Perkins, G. H. 1872; Pistone, A. 1896; Reeks, H. 1872; Russ, K. F. 1891; Samuels, E. A. 1864, 1866, 1868; Siedlecki, M. 1933; Singley, J. A. 1888; Stearns, W. A. 1883; Theobald, F. V. 1907; Travers, W. T. 1903; Tschudi, F. 1854, 1862; Turrel, —. 1874; Webster, F. M. 1913; Wheaton, J. M. 1874; Wielligh, G. R. 1914.

Relations to agriculture in the following regions. America. Beal, F. E. 1915c. Brazil. Da Costa, J. W. 1914. British Isles. Book. Text in English. Collinge, W. E. 1918b. Canada. Nash, C. W. 1898, 1904. France. Chatel, V. 1857; Hamonville, J. C. 1896; Pérez, J. 1894b. Germany. Leisewitz, W. 1906, 1907. Illinois. Forbes, S. A. 1908; Le Baron, W. 1855. Italy. Berlese, A. 1901; Sciacchitano, I. 1923. Kansas. Sullivan, R. H. 1911. Massachusetts. Flagg, W. 1862. Minnesota. Washburn, F. L. 1916. Montana. Elrod, M. J. 1904. Nebraska. Bruner, L. 1901. Ontario. Book. Text in English. Nash, C. W. 1904. South America. Warren, E. 1913. Switzerland. Zolinger, H. 1909.

Audubon societies. Relation to agriculture. Oldys, H. 1903.

Beneficial activity of an introduced species. *Athiospar cristatellus*. McAtee, W. L. 1925c.

Game law preservation. Relation to agriculture. Collinge, W. E. 1918b.

Golf courses. Valuable birds. McAtee, W. L. 1922c.

Refuges. Value to agriculture. McAtee, W. L. 1932a.

Submarine detection. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1923a.

Surgical use of tendons. Ardeidae and Gruidae. Blain, A. W. 1905.

Swine protected by birds eating parasites that might otherwise be eaten by swine. Cram, E. B. 1930.

Usefulness in orchards. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1908a.

Value to agriculture of Carduelinae. McAtee, W. L. 1911d.

Weed seed destruction. Collinge, W. E. 1913a; Judd, S. D. 1898, 1899a.

Fringillidae. Brandicourt, V. 1899. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Penthestes*. Fletcher, J. 1898.

Blood-sucking Arthropoda

Bird enemies. Newstead, R. 1910.
Ticks. McAtee, W. L. 1911b, g.
Texas fever tick. McAtee, W. L. 1911b.

Destruction of cotton pests

General. Wilson, C. E. 1923.
Birds eating cotton boll weevil. Bailey, V. 1905.
Cotton boll weevil. Henshaw, H. W. 1907a; Howell, A. H. 1906, 1907.

Destruction of cotton boll weevil in winter by birds. Howell, A. H. 1908.

Edibility of flesh of birds not commonly used as food by man

Book. Text in English. *Merganser serrator*. Turner, L. M. 1886.

General. *Struthio*. Merlato, L. 1888. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866.

Fishy flavor of flesh of wild ducks—cause. McAtee, W. L. 1918c, 1919b.

"Off" flavors of flesh of game birds. McAtee, W. L. 1919d.

Edible birds'-nests

General. *Collocalia*. Blyth, E. 1860; Green, J. R. 1884, 1885-86; Guppy, H. B. 1886a, b; Layard, E. L. 1885.

Glands which secrete mucus of which edible birds'-nests are composed. Java swallow. *Collocalia nidifica*. Home, E. 1817.

CHEMICAL COMPOSITION OF EDIBLE BIRDS'-NESTS

General. *Collocalia*. Green, J. R. 1885-86; Wang, C. C. 1921a, b; *Zeller, H. 1918.

Amino sugar content of edible birds'-nests. Wang, C. C. 1921b.

Eggs

Assimilation of soft and hard boiled eggs in health by man. Tikhvinski, M. P. 1891.

Chemical composition of eggs as food. George, H. 1886.

Decomposition of eggs—causes. Béchamp, P. J. & Eustache, G. 1877.

Digestibility of eggs, especially of albumin. Jorisseune, —. 1900. *Gallus*. Carini, A. 1894b.

Putrid eggs of Chinese. Bacteriologic study. Dold, H. & Li, M. 1916.

Quality of market eggs and egg products. Howarth, W. J. 1916.

Saliva production effects in man. Roger, H. 1908.

Surgical use of egg membrane for covering granulating surface. Schüller, M. 1899a.

Toxicity of eggs. *Anas*. Carles, P. 1914.

Toxicity for man. Linossier, G. 1918.

Utilization and digestibility of egg proteins. Bateman, W. G. 1916.

EGG POWDERS

Chemical composition. Beach, F. F., Needs, F. E., & Russell, E. 1921.

Contained in egg fluid. Hohenegger, C. 1923.

FOOD VALUE

General. Haurand, C. W. 1880; Jaffa, M. E. 1898; Jones, G. 1909; Oertel, M. J. 1888; Simmonds, P. L. 1887-88.

Antiscorbutic qualities of eggs as food. Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1925.

Food value for sick people. Ely, W. S. 1895.

Raw eggs in practical dietetics. Bateman, W. G. 1917.

Relative food value of yolk and albumen. *Gallus*. Webb, G. B. 1899.

Feather industry

Book. Text in French. Montillot, J. M. 1891.

General. Duchesne, L. & Michel, E. 1882; Scherzer, C. 1886.

Desirability of raising plume-bearing birds to meet market demand for plumes. Bonhote, J. L. 1912.

Exportation of feathers and wild birds from Russia. Szielasko, A. E. 1896.

Hawaiian feather work. Brigham, W. T. 1899.

Ostrich feathers. Forest, J. 1895; Lee, A. R. 1911b; Ménégau, H. A. 1907c, 1914b. Book. Text in French. Ménégau, H. A. 1913.

Letter-carrying

General. Hirundinidae. Anon. 1889c.

Use of homing pigeons in antiquity. Sibillot, C. 1897.

Military use of carrier pigeons

General. Caustier, E. 1893; Lincoln, F. C. 1927a; Stichler, C. 1886.

Use in World war. Book. Text in English. Gladstone, H. S. 1919.

Noxious rodents destroyed by birds

General. Lantz, D. E. 1909; Pistone, A. 1896.

Mice. Ménégau, H. A. 1914a. Meadow mice. Lantz, D. E. 1906, 1907. Mouse plagues. Bird enemies. Piper, S. E. 1909, 1910.

Pocket gophers. Lantz, D. E. 1910.

Varying hare. Bird enemies. Criddle, N. 1917b.

DESTRUCTION OF RODENTS BY

Corvus frugilegus. Rácz, B. 1914. *Larus*. Dutcher, W. 1905. *Tyto*. Hall, E. R. 1927.

Scavenger service by birds

General. Fulbert-Dumonteil, —. 1898. *Corvus corax*. Feilden, H. W. 1909. *Larus*. Chapman, F. M. 1900b; Fisher, W. K. 1907.

Usefulness as scavengers of red rice in Arkansas. Anatidae. McAtee, W. L. 1923a.

Value of carrion feeders. McAtee, W. L. 1917c.

Sea birds used in navigation and fishing

General. Gouëzel, —. 1873.

Domestication of *Phalacrocorax* for use in fishing in China and Japan. *Gudger, E. W. 1926; Laufer, B. 1931. Book. Text in English. Kuroda, N. 1926c.

Use of sea birds as bait in catching codfish. Collins, J. W. 1884.

EDUCATION

Book. Text in English. Pearson, T. G. 1923.

General. Seton, E. T. 1904; Stephens, T. C. 1919.

Collection of skeletons of American birds available for study. State Hall, Albany, N. Y. Shufeldt, R. W. 1909c.

Conservation. [Winship, A. E.] 1894.

Course in ornithology. Strong, R. M. 1912d.

Economic ornithology. Berry, W. 1917.

Nomenclature of embryos for teaching purposes. *Gallus*. Spencer, W. B. 1890-91.

Ornithological education in America. Book. Text in English. Allen, A. A. 1933.

Poultry culture. Kaupp, B. F. & Armstrong, W. F. 1926; Lippincott, W. A. 1925-26; Philips, A. G. 1924.

Preparation for "Bird Day" in schools. Book. Text in English. Babcock, C. A. 1901.

EMBRYOLOGY

Comprising developmental stages following fertilization of egg. For earlier stages see Oogenesis and Maturation under Reproduction: Germ cells. For the development of various organs and tissues, see these structures.

Books. Text in Dutch. Hoffmann, C. K. 1884.

Text in English. Agassiz, J. L. 1849; Arey, L. B. 1930; Balfour, F. M. 1881; Foster, M. & Balfour, F. M. 1874; Heilman, G. 1926; Highmore, N. 1951; Kellicott, W. E. 1913a, b; Kerr, J. G. 1919; Patten, B. M. 1920; Prentiss, C. W. 1916; Reese, A. M. 1904; Snape, A. 1883. *Gallus*. Bradley, O. C. 1915; Hunter, J. 1861; *Lillie, F. R. 1906, 1919.

Text in French. Anthony, R. L. 1907; Balbiani, E. G. 1879b; Boubier, M. 1926b; *Duval, M. M. 1889; Launay, C. D. 1726; Paris, J. A. 1821; Prenant, A. 1891; Serres, A. E. 1860a; Verdun, P. 1898a; Vialleton, L. 1911. *Gallus*. Coste, J. J. 1837; Haller, A. 1758; Maitre-Jean, A. 1722.

Text in German. Baumgärtner, J. 1861b; Erdl, M. P. 1845-46; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Hertwig, O. 1901-06, 1910; His, W. 1868; Hubrecht, A. A. 1909; Kölliker, R. A. 1879, 1884b; Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Meisenheimer, J. 1917; Naumann, J. F. 1905; Oppel, A. 1914; Poliakov, P. A. 1908; Preyer, W. T. 1885; Rathke, M. H. 1861; Reichert, C. B. 1840; Remak, R. 1855; Roux, W. 1881; Schenk, S. L. 1896; Terra, P. 1911; Valentin, G. G. 1835; Ziegler, H. E. 1902. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Includes birds. Hertwig, O. 1915. *Gallus*. *Baer, K. E. 1828b; *Keibel, F. & Abraham, K. 1900; Oppel, K. 1914; Pander, C. H. 1817a; Peregrinus, G. 1913; Rauber, A. A. 1876d; Schenk, S. L. 1874; Wolff, C. F. 1764.

Text in Italian. Romiti, G. 1880-82.

Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1621; Harvey, W. 1651; Malpighi, M. 1675, 1687; Schrader, J. 1674; Vesling, J. 1740. *Gallus*. Langly, W. 1674a, b; Swedenborg, E. 1740.

Text in Swedish. Smitt, F. A. 1876.

General. Aldes, T. 1667; Baer, K. E. 1829; Balbiani, E. G. 1879a; Cigna, G. F. 1759; Döllinger, J. J. 1818; Gaspard, B. 1826; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1820b; Gruwe, J. 1878; Haller, A. 1770; Heilmann, G. 1914-15; Hoffmann, C. K. 1883; Home, E. 1822; Poliakov, P. A. 1908; Röttiger, A. 1880; Ruz de Lavison, E. 1864; Thomson, A. 1892; Tourneux, F. & Hermann, G. 1887; Tur, J. 1901b; Wagner, R. 1836. Include birds. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1851; Heilmann, G. 1914-15; Kollmann, J. K. 1885a. Birds incidental. Rynberg, G. 1910; Semon, R. W. 1896. Antarctic birds. Anthony, R. L. 1908; Fürbringer, M. 1892b.

Aestrelata. Studer, T. 1887, 1889. *Anas*. Bellonci, G. 1887; Braun, M. 1882; Nicolas, A. 1899; Towne, J. 1839; Weber, A. 1902c. *Anser*. Braun, M. 1882. *Anthracoeros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1887-88. *Chionis*. Studer, T. 1889. *Columba*. Barry, M. 1838; Braun, M. 1882. *Corvus*. Nicolas, A. 1899. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Haswell, W. A. 1888. *Eudryptes*. Studer, T. 1889. *Fulica atra*. Müller, R. 1890; *Steinmetz, H. 1930. *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. 1885; Barry, M. 1838; Basedow, H. 1889; Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1851; Baumeier, —. 1864; Beguelin, N. 1751; Bellonci, G. 1887; Berger, J. G. 1688; Bonnet, C. 1769;

Boyden, E. A. 1916; Braun, M. 1882; Coiter, V. 1573; Croone, W. 1757; Dareste, C. 1860b; Erdl, M. P. 1842, 1845-46; Fangauf, R. 1928; Gahrlied, G. C. 1691; Goette, A. 1869, 1874; Gründel, J. B. 1687; Hansemann, D. P. 1911; His, W. 1866, 1867; Hoffmann, R. W. 1914; *Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a; Horner, F. R. 1853; *Keibel, F. 1901a; Kollmann, J. K. 1885a; Lanzoni, G. 1694; Libavius, A. & Bavarus, T. 1610; Lillie, F. R. 1909; Ménégau, H. A. 1908; Moleschott, J. 1868, 1870; Müller, C. 1896; Nicolas, A. 1899; Pander, C. H. 1817b, 1818, 1822; Paris, J. A. 1811; Pfeil, —. 1817; Pfeil, C. 1823; Prévost, J. L. & Dumas, J. B. 1827; Rathke, M. H. 1838c; Rauber, A. A. 1874; Remak, R. 1843; Staderini, R. 1913; Stieda, L. 1902; Teuscher, H. 1888; Thomson, A. 1892; Towne, J. 1839; Vesling, J. 1740; Vogelaar, J. P. & Boogert, J. B. 1924; Weber, A. 1902c; Wolff, C. F. 1770. *Gallus* incidental. Stricker, S. 1863. *Halodroma*. Studer, T. 1887-89. *Megapodius*. Studer, T. 1889. *Melopsittacus*. *Abraham, K. 1901; Tourneux, F. & Tourneux, J. P. 1902. *Motacilla*. Braun, M. 1882. *Passer*. Nicolas, A. 1899; Reese, A. M. 1905. *Phaeton phoenicurus*. Münter, H. 1914. *Phalacrocorax*. Studer, T. 1889. *Picidae*. Nicolas, A. 1899. *Priocn*. Studer, T. 1887. *Pygoscelis adeliae*. Marelli, C. A. 1914. *Spheniscidae*. Schaunsländ, H. H. 1891b. *Striz*. Braun, M. 1882. *Struthio*. Aubry, —. 1918a; Hildebrandt, G. F. 1805, 1806; Nassonow, N. V. 1894. *Sturnus*. *Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a. *Thalassidroma*. Studer, T. 1887. *Vanellus*. Graul, W. 1907; *Grosser, O. & Tandler, J. 1909. *Vanellus cristatus*. Tandler, J. 1908.

Anemia of embryo. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1871b.

Autointoxication. Includes *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1902b.

Cell degeneration. Includes birds. Ernst, M. 1926.

Cell and tissue individuality differentials. Birds incidental. Loeb, L. 1921.

Cinematograph use. *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1926, 1929a, b.

Classification of embryo. Includes birds. Eternod, A. C. 1900.

Comparison with other species. *Struthio*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1902f, 1905.

Correlation between central and peripheral regions. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1905d.

Development for each day described. *Gallus*. Steno, N. 1673c.

Differential growth. *Gallus*. Fischel, A. 1896; Schmalhausen, I. 1926.

Flexures of embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Staderini, R. 1916.

Form destruction. Includes *Gallus*. Rauber, A. A. 1880b.

Form differentiation. *Gallus*. *Schmalhausen, I. 1927. Includes birds. Rauber, A. A. 1880b.

Fourth day embryo. Hunter, A. 1803.

Growth cycles. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929a.

In vitro studies. Teuscher, H. 1888; Vogelaar, J. P. & Boogert, J. B. 1925. *Gallus*. McWhorter, J. E. & Whipple, A. O. 1912.

Kainogenesis. Coenogenetic modification of ontogenetic recapitulation of phylogeny. *Gallus* & *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897.

Organ-forming substances. Birds incidental. Hegner, R. W. 1914b.

Popular accounts. *Gallus*. Mendel, V. 1910; Neumann, C. 1899.

Vitality of embryo. Hopfe, E. 1880.

ATLASES AND UNUSUAL ILLUSTRATIONS OF DEVELOPING EMBRYO FOR EACH DAY

Book. Text in French. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1889.

General. *Columba*. *Kupffer, C. W. & Benecke, B. A. 1879. *Gallus*. *Kupffer, C. W. & Benecke, B. A. 1879; Malpighi, M. 1675, 1687; Treder, L. S. 1808. *Larus* & *Passer*. *Kupffer, C. W. & Benecke, B. A. 1879.

Colored figures. Hoffmann, R. W. 1914.

Development to one day after hatching. *Gallus*. Home, E. 1822.

Embryo in egg. Book. Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1621, 1638.

Popular account. Good figures of embryo in egg at different stages. *Gallus*. Mendel, V. 1910.

BIOCHEMICAL STUDIES OF EMBRYO

General. *Gallus*. Iljin, M. D. 1929. Includes *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1847, 1851.

Amino acids. *Gallus*. Sendju, Y. 1925.

Ammonia production. Needham, J. 1926b.

Chemical composition of egg and embryo. *Gallus*. Liebermann, L. 1886, 1888.

Chloride concentration. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926e.

Concentration of organic constituents and calorific values. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926a.

Glycogenic bodies in blastoderm. *Gallus*. Serres, A. E. 1858.

Protein concentration. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926e.

Urea content. Needham, J. 1926a.

Biochemical activity

General. Levene, P. A. 1900, 1902. *Anas*. Prout, W. 1822. *Gallus*. Marza, V. 1929; Preyer, W. T. 1882; Prout, W. 1822; Sacc, F. 1847. *Meleagris*. Prout, W. 1822.

Biochemical and serological studies of incubated eggs. *Gallus*. Idzumi, S. 1924.

Calcium transfer from shell to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

Catabolic chemical activity. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1925a, b.

Catalytic activity. Winternitz, M. C. & Rogers, W. B. 1910.

Cornification. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Zabłudowski, J. 1880.

Distribution and changes in inorganic salts. *Gallus*. Horning, E. S. & Scott, G. H. 1932.

Elimination of waste products. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. & Fiske, C. H. 1927.

Lactic acid formation. *Gallus*. Kinzuchi, A. 1912.

Nitrogen excretion. Needham, J. 1926c.

Physico-chemical changes in albumin. *Gallus*. Wladimiroff, G. E. 1926.

Urea production. Needham, J. 1926b.

Uric acid production. Needham, J. 1926b.

Hydrogen ion concentration

General. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926e.

Changes in albumen and yolk during incubation. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1929.

BIOPHYSICS

General. *Gallus*. Chattock, A. P. 1925; Romanoff, A. L. 1930.

Desiccation effects. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894k.

Efficiency of development. Needham, J. 1927a.

Electrical phenomena. *Gallus*. Bloch, H. 1888; Dareste, C. 1895. Includes *Gallus*. Windle, B. C. 1895.

Electrocardiograph studies. *Gallus*. Külbs, F. 1920.

Gas effects. Viborg, E. N. 1805.

Gases necessary for environment of embryo. Riddle, O. 1924b.

Light effect on development of embryo. *Gallus*. Perna, G. 1905.

Magnetism. *Gallus*. Maggiorani, C. 1879, 1884. Includes *Gallus*. Windle, B. C. 1895.

Mechanics of development. Books. Text in German. Includes birds. Roux, W. 1881. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1874.

Normal physical and physiologic conditions. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1887a.

Osmosis through egg membranes. Anon. 1874a.

Osmotic pressure of egg during incubation. Atkins, W. R. 1909b. *Gallus*. Białaszewicz, K. 1912b.

Water absorption in formation of sub-germinal cavity. *Columba*. Bartelmez, G. W. & Riddle, O. 1924.

Energy sources

General. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926d.

Carbohydrate metabolism. Needham, J. 1927b.

Developmental efficiency. Needham, J. 1927a.

Heat absorption. Moitessier, A. 1872.

Heat developed by the embryo. Merlato, L. 1883; Meyerhof, O. 1911.

Relation between absorption and combustion of fat and protein. Needham, J. 1927a.

Relation between combustion, constitution, and concentration. Needham, J. 1927a.

Transformation of living energy. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929g.

Irradiation of embryo

Mitogenetic rays. *Gallus*. Sorin, A. N. & Kisljak-Statkewitch, M. D. 1928.

Radium irradiation. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1905e; *Vernoni, G. 1911.

Ultraviolet irradiation. Differential susceptibility. Hinrichs, M. A. 1927.

X-rays. Decreased mitoses. *Gallus*. Gaskell, J. F. 1911.

Polarity of embryo

General. *Gallus*. Dalton, J. C. 1881; Gerlach, L. 1882b; Kopsch, F. 1902; Rabaud, E. 1908a; Yarrell, W. 1826.

Inversion in polarity. *Bartelmez, G. W. 1918; Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1933.

Light effect. *Gallus*. Blanc, L. 1892; Perna, G. 1905.

Relation to rate of development of embryo. Heterotaxia. *Anas*. Féré, C. 1896i.

Rotation of embryo in egg. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1892.

Variation, causes of. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900b.

Temperature experiments

General. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1856a, 1865c, 1866a, 1869a, 1889c; Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907; Féré, C. 1894e; Saint-Loup, R. 1890b.

Characteristic temperature for contraction rate. Isolated fragments of heart. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926d.

Gradient effect on early embryology. *Gallus*. Tazelaar, M. A. 1928.

Influence of temperature on pulse rate. Inukai, T. 1925.

Nervous system, effects on. *Gallus*.
Alsop, F. M. 1919.

HIGH TEMPERATURE, EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900c.

Lung diverticulum. *Gallus*. Weber,
A. 1918.

LOW TEMPERATURE, EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Labbe, E. H. 1925;
Lamson, G. H. 1918; Lipschütz, A. &
Illanes, A. 1929; Mauro, F. 1923;
Moran, T. 1925.

Cooling effects. Includes *Gallus*.
Preyer, W. T. 1881.

Effect of cold on capacity of egg to
develop embryo. *Gallus*. Colasanti, G.
1875.

Incubation without brooding when
minimum temperature of 98-100° oc-
curs in India. Hutchinson, R. F. 1880.

Low temperature prior to incubation.
Gallus. Rabaud, E. 1899b.

Physiologic zero. *Gallus*. *Edwards,
C. L. 1900, 1902; Kaestner, S. 1895;
Kempen, C. V. 1901b; Rabaud, E.
1899b; Tirelli, V. 1899.

EARLY EMBRYOLOGY

Books. Text in German. Rauber,
A. A. 1877b. *Gallus*. His, W. 1868.

General. Aldes, T. 1674b; Koster,
W. 1865, 1866; Mitrophanov, P. I.
1898b, 1901a; Mordwilko, A. K. 1897;
Schauinsland, H. H. 1891a; Virchow,
H. J. 1897. Include birds. Balfour,
F. M. 1875; Gegenbaur, C. 1861; His,
W. 1900; Kollmann, J. K. 1885b; Mayer,
A. F. 1865; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1902d;
Mitsukuri, K. 1896; Schauinsland,
H. H. 1903b; Virchow, H. J. 1897.
Birds incidental. His, W. 1891;
Samassa, P. 1895. Water birds. Mitro-
phanov, P. I. 1898a.

Anas. Funccius, T. 1909; Mihalko-
vics, G. V. 1875; *Mitrophanov, P. I.
1899a; Nicolas, A. & Weber, A. 1900;
Rabl, C. 1915. *Anas* & *Anser* inciden-
tal. Greil, A. 1914. *Columba*. Func-
cius, T. 1909; Harper, E. H. 1902;
Janošfk, J. 1882; *Patterson, J. T.
1907a. *Coracias garrulus*. Mitro-
phanov, P. I. 1898a. *Corvus*. *Mitro-
phanov, P. I. 1899a. *Corvus frugilegus*.
Mitrophanov, P. I. 1901b. *Fringilla*.
Funccius, T. 1909. *Gallus*. Balfour,
F. M. 1873b; Balfour, F. M. & Deigh-

ton, F. 1882; Funccius, T. 1909;
Gräper, L. 1927; His, W. 1866, 1876,
1877, 1882, 1902; Janošfk, J. 1882;
Kaestner, S. 1897; Kidd, P. 1877;
Kionka, H. 1894; Kölliker, R. A. 1884a,
c; Koller, C. 1880a, b, 1882; Kopsch, F.
1898, 1901, 1902; Loisel, G. 1901d;
Miller, A. M. & McWhorter, J. E. 1914;
Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a; Oellacher, J.
1869; Pander, C. H. 1818; *Patterson,
J. T. 1907a, 1909a; Platt, J. B. 1889;
Rabaud, E. 1899c; Rauber, A. A.
1876a, c, d; Serres, A. E. 1843a, 1856,
1860b; Shore, T. W. & Pickering, J. W.
1889; Virchow, H. J. 1875a, b; Weber,
A. & Buvignier, A. 1903c, d; *Wolff, C.
F. 1768. Include *Gallus*. Kopsch, F.
1898, 1901, 1902; Mihalkovics, G. V.
1875; Rabl, C. 1915; Sabotta, J. 1897.
Gallus incidental. Greil, A. 1914.
Larus. *Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a.
Lyrurus. Dehnel, G. 1927. *Melopi-
sittacus*. Keibel, F. 1901b. *Numida
meleagris*. Tur, J. 1902b. *Passer*.
Patten, C. J. 1910b. *Psittacidae*.
*Braun, M. 1880, 1881, 1882. *Serinus*.
Funccius, T. 1909. *Sphenisciformes*.
Schauinsland, H. H. 1891b. *Sterna
macrura*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1912.
Struthio. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1896,
1897c, 1899a; Nasonow, N. V. 1894,
1896b, c. *Sturnus*. Funccius, T. 1909.

Models of early embryonic stages.
Includes *Gallus*. Hammar, J. A. 1893.

Somatopleure. *Gallus*. Drasch, O.
1894.

Fertilization of egg

Albertus Magnus 1651; Bayer, A.
1877; Haller, A. 1770. Includes birds.
Balbiani, E. G. 1879a.

Columba. Harper, E. H. 1902, 1904;
Van Durme, M. 1914. *Gallus*. Cigna,
G. F. 1788; Ivanov, E. J. 1924b; Lien-
hardt, M. 1923; Rossi, F. 1801;
Tascher, P. 1876; *Tauber, P. 1875;
Van Durme, M. 1914. *Parus*, *Passer*,
Regulus & *Turdus*. Van Durme, M.
1914.

Competition of spermatozoa. *Gal-
lus*. Dunn, L. C. 1926b.

Location of fertilization of egg.
Coste, J. J. 1850a.

Nuclear changes in fertilization.
Columba, *Gallus*, *Hirundo*, & *Passer*.
Van Durme, M. 1912.

Selective fertilization. *Gallus*. Dunn,
L. C. 1926b.

Time. *Columba*. Harper, E. H. 1904. *Gallus*. Patterson, J. T. 1910.

ARTIFICIAL INSEMINATION

General. *Gallus*. Ivanov, E. J. 1913; Payne, L. F. 1914; Rolf, A. F. 1916. Include birds. Ivanov, E. J. 1903, 1924a.

Artificial insemination with motile sperm from ovariectomized fowl. Domm, L. V. 1930a.

FACTORS AFFECTING FERTILIZATION

General. Dryden, J. 1897.

Age of parents. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1928.

Importance of efficiency rather than number of spermatozoa. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929b.

Season of year. *Gallus*. Curtice, C. 1903.

Stale sperm. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Behre, E. H. 1921a.

Time of maximum fertility. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927c.

Copulation factors

All eggs fertilized by one copulation. *Meleagris*. Mann, W. 1883.

Hens mated once only, laid fertilized eggs from third day for seven to twenty days. *Gallus*. Kusakari, T. 1927.

Length of period after copulation when fertile eggs are laid. *Gallus*. Chodziesner, M. 1929; Coste, J. J. 1850b; Jarvis, L. G. 1898; Kaupp, B. F. 1919b; Lau, H. 1894; Laurie, D. F. 1919; Lienhart, R. 1922.

Life period of spermatozoa in body of hen. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1926d.

Period after copulation before eggs are fertile. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1926b; Martin, J. H. & Anderson, W. S. 1918; Sherwood, R. M. & Buss, W. J. 1913; Anon. 1909a. *Meleagris*. Shepard, E. M. 1883.

HATCHABILITY OF EGGS

Duration of vitality of germinal disk. Calasanti, G. 1878.

Eggs laid some time after copulation. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Jameson, —. 1821.

Frequent turning. *Gallus*. Insko, W. M. & Martin, J. H. 1933.

Fresh eggs carried long distance and yet incubated successfully. *Perdix*. Gloger, C. W. 1853d.

Maximum period between laying and brooding. *Carduelis* & *Fringilla chloris*. Rey, J. G. 1867.

Relation of male to hatchability. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1926b.

Seasonal variation. *Gallus*. Curtice, C. 1903.

POLYSPERMY

Entrance of more than one sperm into ovum. For a good brief account in English of this phenomenon see Lillie, F. R. 1919, pp. 37-38.

General. Duval, M. M. 1895; Rückert, J. 1910. *Columba*. Harper, E. H. 1902. *Gallus*. Patterson, J. T. 1909c, 1910; Tur, J. 1907c.

Polyspermy and origin of the periplast nuclei. *Blount, M. P. 1909.

Triple fertilization. *Gallus*. Hancock, J. L. 1891.

Cleavage or segmentation of the egg

General. Duval, M. M. 1884c. Include birds. Bergmann, C. G. 1847; Hubrecht, A. A. 1912; Peter, K. 1922; Virchow, H. J. 1892b; Waldner, M. 1881.

Columba. *Blount, M. P. 1907, 1909; Van Durme, M. 1912, 1914. *Gallus*. Coste, J. J. 1850c; *Patterson, J. T. 1909c, 1910; Rauber, A. A. 1883; Van Durme, M. 1912, 1914. *Hirundo*. Van Durme, M. 1912. *Parus*. *Van Durme, M. 1914. *Passer*. Dubuisson, H. 1905b; Van Durme, M. 1912, 1914. *Regulus*. Van Durme, M. 1914. *Serinus*. Gasser, E. 1884. *Turdus*. Lécaillon, A. 1910j; *Van Durme, M. 1914.

Cell continuity in cleavage. *Gallus*. Cameron, J. & Gladstone, R. J. 1916a, b.

Early segmentation of male and female eggs compared. Serres, P. M. 1856.

Intercellular connections. *Gallus*. Andrews, E. A. 1907.

Period during passage through oviduct. Includes birds. Coste, J. J. 1847.

Gastrulation

Publications which deal with the type of gastrula formation in birds and with the development of the first two germ layers.

General. Assheton, R. 1912; Eismond, O. P. 1893-94, 1894. Include birds. Keibel, F. 1901a; Repiachov, V. M. 1892.

Anas. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a. *Columba*. *Patterson, J. T. 1907a, 1909b. *Corvus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a. *Gallus*. Kupffer, C. W. 1882-84; *Lillie, F. R. 1904a; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a; Müller, C. 1896. *Larus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a; Tichomirov, A. A. 1890. *Passer*. Kupffer, C. W. 1882-84. *Struthio*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a. Includes *Anas*. Rabl, C. 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Rabl, C. 1915; Rauber, A. A. 1880a. *Anas* & *Gallus* incidental. Greil, A. 1914.

Blastopore. Bellonci, G. 1883-84; Rauber, A. 1876a; Whitman, C. O. 1883; Wilson, H. V. 1894.

Concrescence theory. *Gallus*. Minot, C. S. 1890a; Whitman, C. O. 1883.

Blastoderm and germ layer development

General. Gasser, E. 1882, 1883. Include birds. Keibel, F. 1901a; Lvov, V. N. 1894; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1891a, 1900a; Schenk, S. L. 1878; Wolff, W. 1886.

Coturnix. *Mitrophanov, P. I. 1902c, e. *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1914; Cameron, J. & Gladstone, R. J. 1916b; Disse, J. 1878; Duval, M. M. 1884a, b; *His, W. 1876, 1877; Kölliker, R. A. 1875, 1884a; Koller, C. 1880b, 1882; Nowack, K. 1902; Peremeschko, P. 1868; Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1869; Wolff, W. 1882. Includes *Gallus*. Kollmann, J. K. 1884b.

Blastoderm without embryo. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1906.

Development. *Gallus*. Coste, J. J. & Delpech, J. M. 1833; Dansky, J. & Kostenitsch, J. 1880. *Streptopelia*. Dansky, J. & Kostenitsch, J. 1880.

Growth. *Gallus*. Strahl, H. & Grundmann, E. 1902. Growth of area vasculosa. Tur, J. 1910b.

Mesoderm-free region of the blastoderm. *Gallus*. Ravn, E. 1886.

Organ formation areas before primitive streak stage. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1927.

Orientation of embryo in blastoderm. *Gallus*. *Peebles, F. 1904.

Regional difference in rate of oxidation. *Gallus*. Buchanan, J. W. 1926.

Sinus terminalis development. Includes birds. Szaniawski, W. 1926.

Vitelline area. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1884b.

Yolk elements in cells of blastoderm. *Gallus*. Lavdowsky, M. & Tischutkin, N. 1899.

MESODERM

Development. Zumstein, J. J. 1887. Includes birds. Minot, C. S. 1890b. *Anas*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1914; Rabl, C. 1915; Rex, H. 1897; Röthig, P. 1907. *Columba*. Rabl, C. 1889a. *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1914; Rabl, C. 1888a, b, 1889a, 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Hertwig, O. 1882. *Larus*. Röthig, P. 1907. *Larus ridibundus*. *Rex, H. 1901a, 1905. *Vanellus*. Röthig, P. 1907.

Blood vessel relations. *Gallus*. Klein, E. 1871.

Mesenchyme. *Gallus*. Clark, E. R. 1914.

Parablast. *Gallus*. His, W. 1876, 1882; Tur, J. 1906b.

Relation with yolk. *Gallus*. Romiti, G. 1882.

Tissue differentiation in mesoderm. Includes birds. Kollmann, K. J. 1884a.

PRIMITIVE STREAK AND RELATED STRUCTURES

A narrow thickening of the ectoderm in the caudal half of the pellucid area of the blastoderm. It is treated commonly in all general works on embryology.

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Dursy, E. 1866.

General. Bellonci, G. 1883-84; Gasser, E. 1879b; Jablonowski, J. 1897; *Lillie, F. R. 1904a; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1902b; Pratobevera, G. 1835; Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1869; Wilson, H. V. 1894. Includes birds. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1900a.

Anas. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a, 1902a; Rabl, C. 1915. *Anser*. Gasser, E. 1877b, 1879b. *Columba*. Patterson, J. T. 1907a. *Corvus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a. *Gallus*. Assheton, R. 1896; Balfour, F. M. 1878a; Bergmann, C. G. 1862a; Duval, M. M. 1879, 1885b; Dursy, E. 1867; Gasser, E.

1877b, 1879b; *His, W. 1877; Jablonowski, J. 1897; Kopsch, F. 1902; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a; Nowack, K. 1902; *Peebles, F. 1898, 1903; Rabl, C. 1915; Samassa, P. 1890; Terazaki, T. 1910; Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1869; Wetzel, R. 1925, 1926. *Larus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a. *Passer*. Bergmann, C. G. 1862a. *Sterna*. *Grohs, W. 1907; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1902a. *Struthio*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899a.

Age of appearance. Moleschott, J. 1870.

Concrescence theory. Minot, C. S. 1890a. Book. Text in English. Lillie, F. R. 1919.

Growth centers. *Gallus*. Wetzel, R. 1926.

Head process. *Anas*. *Rabl, C. 1915, 1923.

Independence from embryonic crescent. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1897f.

Primitive knot (Hensen's knot)

This structure is mentioned frequently in publications on early embryology.

General. *Gallus*. Wetzel, R. 1924.

Caudal region. *Anser*. Schwarz, D. 1889.

Position relations to

Embryo. *Gallus*. Peebles, F. 1903.

Neural tube. *Gallus*. Kaczander, J. 1887b.

Parthenogenesis

Development of egg without fertilization.

General. Duval, M. M. 1884d; Lécaillon, A. 1910g.

Anas. Chappellier, A. 1920. *Columba*. Bartelmez, G. W. & Riddle, O. 1924. *Fringillidae*. Chappellier, A. 1921. *Gallus*. Barfurth, D. 1896; Lau, H. 1894; Lécaillon, A. 1908b, 1909a, c, e, 1910b, c, d, e, g, h. *Pavo*. Lécaillon, A. 1909d, 1910b. *Phasianus pictus*. Lécaillon, A. 1914a. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Lécaillon, A. 1914b. Hybrid *Anas* × *Cairina*. Chappellier, A. 1912c.

Cleavage normal and parthenogenetic compared. Lécaillon, A. 1910h.

Cytology. Attraction spheres and centrosomes. *Gallus*. Lécaillon, A. 1909c.

Relation to dermoid cysts of ovary. Duval, M. M. 1895.

Temperature effect. *Gallus*. Lécaillon, A. 1910a.

Variation in number of chromosomes. *Gallus*. Lécaillon, A. 1910d.

EGG TOOTH

A cornified papilla, situated on the dorsum of the embryonic beak near its apex, which is used in breaking the shell at hatching. It is lost soon after hatching.

Book. Text in German. Terra, P. 1911.

General. Anson, B. J. 1929; *Branca, A. 1906, 1907b, c, d, e; Mayer, A. F. 1842c; Willink, H. D. 1899a.

Anas. *Branca, A. 1907b, c. *Gallus*. Branca, A. 1906, 1907a, c, d, e; Yarrell, W. 1826. *Sterna* & *Struthio*. Röse, C. 1892. *Tringa pusilla*. Weinland, D. F. 1862c.

Two egg teeth found after 15–21 days of incubation and a few days after hatching. *Gallus*. Mayer, A. F. 1841.

Development

General. *Gallinula chloropus*. Willink, H. D. 1899b. *Gallus*. *Branca, A. 1907c, d; Gardiner, E. G. 1884; *Rosenstadt, E. B. 1902, 1912. *Melopsittacus*. Gardiner, E. G. 1884.

Cornification. Egg tooth. Rosenstadt, E. B. 1902. *Anas*. Branca, A. 1907c. *Gallus*. Branca, A. 1907c, d.

Histogenesis of egg tooth. Includes birds. Pondrelli, M. 1903.

EMBRYONIC MEMBRANES

General. *Gallus*. Hirota, S. 1894; Home, E. 1822; Leveillé, J. B. 1800; Schauinsland, H. 1903a.

Chorion. Serres, A. E. 1840.

Membranes of twin embryo from double-yolked eggs. *Gallus*. Sumulong, M. D. 1925.

Somatopleure. *Gallus*. Drasch, O. 1894.

Allantois

Book. Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, J. 1688.

General. Budge, J. 1875, 1881; Spampani, G. 1902. Includes birds. Hubrecht, A. A. 1912. *Gallus*. Budge, J. 1881; Duval, M. M. 1881, 1884e, 1885a; Hochstetter, F. 1888a; Leveillé, J. B. 1799-1800; Mertens, H. 1830; Olivetti, M. 1874; Rauber, A. A. 1880a; Ravn, E. 1898. *Motacilla*. Spampani, G. 1905. Muscipidae. Duval, M. M. 1881, 1884e, 1885a. *Passer & Pratincola*. Spampani, G. 1905.

Blood vessels. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1884f.

Contractile fibers. *Gallus*. Vulpian, E. F. 1858a.

Development. *Gallus*. Dobrynin, P. 1871; Fülleborn, F. 1895; Gasser, E. 1874.

Growth. Boyden, E. A. 1924.

Histology. *Gallus*. Dantschakoff, W. 1917.

Homology with mammalian placenta. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1883, 1884e, 1885a.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. Vulpian, E. F. 1858b.

Allantoic fluid. Chemical composition and physical properties. *Gallus*. Kamei, T. 1927.

VASCULAR SYSTEM

General. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1884f.

Capillaries. *Gallus*. Dalrymple, J. 1844.

Lymphatic plexus accompanying allantoic arteries. *Gallus*. Budge, A. 1881.

Perivascular lymphatic vessels of allantois. *Gallus*. Creighton, C. 1899.

Respiratory vascular plexus. *Gallus*. Dantschakoff, W. 1917.

Amnion

Book. Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, J. 1688.

General. Jacquart, H. 1845. Include birds. Hubrecht, A. A. 1912; Serres, A. E. 1840. *Anas & Corvus*. Tur, J. 1926. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1881, 1885a; Leveillé, J. B. 1799-1800; Mertens, H. 1830; Shore, T. W. & Pickering, J. W. 1889; Tur, J. 1926. Muscipidae. Duval, M. M. 1881, 1885a.

Chemical composition and physical properties of amniotic fluid. *Gallus*. Kamei, T. 1927.

Development. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903a, 1904a; Péterfi, T. 1913.

Folds of amnion entering lens invagination opening. *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1906.

Proamnion. *Gallus*. Ravn, E. 1895; Shore, T. W. & Pickering, J. W. 1889.

HISTOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. *Péterfi, T. 1913.

Epithelium. Hotz, A. 1878.

Perivascular lymphatic vessels. *Gallus*. *Creighton, C. 1899.

Smooth muscle fibers. *Gallus*. Verzár, F. 1908.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. Vulpian, E. F. 1858b.

Experimental lesions. *Gallus*. Soboleff, I. 1883.

Yolk sac

General. Dantschakoff, W. 1908a, 1909b. *Gallus*. *Virchow, H. J. 1891, 1892a.

Capacity of epithelium to form yolk elements. *Gallus*. *Schaper, A. 1902.

Change in yolk sac during last days of incubation. *Gallus*. Virchow, H. J. 1889.

Post-embryonic development. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Charbonnel-Sallé, — & Phisalix, C. 1886a.

Recession of yolk sac into abdominal cavity. Include *Columba* & *Gallus*. Giacomini, E. 1893a, b. *Gallus*. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1791b, 1799.

Resorption of yolk. *Gallus*. Dubuisson, H. 1904; Jull, M. A. & Heywang, B. W. 1930.

Vitelline duct. *Columba*. Budge, J. 1847.

STRUCTURE

General. *Gallus*. Courty, A. 1849b.

Epithelium of yolk sac. *Gallus*. Virchow, H. J. 1875b.

Yolk nuclei. Include birds. Gasser, E. 1884; Virchow, H. J. 1892b.

Vitelline blood vessels

General. *Gallus*. Excellent plates. *Popoff, D. 1894.

Capillaries. *Gallus*. Dalrymple, J. 1844.

INCUBATION

Incubation phenomena, usually involving the entire egg.

General. *Anas*. Horton, D. H. 1928. *Gallus*. Davy, J. 1867c.

Egg shell changes during incubation. Hantzsck, B. 1901.

Mortality during incubation. Dunlop, E. B. 1910. Causes. Tobias, L. 1852.

Yolk form and position changes during incubation. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897b.

METAMERISM

General. Tur, J. 1905f. Includes birds. Locy, W. A. 1895b. *Gallus*. Dexter, S. 1891; Williams, L. W. 1910.

Somite succession. *Gallus*. Hubbard, M. E. 1908; *Patterson, J. T. 1907b; Platt, J. B. 1889.

Head somites

General. Goronovitsch, N. 1892. *Anas*. Wijhe, J. W. 1882-83, 1886. Include *Gallus*. Hill, C. 1899, 1900a; His, W. 1887; Locy, W. A. 1895a. *Larus, Sterna*, & *Vanellus*. Wijhe, J. W. 1882-83, 1886. *Larus fuscus*. Meek, A. 1907.

Brain metamerism in early stages. Relation to cranial nerves. Include *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1913; McClure, C. F. 1890. *Gallus* & *Phasianus*. Weber, A. 1900.

Occipital region of skull. *Gallus*. Jäger, J. 1926.

NUTRITION OF EMBRYO

General. Aldes, T. 1674a; Loisel, G. 1899a; Prévost, J. L. & Morin, A. 1846; Schenk, S. L. 1897. Include birds. Usov, S. A. 1915; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1799. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876e; Emrys-Roberts, E. 1908; Leveillé, J. B. 1799-1800.

Albumen assimilation. *Gallus*. Bywaters, H. W. 1913a; Carini, A. 1894a; Cavalé, M. 1901; Gasco, F. 1894.

YOLK ASSIMILATION

General. Peter, K. 1922. *Gallus*. Dubuisson, H. 1904; Jull, M. A. & Heywang, B. W. 1930.

Weight of unassimilated yolk at hatching. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Heywang, B. W. 1930.

PHYSIOLOGY OF EMBRYO

General. Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1844. *Anas*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Murray, H. A. 1926a, b, c, d, e, f; Preyer, W. T. 1882; Rabaud, E. 1908c. Includes *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1851. *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843.

Relative developmental rates of epidermal and mesodermal structures in wing. *Anas* & *Pygoscelis*. Waterston, D. & Geddes, A. C. 1909.

Vitality of embryo. Calasanti, G. 1878; Hopfe, E. 1880.

Experimental embryology

General. *Gallus*. Doello-Jurado, M. 1914; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1897a, e, 1899b; Serres, A. E. 1843b.

Absorption of amniotic fluid. *Gallus*. Vrbitch, S. 1924.

Amnion removal. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903b.

Correlative differentiation. Influence of component parts. *Gallus*. *Lillie, F. R. 1903a.

Effects of early handicaps. *Gallus*. Parker, S. L. 1929.

Electrolysis with needle. *Gallus*. Dehnel, G. 1929. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925b, c.

Endothelium development. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1917.

Germ layer development. *Gallus*. Strahl, H. & Grundmann, E. 1902.

Growth of germ layers. *Gallus*. *Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Growth processes. Vital staining. *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1911.

Humidity effect on growth. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929c.

Hyperthyroidism effects upon resistance to infection. *Gallus*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1914.

Mesonephric duct obstruction. Boyden, E. A. 1927.

Negative acceleration of growth with age. Tissue culture. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. & Murray, H. A. 1925.

Organ-forming regions. *Gallus*. Kopsch, F. 1927.

Puncturing effects. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904d.

Removal of part of albumen. *Gallus*. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Sectioned blastoderms, development of. *Gallus*. *Hoadley, L. 1926b.

Self-differentiation in grafted limb buds. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925b.

BLOOD VESSEL DEVELOPMENT

General. *Gallus*. Hahn, H. 1909; Reagan, F. P. 1917.

Aortic arches. *Gallus*. Bremer, J. L. 1928.

Susceptibility to hydrocyanic acid. Regional differences in rate of oxidation. *Gallus*. Buchanan, J. W. 1926.

Time when susceptibility to stimuli appears in heart. *Gallus*. Külbs, F. 1920.

Vital stains employed. *Gallus*. Wetzel, R. 1925.

EXPERIMENTAL INCUBATION

Desiccation. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894k.

Egg of *Gallus* in albumen of *Anas*. Loisel, G. 1900a.

Eggs deprived of their shell. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900f.

Immersion of eggs in lithium and magnesium salt solutions. Landauer, W. 1929a.

Movement of eggs. *Gallus*. Maracci, A. 1885-86, 1889.

Suspended incubation. *Gallus*. Broca, P. 1862; Dareste, C. 1878.

Ventilation of incubation chamber. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1884.

Vertical position for egg. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1886b; Féré, C. 1897j; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1825; Umanski, E. 1926.

Warm water. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1879c.

Air pressure experiments

Increased atmospheric pressure. *Gallus*. Cunningham, B. 1927.

Low air pressure. *Gallus*. Aggazzotti, A. 1913a, b, 1915; Giacomini, C. 1894.

Experimental treatment of egg shell

Mercurial ointment coating. *Gallus*. Deakin, A. & Robertson, G. 1938.

Oiling. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1861b; Düsing, K. 1883.

Partial coating. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894l.

Varnishing portions. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1855, 1861b; Düsing, K. 1883; Tarulli, L. 1891.

Exposure of eggs to vapors of various substances. *Gallus*

General. Féré, C. 1896a.

Alcohol. Féré, C. 1893d, 1895d, 1896j, 1902a; Reese, A. M. 1912. Effects of rest. Féré, C. 1899c.

Ammonia vapor. Féré, C. 1899e.

Chloreton. Reese, A. M. 1912.

Chloroform. Féré, C. 1893e, 1897h; Reese, A. M. 1912.

Essences. Féré, C. 1893f, 1895d, 1896e.

Ether. Féré, C. 1893b; Reese, A. M. 1912.

Hydrocyanic acid. Regional differences in oxidations. Buchanan, J. W. 1926.

Mercury. Féré, C. 1894n.

Musk emanations. Féré, C. 1896d.

Nicotine. Féré, C. 1893c.

Phosphorus. Féré, C. 1895j.

Potassium iodide. Féré, C. 1899g.

Turpentine. Féré, C. 1893g.

Injection of various substances into albumen of incubating egg. *Gallus*

General. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904g. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Alcohol. Féré, C. 1894i, o, 1897a; Fletcher, J. M., Cowan, E. A., & Arlitt, A. H. 1916; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Antipyrine. Féré, C. 1901b.

Atropine sulfate. Féré, C. 1897m.

Bacterial toxins. Féré, C. 1894m.

Blood. Féré, C. 1894f.

Blood of pellegra patients. Ceni, C. 1898.

Blood serum. Lienhart, R. 1927.

Caffeine. Féré, C. 1900d.

Chloral hydrate. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Chloretone solution. Reese, A. M. 1912.

Cocaine. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902b. Cocaine hydrochloride. Féré, C. 1897k.

Codeine solution. Féré, C. 1898h.

Creatine. Féré, C. 1898e.

Curare. Fubini, S. 1891.

Dextrose. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Glucose and glycerin. Féré, C. 1893i.

Guanin. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Hydrocyanic acid. Féré, C. 1897l.

Lithium and magnesium salts. Landauer, W. 1929a.

Lithium bromide. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Lithium chloride. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Magnesium chloride. Reese, A. M. 1912.

Morphine hydrochlorate. Féré, C. 1898h.

Nicotine. Féré, C. 1895b; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Peptone. Féré, C. 1896h.

Pituitrin. Cunningham, B. & Stanfield, W. 1928.

Plumbi nitrate. Féré, C. 1898h.

Potassium bromide. Féré, C. 1899b.

Potassium iodide solution. Féré, C. 1899g; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902b.

Potassium sulphocyanide. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902b.

Potassium thiocyanate solution. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a.

Salt solutions. Féré, C. 1893i, 1896g.

Sodium bromide. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Strontium bromide. Féré, C. 1899b.

Strychnine. Féré, C. 1897n.

Sugar solution. Pouchet, H. C. & Beauregard, H. 1877; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Toxins. Féré, C. 1896a.

Trypan blue. Wislocki, G. B. 1921.

Venom. Féré, C. 1896f.

Water and other substances. Féré, C. 1895i; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Xanthocreatinine. Féré, C. 1898f.

GRAFTS. *Gallus*

General. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925a, b.

Limb buds. Peebles, F. 1910.

Chorio-allantoic grafts. *Gallus*

General. Huxley, J. S. & Murray, P. D. 1924.

Enteric nervous system chorio-allantoic membrane grafts. Van Campenhout, E. 1932.

Head. 24-hour embryo. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925a.

Isolated primordia. Differentiation. Hoadley, L. 1924, 1925.

Kidney grafts. Growth and differentiation. Anas & *Gallus*. Sandstrom, C. J. 1932.

Limb buds. Hunt, E. A. 1932; Murray, P. D. 1926, 1928a; Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925b.

Metanephros. Atterbury, R. R. 1923.

Middle region of 48-hour embryo. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925a.

Neural tube growth. Agassiz, A. & Dantschakoff, W. 1922; Dantschakoff, W. & Agassiz, A. 1924.

Rat embryo tissue. Hiraiwa, Y. K. 1930.

Species specificity in differentiation of chorio-allantoic grafts. Sandstrom, C. J. 1929, 1932.

LESIONS EFFECTS. *Gallus*

General. Schrohe, A. 1862. *Gallus*. Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a, b.

Amnion removal. Lillie, F. R. 1903b.

Destruction of peripheral areas. Effect on differentiation of neuroblasts. Includes *Gallus*. Shorey, M. L. 1909.

Lesions of area pellucida. Mesoderm origin. Patterson, J. T. 1909a.

Limb bud extirpation. Effect on development of pectoral and pelvic girdles. Spurling, R. G. 1923.

Puncture of egg envelope. *Ferret, P. 1905; Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904b, d, g, i, j.

Results of destruction of various parts of developing embryo. Lillie, F. R. 1904b.

Shell removal. Gerlach, L. 1885; Loisel, G. 1900d.

MECHANICAL VIBRATIONS, EFFECTS FROM

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894j.

Electric battery and from tuning fork. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894i.

Loud sounds. Garmann, C. F. 1670b; Schuster, W. 1911b.

TURNING EGGS

General. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1885c.

Frequent turning of eggs. *Gallus*. Insko, W. M. & Martin, J. H. 1933; Payne, L. F. 1920.

VARIOUS STRUCTURES, EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

Amnion development. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903a.

Ear. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1915a.

Endothelium and erythrocytes. Reagan, F. P. 1917.

Hensen's node. Role in development. *Gallus*. Hunt, T. E. 1931.

Tail-fold origin. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1909.

Factors influencing development of embryo

General. Lamson, G. H. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918.

Internal pressure of egg. Effect upon developing embryo. *Gallus*. Tarulli, L. 1891.

Jarring in transportation. Dareste, C. 1876d.

Metabolism

General. *Anas*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Riddle, O. 1916d; Tangl, F.

1902-03. Includes *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1925. *Meleagris* & *Numida*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Passer*. Tangl, F. 1902-03.

Carbohydrate metabolism. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1927a, b.

Correlations between growth differentiation and metabolic rate. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1925a.

Metabolism as function of age. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926f.

Protein metabolism. Needham, J. 1926b.

Relation between absorption and combustion of protein and fat. Needham, J. 1927a.

Movements of embryo in egg

General. *Gallus*. Verzár, F. 1909. *Struthio*. Merlato, L. 1881.

Lateral flexion of body. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894b.

Position relations of embryo to primitive streak

General. *Gallus*. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925c; *Peebles, F. 1898, 1903.

Experimental studies. Relation of Hensen's node to differentiation of parts. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. & Rawles, M. E. 1931b.

Potencies of parts of early blastoderm

General. *Gallus*. *Hoadley, L. 1925, 1926a, 1927.

Potencies of transverse levels of blastoderm. *Gallus*. *Hunt, T. E. 1932.

Respiration of embryo

Books. Text in German. Baumgartner, J. 1861a. *Gallus*. Baumgartner, J. 1861b.

General. Hehl, J. C. 1796; Homeyer, A. & Kössler, P. 1862; Schwann, T. 1834a, b. *Anas*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Anser*. Hüfner, C. G. 1892. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Dareste, C. 1889c; Hüfner, C. G. 1892. *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843.

Concentration of carbonic acid. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926e.

CARBON DIOXIDE

Amount present in incubation in incubator and under hen. *Gallus*. *Lamson, G. H. & Edmond, H. D. 1914.

Conditions favorable for carbon dioxide production. Burke, E. 1925.

Relation of carbon dioxide to cell division. *Gallus*. Hasselbalch, K. A. 1900, 1902.

RESPIRATION EXPERIMENTS

Changing amount of air entering egg by scraping or coating shell. Gerlach, L. 1885.

Oxygen deficiency. *Gallus*. Wesselkin, N. 1913.

Various respiratory conditions. *Gallus*. *Mitrophanov, P. I. 1900b.

WEIGHT LOSS OF EGGS
DURING INCUBATION

General. Gladstone, H. S. 1904; Prévost, J. L. & Dumas, J. B. 1825; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1901. *Anas*. Horton, D. 1932b. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894h.

Relation between weight of egg and incubation period. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1896c.

Weight percentage of various parts of egg and embryo each day from 6 to 20 days' incubation. *Gallus*. Fangauf, R. 1928.

Weights of eggs at different stages of incubation. Gröbbels, F. & Mobert, F. 1927a.

TERATOLOGY

See also under Teratology.

Abnormal eye production. *Gallus*. *Stockard, C. R. 1914.

Malposition. Head in small end of egg. Time and manner of determination. Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1933.

Position of embryo in eggs with two yolks. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1898a.

Arrested development of

Area opaca of blastoderm. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900g.

Study of "clear" eggs. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876d.

Ectopic development of embryo in

Abdominal cavity. *Anas* & *Gallus*. König-Warthaussen, R. 1886.

Development to late stage in oviduct. Baumbach, —. 1923.

EXPERIMENTAL TERATOLOGY

See also previous entries under experimental embryology.

General. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1863b.

Anamniote embryo production. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903a; Weber, A. 1903c.

Double blastoderm. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899b.

Heterotaxia (inversion of viscera). *Gallus*. Fol, H. & Warynski, S. 1883.

Importance of having evidence. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894g.

Reversal of heart beat. *Gallus*. Bremer, J. L. 1932.

Tumor production in grafts. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1899f.

TRAUMATIC EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897f.

Mechanical pressure effects. Omphalocephalus. Rabaud, E. 1908d.

TORSION

Embryo without amnion. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Weber, A. 1903c.

Relation of embryo to asymmetrical development of amnion. Weber, A. 1902e.

VARIOUS PARTS OF EMBRYO

Cardiac jelly. *Gallus*. Davis, C. L. 1924.

Caudal region. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Columba*. Schwarz, D. 1889. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1928b; Schwarz, D. 1889.

Cephalothoracic region. *Gallus*. Cadiat, L. O. 1878a, b.

Cloaca. Aperture in dorsal wall of cloaca during third day of incubation. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. 1920–21.

Lymphatics. *Gallus*. Clark, E. L. 1912a.

Mesenteries. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Brouha, M. 1898a. Includes *Gallus*. Broman, I. 1906.

Prothorax. Funccius, T. 1909.
Segmental duct. Includes birds.
Brook, G. 1888.

Septum transversum. *Columba*.
*Brouha, M. 1898a. *Gallus*. *Brouha,
M. 1898a; Ravn, E. 1896, 1899; Schön-
bauer, L. 1915.

Sinus rhomboidalis. *Gallus*. Wetzel,
R. 1925.

Vestigial mass of cells caudal to
spinal cord and attached to it by fine
fibers in 14-day embryo. *Gallus*.
Tournoux, F. & Hermann, G. 1887.

Alimentary canal

General. Includes birds. Balfour,
F. M. 1876a.

Five-day stage. *Gallus*. Boyden,
E. A. 1919.

Fore gut. Many species. *Salvi, G.
1905. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*,
Serinus, & *Sturnus*. Funccius, T. 1909.

Celom

General. Jones, F. W. 1913. Includes
birds. Minot, C. S. 1890b. *Anas* inci-
dental. Strahl, H. & Carius, F. 1889.
Columba. *Brouha, M. 1898a. *Gallus*.
*Brouha, M. 1898a; Dexter, S. 1891;
Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a. Includes *Gal-*
lus. Broman, I. 1906. *Sturnus*. Holm-
dahl, D. E. 1925a.

Extraembryonic celom. *Gallus*. For
critical discussion see Sabin, F. R.
1916b; Budge, A. 1880.

Lesser peritoneal cavity. Includes
Gallus. Mall, F. P. 1891-92.

Pericardial cavity. *Anas*, *Columba*,
Fringilla, *Gallus*, *Serinus*, & *Sturnus*.
Funccius, T. 1909.

Peritoneal canals. *Anas* & *Gallus*.
Tuntler, J. H. 1915.

Pleuroperitoneal cavity. *Anas*,
Columba, & *Fringilla*. Funccius, T.
1909. *Gallus*. Funccius, T. 1909;
*Poole, M. 1909; Schenk, S. L. 1866.
Serinus & *Sturnus*. Funccius, T. 1909.

Relations of celom to blood islands.
Anas. Weber, A. 1907a.

Head

General. Includes birds. Allis, E. P.
1918. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1892.

Ectodermal placodes in head. *Pas-*
ser. Goldby, F. 1928.

Figures of sections. *Sterna*. Carlsson,
A. 1896.

Morphological value of mandibular
ossification, ear bones and Meckel's
cartilage. Book. Text in French.
Includes birds. Albrecht, R. C. 1886a.

Premandibular cavities. *Anas*.
Nicolas, A. & Weber, A. 1900. *Gallus*
& *Turdus migratorius*. Adelman, H. B.
1925, 1926.

Rathke's pouch. *Anas*. Nicolas, A.
& Weber, A. 1900. *Gallus* & *Passer*.
Salvi, G. 1903b.

Seessel's pouch. Include birds. Rossi,
U. 1906; Saint-Remy, G. C. 1894b,
1895. *Anas*. Nicolas, A. & Weber, A.
1900. *Gallus* & *Passer*. Salvi, G. 1903a,
b, 1905.

Selenka's "pharyngeal sac," a transi-
tory diverticulum just posterior to
Rathke's pouch. *Anas*. Bawden, H. H.
1893.

EYES

Accessory optic vesicles. *Gallus*.
Locy, W. A. 1897.

Papillae of scleral conjunctiva—ves-
tigial nestling down feathers. *Gallus*.
Nussbaum, M. 1901c.

Parietal eye anlage. *Larus ridi-*
bundus. Völker, O. 1908.

Pigmental patch on head. Hom-
ology with pineal eye of saurians. *Anser*,
Larus, & *Sterna*. Klinckowström, A.
1892.

Pineal eye. *Gallus*. Duval, M. M.
1888.

Integument

Dermis. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D.
1928b.

Epidermal differentiation. *Gallus*.
Remak, R. 1848, 1851a, b.

Epitrichial layer. Gardiner, E. G.
1884; *Rosenstadt, E. B. 1897.

Limbs

General. *Cypselus melba*. Zehntner,
L. 1889.

Limb bones. *Gallus*. Schmalhausen,
I. & Stephanowa, J. 1926.

Neck region

General. Includes *Gallus*. Rabl, C.
1886.

PHARYNX

Branchial clefts. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a; Rathke, M. H. 1825b. Birds incidental. Garnier, R. 1890; His, W. 1889. *Gallus*. Kashchenko, N. F. 1887; Mall, F. P. 1887, 1888b. Include *Gallus*. Baer, K. E. 1827a, 1828a. Kölliker, R. A. 1886; Liessner, E. 1887, 1889; Rabl, C. 1886. *Passer*. Helgsson, C. 1913.

Ductus thyreoglossus. *Gallus*. Shigyo, S. 1921.

Evagination. Selenka, E. 1888.

Hypobranchial groove and duct. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1902.

Perforation of pharyngeal membrane. *Gallus*. *Manno, A. 1903.

Suprapericardial bodies. Bemmelen, J. F. 1889.

Vestigial gill filaments. *Gallus*. *Boyden, E. A. 1918.

Branchial arches

General. Huschke, E. 1828; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887. *Gallus*. Huschke, E. 1827b; *Mall, F. P. 1887, 1888b; Rathke, M. H. 1828a. Birds incidental. Baudement, E. 1847; Garnier, R. 1890; Schwalbe, G. A. 1891b.

Branchial arch theory. Birds incidental. Gössnitz, W. 1903.

Derivatives. Includes birds. Verdun, P. 1898a. *Gallus*. Verdun, P. 1898b. Includes *Gallus*. Vialleton, L. 1908.

Operculum of pharyngeal pouches. Backward extension of hyoid arch. *Aegialites* & *Anas*. Nassonow, N. V. 1896d. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1892a, b. *Corvus*, *Gallus*, *Oedipodiformes*, & *Sterna*. Nassonow, N. V. 1896d. *Struthio*. Nasonow, N. V. 1895a, 1896d.

Pharyngeal pouches

General. Bemmelen, J. F. 1885. *Gallus*. *Kranichfeld, H. 1914. Includes birds. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a.

Derivatives

General. *Vanellus cristatus*. Sicher, L. 1921.

Epithelial vesical derivative. First branchial pouches. *Passer*. Vitali, G. 1911a.

Ultimobranchial bodies

General. *Anas*. *Rabl, H. 1907b. *Fulica* & *Gallinula*. Johnson, C. E. 1918b. *Gallus*. Ferrari, P. 1922; Johnson, C. E. 1918b; Terni, T. 1925b, 1927a. *Podilymbus*. Johnson, C. E. 1918a. *Sterna*. Johnson, C. E. 1918b.

Biological significance. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1928.

Structure. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1925b, 1927a.

Nervous system

General. *Gallus*. Béranek, E. 1886; Loewe, L. 1880a.

Neural crests. Goronovitsch, N. 1892.

BRAIN

General. Includes *Corvus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1895. *Gallus*. Kamon, K. 1906.

Comparison of pineal body and paraphysis. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904a.

Epiphysis cerebri as bilateral structure. *Gallus*. Cameron, J. 1904.

Forebrain. *Gallus*. Bianchi, L. 1906.

Two epiphyses at four days. *Gallus*. Hill, C. 1900b.

Value of furrows on mesal surface. *Gallus*. Gage, S. P. 1899.

NEURAL TUBE

General. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Mihálkovich, G. V. 1875.

Central canal and cilia. *Gallus*. Klein, E. 1880.

Epithelial lateral line sense organs. Vestigial structures. *Gallus*. Nussbaum, M. 1901c.

Neural plate. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904c.

Neurenteric canal. Eismond, O. P. 1891. Many species. *Hoffmann, C. K. 1883. *Anser*. Braun, M. 1882. *Struthio*. Nassonow, N. V. 1896c.

Neuroblasts. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1890.

Neurons. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890d; Retzius, G. 1893b.

Neuropore. *Anser*. Mathis, J. 1929. Secondary caudal neuropore. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1928a, b, c.

Relations of neural tube to primitive streak. *Gallus*. Kaczander, J. 1887b.

Notochord

General. Barry, M. 1841. Many species. *Hoffmann, C. K. 1882, 1883. Include birds. Held, H. 1921; Lvov, V. N. 1887, 1894. *Anas*. Kann, M. 1888. Includes *Buteo*. Usov, S. A. 1906. *Gallus*. Harman, M. T. 1922; Kann, M. 1888; Rabaud, E. 1899a; Seessel, A. 1877. Include *Anser* & *Gallus*. Miháľkovics, G. V. 1874, 1875.

Caudal end of notochord. Includes birds. Schmidt, V. 1893. Relation to caudal end of vertebral column. Schmidt, V. 1895.

Entodermal origin of notochord. *Gallus*. Gerlach, L. 1881a.

Histology of notochord. Includes *Anser* & *Gallus*. Müller, W. 1871a. Includes birds. Studnicka, F. K. 1898.

Hypochordal crest. Adjacent to notochord. *Gallus* & *Serinus*. Ganfini, C. 1907a.

Prechordal plate. Significance. Adelman, H. B. 1922.

Retrogression. *Gallus*. Leboucq, H. 1880. Includes *Gallus*. Bruni, A. C. 1912.

ROSTRAL END

General. Includes *Anas* & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1896.

Relations

General. *Gallus* & *Turdus m. migratorius*. *Adelmann, H. B. 1926.

Relation to hypophysis in development. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1894a, b. Includes *Gallus*. *Atwell, W. J. 1915.

Relationship to hypophysis and Rathke's pocket. *Gallus*. Romiti, G. 1885, 1886.

Transitory palatine pouch. Birds incidental. Selenka, E. 1888.

Proctodeum

General. *Meleagris*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1911a.

Histogenesis. *Anas* & *Meleagris*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1912.

Vascular system

General. *Gallus*. Budge, A. 1886; Darest, C. 1866b.

BLOOD ISLANDS IN BLASTODERM

General. *Gallus*. Van der Stricht, O. 1893; Vialleton, L. 1892b.

Arrangement. Tur, J. 1929.

BLOOD VESSELS

General. Mehnert, E. 1896b. *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. 1873c; Drasch, O. 1894.

Atypical capillary involution. *Gallus*. Thoma, R. 1901a.

Cardinal veins. *Anas*. Nishimura, Y. 1927. *Gallus*. Sabin, F. R. 1915.

Dilations of blood vessels. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894a.

Ductus arteriosus. Anon. 1822.

Extraembryonic circulation. Includes *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Numida*. Tur, J. 1907b.

Mesentery of postcava. Hochstetter, F. 1888b.

Pulmonary blood vessels. *Gallus*. Squier, T. L. 1916.

Aortic arches

General. Many species. Mackay, J. Y. 1889. Include birds. Baer, K. E. 1827a, 1828a; Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a. *Anas*. Rabl, H. 1905. *Gallus*. Boas, J. E. 1888; Huschke, E. 1827b; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887; Kranichfeld, H. 1914; Sabin, C. G. 1905. Include *Gallus*. Locy, W. A. 1905, 1906, 1912; *Rathke, M. H. 1857; Reichert, C. B. 1837.

Anomalous persistence of fourth left arch in a sixteen-day stage. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1920.

Derivatives of aortic arches. Include birds. Baer, K. E. 1828a; Can-nieu, A. 1897. *Vanellus cristatus*. Sicher, L. 1921.

Mechanical processes involved in the formation of the aortic arches. *Gallus*. Congdon, E. D. & Wang, H. W. 1926.

Transformations of aortic arches. Many species. *Sabatier, C. P. 1874.

Factors governing position of celiac artery

General. *Gallus*. Bremer, J. L. 1924.

Effect of nerves on position of celiac artery. *Gallus*. Bremer, J. L. 1925.

ENDOCRINOLOGY

Only a small number of references to endocrinology are cited here. Most of the references to this subject will be found under the various ductless glands.

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Hoskins, R. G. 1922.

Endocrine gland secretions—effects on hen-feathered fowls. Morgan, T. H. 1920c.

Failure of theelin and thyroxin to influence plumage and eyecolor of *Euphagus cyanocephalus*. Danforth, C. H. & Price, J. B. 1935.

Gonad extracts—effects on growth and reproduction. *Gallus*. Hogben, L. T. 1924.

Ovarian tissue-feeding effects. Moschini, D. G. 1929.

Resistance to lethal dose of insulin. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1923d.

HORMONE EFFECTS ON

Maternal instinct. Riddle, O. 1935.

Ossification in chondrodystrophia and "sticky" embryos. *Gallus*. Sun, T. P. 1932.

EVOLUTION

See also under Adaptation, Genetics, Locomotion: Flight, Paleontology, Speciation, and Variation.

Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1922b; Beebe, C. W. 1906a; Darwin, C. R. 1859, 1868, 1871; Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1921; Heilmann, G. 1926; Marriner, G. R. 1909; Morgan, T. H. 1903; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Scharff, R. F. 1911; Wallace, A. R. 1876, 1878, 1895.

Text in French. Cuénot, L. 1925.

Text in German. Haeckel, E. H. 1879.

Text in Latin. Klein, J. T. 1750.

General. Abel, O. 1910, 1911; Allen, F. H. 1923; Angelini, G. 1898; Benham, W. B. 1924; Böker, H. 1921; Braun, F. 1899e; Buller, W. L. 1895a; Cope, E. D. 1885; Edwards, —. 1905; Finn, F. 1892a, 1907; Gröbbels, F. 1911a; Heikertinger, F. 1921; Heilmann, G. 1914–15, 1926, 1929; Klein, J. T. 1750; Kleinschmidt, O. 1925; Lowe, P. R. 1915a;

Maynard, C. J. 1889d; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921d; Murray, A. 1868; Noll, F. C. 1889a; Nopcsa, F. 1929; Palacky, J. 1898b; Parker, W. K. 1887; Pycraft, W. P. 1902c, 1903e, 1906c, 1910a; Rothschild, L. W. 1901; Schuster, W. 1904c; Steinmann, G. 1922; Thielmann, R. 1899; Tristram, H. B. 1887; Wagner, M. 1868; Wallace, A. R. 1867a. Many species. Scott, W. E. 1905. Include birds. Alverdes, F. 1919; Heilmann, G. 1914–15; Parker, W. K. 1879a; Stejneger, L. H. 1907; Anon. 1869a.

Africa. Chapin, J. P. 1932; Lönnberg, A. J. 1929a.

Bahama Islands. Chapman, F. M. 1891b.

North America. Lönnberg, A. J. 1927b. Song birds. Trotter, S. 1923.

Trinidad. Chapman, F. M. 1892.

Alcae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901b. Anatidae. Panton, H. 1913. *Corvus corone*. Meise, W. 1928. *Diglossa*. Zimmer, J. T. 1929b. Domestic birds. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922. Domestic goose and Chinese goose. Goodacre, F. B. 1879. Drepanididae. Perkins, R. C. 1901. *Falco*. Stegmann, B. C. 1929. Flightless birds. Wiglesworth, J. 1900. *Fregilupus varius*. Murie, J. 1874b. *Gallus*. Engelmann, T. W. 1876; Finn, F. 1902h; Jettles, L. H. 1878. *Lanius*. Schiebel, G. 1906; Streets, T. H. 1883. Includes *Melospiza*. Davenport, C. B. 1905. *Paleognathae*. Hutton, F. W. 1892. *Pelecanoididae*. Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921. *Phasianoidae*. Gaillard, C. 1927; Stejneger, L. H. 1899b. *Psittacidae*. Fürbringer, M. 1889. *Pygozelis*. Waterston, D. & Geddes, A. C. 1909. *Sphenisciformes*. Slater, P. L. 1887; Waterston, D. & Geddes, A. C. 1909. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1919e; Lowe, P. R. 1928. *Zonotrichiae*. *Boulton, W. R. 1926b.

Atavism. Guyer, M. F. 1909a; Schroeder, J. 1877.

Degeneration. *Spheniscidae*. Bikessy, G. 1892. Degeneration and restoration. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918, 1919b, 1920b.

Differences between nestling birds. Pycraft, W. P. 1907f.

Early history of canaries. Book. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1922b.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Sclater, P. L. 1909a.

Form. Swynnerton, C. F. 1919.

Geographic origin of birds. North America. Allen, J. A. 1893a; Lönnberg, A. J. 1927b. South America. Ihering, H. 1927.

Habitats. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. 1924a.

Mimicry. Banta, A. M. 1912.

Nests. Pycraft, W. P. 1908b.

Origin of races of *Gallus*. Polish fowl. Dareste, C. 1867b. Silky and woolly fowls. Taubert, F. 1910.

Popular account of evolution of birds. Wallis, H. M. 1893.

Voice. Allen, F. H. 1919; Fabani, C. 1892b; Fowler, W. W. 1896; Olds, H. W. 1902; Witchell, C. A. 1890, 1896a, b. *Corvus*, *Pitta*, & *Podiceps*. Haecker, V. 1924b. *Serinus*. Christoleit, E. 1924.

Coloration

General. Keeler, C. A. 1893; Meyer, A. B. 1869; Read, R. H. 1895. Many species. Lucas, A. H. 1887; Swynnerton, C. F. 1916. Include birds. Swynnerton, C. F. 1919; Wallace, A. R. 1877. *Colaptes auratus*. Noble, G. K. 1936. *Columba*. Spöttel, W. 1914.

Color pattern. Bonhote, J. L. 1901b; Butler, A. G. 1919; Pycraft, W. P. 1904a. *Carpodacus*. Grinnell, J. 1911b. *Lanius*. *Schiebel, G. 1906. *Numida*. Allen, G. M. 1914. Phasianidae. Ghigi, A. 1903b.

Egg color. M'Aldowie, A. M. 1886.

Iridescence. Rensch, B. 1925d.

Habits

Breeding habits. Selous, E. 1916.

Courtship. Huxley, J. S. 1923.

Evolution of flight. Abel, O. 1912b; Döderlein, L. 1900; Finter, K. 1926; Hay, O. P. 1910; Lucas, F. A. 1916; Nopcsa, F. 1907; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1895c.

Incubation habits. Fezandie, C. 1893.

Migration habits. Cooke, W. W. 1915a; *Ekman, S. 1912.

Sheep-killing habits. *Nestor notabilis*. Book. Text in English. Marriner, G. R. 1909.

"Tumbling" flight. *Columba*. Howes, G. B. 1901.

Secondary sexual characters

General. *Podiceps c. cristatus*. Huxley, J. S. 1912c.

Sex ornamentation. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1897. Includes birds. Lameeré, A. 1904.

EVOLUTION OF VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Beak. *Coturniculus*. Trotter, S. 1891.

Celom. Jones, F. W. 1913.

Color-producing structures. Strong, R. M. 1905b.

Diaphragm. Jones, F. W. 1913.

Ear. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1915a.

Eggs. Kutter, O. F. 1880. *Cuculus*. Baker, E. C. 1923.

Eye. Includes birds. Müller, W. 1874.

Hypophysis. Beer, G. R. 1924.

Jaw muscles. Adams, L. A. 1919.

One-sided reduction of ovaries and oviducts. Includes birds. *Gadow, H. F. 1912b.

Pineal body. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Sterna*. Tilney, F. & Warren, L. F. 1919.

Red blood corpuscles. Include birds. Hayem, G. 1877, 1879.

Salivary glands. Botezat, E. 1910a.

Syrinx and reduction of larynx. Brunelli, G. 1904.

Tail. Many species. Marshall, W. A. 1872a. *Coturniculus*. Trotter, S. 1891.

Integument

General. *Lebedinsky, N. G. 1929.

Callosities of ankle. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1923.

Comb. *Gallus* male. Cunningham, J. T. 1907.

Scutes of feet. Boetticher, H. 1929. Loss of scutes. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920c.

Nervous system

General. Includes birds. Gaskell, W. H. 1908.

Autonomic nervous system. Includes birds. Kuntz, A. 1911.

BRAIN

Cerebral cortex. Reduced from a multilaminar condition. Craigie, E. H. 1929a.

Cranial nerve nuclei positions. Includes *Gallus*. Kappers, C. U. & Vogt, H. 1908.

Forebrain. Kuhlenbeck, H. 1924.

Thalamus. Ingvar, S. 1923, 1924.

Organs of locomotion

General. Dei, A. 1896.

FLIGHT ORGANS

General. Laloy, L. 1909.

LIMBS

General. Includes birds. Ryder, J. A. 1887. Includes *Gallus*. Geddes, A. C. 1912.

Foot. Includes birds. Howes, G. B. & Hill, J. P. 1892b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1919c, d, 1920c.

WING

General. Degen, E. 1894.

Claws on wings in nestling. *Opisihomus*. Goeldi, E. A. 1895.

Hand. Birds incidental. Martins, C. F. 1872.

"Pelvic wing." Beebe, C. W. 1915.

Plumage

General. Chigi, F. 1908; Degen, E. 1903; Ewart, J. C. 1921, 1922; Ficalbi, E. 1883, 1891; Gadow, H. F. 1912a, 1922; Meijere, J. C. 1895. *Megascops*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1893. *Paradisaea*. Marshall, W. A. 1871. *Phasianus*. Baker, E. C. 1926.

Head crests. Falconiformes. Goodchild, J. G. 1891b. *Serinus*. Duncker, H. 1923a. Book. Text in German. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Krautwald, F. 1910.

RECTRICES

General. *Podiceps*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909c.

Degeneration. Eight only and attached to pygostyle. *Podiceps fluviatilis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909c.

Rectrices extremely long in Japanese fowl. Eighteen feet in length, sometimes. *Gallus*. Chamberlain, B. H. 1899; Cunningham, J. T. 1901, 1903; Finn, F. 1901a; Wright, L. 1902.

Skeleton

General. Osborn, H. F. 1900. Includes birds. Seeley, H. G. 1872. *Gallus*. Parker, W. K. 1887.

Degeneration of caudal vertebrae. *Podiceps fluviatilis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909c.

Pectoral girdle. Heilmann, G. 1929.

Skull. *Apteryx* & *Numenius*. Parker, W. K. 1888a.

Vertebral column. Parker, W. K. 1888e. Includes birds. Gadow, H. F. & Abbott, E. C. 1897.

Wing bones. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. *Steiner, H. 1922.

Stomach

General. Döderlein, L. 1921.

Altmann's granules of stomach epithelium. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirano, K. 1926a.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918.

Breeding experiments. *Columbae*. *Whitman, C. O. 1919b. To increase number of plumes. Duerden, J. E. 1918, 1919a, c.

Effect of continued administration of alcohol and other drugs. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916a, e, h.

PHYLOGENY

General. Baur, G. H. 1887a, d; Brauns, D. A. 1890; Cope, E. D. 1885; Dana, J. D. 1863; Lowe, P. R. 1933a; Solowiow, P. 1911; *Wiedersheim, R. E. 1884. Include birds. Baur, G. H. 1887b; Heilmann, G. 1914-15. Birds incidental. Loisel, G. 1910. *Gallus* embryo. Needham, J. 1926b. *Struthio* and its allies. Lowe, P. R. 1928.

Animals intermediate between birds and reptiles. Huxley, T. H. 1863a.

Celom. Includes birds. Jones, F. W. 1918.

Color pattern phylogeny. Turdidae. *Gengler, J. 1914.

Gill arch theory. Birds incidental. Gössnitz, W. 1908.

Mallophaga as clue to phylogeny. Harrison, L. 1914, 1916a; Harrison, L. & others 1916.

Phylogenetic tree diagrams. Boulton, W. R. 1932; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a.

Precipitation reactions in tracing phylogenetic relationships. Erhardt, A. 1930.

Relation to dinosaurs. Cleland, J. B. 1887; Huxley, T. H. 1870; Versluys, J. 1910; Vetter, B. 1885.

Value of color characters. Stone, W. 1912.

Vestigial gill filaments. Boyden, E. A. 1918.

Vestigial characters

Fingers and claws on wings of nestlings. *Opisthocomus*. Brigham, E. M. 1885, 1919.

Phalanges. *Struthio*. Wray, R. S. 1887a.

Tarsal scutes with pores of reptilian character. Cotingidae. Riley, J. H. 1914.

THEORIES OF ORIGIN OF BIRDS

General. Gregory, W. K. 1916.

Convergent evolution. Rensch, B. 1923b, 1924a; Schiebel, G. 1928.

Orthogenesis. Columbidae. Whitman, C. O. 1907, 1919c.

Evolution by inheritance of acquired characters

Publications dealing with the conception as applied to birds.

General. Elliot, D. G. 1892b; Guyer, M. F. & Smith, E. A. 1920. *Opisthocomus*. Gadow, H. F. 1891-93. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1923; Lowe, P. R. 1926b.

Effect of alcohol and other drugs on progeny. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916a, e, h.

Morphological evidence. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891a.

ENVIRONMENTAL EFFECTS

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1915; Rothschild, L. W. 1915.

Environmental effects on beak and tail. *Ammodramus*, *Coturniculus*, & *Passerculus*. Trotter, S. 1891.

Climatic effects

General. Serebrovskij, P. 1925. African birds. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929a.

Color and size in Alaska. Grinnell, J. 1910.

Glacial period. Charadriidae. Blandford, W. T. 1886.

Rainfall effects. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1915a.

Role of water. Includes birds. Gray, J. 1928.

Subspecific differentiation. Figgins, J. D. 1925.

Pigments

General. *Görnitz, K. 1923a.

Melanin pigment. Rensch, B. 1925d.

Evolution by mutation

General. Hachisuka, M. 1926a, 1927; *Stresemann, E. 1923a, 1926b. Many species. Stresemann, E. 1922, 1925e. Includes birds. Gates, R. R. 1917.

Accipiter leucosomus. Stresemann, E. 1923a. *Buarremon*. Chapman, F. M. 1923. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1913, 1914b; Quinn, J. P. 1934. *Gennaues*. Ghigi, A. 1908a, 1909b. *Hierophasis*. Ghigi, A. 1912d, 1914a, b. *Ixoreus*. Law, J. E. 1931. *Numida*. Ghigi, A. 1908a. *Oenanthe opistholeuca*. Stresemann, E. 1925c. *Passer*. Bumpus, H. C. 1897b, 1898. *Pano*. Ghigi, A. 1908a. *Perdix perdix*. Stresemann, E. 1927d. *Phasianus*. Ghigi, A. 1908a; Hachisuka, M. 1927. *Ploceidae*. Neunzig, R. 1927a. *Poëphila mirabilis*. Butler, A. G. 1906d. *Somateria molissima*. Smalley, F. W. & Bonhote, J. L. 1907.

Featherless race. *Gallus*. Hecht, E. 1901.

Head crest. *Serinus*. Duncker, H. 1923a.

Melanism. *Oenanthe*. Stresemann, E. 1923c.

Parallel mutation. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920d.

COLOR

General. Stresemann, E. 1923a, 1925e.

Asymmetrical skin color. Hutt, F. B. 1929a.

Selection, including natural and sexual selection

Books. Text in English. Include *Columba*. Darwin, C. R. 1859, 1868, 1871. Include birds. *Wallace, A. R. 1878, 1895. Text in German. Reichenau, W. V. 1887.

General. Curry, A. V. 1890; Hawkins, C. J. 1918, 1920; Headley, F. C. 1898; Kutter, O. F. 1877; Zitkov, B. M. 1910.

Gallus. Goodale, H. D. 1916a, 1918c; Pearl, R. 1917d. *Passer*. Bumpus, H. C. 1899; Harris, J. A. 1911; Townsend, C. W. & Hardy, J. H. 1909.

Digits in bird hand. Hurst, C. H. 1893, 1894.

Eggs. Nathusius, W. 1879a. Pied egg color. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1901.

Elimination of self-colored birds. Davenport, C. B. 1908a.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. *Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909d.

Improving mongrel stock by use of standard-bred cockerels. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1920b.

Isolation versus natural selection. *Dryobates*. Stejneger, L. H. 1906.

New breed incrossing of three breeds. *Gallus*. Lamon, H. M. 1921.

Sexual selection. Ischreyt, G. 1898; Selous, E. 1907, 1908a. *Machetes pugnax*. Selous, E. 1906-07. *Melopsittacus*. Cinat-Tomson, H. 1926.

Sexual selection-effects on feather structure. Rensch, B. 1927b.

EXCREMENT

See also under **Biochemistry**: Chemical composition of excrement.

Chemical composition of feces. *Galus*. Vauquelin, L. N. 1799. *Struthio*. Vauquelin, L. N. 1810.

Enclosing envelope for feces of nestling birds. Stamati, G. 1888b.

GUANO

Deposits of bird excrement usually on oceanic islands, and more or less ancient.

General. Anderson, T. 1851a, b, 1853a, b, 1857a, b, 1861, 1863, 1865a, b, c, 1873; Barral, J. A. 1874; Baudrimont, A. E. 1867a, b, 1873; Chevreul, M. E. 1873b, c, 1883a; Clark, John 1882; Coker, R. E. 1908, 1919; Forbes, H. O. 1913; Fyfe, W. W. 1866; Girardin, J. 1865, 1866; Gronen, D. 1889; Habel, A. 1875; Janisch, C. 1861; Jean, F. 1875; Julien, A. A. 1863; Kneeland, S. 1881; Raimondi, A. 1856; Ridgway, R. 1893a; Wöhler, F. 1841.

Ammonium carbonate and potassium sulphate in guano. Chevreul, M. E. 1883b.

Chemical composition of guano. Baudrimont, A. E. 1867b.

Guano from islands off coast of Peru. Murphy, R. C. 1920, 1924b, 1926, 1927. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1925.

Loss of nitrogen from chicken droppings during drying. Buckner, G. D. & Peter, A. M. 1926.

Presence of "Acide avique." Chevreul, M. E. 1873a.

EXTINCTION

Publications dealing with the extinction of species.

Books. Text in English. Oliver, W. R. 1930; Ralfe, P. G. 1905; Rothschild, L. W. 1907a; Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848; Wallace, A. R. 1876.

Text in German. *Plautus impennis*. Hantzsch, B. 1905.

General. Hagen, H. A. 1861; Hartlaub, C. J. 1898; Renshaw, G. 1937; *Rothschild, L. W. 1907b. Includes birds. Schillings, C. G. 1914.

Conurus carolinensis. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1891. *Didus*. Pictures. Wood, C. A. 1927. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Dury, C. 1910b; Hodge, C. F. 1911, 1912. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923a.

Danger of extinction. *Campephilus*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1891. Some species of Charadriodea. McAtee, W. L. 1911f. *Columba f. fasciata*. Grinnell, J. 1913.

EXTINCT SPECIES OF VARIOUS REGIONS

Books. Text in English. British Empire. Owen, R. 1879. Bourbon, Mauritius, and Rodriguez Islands. Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848. Denmark. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Skovgaard, P. 1927a. Island of Mauritius. Milne-Edwards, A. 1872. New Zealand. Oliver, W. R. 1930. North America. Includes birds. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915e. United States. Game birds. Leopold, A. 1931. Struthioniformes. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913a.

History and anatomy of extinct species. *Plautus impennis*. Lucas, F. A. 1890.

EYE

This section includes publications primarily morphological or descriptive. For intrinsic muscles of the eye see under *Myology*, for physiology see under *Vision*, for abnormalities see under *Teratology*, and for diseases see under *Pathology*.

Books. Text in Dutch. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1684.

Text in English. Bieletzky, N. F. 1880; Leeuwenhoek, A. 1816; Owen, R. 1866-68; Wood, C. A. 1914. Many species. Wood, C. A. 1917. *Speotyto*. Wood, C. A. 1919.

Text in German. Froriep, A. 1905; *Kessler, L. 1877; Meves, W. 1911; Pütter, A. 1912; Treviranus, G. R. 1828; Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. *Anas*. Budge, J. 1855; Faber, C. 1876. *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855. *Columba*. Krause, R. 1922. *Cypselus*. Faber, C. 1876. *Falco*. Müller, H. 1872b. *Fringilla*. Faber, C. 1876.

Text in Latin. Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

General. Haller, A. 1768a; Hosch, F. 1876; Jeffries, B. J. 1869; Kolmer, W. A. 1924a; Lee, R. J. 1872a, b; Malacarne, V. 1782; Müller, J. P. 1841; Wood, C. A. 1907. Include birds. Haller, A. 1768a; Klingelhöffer, W. 1910; Petit, F. 1728.

Aeronautes. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Apteryx*. Dareste, C. 1856b. *Aquila*. Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1919b. *Athene noctua*. Richard, A. 1917.

Bubo. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Cathartes*. Smith, P. 1795. Includes *Columba*. Gudden, B. 1870. *Colymbus*, *Corvus*, & *Cuculus*. Wolf, J. 1800b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Knox, R. 1832. *Falco*. Wolf, J. 1800b. *Falcones*. Yarell, W. 1828b. Includes *Gallus*. Kallius, E. 1909. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Meleagris*. Petit, F. 1738; Smith, P. 1795. *Oriolus* & *Picus*. Wolf, J. 1800b. *Steatornis caripensis*. Müller, J. P. 1842a. *Strigidae*. Franz, V. 1907; Duverney, J. G. 1733f. *Strix*. Wolf, J. 1800b. Includes *Strix*. Schnaudigel, O. 1903. *Struthio*. Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733; Sloane, H. 1724.

Bilateral symmetry. Includes *Gallus*. Rabl, C. 1917.

"Eye shine." Bergtold, W. H. 1916b; van Rossem, A. J. 1927.

Form. Includes birds. Franz, V. 1913a.

Loss of pigment. Loos, C. 1911a.

Measurements of eyeball. Lee, R. J. 1872a, b; Stejneger, L. H. 1886b. *Alca*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Anas*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Colymbus*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Dafila* & *Fuligula*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Gavia*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Spatula*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. Books. Text in German. Saemisch, T. & Graefe, A. 1910, p. 178. European birds. Meves, W. 1911.

Optical structure. *Corvus*, *Falco*, & *Strix*. Matthiesen, L. 1885, 1891.

Periorbital fascia. *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Barkard, O. 1902.

Popular general description of bird eye. Coues, E. B. 1868-69.

Position in head. Includes *Gallus*. Rabl, C. 1917.

Refraction. Jeffries, B. J. 1869. *Gallus*. Freytag, G. 1909.

Anatomy

Books. Text in German. Many species. Pütter, A. 1912. Includes birds. Burger, J. 1833.

General. Albers, J. A. 1800a; Barkard, O. 1902; *Franz, V. 1909a, b; *Kajikawa, J. 1923; Lee, R. J. 1872a; Leplat, G. 1911, 1912a; Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1921; Schmidt, P. 1797. Includes birds. Motais, E. 1905. Birds incidental. Carrière, J. W. 1885.

Alca. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Alcedo a. attis*. Kolmer, W. A. 1924a, c. *Anas*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Anser*. Home, E. 1796. *Aptenodytes*. Lee, R. J. 1872b. *Athene*, *Buteo*, & *Columba*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909; Pflugk, A. 1906; Waele, H. 1901. *Colymbus*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Cygnus*. Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Dafila*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Eudypites chrysocome*. Parreidt, R. 1901. *Falcones*. Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Fuligula*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Gallus*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909; Lauber, H. 1902; Waele, H. 1901. *Gavia*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Gyps*. Lauber, H. 1902. *Meleagris*. Home, E. 1796. *Milvus* & *Otus*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909. *Passer*. *Slonaker, J. R. 1918; Waele, H. 1901. *Phoenicopterus*. Lee, R. J. 1872b. *Psittaci*. Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Rhea*. Lee, R. J. 1872b. *Spatula*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Striges*. Home, E. 1796; Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Strigiformes*. Koenig, E. 1685. *Strix*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909. *Struthio*. Duverney, J. G. & Méry, J. 1733; Soemmerring, D. W. 1818. *Syrnium*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909; Lauber, H. 1902.

Anterior half. Posterior view. Colored plates. *Columba*, *Falco*, *Gallus*, & *Otus*. Hess, C. 1909a. *Phalacrocorax*. Hess, C. 1910b.

Aqueous humor. *Strix bubo*. Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. & Mawas, J. 1922.

Dissection of eye figured. *Struthio*. Stibbe, E. P. 1928.

Fundus. Ophthalmoscope observations of fundus. Many species. Books. Text in English. *Wood, C. A. 1917. *Speotyto*. Wood, C. A. 1919.

Lymphatic vessels of eye. *Strigidae*. Wagner, R. 1833a. Birds incidental. Hamburger, C. 1914.

Sections of eye figured. Hachet-Souplet, P. 1902.

Anterior portion

General. Includes birds. Lauber, H. 1902.

Anterior chamber angle. *Gallus*. Gabriélidès, A. J. 1895.

Development of anterior chamber. Includes *Anas*. Lindahl, C. 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Gabriélidès, A. J. 1895.

Development

Books. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. *Gallus* & *Turdus*. Kessler, L. 1887.

General. Huschke, E. 1831; Leplat, G. 1911, 1912a; Leiser, O. 1911; Real y Beiro, J. D. 1885; Rumshevich, K. O. 1878; Schultze, O. 1893-94. Include birds. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823c; Froriep, A. 1905; Huschke, E. 1832b; Szily, A. 1921. Birds incidental. Studnička, F. K. 1913.

Anas. *Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922. *Columba*. Lieberkühn, N. 1872. *Gallus*. Ammon, F. A. 1833; Babuchin, A. I. 1863; Gray, H. 1850; Gurwitsch, A. 1910; *Kessler, L. 1871; Lieberkühn, N. 1872, 1879; *Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922; Mann, I. C. 1920-21; Oken, L. & Kieser, D. G. 1807; Rabaud, E. 1901c; Reverberi, G. 1929; Schoeler, H. 1849; *Szily, A. 1922. Includes *Gallus*. Lenhossék, M. 1896. *Passer*. *Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922; *Slonaker, J. R. 1921. *Podiceps*. *Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922.

Choroid fissure. Includes *Gallus*. Assheton, R. 1893.

Embryo grafts, development. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1926a.

Tissue culture, development. Strangeways, T. S. & Fell, H. B. 1926.

Wandering pigment cells of ectoderm, origin. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1903.

Histology

Book. Text in German. *Columba*. Krause, R. 1922.

General. Includes birds. Franz, V. 1924. Leydig, F. 1854a.

Elastic tissue. Carlier, E. 1904, 1905.

Physiology

Book. Text in English. Bieletzky, N. F. 1880.

General. *Kajikawa, J. 1923; Lee, R. J. 1872a. Include birds. Franz, V. 1913a; Motais, E. 1905. *Alcedo attis*. Kolmer, W. A. 1924c. *Athene*, *Buteo*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Milvus*, & *Otus*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909. *Passer*. *Slonaker, J. R. 1918. *Strix* & *Syrnium*. Abelsdorff, G. & Wessely, K. 1909.

Eye movements from thermal stimulation of N. acusticus. Includes *Columba*. Kubo, I. 1906.

Nictitating membrane. Speed of movement. Dunlap, K. & Mowrer, O. H. 1930.

Nystagmus. Many species. Ewald, J. R. 1908.

Physiology of intrinsic muscles. Hüttenbrenner, A. 1868.

Regeneration in embryo. Experimental studies. *Gallus*. Barfurth, D. & Dragendorff, O. 1902; Dragendorff, O. 1903.

Sensitivity to light and adaptation. *Gallus*. *Honigsmann, H. 1921.

ACCOMMODATION IN FOCUS

General. *Beer, T. 1893; Franz, V. 1909b; Hess, C. 1909a, b; Jeffries, B. J. 1869; Leplat, G. 1912a; Müller, H. 1857b.

Bubo. Lee, R. J. 1872a. *Columba*. Exner, S. 1882; *Hess, C. 1909a; Jegorow, J. 1887b, 1890. *Gallus*. *Hess, C. 1909a. *Goura* & *Neophron*. Lee, R. J. 1872a. *Phalacrocorax*. *Hess, C. 1910b.

Action of Crampton's muscle in accommodation. Brücke, E. W. 1846, 1847; Hüttenbrenner, A. 1868; Rouget, C. 1856. *Bubo*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Exner, S. 1882.

Effect of accommodation on ocular tension. Includes *Columba*. Hess, C. 1911c.

Ocular pressure effects. Includes *Columba*. Hess, C. 1909b.

Pharmacologic studies of accommodation. *Columba*. Heine, L. 1898.

PHYSIOLOGY OF IRIS

Book. Text in German. Anatidae. Budge, J. 1855.

General. Hüttenbrenner, A. 1868. Many species. Nepveu, A. 1907a, b; Steinach, E. 1890. Include birds. Hess, C. 1907c; Rouget, C. 1856; Weber, E. H. 1821. Anatidae. *Zeglinski, N. 1885. *Columba*. Hess, C. 1915; Kschischkowski, C. 1911; *Zeglinski, N. 1885. *Columba* incidental. Langendorff, O. 1894. Includes *Columba*. Grünhagen, A. W. 1864. *Gallus*. *Zeglinski, N. 1885. *Otus*. Hess, C. 1915.

Graphs of pupillary changes. Kaiser, L. 1921-22.

Role of sympathetic innervation in size of pupil. Grünhagen, A. W. 1887.

Says iris and eyelids are not innervated by sympathetic nervous system. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Jegorow, J. 1887b, 1890.

Pupillary reflexes

General. Includes birds. Hess, C. 1907a. *Columba*. Hess, C. 1915; Noll, A. 1925. *Gallus*. Noll, A. 1925. *Otus*. Hess, C. 1915.

Decerebrate bird. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1915.

Diurnal and nocturnal birds compared. Hess, C. 1908b.

Effect of light, cold, and heat on pupillary reflexes. Include *Columba*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1847, 1859.

Pharmacologic studies. Includes birds. Ehrhardt, P. 1890. *Columba*. Hayama, K. 1927; Meyer, H. H. 1893.

PHYSIOLOGY OF RETINA

General. *Carine n. noctua* & *Columba*. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914a, b; Schüpbach, P. 1905; *Schultze, M. 1866. *Falco*, *Gallus*, & Strigidae. *Schultze, M. 1866.

Action current with brief light and dark stimulation. Includes *Columba*. Piper, H. 1910.

Double fovea in retina. *Chelidon*, *Hirundo*, & *Sula*. Portier, P. 1923a.

Effect of light adaptation on structure of nerve cells in retina. *Columba*. Birch-Hirschfeld, A. 1906.

Metabolism of retina at various stages in development. *Gallus*. Tamiya, C. 1927.

ACCOMMODATION APPARATUS

General. *Beer, T. 1893; *Canfield, W. B. 1886b; Ischreyt, C. 1900; Müller, H. 1857b. Include birds. Hess, C. 1909a, b; Schleich, G. 1896; Stilling, J. 1911. Birds incidental. Grynfeldt, E. 1910. *Falco*. Müller, H. 1872b.

Course of nerve fibres in optic tract. Noll, A. 1922.

Ciliary body

General. Leplat, G. 1912a; *Melkich, —. 1895. Colored plates. *Columba*, *Falco*, *Gallus*, & *Otus*. Hess, C. 1909a. *Phalacrocorax*. Hess, C. 1910b.

Development and structure of ciliary body and process. Angelucci, A. 1879, 1880, 1881; *Leplat, G. 1912b.

HISTOLOGY

General. Includes birds. Finkbeiner, F. 1855.

Orbicular ciliaris. Includes birds. Ammon, A. F. 1832.

Ciliary muscle

General. Beer, T. 1893; Bond, C. J. 1912; Carlier, E. W. 1905; Crampton, W. 1813; Lawson, H. 1869; Lee, R. J. 1873; Leplat, G. 1912a; Méry, J. 1733c; Müller, H. 1857b; Pagenstecher, A. 1860; Rumshevich, K. O. 1876, 1887; Zietzschmann, O. 1906. Many species. Nuel, J. P. & Hosch, F. 1874. Include birds. Knox, R. 1824a; Lee, R. J. 1869; Ziem, C. H. 1891. *Anser*. Home, E. 1796. *Aptenodytes*. Lee, R. J. 1872b. *Bubo* & *Goura*. Lee, R. J. 1872a. *Meleagris*. Home, E. 1796. *Neophron*. Lee, R. J. 1872a. *Phasianus versicolor*. Lawson, H. 1869. *Phoenicopterus* & *Rhea*. Lee, R. J. 1872b.

Brücke's muscle. Include birds. Jessop, W. H. 1887; Schleich, G. 1896.

Crampton's muscle. Ammon, F. A. 1832; *Beer, T. 1893; Brücke, E. W. 1846, 1847; Crampton, W. 1813; Donders, F. C. 1854; Franz, V. 1909b; Guarini, M. L. 1845; Harting, P. 1868; Jeffries, B. J. 1869; Jessop, W. H. 1887; Leplat, G. 1912a; Müller, H. 1857b; Yarrell, W. 1928b. *Bubo*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Exner, S. 1882.

Development and structure. *Leplat, G. 1912b. Includes *Gallus*, *Halmahera*, & *Strix*. Herzog, H. 1902.

Innervation. Boeke, J. 1916b. Include birds. Boeke, J. 1916a; *Geberg, A. 1884.

Müller's muscle. Franz, V. 1909b. Includes birds. Jessop, W. H. 1887.

BLOOD VESSELS

General. Kijowska, W. 1926. *Numida*. Beauregard, H. 1878.

Blood supply of posterior chamber. *Beauregard, H. 1876b.

Development and distribution of blood vessels of eye. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Astur*, & *Scolopax*. Kijowska, W. 1926.

CHOROID LAYER

Color function. Includes *Strix*. Desmoulins, L. A. 1824.

Development. Include birds. Angelucci, A. 1880, 1881.

Histology

Include birds. Angelucci, A. 1880, 1881. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Busacca, A. 1913b.

Layer of striped muscle fibers. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Gallus*. Wittich, W. 1853.

PIGMENT OF CHOROID LAYER

General. Heusinger, K. F. 1820.

Development. *Gallus*. Busacca, A. 1913a, c.

CORNEA

General. Includes birds. Falcones. Lightbody, W. H. 1867.

Connection of cornea with sclera. Demours, D. E. 1744.

Cytology. Include *Gallus*. Mawas, J. 1911, 1912.

Development. *Gallus*. Knape, E. V. 1909; *Laguesse, E. 1923a, b, 1926a, b; Lodijenski, V. 1917. Includes *Gallus*. Wilckens, M. 1861.

Histology

General. *Gallus*. Lodijenski, V. 1915.

Connective tissue. Includes *Columba*. Eloui, M. 1880.

Elastic tissue arrangement. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Lieto-Vollaro, A. 1910a.

Membrane of Descemet. *Anas* & *Columba*. Smirnov, A. E. 1888.

EYE LIDS

Many species. Wood, C. A. 1915. Owl. Duverney, J. G. 1733f.

Development. Includes birds. Doenecke, F. W. 1899. *Passer*. Slonaker, J. R. 1921.

Eye lashes. Trochilidae. Coale, H. K. 1913.

Histology. Includes birds. Doenecke, F. W. 1899. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, *Larus*, & *Passer*. *Riehl, H. A. 1908.

Movements. Includes birds. Blount, W. P. 1927.

Palpebral fissure. Includes *Gallus*. Lieberkühn, N. 1873.

GLANDS

Book. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. *Otus*. Petit, F. 1739.

Harder's (nictitating) gland. Giebel, C. G. 1857b.

INNERVATION

See also under *Nervous system*.

Books. Text in German. *Anas* & *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855.

Text in Latin. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

General. Guarini, L. 1845.

Smooth muscle innervation. Boeke, J. 1915, 1916a, b.

Optic nerve

Book. Text in English. Many species. Wood, C. A. 1917.

Optic nerve papilla, development. *Gallus*. *Szily, A. 1922.

IRIS

Color

Book. Text in German. Meves, W. 1911.

General. Corbin, G. B. 1906; Hodek, E. 1879; Stejneger, L. H. 1886b. *Fuligula*. Bird, M. C. 1906. *Garrulus*. Rivière, B. B. 1923a. *Nyroca*. Dalglish, G. 1906. *Pavo*. Finn, F. 1928. *Picidae*. Swenander, G. 1898. Albino birds. Aplin, O. V. 1891; Corbin, G. B. 1891; Ingram, W. J. 1892.

Asymmetrical coloration. *Columba*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1888.

Changes in color during first year. *Larus*. Wood, C. A. 1923a.

Sex dimorphism in color. *Cacutia ophthalmica*. Mayer, O. 1928.

Variation in color. *Parus*. Anzinger, F. 1897.

Histology

General. Canfield, W. B. 1886a; *Krohn, A. 1837; *Melkich, —. 1895. Includes birds. *Koganei, J. 1885. *Anas*. *Andreae, A. 1909; Faber, C. 1876. *Buteo*. Michel, J. 1875. *Columba*.

*Andreae, A. 1909; Bajardi, P. 1893. *Cypselus* & *Fringilla*. Faber, C. 1876. *Gallus*. *Andreae, A. 1909; Bajardi, P. 1893; Michel, J. 1875. *Meleagris*. *Andreae, A. 1909. Strigidae. Wagner, R. 1833a.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Angelucci, A. 1880, 1881.

Elastic tissue of iris. Includes *Gallus*. Lieto-Vollaro, A. 1910b.

Innervation of iris. *Geberg, A. 1884. Includes birds. Boeke, J. 1916a.

Ligamentum pectinatum. Herzog, H. 1902. *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Falco t. tinunculus*. *Wychgram, E. 1912.

Membrane of Bruch. *Columba*. *Wehner, G. 1923. Birds incidental. Grünhagen, A. W. 1888.

Pigment. Relation to hearing. Includes *Anser*. Sichel, J. 1847.

Posterior epithelium of iris. *Noctua*, *Scops*, *Strix*, & *Syrnium*. Grynfeldt, E. 1905a.

Spaces of Fontana. Angelucci, A. 1879; Leplat, G. 1912b.

Musculature

Book. Text in German. *Anas* & *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855.

General. Bond, C. J. 1912; Méry, J. 1733c; Müller, H. 1857b; Pagenstecher, A. 1860; Rumshevich, K. O. 1876, 1887. *Anas*. *Durand, G. 1893b, c. *Anser*. Grünhagen, A. W. 1873; Home, E. 1796. *Columba*. Grünhagen, A. W. 1864. *Gallus*. Durand, G. 1893b, c; Grünhagen, A. W. 1873. *Meleagris*. *Durand, G. 1893b, c; Home, E. 1796. *Strix*. Grünhagen, A. W. 1873; Home, E. 1796. Birds incidental. Grünhagen, A. W. 1888; Keibel, F. 1906; Zietzschmann, O. 1906.

Development of iris muscle. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1903a; Durand, G. 1893a, b, c; Herzog, H. 1902. Includes *Halma-hera* & *Strix*. Herzog, H. 1902.

Dilator muscle of iris. *Dogiel, J. 1869, 1870, 1886; Hüttenbrenner, A. 1868. *Anas* & *Columba*. *Zietzschmann, O. 1909. Includes *Gallus*. Gabriélides, A. J. 1895.

SPHINCTER MUSCLE

General. Grynfeldt, E. 1905b. *Columba*. Consiglio, M. 1900.

Function. Leplat, G. 1912a.

Development

General. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1903b.

Origin from ectoderm. *Gallus*.

*Lewis, W. H. 1903.

Pupil

General. Birds incidental. Dugès, Ant. 1834.

Development. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Lindahl, C. 1912.

SIZE CHANGES

Book. Text in German. *Anas* & *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855.

General. Many species. Krohn, A. 1837; Steinach, E. 1890. *Anas*, *Buteo*, *Conurus*, *Larus*, & *Loxia*. Nepveu, A. 1907a. *Psittacus erithacus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923b.

Contracts in sunlight to narrow slit. *Rhynchops nigra*. Wetmore, A. 1919b.

Drug action. Includes birds. Ehrhardt, P. 1890. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Koppányi, T. & Sun, K. H. 1926.

LACRIMAL APPARATUS

General. Many species. *Wood, C. A. 1915. *Passer*. Slonaker, J. R. 1918.

Nasolacrimal duct. Includes birds. Matys, V. 1906.

LENS

General. Müller, H. 1857b. Includes birds. Petit, F. 1732. Birds incidental. Addario, C. 1902; Hannover, A. 1845; Robinsky, S. 1877.

Development. Haensell, P. 1887; Kölliker, R. A. 1904; Ritter, K. 1877a. Includes birds. Angelucci, A. 1879. *Anas*. *Rabl, C. 1889b, 1903; Wolfrum, L. 1907. *Gallus*. Burnett, W. I. 1853a; Dragendorff, O. 1903; Kessler, L. 1874; Knape, E. V. 1909; Schaper, A. & Cohen, C. 1905; Szily, A. 1904. Include *Gallus*. Korányi, A. 1886; *Rabl, C. 1889b, 1903; *Szily, A. 1908. Includes *Macroglossus*. Kölliker, R. A. 1904.

Folds of amnion in lens invagination. Embryo. *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1906.

Indices of refraction. *Gallus*. Freytag, G. 1909.

Histology

General. Zernoff, D. 1867. *Anas*. *Rabl, C. 1889b, 1903; Ritter, K. 1877b. Includes *Anas*. Wolfrum, L. 1907. *Anser*. Ritter, K. 1877b. *Columba*. Ritter, K. 1877b, 1900b. *Gallus*. Busacca, A. 1924; *Rabl, C. 1889b, 1903; Ritter, K. 1877b, 1900b; Virchow, H. 1904. Includes *Gallus*. Retzius, M. G. 1894; Zernoff, D. 1867. *Passer*, *Perdix*, *Sturnus*, & *Vanellus*. Ritter, K. 1900b. Include birds. Finkbeiner, F. 1855; Virchow, H. J. 1900, 1904.

Histogenesis of lens. Franz, V. 1912a.

Mitochondria of lens. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Maggiore, L. 1911.

Suspensory ligament (Zonula of Zinn)

General. Knox, R. 1824b. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Perdix*. Ritter, K. 1900a, 1901. Include *Gallus*. Retzius, G. 1894; Roud, A. 1913.

Canal of Petit. Knox, R. 1826.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. Carlini, V. 1912; *Lenhossék, M. 1911b, c.

Histology. Includes birds. Finkbeiner, F. 1855.

MELANIN PIGMENT

General. *Gallus*. Mays, K. 1879. Strigidae. Wagner, R. 1833a.

Comparison in pigment epithelium of white and pigmented varieties. *Streptopelia risoria*. Strong, R. M. 1912c.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1911.

Iris pigment. Troller, J. 1917. *Athene*. Balducci, E. 1905. Picidae. Swenander, G. 1898.

Origin and development in pigment epithelium. *Gallus*. Smith, D. T. 1920.

Post-mortem melanin pigment formation in pigmentless retinas and choroids. *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. & La Mer, V. K. 1918.

MUSCLES, EXTRINSIC

Books. Text in German. *Anas* & *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855.

Text in Latin. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

General. Include birds. Barkard, O. 1902; Motais, E. 1901; *Rex, H. 1901b. *Anser*. Home, E. 1796. *Bubo*. Bartels, M. & Dennler, G. 1920-21. Includes *Gallus*. Corning, H. K. 1902. *Larus ridibundus*. *Rex, H. 1914. *Meleagris*. Home, E. 1796. *Otus*. Petit, F. 1739. Strigidae. Home, E. 1796. Includes *Sula*. Motais, E. 1905.

Good figures showing eye muscles in orbit. Includes birds. Motais, E. 1905.

Development. *Gallus*. Adelman, H. B. 1927. Birds incidental. Nussbaum, M. 1899.

Insertions in orbit. Kaiser, L. 1921-22.

Superior oblique muscle, development. *Larus*. *Rex, H. 1924.

NICTITATING MEMBRANE

General. Maynard, C. J. 1889a. Includes birds. Stibbe, E. P. 1927.

Function

General. Bert, P. 1885. *Columba*. Friedmann, H. 1932b.

Use in clearing eye of water. *Cinclus*. Cordier, A. H. 1927.

Histology

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Fumagalli, A. 1899.

Feathered epithelium. *Columba*. Kolmer, W. A. 1923.

ORBIT

Orbital sinus. Development. *Fringilla* & *Gallus*. *Aulmann, G. 1909.

Periorbital fascia. *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Barkard, O. 1902.

Structure. Barkard, O. 1902.

PECTEN

Etymological criticism of term. Blochmann, F. 1925.

Books. Text in English. Many species. Wood, C. A. 1917.

Text in German. *Falco*. Müller, H. 1872b.

General. *Beauregard, H. 1876b; Franz, V. 1910b, 1912a; Fricker, —, 1888; Giebel, C. G. 1857b; Home, E. 1796; Knox, R. 1824b; Kolmer, W. A. 1924a; La Hire, P. 1699; Schleich, G.

1896; Virchow, H. J. 1885, 1900. Many species. Wagner, R. 1887; Ziem, C. H. 1896. Includes birds. Knox, R. 1826.

Anas. Bert, P. & Boucheron, A. H. 1876. *Columba*. Ziem, C. H. 1891. *Gallus*. André, J. & Beauregard, H. 1874; Beauregard, H. 1875; Bert, P. & Boucheron, A. H. 1876; Huschke, E. 1827a; Ziem, C. H. 1891. Include *Gallus*. Kallius, E. 1909; Lieberkühn, N. 1878. *Passer*. Slonaker, J. R. 1918.

Blood supply. Kijowska, W. 1926.

Development. *Husen, E. 1913; Parreidt, R. 1901; Zuckermann-Zichova, M. 1921. Many species. Pasquini, P. 1925a, 1926a. *Anas*. Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922. *Gallus*. Bernd, A. H. 1905; Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922; Mann, I. C. 1924; *Mihálikovics, G. V. 1873a, b; Pasquini, P. 1925b; Szily, A. 1922. Book. Text in German. Oken, L. & Kieser, D. G. 1807. *Passer* & *Podiceps*. Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922.

Function. Abelsdorff, G. 1910; Blochmann, F. & Husen, E. 1911; Dennissenko, G. 1881b; Fieuzal, J. M. 1875; Franz, V. 1908, 1909b, 1910b; Husen, E. 1913; Kusakawa, M. 1925; Mawas, J. 1913; *Thomson, A. 1929. Many species. Ziem, C. H. 1896. *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1924; Pasquini, P. 1926b.

Histology. Dennissenko, G. 1881b; Franz, V. 1908; *Husen, E. 1913; Kusakawa, M. 1925; Mawas, J. 1913. Many species. Ziem, C. H. 1896. *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1924; Pasquini, P. 1926b.

Light dispersion on surface. Anatomical explanation. Chatin, J. 1880.

Nutrition. *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1924.

Optical properties. *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1924.

RETINA

Books. Text in English. Many species. Wood, C. A. 1917. *Speotyto*. Wood, C. A. 1919.

General. Kolmer, W. A. 1924a; *Krause, W. 1894; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1888.

Include birds. Hannover, A. 1840; Knox, R. 1824b; Müller, H. 1854, 1862. *Anas*. *Ritter, K. 1891; Rjesnikow, C. 1897. *Charadrius*. *Ritter,

K. 1891. *Columba*. Kohlrausch, A. 1914; Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b; Müller, H. 1872a; *Pacini, F. 1845. Includes *Columba*. Müller, H. 1857a. *Corvus*. *Ritter, K. 1891. Falconiformes. Portier, P. 1923b. *Gallus*. *Pacini, F. 1845; Rjesnikow, C. 1897. *Passer*. *Pacini, F. 1845; *Ritter, K. 1891. *Perdix*. *Ritter, K. 1891. Strigidae. Kühne, W. 1882. Strigiformes. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b.

Development. *Gallus*. Cameron, J. 1902; Gray, H. 1850; Koganei, J. 1884; Weyssse, A. W. & Burgess, W. S. 1906.

Glycogen occurrence. Includes *Columba*. Brammertz, W. 1914.

Pars ciliaris. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Phasianus*. Nussbaum, M. 1901a.

Relations between extent of surface of retina and diameter of optic nerve. Correlation with volume of optic lobes. Book. Text in French. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823b.

Histology

Book. Text in German. Includes *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1894, pp. 101-112.

General. *Dogiel, A. S. 1895a, b; Hoffmann, C. K. 1877; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1888, 1896; Tafani, A. 1878. Many species. Hoffmann, C. K. 1877. Include birds. Cattaneo, D. 1922; Dennissenko, G. 1881a; Pacini, F. 1845.

Anas. Waelchli, G. 1881, 1883. *Bubo*. Franz, V. 1910a. *Columba*. *Schultze, M. 1866; Waelchli, G. 1881, 1883. *Falco*. *Schultze, M. 1866. *Fringilla*. Hoffmann, C. K. 1877; Waelchli, G. 1881, 1883. *Gallus*. Hoffmann, C. K. 1877; *Schultze, M. 1866; Van der Stricht, O. 1922; Waelchli, G. 1881, 1883. Include *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1928; *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1893. *Otus*. Franz, V. 1910a. Strigidae. *Schultze, M. 1866. *Uria*. Franz, V. 1910a.

Connective tissue elements of retina. Heinemann, C. 1864.

Epithelial rests in retina and optic nerves. Ucke, A. J. 1891a.

Morphological changes in retina produced by light. Include birds. Chiarini, P. 1906, 1907. *Phalacrocorax*. Carlson, A. J. 1903.

Spongioblasts of retina. *Gallus*. Coi-duras, B. 1904.

NERVOUS ELEMENTS

General. Include *Columbae* and Strigidae. Dogiel, A. S. 1888a, b, 1895b.

Ganglion cells. Schüpbach, P. 1905. Includes *Columba*. Oshinomi, T. 1930.

Nerve endings. Strigidae. Wagner, R. 1883a.

Neurofibrillae. Includes *Gallus*. Uyama, Y. 1926.

Optic nerve, insertion. *Anas*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Podiceps*. Lindahl, C. & Jokl, A. 1922.

NEURONS

General. Bouin, P. 1895. *Anas*, *Passer*, Strigidae, etc. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1889b.

Neuron connections. Includes *Columba*. Bouin, P. 1894.

PIGMENT

General. Kühne, W. 1878.

Visual purple. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1907b.

Yellow pigment. Schultze, M. 1866.

Pigment epithelium

General. Hess, C. 1910a. Includes *Columba*. Angelucci, A. 1878a. *Gallus*. Smith, D. T. 1920. Includes *Gallus*. Luna, E. 1913. *Strix*. Angelucci, A. 1878b.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Ucke, A. J. 1891b.

Migration of pigment included. Hess, C. 1910a.

Pigment formation in embryo. *Gallus*. Uyama, Y. 1922.

RODS AND CONES

General. *Columba*. Leplat, G. 1914. *Falco*. *Schultze, M. 1867. *Fringilla*. Talma, S. 1873. *Gallus*. *Schultze, M. 1867. Birds incidental. Hesse, R. 1904.

Development. *Gallus*. Leplat, G. 1914; Ohashi, Y. 1923.

Oil globules

General. Hahn, E. 1917.

Significance of red oil globules. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Henning, H. 1920.

Spectral analysis of red oil globules. Engelmann, T. W. 1880-81.

Macula lutea

General. *Parus*. Stübler, H. 1916.

FOVEA CENTRALIS

General. Chievitz, J. H. 1890a, b, 1892. Many species. Müller, H. 1872a.

Development. *Corvus*. Chievitz, J. H. 1888.

Occurrence of two foveae. Müller, H. 1863. *Chelidon*. Portier, P. 1923a. *Columba* & *Corvus*. *Fritsch, G. 1911. *Hirundo*. Portier, P. 1923a. *Sterna*. Fritsch, G. 1914. *Strix*. *Fritsch, G. 1911.

Position shown in diagrammatic figures of skull. Many species. *Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. 1919c.

Structure. *Fringilla*. Chievitz, J. H. 1890a.

SCLERA

General. Includes *Anser*, *Columba*, *Passer*, & *Spinus*. Wedl, C. 1848.

Histology and development. *Gallus*. Pes, O. 1909.

Papillae of conjunctiva sclerae in embryo. *Gallus*. Nussbaum, M. 1901c.

Sinus venosus sclerae (Canal of Schlemm). Includes birds. Angelucci, A. 1879.

Sclerotic rings

General. Allis, T. 1838b, c, 1855; Giebel, C. G. 1857b; Home, E. 1796; Leydig, F. 1855; Méry, J. 1733a. *Aquila* & *Corvus*. Méry, J. 1733d. *Phasianidae*. Chatin, J. 1910. *Podargus*. Allis, T. 1837. *Struthio*. Méry, J. 1733d.

Bony plates in sclerotic ring. Blumenbach, J. F. 1798; Gemminger, M. 1853. *Aquila*. Gerard, C. 1828.

Development of sclerotic ring. Includes *Gallus*. Dabelow, A. 1926.

Osseous plate in sclera surrounding entrance of optic nerve. *Corvus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g.

Phylogeny of sclerotic ring. Includes *Gallus*. Dabelow, A. 1926.

VITREOUS BODY

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Beauregard, H. 1880.

Development. Includes birds. Ciacio, G. V. 1877-78.

FALCONRY

Publications dealing with the ancient sport of using trained hawks to capture birds.

Books. Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925; Barnes, or Bernes, J. 1810; Bert, E. 1619; Burton, R. F. 1852; Grindal, W. 1596; Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1921; Harting, J. E. 1891a, c, 1898; Macpherson, H. A. 1897a; Markham, G. 1597; Nelson, W. 1732; Phillott, D. C. 1908; Salvin, F. H. & Brodrick, W. 1873.

Text in French. Chenu, J. C. & Des Murs, M. A. 1862; Schlegel, H. & Verster de Wulverhorst, A. H. 1844-53.

Text in German. Landau, G. 1849; Riedinger, M. E. 1767.

Text in Italian. Carcano, F. 1645; Giorgio, F. 1645; Olina, G. P. 1684; Tuano, J. A. 1735.

Text in Latin. *Friedrich II 1596.

General. Goodwin, G. G. 1929; Haskins, C. H. 1921; Klunzinger, C. B. 1903a; Yoshida, Y. 1932; Ziembecki, W. 1927.

FAUNA

Arrangement based largely on the Century Atlas of the World. Political divisions are mainly as they existed prior to 1914. This section is limited to the larger publications on the subject, and not all of these have been included. The aim has been to present a useful bibliography covering the bird fauna of the world fairly completely.

Altitude and latitude factors. Allen, J. A. 1875.

Change in distribution. *Zonotrichia*. Cahn, A. R. 1915b.

Decrease in certain species. New England. Forbush, E. H. 1905a, b, 1908b.

Dispersal over new area. Lewis, H. F. 1927b.

Extension of range. *Sturnus*. Hicks, L. E. 1938b.

High altitudes. Krohn, H. 1916.

Influence of rainfall. Hume, A. O. 1878a, b.

Land birds at sea. *Compsothlypidae*. Penard, T. E. 1926.

Origin of American fauna. Lönnberg, A. J. 1927b. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. Scharff, R. F. 1911.

Role of "accidental" in lists of birds for a region. Grinnell, J. 1922a.

CHANGES DUE TO

Climatic changes. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929d.

Civilization. Braun, F. 1913b.

Experimental changes in flora. Longstaff, T. G. 1926.

Flora change. Migratory birds. Braun, F. 1904.

Geological cause. Leaving New Jersey. *Mimus p. polyglottos*. Lockwood, S. 1892.

Irrigation. Bailey, F. A. 1910a.

Roadways. Linsdale, J. M. 1929.

INTRODUCTION OF EXOTIC SPECIES

General. Wolford, H. L. 1854. *Alauda arvensis*. Gorgas, J. 1854. *Passer*. Townsend, C. W. & Hardy, J. H. 1909. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Cooke, M. T. 1925; Hicks, L. E. 1938b.

Game birds suitable for introduction. McAtee, W. L. 1929b.

Naturalization. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. Thomson, G. M. 1922.

Birds of the world

Books. Text in English. Evans, A. H. 1909; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; Latham, J. 1781-1802, 1790.

Text in French. Bonnaterre, P. J. & Vieillot, L. P. 1923. Includes birds. Du Petit-Thouars, A. A. 1846-55.

Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1913.

Text in Japanese. Anatidae of world. Kuroda, N. 1912, 1913.

General. Nicoll, M. J. 1904b.

CHECK LISTS

See also under Taxonomy.

Books. Text in English. Gray, G. R. 1844-49, 1869-71; Sharpe, R. B. & others 1874-98; Sherborn, C. D. 1902-33; Wytzman, P. A. 1905-14.

Text in German. Giebel, C. G. 1872-77.

Islands

Islands not assigned to continents, Oceanica, or polar regions.

Indian Ocean. Kerguelen Island. Hutton, F. W. 1865; Kidder, J. H. 1875; Verrill, G. E. 1895. Mauritius. Meinertzhagen, R. 1912. Prince Edward Islands. Hutton, F. W. 1865.

ATLANTIC OCEAN

North Atlantic Ocean

Bermuda Islands. Bangs, O. & Bradlee, T. S. 1901; Kennedy, J. N. 1914; Martens, E. 1859; Plath, K. 1914.

South Atlantic Ocean

Gough Island. Clarke, W. E. 1905b; Verrill, G. E. 1895.

South Georgia Islands. Lönnberg, A. J. 1906a; Murphy, R. C. 1915c, 1916; Szielasko, A. E. 1907; Verrill, G. E. 1895.

Tristan da Cunha Islands. Lowe, P. R. 1923.

PACIFIC OCEAN

North Pacific Ocean

Clipperton Island. Gifford, E. W. 1913; Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902.

South Pacific Ocean

Easter and Juan Fernandez Islands. Skottsberg, C. J. 1920-31.

Oceans

Book. Text in English. Alexander, W. B. 1928.

General. Nicoll, M. J. 1904b; Paessler, R. 1913.

Arctic Ocean. Snyder, L. L. 1926. Book. Text in English. Schaanning, H. T. 1928.

Indian Ocean. Hutton, F. W. 1865; Vanhöffen, E. 1905.

ANTARCTIC OCEAN

Text in English. Sharpe, R. B. 1902a.

Text in French. Ménégau, H. A. 1907a.

General. Murphy, R. C. 1928; Vanhöffen, E. 1905.

Weddell Sea and adjacent seas. Clarke, W. E. 1905b.

NORTH ATLANTIC OCEAN

General. Helms, O. 1899; Hutt, F. B. 1932; Jespersen, P. 1924, 1925; Kennedy, J. N. 1917b; Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

Caribbean Sea. Lowe, P. R. 1909b.

South Atlantic Ocean. Vanhöffen, E. 1905; Wilkins, G. H. 1923.

PACIFIC OCEAN

Northeast Pacific Ocean. Procellariidae. Mathews, G. M. 1915.

South Pacific Ocean. Belcher, C. F. 1913.

Palaearctic Region

Books. Text in English. Dresser, H. E. 1902-03.

Text in German. Hartert, E. J. 1903-22; Sievertsov, N. A. 1921.

General. Moreau, R. E. & Moreau, W. M. 1928; Steinbacher, F. 1929; Sushkin, P. P. 1925b.

American representative of a Palae-arctic group. *Hesperiphona vespertina*. Sushkin, P. P. 1925a.

Polar regions

ANTARCTIC REGION

Books. Text in English. Löwe, P. R. & Kinnear, N. B. 1930; Mathews, G. M. 1928; Sharpe, R. B. 1902a.

Text in French. Anthony, R. L. 1907; Ménégau, H. A. 1907a.

General. Murphy, R. C. 1928; Siple, P. A. & Lindsey, A. A. 1937; Vanhöffen, E. 1905. Sphenisciformes. Gain, L. 1913.

South Orkney Islands. Clarke, W. E. 1905b. *Sula*. Gurney, J. H., Jr. 1914d.

ARCTIC REGION

Arctic North America. Book. Text in Norwegian. Schaanning, H. T. 1933a.

Bear Island. Jourdain, F. C. 1922a; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1922; Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1923.

Northeastern Siberia. Book. Text in English. Schaanning, H. T. 1928.

Nova Zembla (Novaya Zemlya). Gillett, G. 1870; Heuglin, M. T. 1872; Jordans, A. 1925.

Spitzbergen. Heuglin, M. T. 1871; Jourdain, F. C. 1922a; Longstaff, T. G. 1924; Malmgren, A. J. 1863; Montague, F. A. 1926; Newton, A. 1865; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1922; Schalow, H. 1899; Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1923; Zedlitz, O. 1911.

Waigats Island. Heuglin, M. T. 1872.

Wrangell Island. Snyder, L. L. 1926.

AFRICA

Arrangement by Rudyard Boulton, according to classification by Chapin, J. P. 1923. Alphabetization has been subordinated to zoogeographic criteria.

NORTH AFRICA

Book. Text in English. Ramsay, R. G. 1923.

Palaearctic migrants. Grote, H. 1930.

Algeria

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1921; Gurney, J. H. 1871; Jourdain, F. C. 1915; Koenig, A. F. 1895; Tristram, H. B. 1859b.

Azores Islands

General. Godman, F. D. 1866; Murphy, R. C. 1923a; Murphy, R. C. & Chapin, J. P. 1929.

Canary Islands

Book. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1922b.

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1912a, 1914b, 1919; Gurney, G. H. 1927; Koenig, A. F. 1890; Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1893; Reid, P. S. 1887.

Cape Verde Islands

General. Murphy, R. C. 1924a.

Egypt

Books. Text in English. Meinertzhagen, R. 1930; Shelley, G. E. 1872; Whympere, C. 1909.

Text in German. Berg, B. M. 1924; Cretzschmar, P. J. 1846.

General. Adams, A. L. 1864a; Boyd, A. W. 1917; Brooksbank, F. H. 1925; Cholmley, A. J. 1897; Hartmann, R. 1863, 1864; Heuglin, M. T. 1859, 1860; Koenig, A. F. 1917, 1920, 1926b, 1932; Le Roi, O. 1923; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Moreau, R. E. 1928; Nicoll,

M. J. 1908; Phillips, J. C. 1915b; Raw, W. 1921; Shelley, G. E. 1871; Taylor, E. C. 1867; Zedlitz, O. 1912.

Mummies of birds. Adams, A. L. 1864b; Lortet, L. & Gaillard, C. 1901, 1907.

Madeira Islands

General. Hartwig, W. 1886; Koenig, A. F. 1890; Meinertzhagen, R. 1925c; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1896.

Morocco

General. Drake, C. F. 1869; Lynes, H. 1920, 1933; Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1903; Tristram, H. B. 1859b.

Sahara Desert

See also under Sudanese Arid District.

General. Balsac, H. 1926; Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1918.

Tunis

Book. Text in English. Whitaker, J. I. 1905.

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1921; Erlanger, C. 1898; Koenig, A. F. 1888; Tristram, H. B. 1859b; Whitaker, J. I. 1894, 1897; Zedlitz, O. 1909.

Ethiopian Region

Books. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. & Sclater, W. L. 1896-1912.

Text in French. Levillant, F. 1799-1808.

Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1900-05, 1918.

Broadbills. Lowe, P. R. 1931.
Hornbills. Book. Text in English. Elliot, D. G. 1877-82. Pigeons. Shelley, G. E. 1883. Sand grouse. Elliot, D. G. 1878b. Sunbirds. Book. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. 1876-80. Thrushes. Book. Text in English. Seebohm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1893-1902. Woodpeckers. Hargitt, E. 1883.

Check list. Sclater, W. L. 1924-30.

Migrants. Grote, H. 1930.

Origin of fauna. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929a.

WEST AFRICAN SUBREGION

Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Bates, G. L. 1930.

General. Bates, G. L. 1931; Hartlaub, C. J. 1861.

Guinean Forest Province

Upper Guinea Forest District

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1912b.

Gold Coast. Alexander, B. 1902; Sharpe, R. B. 1869; Ussher, H. T. 1874.

Ivory Coast. Bannerman, D. A. 1923.

Liberia. Allen, G. M. 1930.

Sierra Leone. Kelsall, H. J. 1914; Kemp, R. 1905; Thompson, W. R. 1925.

Lower Guinea Forest District

Belgian Congo. Chapin, J. P. 1932; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b; Shelley, G. E. 1890.

Cameroons. Bannerman, D. A. 1914c; Bannerman, D. A. & Bates, G. L. 1921; Bates, G. L. 1908, 1911, 1927; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1917; Reichenow, A. 1892; Sharpe, R. B. 1904b.

Gabon. Heine, F. 1860.

Guinean Islands. Alexander, B. 1903; Bannerman, D. A. 1914c.

Nigeria. Bannerman, D. A. 1914c, 1922a; Young, J. D. 1931.

Guinean Savanna Province

General. Chapin, J. P. 1932.

Upper Guinea Savanna District

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1912b.

Cameroons. Bannerman, D. A. 1914c; Bannerman, D. A. & Hutson, H. P. 1924.

Dahomey. Reichenow, A. 1897b.

Gambia. Rochebrune, A. T. 1884.

Gold Coast. Alexander, B. 1902; Sharpe, R. B. 1869; Ussher, H. T. 1874.

Ivory Coast. Bannerman, D. A. 1923.

Nigeria. Bannerman, D. A. 1914c, 1922a; Bannerman, D. A. & Hutson, H. P. 1924; Hutson, H. P. & Bannerman, D. A. 1930; Jourdain, F. C. 1935; Young, J. D. 1931.

Sierra Leone. Kelsall, H. J. 1914; Kemp, R. 1905; Thompson, W. R. 1925.

Ubangi Savanna District

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Bowen, W. W. 1925, 1926-31.

Cameroons. Bannerman, D. A. & Hutson, H. P. 1924; Bates, G. L. 1927; Grote, H. 1925a; Reichenow, A. 1892.

Southern Congo Savanna District

Angola. Bannerman, D. A. 1912a.

Belgian Congo. Mouritz, G. B. 1914; Neave, S. A. 1910; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b; Reichenow, A. 1923.

Northern Rhodesia. Neave, S. A. 1910.

Uganda-Unyoro Savanna District

Belgian Congo. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b.

Uganda. Grant, C. H. 1915; Granvik, H. 1923; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Jackson, F. J. 1899, 1926; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1905a, 1908b; Seth-Smith, L. M. 1913; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b, d; Stoneham, H. F. 1926; Van Someren, V. G. 1916.

EAST AND SOUTH AFRICAN SUBREGION

Humid Montane Province

Cameroon Montane District

Cameroons. Bannerman, D. A. 1914c; Bates, G. L. 1931; Reichenow, A. 1892. Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Bates, G. L. 1930.

Guinean Islands. Alexander, B. 1903; Bannerman, D. A. 1914c; Bates, G. L. 1931; Hartlaub, C. J. 1861. Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Bates, G. L. 1930.

Eastern Montane District

Belgian Congo. Chapin, J. P. 1932; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Lowe, P. R. 1931; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b.

Kenya. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Dearborn, N. 1909; Granvik, H. 1923; Jackson, F. J. 1899; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Nyasaland. Belcher, C. F. 1925; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1928; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. & Sladen, A. G. 1930; Roberts, C. C. 1924; Shelley, G. E. 1901a, b. Book. Text in English. Belcher, C. F. 1930.

Tanganyika. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Oberholser, H. C. 1905a. Book. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1894.

Uganda. Granvik, H. 1923; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Jackson, F. J. 1899; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b, d. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Sudanese Province

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Bowen, W. W. 1925, 1926-31; Cholmley, A. J. 1897; Heuglin, M. T. 1859, 1860; Lynes, H. 1924; Rothschild, N. C. & Wollaston, A. F. 1902; Slater, W. L. & Mackworth-Praed, C. W. 1918. Books. Text in German. Berg, B. M. 1924; Cretzschmar, P. J. 1846.

British and French West Africa. Bates, G. L. 1931; Hartert, E. J. 1921; Hartlaub, C. J. 1861. Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Bates, G. L. 1930.

Sudanese Arid District

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Hartmann, R. 1863.

Sudanese Savanna District

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Koenig, A. F. 1926a; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1902, 1907a; Phillips, J. C. 1914a; Rochebrune, A. T. 1884; Witherby, H. F. 1901.

Cameroons. Bates, G. L. 1927; Reichenow, A. 1892.

Nigeria. Buxton, P. A. 1935; Hutson, H. P. & Bannerman, D. A. 1930.

Northeast African Province

Eritrea. Boetticher, H. 1920; Zedlitz, O. 1910.

Ethiopia. Erlanger, C. 1904; Friedmann, H. 1930a; Hawker, R. M. 1899; Mearns, E. A. 1915; Neumann, O. 1904; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913c; Thesiger, W. & Meynell, M. 1935; Zedlitz, O. 1910.

Kenya. Friedmann, H. 1930a; Mearns, E. A. 1915; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1900b.

Somaliland. Bannerman, D. A. 1910b; Erlanger, C. 1904; Hawker, R. M. 1899; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1900c, 1901, 1904a; Witherby, H. F. 1905.

Abyssinian Highland District

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Bowen, W. W. 1925, 1926-31; Slater, W. L. & Mackworth-Praed, C. W. 1918. Book.

Text in German. Cretzschmar, P. J. 1846.

British Somaliland. Phillips, E. L. 1896.

Ethiopia. Cheesman, R. E. & Sclater, W. L. 1935.

Somali Arid District

Eritrea. Heuglin, M. T. 1859, 1862.

Kenya. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Dearborn, N. 1909; Gurney, G. H. 1909; Jackson, F. J. 1899; Mackworth-Praed, C. W. 1917; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Somaliland. Speke, J. H. 1860; Thesiger, W. & Meynell, M. 1935; Zedlitz, O. 1914.

Tanganyika. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b.

Eastern and Southern Province

East African Highland District

Belgian Congo. Chapin, J. P. 1932; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908b.

Kenya. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Dearborn, N. 1909; Friedmann, H. 1928a, 1930a; Grant, C. H. 1915; Granvik, H. 1923; Gurney, G. H. 1909; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924; Hinde, S. L. 1900b; Jackson, F. J. 1899; Mackworth-Praed, C. W. 1917; Mearns, E. A. 1915; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1900b; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b; Van Someren, V. G. 1916. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Nyasaland. Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1928; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. & Sladen, A. G. 1930; Percival, A. B. 1902; Roberts, C. C. 1924; Shelley, G. E. 1901a, b; Vincent, J. 1935. Book. Text in English. Belcher, C. F. 1930.

Portuguese East Africa. Vincent, J. 1933.

Tanganyika. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Grote, H. 1912; Lynes, H. & Lowe, W. P. 1934; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Oberholser, H. C. 1905a. Book. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1894.

Angolan Highland District

Angola. Hartlaub, C. G. 1861.

Belgian Congo. Chapin, J. P. 1932; Mouritz, G. B. 1914; Neave, S. A. 1910; Reichenow, A. 1923.

Northern Rhodesia. Neave, S. A. 1910.

East African Lowland District

Kenya. Dearborn, N. 1909; Granvik, H. 1923; Jackson, F. J. 1899; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Sharpe, R. B. 1891, 1902b. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Portuguese East Africa. Sperling, R. M. 1868; Vincent, J. 1933.

Tanganyika. Bannerman, D. A. 1910a; Friedmann, H. 1928a; Grote, H. 1912, 1921; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921b; Sclater, W. L. & Moreau, R. E. 1932. Book. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1894.

Zanzibar. Sperling, R. M. 1868; Vaughan, J. H. 1929.

Southeast Veldt District

Cape Province. James, H. W. 1925; Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1924; Sharpe, R. B. 1904a; Shortridge, G. C. 1904.

Natal. Clarke, S. R. 1904; Gurney, J. H. 1860; Woodward, R. B. & Woodward, J. D. 1900.

Northern Rhodesia. Alexander, B. 1899.

Orange Free State. Clarke, S. R. 1904; Symonds, E. 1887; Whitehead, C. H. 1903.

Portuguese East Africa. Alexander, B. 1899; Sclater, W. L. 1899; Sperling, R. M. 1868; Vincent, J. 1933.

Southern Rhodesia. Chubb, C. 1909; Marshall, G. A. 1900; Mouritz, G. B. 1915; Shelley, G. E. 1882; Swynnerton, C. F. 1907. Book. Text in English. Priest, C. D. 1929, 1933.

Transvaal. Gurney, J. H. 1887.

Union of South Africa. Layard, E. L. 1871; Roberts, A. 1917; Sclater, W. L. 1906, 1911; Shelley, G. E. 1882; Sperling, R. M. 1868. Books. Text in English. FitzSimons, F. W. 1923; Horsbrugh, B. R. 1912; Layard, E. L. 1875-84; Stark, A. C. & Sclater, W. L. 1900-06.

Southwest Arid District

Angola. Bannerman, D. A. 1912b; Hartlaub, C. G. 1861.

Bechuanaland. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1912c.

Cape Province. Bannerman, D. A. 1912b; James, H. W. 1925; Layard, E. L. 1871; Roberts, A. 1917; Sclater, W. L. 1906, 1911; Sharpe, R. B. 1904a; Shelley, G. E. 1882; Sperling, R. M. 1868. Books. Text in English. Fitz-Simons, F. W. 1923; Horsbrugh, B. R. 1912; Layard, E. L. 1875-84; Stark, A. C. & Sclater, W. L. 1900-06.

Orange Free State. Clarke, S. R. 1904.

Southern Rhodesia. Chubb, C. 1909; Mouritz, G. B. 1915; Shelley, G. E. 1882. Books. Text in English. Priest, C. D. 1929, 1933.

Southwest Africa. Bannerman, D. A. 1912b. Book. Text in English. Andersson, C. J. 1872.

Malagasy Region

MADAGASCAR

Book. Text in French. Schlegel, H. & Pollen, F. P. 1868.

General. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1839; Hartlaub, C. J. 1860; Oberholser, H. C. 1900a; Roch, S. & Newton, E. 1862; Sibree, J. 1891.

Mauritius. Meinertzhagen, R. 1912.

AMERICA

Book. Text in French. Levaillant, F. 1801-02.

General. *Cory, C. B. 1918; Cory, C. B. & Hellmayr, C. E. 1924.

America and adjacent islands. *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35.

North America

Books. Text in English. Audubon, J. J. 1827-38, 1860-61; *Baird, S. F., Brewer, T. M., & Ridgway, R. 1874; Coues, E. B. 1908; Nuttall, T. 1832; Pearson, T. G. 1917; Ridgway, R. 1901; Wilson, A., Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine, W. 1832; Wilson, A. & Ord, G. 1808-14. Anatidae. Elliot, D. G. 1898. Charadriidae. Elliot, D. G. 1895. Compsothlypidae. *Chapman, F. M. 1907b. Falconidae. May, J. B. 1935. Game birds. Reed, C. A. 1912. Water birds. Baird, S. F., Brewer, T. M., & Ridgway, R. 1884; Elliot, D. G. 1898; Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930.

General. Baird, S. F. 1866; *Bent, A. C. 1919, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1929, 1932, 1937.

Future of North American fauna. Includes birds. Hahn, W. L. 1913.

Introduced species. Phillips, J. C. 1928b. *Passer*. Zipperlen, A. 1880. *Phasianus colchicus torquatus*. Leffingwell, D. J. 1928.

Origin of North American fauna. Allen, J. A. 1893a; Lönnberg, A. J. 1927b.

DIVISIONS OF NORTH AMERICA

Boreal North America. Book. Text in English. Swainson, W. & Richardson, J. 1831.

Coasts of western North America and adjacent islands. Townsend, C. H. 1890.

Eastern North America. Trotter, S. 1909, 1912. Books. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b. Land birds. Popular field guide. Reed, C. A. 1923a.

Northwestern North America. Book. Text in English. Coues, E. B. 1877.

Pacific Coast. Belding, L. 1890. Book. Text in English. Elliot, W. A. 1923.

Pacific Northwest. Tetraonidae. Book. Text in English. Shaw, W. T. 1908.

Western North America. Popular field guide. Book. Text in English. Reed, C. A. 1923b.

Alaska

Books. Text in English. Nelson, E. W. 1887; Turner, L. M. 1886.

General. Bailey, A. M. 1925, 1927; Chapman, F. M. 1902c; Grinnell, J. 1909b; Hersey, F. S. 1916; Jacques, F. S. 1930. Includes birds. Laing, H. M., Taverner, P. A., & Anderson, R. M. 1927; Osgood, W. H. 1904, 1909.

Arctic Ocean in region of Alaska. Jacques, F. S. 1930.

Bering Sea. Friedmann, H. 1932a. Bering Sea and Strait. Jacques, F. S. 1930.

Fort St. Michael region. Hersey, F. S. 1917.

Kotzebue Sound region. Grinnell, J. 1900.

Michalaski, Norton Sound. Adams, E. 1878.

Prince William Sound. Grinnell, J. 1910.

Islands near Alaska

Aleutian Islands. Bent, A. C. 1912; Jacques, F. S. 1930.

Forrester Island. Heath, H. 1915; Willett, G. 1915.

Pribilof Islands. Hanna, G. D. 1920; Osgood, W. H., Preble, E. A., & Parker, G. H. 1915. Book. Text in English. Palmer, W. 1898.

St. Lawrence Island. Friedmann, H. 1932a.

St. Matthew Island. Hanna, G. D. 1917.

Canada

Books. Text in English. Macoun, J. & Macoun, J. M. 1909; Nuttall, T. 1832.

General. Taverner, P. A. 1934.

Athabaska-MacKenzie region. Preble, E. A. 1908.

Baffin Land. Hesse, E. 1915; Soper, J. D. 1928.

Central Canada. Blakiston, R. A. 1861, 1863.

Eastern Canada. Palmer, W. 1890.

Islands in Gulf of St. Lawrence. Palmer, W. 1890.

Labrador. Hantzsch, B. 1908; Lewis, H. F. 1925; Norton, A. H. 1901; Palmer, W. 1890; Townsend, C. W. 1917a; Townsend, C. W. & Bent, A. C. 1910.

Magdalen Islands. Palmer, W. 1890.

Manitoba. Fleming, J. H. 1920; Seton, E. T. 1891, 1909.

New Brunswick. Philipp, P. B. & Bowdish, B. S. 1917. St. John Valley. Townsend, C. W. 1912a.

Newfoundland. Griscom, L. 1926a; Noble, G. K. 1919; Palmer, W. 1890; Rooke, K. B. 1935. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935a.

Nova Scotia. Cape Breton Island region. Allen, F. H. 1891.

Prince Edward Island. MacSwain, J. 1908.

Saskatchewan. Bent, A. C. 1907; Fleming, J. H. 1920; Mitchell, H. H. 1924.

Vancouver Island. Alford, C. E. 1928; Brown, R. 1868. Includes birds. Swarth, H. S. 1912c.

Western Canada. Taverner, P. A. 1926.

Alberta

General. Taverner, P. A. 1919.

Alix and Buffalo Lake districts. Horsbrugh, C. B. 1915.

British Columbia

Book. Text in English. Brooks, A. 1925b.

General. Chapman, F. M. 1890a; Kelso, J. E. 1926. Includes birds. Swarth, H. S. 1924.

Canadian Rockies, Jasper Park, Yellowhead Pass, Mount Robson. Riley, J. H. 1918.

Chilliwack District. Brooks, A. 1917.

Northern British Columbia. Stikine River region. Swarth, H. S. 1927.

Queen Charlotte Isles. Includes birds. Osgood, W. H. 1901.

Ontario

Books. Text in English. McIlwraith, T. 1894; Nash, C. W. 1900, 1904. Falcones & Strigidae. Snyder, L. L. 1932.

General. Faull, J. H. & Fleming, J. H. 1913; Nash, C. W. 1898; Soper, J. D. 1928.

Parry Sound and Muskoka. Fleming, J. H. 1901.

Point Pelee in Lake Erie. Taverner, P. A. & Swales, B. H. 1908.

Quebec

Hatley, Stanstead County. Mousley, W. H. 1916, 1921a.

Percé and Bonaventure Island. Sea birds. Book. Text in English. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1937.

Greenland

Books. Text in English. Hagerup, A. T. 1891.

Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. L. 1925-31.

General. Helms, O. 1926; Nicholson, E. M. 1930; Pedersen, A. 1926; Schaanning, H. T. 1933b.

West Greenland. Schalow, H. 1895; Stone, W. 1892.

Island of Mellum. Culemann, H. W. 1928.

United States

See Chapman, F. M. 1912b, for State bibliographies.

General. Breeding colonies of *Pelecanus erythrorhynchos*. United States National Park Service 1932.

Introduced species. Prout, J. S. 1884.

New England. Allen, G. M. 1909. Book. Text in English. *Forbush, E. H. 1925-27. Stearns, W. A. 1883-85. Game birds, wild fowl, and shore birds. Forbush, E. H. 1912.

Northeastern United States. Book. Text in English. Saunders, A. A. 1935.

Western United States

Books. Text in English. Bailey, F. A. 1921; Myers, H. W. 1922.

Great Basin. Oberholser, H. C. 1921.

Pacific states. Book. Text in English. Hoffmann, R. 1927.

Southwestern United States. Fisher, A. K. 1893c.

National Parks

General. Books. Text in English. Wright, G. M. & Thompson, B. H. 1935. Include birds. United States National Park Service 1933, 1935b. Check list. United States National Park Service 1937b.

Bryce Canyon. Includes birds. United States National Park Service 1934.

Carlsbad Cavern. Includes birds. United States National Parks 1928.

General Grant. Includes birds. Check list. Book. Text in English. United States National Park Service 1920b.

Glacier National Park. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. United States National Park Service 1918.

Grand Canyon. Check list. United States National Park Service 1930, 1937a, 1939.

Mount McKinley National Park. Includes birds. Book. Text in English.

United States National Park Service 1938a.

Mount Rainier National Park. United States National Park Service 1920e. Includes birds. Taylor, W. P. & Shaw, W. T. 1927.

Rocky Mountain National Park. Includes birds. United States National Park Service 1920c.

Sequoia. Includes birds. Check list. United States National Park Service 1920b.

Yellowstone. Kemsies, E. 1935; Skinner, M. P. 1925. United States National Park Service 1920a. Includes birds. United States National Parks 1938.

Yosemite. United States National Park Service 1938b. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1924. Book. Text in English. Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1921. Summer birds. United States National Park Service 1920d.

Zion National Park. United States National Park Service 1935a.

Alabama

Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1924.

Autauga and Montgomery counties. Golsan, L. S. & Holt, E. G. 1914.

Arizona

General. Fisher, A. K. 1893c; Oberholser, H. C. 1930; Swarth, H. S. 1914.

Cochise County. Osgood, W. H. 1903.

Gila and Pinal counties. Scott, W. E. 1887-88.

Huachuca Mountains. Southeastern part. Swarth, H. S. 1904.

Keam Canyon. Fisher, A. K. 1903.

Pima County. Scott, W. E. 1887-88; Visher, S. S. 1910.

Southern Arizona. Includes birds. Swarth, H. S. 1929.

Arkansas

General. Baerg, W. J. 1931; Howell, A. H. 1911.

California

Books. Text in English. Wheelock, I. G. 1904. Game birds. Grinnell, J., Bryant, H. C., & Storer, T. I. 1918.

General. Hall, H. M. & Grinnell, J. 1919. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S. 1927. Water birds. Loomis, L. M. 1900.

Death Valley. Fisher, A. K. 1893c; Grinnell, J. 1923.

Deserts. Howell, A. B. 1923.

Fresno district. Tyler, J. G. 1913.

Inner Coast Range. Mailliard, J. 1919b.

Lassen Peak region. Includes birds. Grinnell, J., Dixon, J. S., & Linsdale, J. M. 1930.

Lower Colorado River Valley. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. 1914a.

Modoc County. Includes birds. Mailliard, J. 1927b.

Mount Sanhedrin. Includes birds. Stone, W. 1904.

Mount Shasta. Includes birds. Merriam, C. H. 1899.

Northern California. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. 1916.

Pacific slope of southern California. Willett, G. 1912.

Salton Sea. Grinnell, J. 1908b.

San Bernardino Mountains. Includes birds. Grinnell, J. 1908a.

San Clemente Island. Howell, A. B. 1917.

San Diego County. Stephens, F. 1919.

San Francisco Bay region. Grinnell, J. & Wythe, M. W. 1927.

San Jacinto area. Grinnell, J. & Swarth, H. S. 1913.

San Miguel Island. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Santa Barbara Islands. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Siskiyou County. Includes birds. Mailliard, J. 1921.

Siskiyou Mountains. Anderson, M. P. & Grinnell, J. 1903.

Southern California. Fisher, A. K. 1893c.

Southwestern California. Willett, G. 1933.

Colorado

Books. Text in English. Bergtold, W. H. 1928a; Sclater, W. L. 1912.

General. Cooke, W. W. 1900.

Barr Lake district. Hersey, L. J. & Rockwell, R. B. 1909.

Elk Mountain region. Warren, E. R. 1916.

Golden region. Rockwell, R. B. & Wetmore, A. 1914.

Montrose County. Warren, E. R. 1909.

Northwestern Colorado. Warren, E. R. 1908. Includes birds. Felger, A. H. 1910. Winter fauna. Sclater, W. L. 1908.

Rocky Mountain National Park. United States National Park Service 1920c.

Yuma County. Lincoln, F. C. 1915.

Connecticut

General. Sage, J. H. & Bishop, L. B. 1913.

Delaware

General. Rhoads, S. N. & Penneck, C. J. 1905.

District of Columbia

Washington region. Cooke, M. T. 1929.

Florida

Books. Text in English. Bailey, H. H. 1925; Cory, C. B. 1896; Howell, A. H. 1932; Maynard, C. J. 1872-78. Includes birds. Catesby, M. 1731-43.

East Florida. Includes birds. Allen, J. A. 1871b.

Leon County. Williams, R. W. 1904, 1928.

Lower Suwanee River region. Chapman, F. M. 1891a.

Georgia

Atlanta region. Greene, E. R. 1933.

Northeastern Georgia. Burleigh, T. D. 1927.

Illinois

Book. Text in English. Gault, B. T. 1922.

General. Cory, C. B. 1909a. Autumn birds. Forbes, S. A. 1910. Summer birds. Forbes, S. A. 1908, 1921.

Champaign County. Hess, I. E. 1910.

Chicago region. Ford, E. R., Sanborn, C. C., & Coursen, C. B. 1934; Woodruff, F. M. 1907a.

Iowa

General. Anderson, R. M. 1907; Du Mont, P. A. 1934. Rapacious birds. Bailey, B. H. 1918.

Clay and O'Brien counties. Gabrielson, I. N. 1917.

Winnebago and Hancock counties. Book. Text in English. Anderson, R. M. 1897.

Kansas

Book. Text in English. Goss, N. S. 1891.

General. Lantz, D. E. 1899; Snow, F. H. 1903.

Johnson County. Harris, H. 1919.

Missouri River region. Doniphan County. Linsdale, J. M. 1928a, b.

Louisiana

General. Alexander, M. L. 1918; Beyer, G. E. 1900b; Beyer, G. E., Allison, A., & Kopman, H. H. 1906; Kopman, H. H. 1915; McIlhenny, E. A. 1897.

Chenier au Tigre. Bailey, A. M. 1928b.

Jefferson Parish. Kopman, H. H. 1905a.

Southern Louisiana. Bailey, A. M. 1931.

West Baton Rouge Parish. Allison, A. 1904.

Maine

Book. Text in English. Knight, O. W. 1908.

Lake Umbagog region. Brewster, W. 1924.

Maryland

General. Kirkwood, F. C. 1895.

Allegany County. Eifrig, C. W. 1904; Merriam, C. H. & Preble, E. A. 1900.

Baltimore. Andrews, E. A. 1925.

Garrett County. Eifrig, C. W. 1904.

Massachusetts

Books. Text in English. *Forbush, E. H. 1925-27; Howe, R. H. & Allen,

G. M. 1901. Game birds, wild fowl, and shore birds. Forbush, E. H. 1912.

General. Allen, J. A. 1864.

Berkshire County. Faxon, W. & Hoffmann, R. 1900.

Cambridge region. Brewster, W. 1906.

Essex County. Townsend, C. W. 1905.

Hampshire County. Clark, H. L. 1906a.

Ipswich region. Book. Text in English. Townsend, C. W. 1912b.

Muskeget Island. *Asio f. flammeus*. Brewster, W. 1898b.

Michigan

Book. Text in English. Barrows, W. B. 1912.

General. Cook, A. J. 1893. Check list. Van Tyne, J. 1938.

Au Sable Valley. Wood, N. A. & Frothingham, E. H. 1905.

Charity Islands. Wood, N. A. 1911.

Dickinson County. Gaige, F. M. 1914.

Douglas Lake region. Sheboygan County. Wood, N. A. 1916.

Hamlin Lake region. Mason County. Chaney, R. W. 1910b.

Mackinac Island. White, S. E. 1893.

Minnesota

Book. Text in English. *Roberts, T. S. 1932.

General. Roberts, T. S. 1919. Winter birds. Roberts, T. S. 1916.

Crooked Lake region. Honywill, A. W. Jr. 1911.

Leech Lake region. Currier, E. S. 1904.

Mississippi

General. Stockard, C. R. 1905.

Tishomingo County. Allison, A. 1907.

Missouri

General. Bennett, R. 1932; Widmann, O. 1907a.

Carter and Shannon counties. Woodruff, E. S. 1908b.

Johnson, Clay, and Platte counties. Harris, H. 1919.

Kansas City region. Harris, H. 1919.

Montana

General. Saunders, A. A. 1921a.

Custer and Dawson counties. Cameron, E. S. 1907.

Fergus County. Silloway, P. M. 1903b.

Flathead Lake. Silloway, P. M. 1903a.

Fort Buford region. Bailey, V. 1888.

Swan Lake. Silloway, P. M. 1903a.

Nebraska

General. Bruner, L. 1896; Wolcott, R. H. 1909.

Thomas County Forest Reserve. Zimmer, J. T. 1918.

Nevada

Humboldt County. Taylor, W. P. 1912.

Southern Nevada. Fisher, A. K. 1893c.

New Jersey

Book. Text in English. Stone, W. 1894a.

General. Harlow, R. C. 1918; Stone, W. 1909.

Newark marshes. Abbott, C. G. 1907.

New Mexico

General. Bailey, F. A. 1928; Oberholser, H. C. 1930.

Gila River headwaters. October birds. Bergtold, W. H. 1912.

Lake Burford. Wetmore, A. 1920e.

New York

Book. Text in English. Eaton, E. H. 1910-14.

Central New York marshes. Summer birds. Saunders, A. A. 1926.

Dutchess County. Griscom, L. 1933.

Finger Lakes region. Spiker, C. J. 1935. Cayuga Lake basin. Includes

birds. Reed, H. D. & Wright, A. W. 1909.

Long Island. Braislis, W. C. 1907. Shore birds. Nichols, J. T. & Harper, F. 1916.

Northern New York, St. Lawrence Valley and lowlands. Book. Text in English. Sawyer, E. J. 1916.

Oneida County. Ralph, W. L. & Bagg, E. 1890.

Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932.

Palisades Interstate Park. Bear Mountain and Harriman Park sections. Summer birds. Silloway, P. M. 1920.

North Carolina

General. Book. Text in English. Pearson, T. G., Brimley, C. S., & Brimley, H. H. 1919.

Sand hills. Winter birds. Book. Text in English. Skinner, M. P. & Achorn, J. W. 1928.

Western North Carolina. Summer birds. Oberholser, H. C. 1905b.

North Dakota

General. Wood, N. A. 1923. Waterfowl. Lincoln, F. C. 1925a.

Bottineau, Devil's Lake, Grand Forks, Harwood, & Pembina. Bailey, V. 1888.

Ohio

Book. Text in English. Dawson, W. L. & Jones, L. 1903.

General. Hicks, L. E. 1935b; Jones, L. 1903; Kirkpatrick, J. 1859; Wheaton, J. M. 1882. Game and song birds. Hicks, L. E. 1932c. Winter birds. Hicks, L. E. & Chapman, F. B. 1933.

Ashtabula County. Hicks, L. E. 1933a.

Central Ohio. Hicks, L. E. 1935e.

Wayne County. Oberholser, H. C. 1896.

Oklahoma

General. Nice, M. M. 1931a; Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1924. Picinae. Crabb, E. D. 1930.

Campus of University of Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1930b.

Central Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1928.

Oregon

Book. Text in English. Shaw, W. T. 1908.

Portland region. Jewett, S. G. & Gabrielson, I. N. 1929.

Willow Creek Valley, Malheur County. Summer birds. Peck, M. E. 1911b.

Pennsylvania

Book. Text in English. Sutton, G. M. 1928; Warren, B. H. 1888.

General. Harlow, R. C. 1918.

Anthracite coal region. Summer birds. Young, R. T. 1896.

Eastern Pennsylvania. Stone, W. 1894.

Erie and Presque Isle. Todd, W. E. 1904.

Lancaster. Book. Text in English. Beck, H. H. 1924.

Northern Elk County. Baily, W. L. 1896.

Chester County

Book. Text in English. Burns, F. L. 1919.

Rapacious birds. Warren, B. H. 1884.

Small area. Burns, F. L. 1901a.

West Chester. Montgomery, T. H. 1897.

South Carolina

Books. Text in English. Wayne, A. T. 1910. Includes birds. Catesby, M. 1731-43.

General. Loomis, L. M. 1894; Sprunt, A. & Chamberlain, E. B. 1931.

Chester County. Loomis, L. M. 1891.

Coast. Sprunt, A. 1925.

South Dakota

Flandreau. Bailey, V. 1888.

Fort Sisseton. Bailey, V. 1888; Youngworth, W. 1935.

Harding County. Visher, S. S. 1911.

Tennessee

General. Ganier, A. F. 1933a; Howser, W. D. 1917.

Nashville, George Peabody College campus. Shaver, J. M. 1934.

Reelfoot Lake. Ganier, A. F. 1933c.

Texas

General. Eifrig, C. W. 1929.

Austin region. Book. Text in English. *Simmons, G. F. 1925.

Brewster County. Van Tyne, J. & Sutton, G. M. 1937.

Brownsville region, southern Texas. Griscom, L. & Crosby, M. S. 1925.

Kerr County. Smith, A. P. 1916.

Kerrville and vicinity. Lacey, H. G. 1911.

Lower Rio Grande Valley. Friedmann, H. 1925.

Southeastern Texas. Pearson, T. G. 1921.

Utah

General. Fisher, A. K. 1898c.

Bear River marshes. Wetmore, A. 1921c.

Vermont

General. Perkins, G. H. & Howe, C. D. 1901.

Mount Mansfield region. Howell, A. H. 1901.

Virginia

Book. Text in English. Bailey, H. H. 1918.

General. Murray, J. J. 1933; Rives, W. C. 1890.

Cobb's Island. Kuerzi, J. F. 1929.

Rockbridge County. Murray, J. J. 1935.

Washington

Book. Text in English. Dawson, W. L. & Bowles, J. H. 1909.

Cape Disappointment. Kobbé, W. H. 1900a.

Central and southeastern Washington. Snodgrass, R. E. 1904.

Mount Rainier National Park. Book. Text in English. Taylor, W. P. & Shaw, W. T. 1927.

Olympic Mountains, Lake Crescent region. Rathbun, S. F. 1916.

Puget Sound region. Water and shore birds. Rathbun, S. F. 1915.

Walla Walla and Columbia counties. Dice, L. R. 1918.

West Virginia

Book. Text in English. Johnston, I. H. 1923.

General. Brooks, E. A. 1908; Rives, W. C. 1890, 1898. Game birds. Brooks, E. A. 1916b.

Wisconsin

General. Cory, C. B. 1909a; King, F. H. 1883.

Dane County. Schorger, A. W. 1931.

Lake Owen, Bayfield County. Schorger, A. W. 1925.

Mamie Lake region. Jackson, H. H. 1923.

Shiocton, Outagamie County. Grundtvig, F. L. 1888, 1895.

Wyoming

General. Fuller, A. B. & Bole, B. J. 1930; Knight, W. C. 1902.

Yellowstone National Park. Kemsies, E. 1935; Skinner, M. P. 1925. Book. Text in English. United States National Park Service 1920a.

West Indies

Books. Text in English. Cory, C. B. 1889, 1892.

Text in French. Levailant, F. 1801-02.

General. Denny, W. 1847; *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35; Kaempfer, E. 1924; Nicoll, M. J. 1904a.

Antigua Island. Riley, J. H. 1904.

Barbados Islands. Bond, J. 1929.

Barbuda Island. Riley, J. H. 1904.

Bermuda Islands. Kennedy, J. N. 1914; Martens, E. 1859.

Cayman Islands. Lowe, P. R. 1911.

Grand Cayman Island. Savage-English, T. M. 1916.

Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916.

Leeward Islands. Cory, C. B. 1909b.

Mona and Desecheo Islands. Struthers, P. H. 1927.

St. Croix. Beatty, H. A. 1930; Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1859.

St. Lucia. Bond, J. 1929.

St. Vincent Island. Bond, J. 1929; Lister, C. E. 1880.

Tobago. Belcher, C. F. & Smooker, G. D. 1935; Feilden, G. S. 1914.

Trinidad Island. Belcher, C. F. & Smooker, G. D. 1935; Hellmayr, C. E. 1906; Feilden, G. S. 1914. Book. Text in French. Léotaud, A. 1866.

Virgin Islands. Danforth, S. T. 1930.

Bahama Islands

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Catesby, M. 1731-43; Cory, C. B. 1890; Riley, J. H. 1905a.

General. Albrecht, R. 1861; Bonhote, J. L. 1901a, 1903b; Riley, J. H. 1905b; Todd, W. E. & Worthington, W. W. 1911.

Evolution of bird fauna. Chapman, F. M. 1891b.

New Providence Island. Bonhote, J. L. 1899.

Northern Islands. Bonhote, J. L. 1903a.

Cuba

General. Barbour, T. 1923; Chapman, F. M. 1892; Gundlach, J. C. 1861a, b.

Isle of Pines. Bangs, O. & Zappey, W. R. 1905; Todd, W. E. 1916.

Dominica

Book. Text in English. Verrill, A. H. 1905.

General. Bond, J. 1929; Verrill, G. E. & Verrill, A. H. 1892.

Haiti (Hispaniola) Island

General. Danforth, S. T. 1929.

Haiti Republic. Bond, J. 1929; Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931. Book. Text in English. Cory, C. B. 1885.

San Domingo (Dominican Republic). Kaempfer, E. 1924; Verrill, A. E. & Verrill, A. H. 1909; Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931. Book. Text in English. Cory, C. B. 1885.

Jamaica

Book. Text in English. Bangs, O. & Kennard, F. H. 1920.

General. Albrecht, R. 1862; Scott, W. E. 1891a, b.

Port Henderson. Field, G. W. 1894.

Puerto Rico

General. Bowdish, B. S. 1902; Struthers, P. H. 1923; Wetmore, A. 1916a.

Cartagena Lagoon. Danforth, S. T. 1926.

Culebra Island. Wetmore, A. 1917b.

Desecheo Island. Wetmore, A. 1918a.

Guanico Lagoon. Danforth, S. T. 1931.

Middle America

Books. Text in English. Ridgway, R. 1901—; Salvin, O. & Godman, F. D. 1879–1904.

Text in French. Levaillant, F. 1801–02.

General. Hellmayr, C. E. 1925–35; Pycraft, W. P. 1915; Salvin, O. 1861; Sclater, P. L. & Salvin, O. 1859; van Rossem, A. J. 1934.

Bay of Honduras region. Coastal islands. Salvin, O. 1890.

British Honduras. Salvin, O. 1864.

Chiriqui. David and Divala. Bangs, O. 1901b.

Cocos Island. Gifford, E. W. 1913; Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1902; Townsend, C. H. 1895.

El Salvador. Dickey, D. R. & van Rossem, A. J. 1938.

Malpelo Island. Townsend, C. H. 1895.

Nicaragua. Rendahl, H. 1919a; Salvin, O. 1872.

COSTA RICA

General. Bangs, O. 1908b, 1909; Cabanis, J. L. & others 1860; Cherrie, G. K. 1891; Rendahl, H. 1919a.

Western Costa Rica. Bangs, O. 1907.

GUATEMALA

General. Dearborn, N. 1907; Nelson, E. W. 1897; Salvin, O. & Sclater, P. L. 1860.

Highlands. Wetmore, A. 1937.

Northern Petén. Van Tyne, J. 1935.

Sierra de las Minas. Griscom, L. 1935a.

HONDURAS

General. Peters, J. L. 1929b; Taylor, G. C. 1860.

Ceiba and Yaruca. Bangs, O. 1903.

MEXICO

General. *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925–35; Nelson, E. W. 1897.

Chihuahua, northwestern region. Allen, J. A. 1898b.

Durango, northwestern region. Miller, W. D. 1906.

Nayarit. McLellan, M. E. 1927.

Sinaloa. McLellan, M. E. 1927; Miller, W. D. 1905.

Sonora, northeastern region. Allen, J. A. 1898b; van Rossem, A. J. 1931.

Tres Marias Isles. Includes birds. Nelson, E. W. 1899.

Vera Cruz. Jalapa and Las Vigas. Chapman, F. M. 1898a. Rain Forest region. Bangs, O. & Peters, J. L. 1927.

Yucatan. Griscom, L. 1926b. Isle of Cozumel. Salvin, O. 1885. Coastal islands. Salvin, O. 1890.

Lower California

Cape region. Brewster, W. 1902.

Colorado Desert. Murphy, R. C. 1917.

Delta of Colorado River. Stone, W. & Rhoads, S. N. 1905.

Guadalupe Island. Bryant, W. E. 1887; Ridgway, R. 1876, 1877.

Los Coronados Islands. Grinnell, J. & Daggett, F. S. 1903; Howell, A. B. 1917.

PANAMA

Book. Text in English. Canal Zone. Sturgis, B. B. 1928.

Panama. Griscom, L. 1935b; Rendahl, H. 1919a.

Canal Zone. Hallinan, T. 1924; Stone, W. 1918.

Pearl Islands. Thayer, J. E. & Bangs, O. 1905. San Miguel. Bangs, O. 1901a.

South America

Books. Text in English. Brabourne, W. W. & Chubb, C. 1913; Gould, J. 1861a.

Text in French. Levillant, F. 1801-02. Central region. Includes birds. Des Murs, M. A. 1855.

General. Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35.

Curaçao Island. Berlepsch, H. H. & Peters, E. 1892; Peters, E. 1892.

Falkland Islands. Abbott, C. C. 1861; Bennett, A. G. 1926; Brooks, W. S. 1917.

Galapagos Islands. Gifford, E. W. 1913; *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35; Ridgway, R. 1889, 1897; Salvin, O. 1876; Slevin, J. R. 1931; Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1904; Swarth, H. S. 1931.

Juan Fernandez Islands. Text in English. Skottsberg, C. J. 1920-31.

La Plata River region. Burmeister, C. H. 1860. Book. Text in English. Hudson, W. H. 1920b.

Oceanic birds. Book. Text in English. *Murphy, R. C. 1936.

ARGENTINA

Book. Text in English. Sclater, P. L. & Hudson, W. H. 1888-89.

General. Chubb, C. 1919; Friedmann, H. 1927b; Grant, C. H. 1911; Holland, A. H. 1891; Wetmore, A. 1926e.

Cape San Antonio. Buenos Aires. Gibson, E. 1918.

Lower Pilcomayo. Kerr, J. G. 1892.

Northwestern Argentina. Lönnberg, A. J. 1903a.

Patagonia. Durnford, H. 1878; Scott, W. E. 1904e; Stone, W. 1928; Wetmore, A. 1926g. Central region. Durnford, H. 1878.

Tucuman and Salta. Salvin, O. 1880.

BOLIVIA

General. Chubb, C. 1919; Grant, C. H. 1911.

Chaco region. Lönnberg, A. J. 1903a.

BRAZIL

Books. Text in German. Pelzeln, A. 1868-70.

Text in Portuguese. Ihering, H. & Ihering, R. 1907.

General. Euler, C. 1900; Holt, E. G. 1928; Ihering, H. 1900b, 1914b; Snethlage, E. 1930; Stone, W. & Roberts,

H. R. 1934. Includes birds. Burmeister, C. H. 1856b.

Cantagallo and Nova Friburgo, Rio de Janeiro region. Passeres. Ihering, H. 1900a.

Capim River region. State of Pará. Goeldi, E. A. 1903.

Lower Amazon Basin. Hellmayr, C. E. 1912; Snethlage, E. 1913.

Matto Grosso. Naumburg, E. M. 1930.

Northeastern Brazil. Forbes, W. A. 1881b; *Hellmayr, C. E. 1929b; Snethlage, H. 1928.

Northern Brazil. Snethlage, E. 1925.

Southern Brazil. Grant, C. H. 1911. São Paulo. Ihering, H. 1898, 1904.

Tapajoz River and Tocantins River regions. Snethlage, E. 1908.

Trinidad Islet. Murphy, R. C. 1915a.

BRITISH GUIANA

Books. Text in English. Chubb, C. 1916. Includes birds. Beebe, C. W. & Hartley, G. I. 1917.

General. Sclater, W. L. 1887.

Coast region. Young, C. G. 1928.

Savannas. Rupununi district. Davis, T. A. 1935.

CHILE

General. Hellmayr, C. E. 1932; Wetmore, A. 1926e.

Cape Horn. Reynolds, P. W. 1935.

COLOMBIA

General. *Chapman, F. M. 1917b; Goodfellow, W. 1901. Trochilidae. Oberholser, H. C. 1902.

Darien district. Bangs, O. & Barbour, T. 1922.

Magdalena River region. Wyatt, C. W. 1871.

Santa Marta region. Todd, W. E. & Carriker, M. A. 1923. Sierra Nevada. Salvin, O. & Godman, F. 1879, 1880.

Western Colombia. Bangs, O. 1908a.

ECUADOR

General. Chapman, F. M. 1926; Chubb, C. 1919; Goodfellow, W. 1901; Salvadori, A. T. & Festa, E. 1899. Trochilidae. Oberholser, H. C. 1902.

FRENCH GUIANA

General. Klaptocz, A. 1913.

Cayenne. Berlepsch, H. H. 1908.

PARAGUAY

General. Chubb, C. 1910; Grant, C. H. 1911; Ihering, H. 1904; Oberholser, H. C. 1903; Wetmore, A. 1926e.

Gran Chaco region. Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

PERU

General. Chubb, C. 1919; Murphy, R. C. 1923b, 1927; Zimmer, J. T. 1930.

Sea coast and islands. Murphy, R. C. 1920.

Southeast Peru. Hellmayr, C. E. 1920.

URUGUAY

General. Aplin, O. V. 1894b; Wetmore, A. 1926e.

VENEZUELA

General. Beebe, C. W. 1909a.

Aruba, Curaçao, and Bonaire Islands. Hartert, E. J. 1893b.

Bermudez. Phelps, W. H. 1897.

Blanquilla Island. Lowe, P. R. 1907a.

Guanta and Laguaryra. Robinson, W. & Richmond, C. W. 1896.

Guarico and Apure. Delacour, J. T. 1923.

Margarita Island. Lowe, P. R. 1907b; Robinson, W. & Richmond, C. W. 1896.

Northwestern Venezuela. Osgood, W. H. & Conover, H. B. 1922.

Orinoco Delta and Paria Peninsula. Stone, W. 1913b.

Orinoco River region. Berlepsch, H. H. & Hartert, E. 1902; Cherrie, G. K. 1916.

Silla de Caracas. Hellmayr, C. E. 1924.

Trinidad Island. Hellmayr, C. E. 1906.

Valencia. Hellmayr, C. E. & Seilern, J. 1912.

WEST GUIANA

Book. Text in Dutch. Penard, F. P. & Penard, A. P. 1908-10.

General. Young, C. G. 1927.

ASIA

General. Kinnear, N. B. 1922; Sievertsov, N. A. 1873.

Andaman Islands. Walden, A. 1873.

Baluchistan. Kelat. St. John, O. B. 1889.

Himalaya Mountains. Pelzeln, A. 1868.

Malay Peninsula. Robinson, H. C. & Kloss, C. B. 1910.

Manchuria (Manchukuo). Ingram, C. 1909a; Taka-Tsukasa, N., Hachisuka, M., Kuroda, N., Yamashina, Y., & Uchida, S. 1933; Stegmann, B. C. 1930.

Persian Gulf. Bahrein Island. Ticehurst, C. B. & Cheesman, R. E. 1925.

Southern Asia. Sievertsov, N. A. 1873.

Syria and adjacent countries. Carruthers, D. 1910b; Meinertzhagen, R. 1935.

Transjordan and Petra. Meinertzhagen, R. 1925b.

Afghanistan

General. St. John, O. B. 1889.

Hariab district. Ramsay, R. G. 1880.

Southern Afghanistan. Swinhoe, C. 1882.

Arabia

Aden. Barnes, H. E. 1893; Meinertzhagen, R. 1924b; Yerbury, J. W. 1896.

Central Arabia and Jidda. Bates, G. L. & Philby, H. S. 1936.

Dead Sea region. Carruthers, D. 1910b.

Jabrin, Jafura, and Hasa. Ticehurst, C. B. & Cheesman, R. E. 1925.

Northwestern Arabia. Carruthers, D. 1910b.

Yemen, southwestern Arabia. Sclater, W. L. 1917.

SYRIAN DESERT

General. Sclater, P. L. 1906; Weigold, H. 1912a.

Central Syrian Desert. Weigold, H. 1912a.

Southern Syrian Desert. Meinertzhagen, R. 1924a.

Central Asia

Book. Text in French. Menzbir, M. A. 1888-94.

General. Hellmayr, C. E. 1929a; Kollibay, P. R. 1916a; Loudon, H. 1909; Oberholser, H. C. 1900b; Schalow, H. 1901, 1908.

Kirghiz Steppe. Sushkin, P. P. 1914.

TURKESTAN

General. Sievertsov, N. A. 1878.

Chinese Turkestan. Ludlow, F. & Kinnear, N. B. 1933.

Kara-Kum Desert. Snigirewski, S. I. 1928.

Pamir Mountains. Sievertsov, N. A. 1883b.

Zarafshan Basin, Russian Turkestan. Carruthers, D. 1910a.

China

Book. Text in English. Gee, N. G., Moffett, L. I., & Wilder, G. D. 1926.

General. La Touche, J. D. 1913; Swinhoe, R. 1873a.

Quangtung coast. Kershaw, J. C. 1904.

Talien Bay. Swinhoe, R. 1861a.

Wei Hai Wei. Jones, K. H. 1911.

West China. Gan-su (Kan-su) province. Deditius, K. 1897; Lönnerberg, A. J. 1924; Riley, J. H. 1930a.

CENTRAL CHINA

Chihli province. La Touche, J. D. 1920; Riley, J. H. 1930a.

Hupei province. La Touche, J. D. 1922.

Kansu. Riley, J. H. 1930a.

EASTERN CHINA

Book. Text in English. La Touche, J. D. 1925-34.

Amoy. Swinhoe, R. 1860, 1867.

Canton. Swinhoe, R. 1861b.

Hongkong and Macao. Swinhoe, R. 1861b; Vaughan, R. E. & Jones, K. H. 1913.

Jehol. Taka-Tsukasa, N., Hachisuka, M., Kuroda, N., Yamashina, Y., & Uchida, S. 1933.

Peking (Peiping). Walton, H. A. 1903; Wilder, G. D. 1930.

Shantung province. Chefoo. Swinhoe, R. 1874.

Si Kiang River region. Vaughan, R. E. & Jones, K. H. 1913.

LOWER YANGTSE VALLEY

General. Gee, N. G. & Moffett, L. I. 1917; Styan, F. W. 1891.

Chinkiang. La Touche, J. D. 1906.

SOUTHEASTERN CHINA

Fokien. Bangs, O. 1921; La Touche, J. D. 1899, 1917; Martens, G. H. 1910; Rickett, C. B. 1900.

Foochow. La Touche, J. D. 1892; Styan, F. W. 1887.

Kwangsi. Stresemann, E. 1930a, b. Swatow. La Touche, J. D. 1892.

SOUTHERN CHINA

General. Mell, R. 1923; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1900a.

Hainan Island. Swinhoe, R. 1870.

Szechwan province. Riley, J. H. 1926. Western section. Seebohm, H. 1891.

YUNNAN PROVINCE

General. Bangs, O. 1921; Riley, J. H. 1926.

Southeast Yunnan. La Touche, J. D. 1923.

West-central and northwest Yunnan. Rothschild, L. W. 1921, 1926b.

Western Yunnan. Anderson, J. 1879a.

French Indo-China

General. Bangs, O. & Van Tyne, J. 1931; Delacour, J. T. & Jabouille, P. 1928. Migratory birds. Delacour, J. T. 1929.

Annam. Robinson, H. C. 1919. Columbiformes & Galliformes. Book. Text in French. Delacour, J. T. & Jabouille, P. 1927.

Cochin China. Robinson, H. C. 1919.

Northern Tonkin (Tongking). Kinnear, N. B. 1929.

Quangtri (Kwangtri), Annam. Delacour, J. T. & Jabouille, P. 1925.

India

Books. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1921-30; Dewar, D. 1909, 1915, 1923; Jerdon, T. C. 1862-64; Murray, J. A. 1888-90; Whistler, H. 1935. Anatidae. Wright, R. G. & Dewar, D. 1925. Game birds. Hume, A. O. & Marshall, C. H. 1879-81; Le Messurier, A. 1904.

General. Baker, E. C. 1922b; Beavan, R. C. 1865; Blyth, E. 1863, 1866.

Bashehr. Whistler, H. 1923a.

Calcutta district. Munn, P. W. 1894.

Central India. Swinhoe, C. & Barnes, H. E. 1885.

Kashmir. Whistler, H. 1923a.

Ladak. Meinertzhagen, R. 1927; Osmaston, B. B. 1925.

Lahul. Whistler, H. 1925.

Lucknow. Jesse, W. 1902.

Nynee Tal and Almorah. Brooks, W. E. 1869.

Oudh and Kumaon. Irby, L. H. 1861.

Punjab. Jhang district. Whistler, H. 1922. Jhelum district. Whistler, H. 1916. Kangra district. Whistler, H. 1926.

Quetta. Meinertzhagen, R. 1920a.

Rawal Pindi district. Whistler, H. 1930.

Sikkim. Meinertzhagen, R. 1927.

Sind province. Ticehurst, C. B. 1922.

BURMA

Books. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1921-30; Oates, E. W. 1883. Game birds. Hume, A. O. & Marshall, C. H. 1879-81.

General. Bangs, O. 1921; Stanford, J. K. 1935; Walden, A. 1875.

Southern Shan States, Upper Burma. Bingham, C. T. 1903; Rippon, G. 1897, 1901.

CEYLON

Books. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1921-30; Murray, J. A. 1890. Game birds. Hume, A. O. & Marshall, C. H. 1879-81.

General. Blyth, E. 1867; Layard, E. L. 1880b.

Hill region. Legge, W. V. 1874, 1875.

Malay Peninsula. Book. Text in English. Robinson, H. C. 1927-28.

Northern India. Gilgit. Biddulph, J. 1881; Scully, J. 1881. Kohat and Kurram. Whitehead, C. H. 1909.

Sabaragamuwa province. Lewis, F. 1898.

Southern Ceylon. Legge, W. V. 1875.

Spiti. Whistler, H. 1923a.

Straits Settlement. Kelham, H. R. 1881.

Tenasserim. Lowe, W. P. 1933.

Iraq (Mesopotamia)

General. Meinertzhagen, R. 1914, 1924c.

Northwest. Weigold, H. 1912a.

Japan

Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1925; Kuroda, N. & others 1922; Seebohm, H. 1890c; Taka-Tsukasa, N. 1932-35.

General. Blakiston, T. & Pryer, H. 1878; Ingram, C. 1908c; Seebohm, H. 1879; Taka-Tsukasa, N. & Hachisuka, M. 1925.

Fujiyama. Book. Text in Japanese. Kuroda, N. 1926a.

Hakodadi. Whitely, H. 1867.

Kuril Islands. Stejneger, L. H. 1899a.

Northern Japan. Blakiston, R. A. 1862; Swinhoe, R. 1863a.

Tsushima and Iki Islands. Kuroda, N. 1922.

FORMOSA ISLAND

General. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908a; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. & La Touche, J. D. 1907; Swinhoe, R. 1863b, 1866.

Southern region. La Touche, J. D. 1895.

Korea

General. Campbell, C. W. 1892.

Island of Askold. Taczanowski, W. 1881.

Mongolia

Book. Text in Slavic. Kozlova, E. V. 1930.

Central Gobi. Kozlova, E. V. 1932.

Inner Mongolia. Riley, J. H. 1930a.
Northern Mongolia. Kozlova, E. V. 1932.

Palestine

General. Carruthers, D. 1910b; Meinertzhagen, R. 1925b; Phillips, J. C. 1915b; Sladen, A. G. 1919.

Dead Sea. Carruthers, D. 1910b.

Jerusalem. Sheppard, R. W. 1933.

Southern Palestine. Meinertzhagen, R. 1920b; Tristram, H. B. 1859a, 1865.

Persia (Iran)

General. Sarudny, N. A. 1911; Stresemann, E. 1928a.

Elburz Mountains. Heinrich, G. 1928; Witherby, H. F. 1910.

Fars (Farsistan). Witherby, H. F. 1903.

Western Persia. Sarudny, N. A. & Härms, M. 1913; Witherby, H. F. 1907b.

Siam

General. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1916, 1920; Kloss, C. B. 1918; Lowe, W. P. 1933; *Riley, J. H. 1938; Robinson, H. C. 1931.

Salang Island. Müller, A. 1882.

Southeastern coasts and islands. Robinson, H. C. 1915.

Southern Laos. Engelbach, P. 1932.

MALAY PENINSULA

General. Kelham, H. R. 1881; *Riley, J. H. 1938.

Langkawi and Terutau Islands. Robinson, H. C. & Kloss, C. B. 1910.

Siberia

General. Jones, K. H. 1909; Seebohm, H. 1878, 1882a; Sievertsov, N. A. 1873.

Altai Mountains, and adjacent parts of northwestern Mongolia. Book. Text in Slavic. Sushkin, P. P. 1938.

Anadyr region. Belopolski, L. 1933.

Northeastern Siberia. Hersey, F. S. 1916.

Tobolsk. Bianchi, V. L. 1922.

Tundra region. Pleske, T. D. 1928.
Wrangell Island. Snyder, L. L. 1926.
Yenisei River region. Popham, H. L. 1901.

EASTERN SIBERIA

General. Dörries, F. 1888; Homeyer, E. F. 1868.

Arctic coast. Thayer, J. E. & Bangs, O. 1914.

Lena River mouth region. Hartert, E. J. 1904.

Tibet

General. Pelzeln, A. 1868.

Gyantse region. Ludlow, F. 1927.

Southern Tibet. Walton, H. J. 1906.

Western Tibet. Whistler, H. 1923a.

Transbaikalia

Book. Text in Slavic. Kozlova, E. V. 1930.

Southwest Transbaikalia. Kozlova, E. V. 1932.

Turkey

General. Elwes, H. J. & Buckley, T. E. 1870.

Erzerum. McGregor, J. G. 1917.

Islands of Milos, Lemnos, and Imbros. Stenhouse, J. H. 1920.

ASIA MINOR

General. Braun, F. 1908d; Danford, C. G. 1877, 1880; Kummerlöwe, H. & Niethammer, G. 1934; Weigold, H. 1914.

Anatolian Plateau. Ramsay, L. N. 1914.

Armenia. Witherby, H. F. 1907b.

EUROPE

Books. Text in English. Dresser, H. E. 1871-96; Ramsay, R. G. 1923.

Text in French. Degland, C. D. 1849; Des Murs, M. A. 1886. Falconiformes & Strigidae. Madon, P. 1933.

Text in German. Arnold, F. 1897; Friderich, C. G. 1923; Gloger, C. W. 1884. Central Europe. *Heinroth, O. & Heinroth, M. 1924, 1924-28.

General. Sievertsov, N. A. 1873.

Aegean Sea area. Harrison, J. M. 1925.

Baltic Sea region. Bianchi, V. L. 1926.

Montenegro. Lilford, B. 1860.

Pyrenees Mountains. Saunders, H. 1897. Central Pyrenees Mountains. Wallis, H. M. 1895. Western and central Pyrenees. Whistler, H. & Harrison, J. M. 1930.

Austria

Bocche di Cattaro. Kollibay, P. R. 1904.

Bohemia. Fritsch, A. 1871.

German-Bohemian mountain chain. Peiter, W. 1899, 1900. Elbe Valley. Peiter, W. 1900.

Southern Dalmatian province. Kollibay, P. R. 1916b.

Belgium

General. Dubois, A. J. 1912b; Havre, G. C. 1928.

Scheldt River region. Book. Text in French. Quinet, A. 1897.

British Isles

Books. Text in English. Butler, A. G. 1896-98; Coward, T. A. 1920; Hachisuka, M. 1925; Lilford, B. 1891-98; Witherby, H. F. & others 1920-24. Aquatic birds. Patten, C. J. 1906. Muscicapidae. Howard, H. E. 1907-15. Passeriformes. Wyatt, C. W. 1894-99. Song birds. Nash, J. 1872.

Ireland. Book. Text in English. Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900.

CHANNEL ISLANDS

Book. Text in English. Smith, C. 1879.

Alderney. Clarke, W. E. 1899b; Thompson, W. R. 1921.

Sark. Howard, H. E. 1902.

GREAT BRITAIN

Books. Text in English. Atkinson, J. 1820; Gould, J. 1862-73; Hudson, W. H. 1895. Check list. Witherby, H. F. & others 1920-24.

Isle of Man. Book. Text in English. Ralfe, P. G. 1905.

England

Kent. Ticehurst, N. F. 1909.

Suffolk County. Book. Text in English. Ticehurst, C. B. 1932.

Sussex. Book. Text in English. Walpole-Bond, J. A. 1938.

Scotland

Isle of May. Entrance to Firth of Forth. Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1918.

Isle of Raasay. Collier, C. 1909.

Moray Basin. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895.

Bulgaria

General. Finsch, O. 1859.

East Bulgaria. Harrison, J. M. 1933.

Finland

Book. Text in Finnish. Hortling, I. J. 1929.

General. Bianchi, V. L. 1926; Nordmann, A. 1864.

Heinäsaaret Island, Arctic coast of Finland. Emeis, W. 1929.

Nothamn. Nyberg, E. 1915.

Southern Finland. Palmgren, P. 1928, 1930.

France

Books. Text in French. Ménégau, H. A. 1932; Paris, P. 1921.

General. Legendre, M. 1926.

Ancre Valley. Kennedy, J. N. 1917a.

Brittany. Clarke, W. E. 1899b.

Camargue Island. Glegg, W. E. 1931.

Central and northeast France. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1899b.

Effects of world war. Kennedy, J. N. 1917a.

Marne district. Book. Text in French. Lescuyer, J. F. 1878a.

Northeast France. Schuster, L. 1921.

Pyrenées-Orientales. Ticehurst, C. B. 1927.

Rhone River Delta. Clarke, W. E. 1895.

Ushant Island. Clarke, W. E. 1899b.

Var district and vicinity. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1901.

Germany

Books. Text in German. Brehm, C. L. 1820-22; Müller, A. & Müller, K. 1897.

Anhalt. Pässler, C. W. 1861.

Brandenburg Lowlands. Book. Text in German. Schalow, H. 1919.

Eastern Erz Mountains. Heyder, R. 1913.

Ems River region. Detmers, E. 1911. Upper Ems region. Peitzmeier, J. 1925.

German-Bohemian mountain chain. Peiter, W. 1899. Elbe Valley. Peiter, W. 1900.

Greifswald. Koske, F. 1919.

Helgoland Island. Weigold, H. 1925.

Hessen-Nassau province. Hagen, W. 1916.

Hildesheim province. Lachmund, F. 1876a.

Magdeburg province. Nathusius, G. 1925.

Münster province. Reichling, H. 1917. Changes in 60 years. Koch, R. 1924.

Neu-Vorpommern. Holtz, L. 1865.

Pomerania province. Koske, F. 1917; Krüper, T. J. 1853.

Posen. Hammling, J. & Schulz, K. 1911.

Prussia. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1913.

Rügen and neighboring islands. Fall fauna. Schilling, H. 1853.

Saxony. Heyder, R. 1916, 1922.

Schlesien. Kayser, C. 1914.

Zobten. Knauthe, K. 1888.

Greece

General. Parrot, C. P. 1905a.

Acarania province. Lilford, B. 1860.

Cyclades Islands. Krüper, T. J. 1863.

Ionian Islands. Lilford, B. 1860.

Struma Plain. Chasen, F. N. 1921.

Holland *see* The Netherlands

Hungary

Book. Text in Hungarian. Gyula, M. 1903.

General. Schenk, J. 1918.

Pusztta-Hortobagy. Nagy, E. 1924.

Siebenbürgen (Transylvania). Zeyk, N. 1920a.

Iceland

Books. Text in Danish. Dinesen, G. B. 1926; Schiøler, E. L. 1925-31.

Text in German. Iceland and adjacent islands. Hantzsch, B. 1905.

Italy

Books. Text in Italian. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1904, 1929; Giglioli, E. H. 1907; Martorelli, G. 1895a; Savi, P. 1873-76.

General. Giglioli, E. H. 1881.

Island of Capri. Koenig, A. F. 1886.

Isle of Pantelleria. Steinfatt, O. 1934.

Naples district. Tucker, B. W. & van Oordt, G. J. 1929. Phlegraean Plain included. Tucker, B. W. 1927.

Padua province. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1894b.

Southern Venice and coastal regions. Tratz, E. P. 1919.

Jugoslavia

General. Ticehurst, C. B. & Whistler, H. 1929.

Bosnia. Reiser, O. 1888.

Syrmien. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1915.

Lapland

General. Nordmann, A. 1864; Pässler, C. W. 1853.

RUSSIAN LAPLAND

Book. Text in English. Pearson, H. J. 1904.

General. Pearson, H. J. 1896.

Kola Peninsula. Witherby, H. F. 1900.

Murman Coast. Pearson, H. J. 1899.

Latvia

General. Goebel, H. 1873a.

Lithuania

General. Sachtleben, H. 1922a.

The Netherlands

Books. Text in Dutch. Schlegel, H. 1859; van Oort, E. D. 1922-35; van Oordt, G. J. & Verwey, J. 1925.

General. van Oort, E. D. 1908.

Texel Island. Ticehurst, C. B. 1920.

Poland

General. Hammling, J. 1918; Taczanowski, W. 1888.

Galicia. Pražák, J. P. 1897a.

Region of Janowitz. Szulczewski, A. 1910.

Portugal

Book. Text in English. Tait, W. C. 1924.

General. Rey, J. G. 1872c; Smith, A. C. 1868c; Tait, W. C. 1887; Ticehurst, C. B. 1935b; Ticehurst, C. B. & Whistler, H. 1933.

Roumania

Transylvania (Siebenbürgen). Danford, C. G. & Brown, J. A. 1875.

Russia

Books. Text in French and Slavic. Bogdanow, M. N. 1884.

Text in German and Slavic. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

General. Goebel, H. 1870. Falconiformes. Stegmann, B. C. 1937.

Astrakhan province. Seeböhm, H. 1882b.

Kiev province. Goebel, H. 1870.

Kolguev Island. Pearson, H. J. 1896.

North Russia. Bianchi, V. L. 1926.

Nova Zembla Island. Gillett, G. 1870; Heuglin, M. T. 1872; Jordans, A. 1925; Pearson, H. J. 1896.

Orenburg province, southern region. Grote, H. 1920.

Pripet River swamps. Zedlitz, O. 1920.

South Russia. Kennedy, J. N. 1921.

Transcaucasia province. Buturlin, S. A. 1906.

Tundra region. Pleske, T. D. 1928.

Ural region. Clerc, W. O. 1910.

Volga River Delta and adjacent steppes. Worobiew, K. A. 1929.

Waigats Island. Heuglin, M. T. 1872.

Scandinavia

Book. Text in Swedish. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898.

DENMARK

Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

General. Elwes, H. J. 1880; Hørring, R. 1926; Skovgaard, P. 1933c.

Amager Island. Skovgaard, P. 1913-14.

Esbjerg region. Skovgaard, P. 1914, 1915.

Rold forest. Skovgaard, P. 1912.

NORWAY

Bodö. Godman, F. D. & Godman, P. 1861.

Finmarken. Heuglin, M. T. 1871.

Western Norway. Stejneger, L. 1907.

SWEDEN

Book. Text in Swedish. Sundevall, C. J. 1856-57.

General. Zedlitz, O. 1925.

Island of Oland. Wahlgren, E. 1917.

Isle of Gottland. Holtz, L. 1866.

Jemtland province. Meves, F. W. 1860.

Muonio River. Davies, S. A. 1905.

Spain

General. Lilford, B. 1866.

Andalusian Sierras. Lynes, H. 1912a.

Cantabrian Mountains. Witherby, H. F. 1922a.

Central and southern Spain. Witherby, H. F. 1928.

Eastern Spain. Ticehurst, C. B. & Whistler, H. 1930.

Galicia. Ticehurst, C. B. 1928.

Malaga. Boxberger, L. V. 1934.

Navarre. Ticehurst, C. B. & Whistler, H. 1925.

Southern Spain. Saunders, H. 1871; Stenhouse, J. H. 1921.

Switzerland

Books. Text in French. Knopfli, W. & Burg, G. 1930.

Text in German. Studer, T. & Fatio, V. 1889-1938.

Alps in winter. Watson, J. B. 1929b.

Lake of Geneva. Kennedy, J. N. 1923.

Turkey

Albania province. Lilford, B. 1860.

Constantinople. Sclater, P. L. & Taylor, E. C. 1876.

Monastir province. McGregor, J. G. 1906.

MACEDONIA

Book. Text in English. *Stresemann, E. 1920.

General. Fehring, O. 1922; Glegg, W. E. 1924; Harrison, J. M. 1925; Schlegel, R. 1918; Sladen, A. G. 1917.

MEDITERRANEAN SEA REGION

Book. Text in German. Hartert, E. J. 1903-22.

General. Lilford, B. 1887; Lynes, H. 1912b; Müller, J. W. 1866.

Corsica Island. Jourdain, F. C. 1911; Payn, W. A. 1927; Wharton, C. B. 1876; Whitehead, J. 1885.

Crete Island. Meinertzhagen, R. 1921a.

Cyprus Island. Bucknill, J. A. 1909.

Gozo Island. Wright, C. A. 1864.

Malta Island. Despott, G. 1917; Wright, C. A. 1864.

Sardinia Island. Brooke, A. B. 1873; Salvadori, A. T. 1865. Book. Text in Italian. Martorelli, G. 1884.

Straits of Gibraltar. Book. Text in English. Irby, L. H. 1895.

Balearic Islands

General. Munn, P. W. 1926.

Mallorca (Majorca) Island. Jordans, A. 1924. Alcudia. Munn, P. W. 1921.

Minorca Island. Munn, P. W. 1924.

Pityusae Islands. Ticehurst, C. B. & Whistler, H. 1930.

OCEANICA

Australia

Books. Text in English. Gould, J. 1865; Lucas, A. H. & Le Souëf, W. H. 1911; Mathews, G. M. 1910-28; Wolstenholme, H. 1926.

General. White, S. A. 1914.

Abrolhos or Houtman's Rocks. Alexander, W. B. 1922; Cosgrave, C. P. 1916.

Alexander district, North Territory. Ingram, C. 1907a.

Dirk Hartog Island. Carter, T. 1917.

Melville Island. Mathews, G. M. 1914a.

Peron Peninsula. Carter, T. 1917.

South Australia. Eylmann, E. 1911, 1914.

Tasmania. Hutton, F. W. 1865. Book. Text in English. Littler, F. M. 1910a.

Victoria. Mattingley, A. H. 1909.

Western Australia. Carter, T. 1920; Hall, R. 1902; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1910c.

NEW SOUTH WALES

Book. Text in English. Lewin, J. W. 1838.

Mermot, Barrington. Hyem, E. L. 1936.

Sidney. Hutton, F. W. 1865; Ramsay, E. P. 1863.

NORTH QUEENSLAND

Cooktown and neighborhood of Cairns. Robinson, H. C. & Laverock, W. S. 1900.

Inkerman Station. Ingram, C. 1908b.

Richmond district. Berney, F. L. 1905.

Hawaiian (Sandwich) Islands

Books. Text in English. Rothschild, L. W. 1893-1900; Wilson, S. B. & Evans, A. H. 1890-99. Includes birds. Bryan, W. A. 1915.

General. Caum, E. L. 1933; Perkins, R. C. 1895, 1901; Wilson, S. B. 1890.

Laysan Island. Dill, H. R. 1912; Fisher, W. K. 1903a, b. Includes

neighboring islands. Book. Text in English. Rothschild, L. W. 1893-1900.

Leeward Islands. Fisher, W. K. 1903a.

Midway Island. Mearns, E. A. 1909.

Malaysia

Book. Text in Dutch. Schlegel, H. 1863-66.

General. Wallace, A. R. 1865.

Alor and Lomblen islands. Rensch, B. 1929.

Anambas Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1917b.

Bawean Island. Oberholser, H. C. 1917c.

Natuna Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1932.

Tambelan Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1919b.

Timor Island. Wallace, A. R. 1861.

BORNEO

General. Mearns, E. A. 1909; Sharpe, R. B. 1876-77.

Lumbidan province. Sharpe, R. B. 1879.

Mount Dulit and Baram district. Hose, C. 1893.

Northeast Borneo. Elliot, D. G. 1891. Coast islands. Riley, J. H. 1930b.

Northern Borneo. Sharpe, R. B. 1887, 1890; Walden, A. 1872.

CELEBES

General. Blasius, W. 1885a; Meyer, A. B. 1879; Riley, J. H. 1918; Walden, A. 1874.

Celebes and neighboring islands. Book. Text in English. Meyer, A. B. & Wigglesworth, L. W. 1898.

Northern Celebes. Wallace, A. R. 1860.

JAVA

Book. Text in English. Kuroda, N. 1933.

General. Finsch, O. 1906; Nicholson, F. 1881.

Java Sea islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1917a.

Western region. Nicholson, F. 1879.

PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1929, 1931; McGregor, R. C. 1909-10; McGregor, R. C. & Worcester, D. C. 1906.

General. Bourns, F. S. & Worcester, D. C. 1894; McGregor, R. C. 1903, 1920; Mearns, E. A. 1909; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1895a, 1906a; Steere, J. B. 1891; Whitehead, J. 1899; Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898.

Balábac Island. Everett, A. H. 1895.

Benguet province, Luzon Island, also islands of Mindoro, Lubang, Cuyo and Cagayancillo. McGregor, R. C. 1904.

Mindanao. McGregor, R. C. 1909. Southeast region. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1906a.

Palawan Island. Everett, A. H. 1895; Lowe, W. P. 1916; Worcester, D. C. & Bourns, F. S. 1898.

Sulu Archipelago. Sharpe, R. B. 1894.

SUMATRA

General. Oberholser, H. C. 1912; Stone, W. 1902; Stresemann, E. 1921b.

Acheen. Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. C. 1922.

Barussan Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1912.

Pulo Taya, Berhala Strait. Oberholser, H. C. 1919c.

Simalu Island. Oberholser, H. C. 1919d.

Southeastern Sumatra. Nicholson, F. 1882.

Melanesia

Book. Text in Dutch. Schlegel, H. 1863-66.

General. Murphy, R. C. & others 1924-39.

Loyalty Islands. Layard, E. L. 1880a. Book. Text in German. Sarasin, C. F. 1913a.

Molucca Islands. Book. Text in Italian. Salvadori, A. T. 1880-82. Northern Molucca Islands. Wallace, A. R. 1862.

New Caledonia. Book. Text in German. Sarasin, C. F. 1913a.

New Hebrides. Sharpe, R. B. 1900.

Solomon Islands. Tristram, H. B. 1882.

Talaut Islands. Meyer, A. B. & Wilesworth, L. W. 1894.

Tanah Jampea and neighboring islands. Meise, W. 1929.

BISMARCK ARCHIPELAGO

General. Heinroth, O. 1902.

Feni and Nissan islands. Hartert, E. J. 1926b.

French Islands. Hartert, E. J. 1926c.

EAST INDIES

Lihir group. Meyer, O. 1934.

New Britain. Talasea. Hartert, E. J. 1926a.

New Hanover. Hartert, E. J. 1899a.

NEW GUINEA

Books. Text in English. Gould, J. & Sharpe, R. B. 1875-88.

Text in Italian. Salvadori, A. T. 1880-82.

General. Rosenberg, G. 1864; Stresemann, E. 1923c.

Kaiser Wilhelm Land. Reichenow, A. 1897a.

Northeastern New Guinea (Papua) coastal range between Markham and Waria rivers. Greenway, J. C. 1935.

Northwestern New Guinea. Hartert, E. J. 1930.

Western New Guinea. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913b, 1915b.

Micronesia

Caroline Islands. Kusai (Strong) Island. Finsch, O. 1880a.

Guam Island. Mearns, E. A. 1909.

Marcus Island. Bryan, W. A. 1903.

Ponapé Island. Finsch, O. 1880b.

New Zealand

Books. Text in English. Buller, W. L. 1882, 1888; Oliver, W. R. 1930; Stead, E. F. 1932.

General. Buller, W. L. 1874, 1895a; McLean, J. C. 1907; Mathews, G. M. 1913; Nutting, C. C., Wylie, R. B., Thomas, A. C., & Stoner, D. 1924.

Include adjacent islands. Gray, G. R. 1862; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1905b.

Kermadec Islands. Iredale, T. 1914.

Nelson province. Haast, J. 1862.

Polynesia

General. Murphy, R. C. 1924c; Murphy, R. C. & others 1924-39; Townsend, C. H. & Wetmore, A. 1919.

Fiji Islands. Bahr, P. H. 1912b; Layard, E. L. 1876a, b; Nutting, C. C., Wylie, R. B., Thomas, A. O., & Stoner, D. 1924; Wood, C. A. & Wetmore, A. 1925.

Henderson Island. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913d.

Lord Howe and Norfolk islands. Book. Text in English. Mathews, G. M. 1923.

Samoa Islands. Finsch, O. 1872; Whitmee, S. J. 1875a.

Tahiti Island. Wilson, S. B. 1907.

Tonga Islands. Finsch, O. & Hartlaub, C. J. 1870.

FEATHERS

For colors of feathers and feather pigments see under **Coloration**. See also under **Growth, Plumage, Integument, and Sex**.

Books. Text in Danish. *Phasianus*. Heilmann, G. 1916a.

Text in English. *Anas*. Allen, G. M. 1925; Aristotle 1868; Reynolds, S. H. 1897.

Text in French. Jammes, L. 1904; Malmont, H. M. 1866; Milne-Edwards, A. & Grandidier, A. 1879-81; Montillot, J. M. 1891.

Text in German. Camper, P. 1793; Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Stresemann, E. 1927-34.

Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1618b.

General. Bräss, M. 1886; Meijere, J. C. 1895; Anon. 1878.

Cochleariidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Coracias*. Sharpe, R. B. 1871. *Corvus*. Hartert, E. J. 1901. *Eurypygidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Larus melanocephalus*. Ninni, A. P. 1883. *Leptosoma discolor*. Schlater, P. L. 1865c. *Rhea*. Zander, R.

1889. *Rhinocetidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Somateria spectabilis*. Norton, A. H. 1900. *Sphenisciformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1933a. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1919e, 1920c; Lowe, P. R. 1928; Nolte, C. W. 1895.

Adaptation to function. *Circus*. Chandler, A. C. 1914b.

Age indication. *Dendragapus*. van Rossem, A. J. 1925.

Bifurcated feathers. Rutherford, W. J. 1902-03.

Breeding to increase number. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918.

Chemical composition. Different age stages. Weiske, H. 1889.

Classification. Montessus, F. B. 1886.

Diastaxy or aquintocubitalism. Apparent absence of fifth remex in some groups of birds. See Pycraft, W. P. 1910a, pp. 409-410 for explanation of this condition. Bates, G. L. 1923; *Pycraft, W. P. 1899d, 1902a; *Steiner, H. 1916. *Alcedinidae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1901b. *Columbae*. *Mitchell, P. C. 1899.

Double-shafted feathers. *Pavo*. Giebel, C. G. 1869.

Electrically charged feathers. Mayer, J. 1782; Hugo, L. A. 1876. *Psittacus*. Exner, S. 1895; Hartmann, J. F. 1770.

Evolution and phylogeny. Bornstein, F. 1912; Duerden, J. E. 1923; Ewart, J. C. 1921; Gadow, H. F. 1912a; Keibel, F. 1896. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1922.

Fluids in lumen of quills. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Lewis, G. A. 1870.

Function. *Cyanocitta cristata*. Peck, M. E. 1900.

Hollow-shafted feathers. *Bucorax*. Webb, W. M. 1914.

Iron content. Hodek, E. 1883. *Gypaëtus*. Homeyer, E. F. 1883b. *Gypaëtus barbatus*. Krukenberg, C. F. 1883a.

Light effects on feathers. Cartwright, B. W. & Harrold, C. G. 1925; Pucheran, J. 1844.

Monoamino acids content. *Anser*. Abderhalden, E. & Le Count, E. R. 1905.

Nutrition of feathers. Poupart, F. 1732; Rostan, E. M. 1762.

Oil of feathers. Origin. *Anas*. Joseph, M. 1891.

Photographs of feathers. Gladstone, J. S. 1918b.

Regeneration. Bornstein, F. 1912; Dutrochet, H. 1819b; Samuel, S. 1870.

Ricin in quills. *Numenius*. Trouesart, E. L. 1886.

Ruffling of feathers. Mechanism. *Columba*. Langley, J. M. 1902.

Use as currency. Waite, E. R. 1927.

ABNORMAL AND DEFECTIVE FEATHERS

General. Holland, T. 1864. *Columba*. Luck, V. 1856. *Miliaria*. Angelini, G. 1915. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b, 1912d, 1920d.

Abrasion or wear of feathers. See also under **Coloration**: Abrasion or wear of feathers. Dwight, J. 1905. *Fringilla*. Görnitz, K. 1927.

Damage to feathers by other birds. *Pomatorhina*. Barrington, R. M. 1915.

Degeneration due to disease. *Columba*. Otto, Herman 1910.

Perforations of parasitic origin. *Columba*. Henry, — & Leblois, —. 1923.

Scaliness and failure of germs to open. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b.

Fault bars

Causes. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1909d, e.

Development. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1908b. *Turtur* hybrid. Strong, R. M. 1902a.

DEVELOPMENT

Books. Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Schneider, K. C. 1902; Stresemann, E. 1927-34. *Gallus*. Maurer, F. 1895.

General. Alix, H. E. 1865; Bornstein, F. 1912; Cuvier, F. G. 1834; *Davies, H. R. 1888, 1889; Engel, Johannes 1857; Fatio, V. 1866; Ficalbi, E. 1891; Keibel, F. 1896; Kingsley, J. S. 1897; Klee, R. 1886; Kosmak, G. W. 1894; Kuhn, O. 1928b; Lvov, V. N. 1884; Meckel, A. 1815; Montessus, F. B. 1886; Poupart, F. 1732; Reclam, C.

H. 1847; Samuel, S. 1870; Schleidt, J. 1913; Schrenk, G. 1848; Stieda, C. H. 1889; Studer, T. 1878; Voronin, V. V. 1894. Many species. Holland, T. 1860, 1864.

Anas. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b; Kuhn, O. 1930. *Aquila*. Sushkin, P. P. 1896a. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1910b. *Columba*. Reclam, C. H. 1846; *Strong, R. M. 1902b; Waldeyer, H. W. 1882. *Eudypies*. Studer, T. 1877, 1878. *Gallus*. Hennicke, C. R. 1889b; Jeffries, J. A. 1883b; Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1914; Reclam, C. H. 1846; Remak, R. 1848; Stieda, C. H. 1869b; Strong, R. M. 1917c; Studer, T. 1877, 1878. (Polish fowl.) Klatt, B. 1910. (Silver-spangled fowl.) Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1930b. *Megapodius*. Studer, T. 1877, 1878. *Melopsittacus*. Ghigi, A. 1907b. *Munia* & *Passerina*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Pica caudata*. Raspail, X. 1896a. *Rhinopias vigil*. Wetmore, A. 1915c. *Sphenisciformes*. Kerbert, C. 1877. *Sterna*. *Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1913, 1922. *Turacus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904b. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] hybrid. Strong, R. M. 1902a.

First description. Book. Text in Latin. Malpighi, M. 1697.

Pattern development. *Gallus*. *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932. *Numida*. Hardesty, M. 1933.

Relation in development to other integumental structures. Davies, H. R. 1889.

Shaft and quill included. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Meleagris*. *Meckel, A. 1815.

Silky and woolly feathers. *Gallus*. Taubert, F. 1910.

Taxonomic significance. Chigi, F. 1908.

Continuity in development of feather with preceding feather

General. Kleinschmidt, O. 1903.

Continuity of nestling and definitive feathers. Landois, H. 1888a. Many species. Schaub, S. 1912. *Anas*. Ewart, J. C. 1921. *Chunga*. Schaub, S. 1914. *Columba*. Reclam, C. H. 1846. *Erismatura*. Coues, E. B. 1878d. *Gallus*. Reclam, C. H. 1846; Taubert, F. 1910. *Mesites*, *Psophia*, & *Rhinocetus*. Schaub, S. 1914.

Continuity at second autumnal molt. *Columba*. Jackson, A. C. 1913a.

Development of various parts

Blood vessel development in feather germ. *Gallus*. Peska, W. 1927.

Epidermal fibrillae in feathers. Histogenesis. Role of chondriosomes. *Gallus*. Firket, J. 1911.

Experimental modification of development

General. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918.

FEEDING EFFECTS

General. *Struthio*. Bassermann, W. 1911.

Thymus gland extract. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Kříženecký, J. 1927b. *Gallus*. Kříženecký, J. & Nevalonnyj, M. 1927, 1929.

Vitamin B. See also under Vitamins. Kříženecký, J. & Petrov, I. 1926.

GRAFTS

Development of feather primordia in embryo grafts. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1926a.

Resemblance to donor. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. & Foster, F. 1927.

HORMONE EFFECTS

See also under Reproduction and Thyroid gland.

General. Kříženecký, J. & Podhradský, J. 1926.

Hyperthyroidism. Effect of feeding thyroid gland on development and pigmentation. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1928, 1927; Podhradský, J. 1926. *Columba*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934; Kříženecký, J. 1926a, 1927a, b; Kříženecký, J. & Nevalonnyj, M. 1929; Kuhn, O. 1928a; Schwarz, E. 1931; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925a, b, c; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926; Zawadowsky, B. M. & Rochlin, M. 1928. *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926.

Sex hormone effects

General. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., Faulkner, G. H., & Gustavson, R. G. 1931; Kuhn, O. 1928a.

Female sex hormones

General. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1932b; Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932.

Action of female hormone on capon feathers. Juhn, M. & Gustavson, R. G. 1930a.

Growth

General. Schlegel, H. 1853a, 1855a. *Amazilia t. tzacatl*. Skutch, A. F. 1931. *Carpodacus*. Keeler, C. A. 1890. *Chordeiles*. Bowles, J. H. 1921. *Ciconia alba*. Schmidt, M. 1868b. *Cryptoglaux acadica*. Terrill, L. M. 1931. *Gallus*. Chodziesner, M. 1929. *Pica caudata*. Raspail, X. 1896a.

Climatic change effects. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b.

Forced regeneration effects. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1930.

Normal and experimental conditions compared. Gliozzi, S. 1926.

Rate of growth. Heinroth, O. 1906b. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Columba*. Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937. *Gallus*. Holmes, A. 1935; Lillie, F. R. 1932a; *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932; Martin, J. H. 1929b; Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937. *Numida*. Hardesty, M. 1933. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b.

Regeneration. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1930b.

HISTOLOGY AND GENERAL STRUCTURE

See also under Coloration.

Books. Text in English. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1816, vol. 1, pp. 271-274, pl. 9; Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897.

Text in French. Cornevin, C. E. 1895. Good figures. Mandl, L. 1838. *Anas* & *Argus*. Nietzsche, C. L. & Burmeister, C. C. 1840. *Struthio*. Perrault, C. 1671.

Text in German. Engelmann, F. 1928; Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Schwann, T. 1839. Excellent figures. *Columba*. *Krause, R. 1922.

Text in Latin. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1722, pp. 287-291.

General. Aclouque, A. 1909; Alix, H. E. 1865; Brooks, W. K. 1874; Carlisle, G. C. 1925; Clément, E. C. 1876; Cuvier, F. G. 1834; Dutrochet, H. 1819b; Elsässer, T. 1925; Ewart, J. C. 1921; Fatio, V. 1866; Gladstone, J. S. 1918a, b; Gragert, R. 1925; Gundlach, J. C. 1837; *Haecker, V. 1890; Holland, T. 1861, 1864; Janda, V. 1929; Kingsley,

J. S. 1897; Klee, R. 1886; Ladebeck, E. 1923; Lvov, V. N. 1884; Macgillivray, W. 1827; Mascha, E. 1903a, b; Meijere, J. C. 1895; Montessus, F. B. 1886; Poupard, F. 1732; Pycraft, W. P. 1893a; Reichenbach, H. G. 1865; Sappey, M. P. 1893; Wray, R. S. 1887c. Many species. *Mascha, E. 1904; Schroeder, R. 1880.

Alcedo. Stubbs, F. J. 1910a. *Anas*. Niemann, H. 1925. *Anser*. Niemann, H. 1925; Rondelli, M. 1924. *Aptenodytes* & *Casuaris*. Marshall, W. A. 1875. *Columba*. Lewis, G. A. 1871b; Oels, —. 1913; Reclam, C. H. 1846; Stieda, C. H. 1872, 1889; Strong, R. M. 1902c, 1903. *Corvus corax*. Kleinschmidt, O. & Hartert, E. J. 1901. *Cotinga*. Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Cyanocitta cristata*. Peck, M. E. 1900; Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Didus*. Moseley, H. N. 1885. *Dinornis*. Dallas, W. S. 1865. *Dromiceius*. Marshall, W. A. 1875. *Eudytes*. Studer, T. 1877. *Gallus*. Reclam, C. H. 1846; Rondelli, M. 1924; Stieda, C. H. 1869b; Studer, T. 1877; Taubert, F. 1910. *Loria coccothraustes*. Szeliga-Mierzeyewski, W. 1927. *Megapodius*. Studer, T. 1877. *Pitta*. Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Podiceps*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907h. *Ratitae*. Hutton, F. W. 1872b. *Sialia*. Strong, R. M. 1902b. *Spheniscidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907g. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1902a, b, c. *Strigidae*. Quekett, J. T. 1849a. *Struthio*. Marshall, W. A. 1875; Perrault, C. 1672, 1738a. *Turacus macrorhynchus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904b.

Barb structure in blue feathers. Many species. Haecker, V. 1890; Haecker, V. & Meyer, G. 1901; Strong, R. M. 1902b.

Barbule structure in iridescent feathers. Rensch, B. 1927b; Strong, R. M. 1902c.

Popular article. Many species. Martin, B. W. 1902.

Significance of feather structure in criminology. Kockel, R. 1909.

Taxonomic significance of feather structure. *Chandler, A. C. 1916; Goepfert, W. 1925.

MUSCULATURE. CONSISTS OF SMOOTH MUSCLE

General. *Helm, A. F. 1884; Jacquemin, E. 1836c; *Langley, J. N. 1904; Seuffert, L. 1862, 1863. *Pelecanus*. Méry, J. 1730. *Sphenisciformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1933a.

Cerebral cortex center for feather muscles. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Weber, E. 1906.

Head crest feathers. *Meleagris*. Jegorow, J. 1890.

Innervation of head crest feather muscle. *Meleagris*. Jegorow, J. 1890.

Muscles of individual feathers and of an entire tract. Helm, A. F. 1886.

NEOSSOPTYLES (NESTLING DOWN FEATHERS)

General. Dunlop, E. B. 1911c; Leigh, A. G. 1909; Ticehurst, C. B. & Leigh, A. G. 1909. Many species. Ticehurst, C. B. 1908a. Anatidae. Jackson, A. C. 1918a. *Centurus aurifrons santacruzi*. Scharnke, H. 1930a. Falcones. Ingram, C. 1921. *Motacilla*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1921b. *Phalacrocorax*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1922b. *Pterocles*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1921a, b, 1922a. *Somateria*. Ingram, C. 1920. *Spheniscidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907g. *Sterna*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1921b. *Turacus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904b.

Structure. Pernitz, E. 1871. Many species. Schaub, S. 1912. *Anas*. *Ewart, J. C. 1921. *Columba*. Kordoss, G. 1908.

Papilliform neossoptyles on forehead. Structure and development. *Fulica atra*. Steinbacher, G. 1930.

Development

General. Jones, L. 1907b; Poupart, F. 1732; Reclam, C. H. 1847. *Anas*. *Lamont, A. 1922. Ardeidae. Schaub, S. 1908. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1910b. *Columba*. Kordoss, G. 1908. *Eudypetes*. Studer, T. 1877, 1878; *Wohlauer, E. 1902. *Fulica*. Ghigi, A. 1905a, 1907b. *Gallus*. Glasewald, F. K. 1926; Pernitz, E. 1871; Studer, T. 1877, 1878. *Megapodius*. Studer, T. 1877, 1878. *Struthio*. Hildebrandt, G. F. 1805.

Homology with scutes. Davies, H. R. 1889. Book. Text in German. Maurer, F. 1895; Meckel, A. 1915; Meijere, J. C. 1895. *Gallus* & *Turdus*. Schleidt, J. 1913.

Rudimentary neossoptyles in mouth cavity of embryo—tongue papillae. *Anas*. Fraisse, P. 1881b.

TELEOPTYLES (ADULT OR DEFINITIVE FEATHERS)

Blue-colored feathers. Structure. Haecker, V. & Meyer, G. 1901.

Bristle feathers of crown. *Balearia*. Hesse, E. 1907a.

Fossil feathers. Bayan, F. 1873; Meyer, A. B. 1887b.

Good figures in early publications. Blanchard, C. E. 1851–60.

"Hairy" feathers. *Gallinula*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1884b.

Nuptial feathers. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. *Brewster, W. 1911a; Strong, R. M. 1911a.

Secondary coverts. *Aix galericulata* & *Aix sponsa*. Miller, W. D. 1925.

Tactile feathers. Development and innervation. Küster, E. 1905.

Uropygeal gland feathers. Many species. Book. Text in German. Nitzsch, C. L. & Burmeister, C. C. 1840. Figures for many species. Paris, P. 1910.

Velvet and silky feathers. Many species. Rensch, B. 1923c.

Down feathers

General. Anatidae. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1906; Workman, W. H. 1907a.

Abnormal down feathers due to malnutrition. *Gallus* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1908a.

"Specialization" of tail down feathers. Anatidae. Beebe, C. W. & Crandall, L. S. 1914.

Structure. *Anas*. *Ewart, J. C. 1921.

Weights. Magnan, A. 1912g.

Filoplumes

General. Strigidae. Pycraft, W. P. 1898a.

Filoplumes projecting beyond ends of contour feathers. *Emberiza polioptera*. Witherby, H. F. 1906.

Flight feathers

Book. Text in German. Prechtl, J. J. 1846.

General. Amans, P. C. 1885.

RECTRICES

General. Many species. Marshall, W. A. 1872a. Columbae. Garrod, A. H. 1874d. *Phasianus*. Seligmann, C. G. 1906. *Podiceps*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909c.

Separate control claimed for outer two rectrices. *Gyps*. Jourdain, F. C. 1907b.

Structure. *Tachybaptus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907h.

Submedial pair. Barbs united at distal ends to form filament which becomes detached as growth advances. *Vidua paradisica*. Strickland, H. E. 1850.

Unusual length. Race of fowls bred in Japan. *Gallus*. Chamberlain, B. H. 1899; *Cunningham, J. T. 1901; Dean, B. 1907; Finn, F. 1901a; Gloger, C. W. 1860b.

Weights. Many species. Magnan, A. 1912f.

Number of rectrices

General. *Ardeetta cinnamomea*. Kelsall, H. J. 1900.

Taxonomic significance. Cabanis, J. L. 1847.

REMIGES

General. Alix, H. E. 1874f; *Pycraft, W. P. 1899d, 1902a; *Steiner, H. 1916; Vian, J. 1871-72. *Archaeopteryx*. Hurst, C. H. 1893; Pycraft, W. P. 1894. Gruiformes. Mitchell, P. C. 1901a. *Meleagris*. Amans, P. C. 1913b.

Ligaments. Pelissier, M. 1923.

Phylogeny of remiges. Gadow, H. F. 1888.

Weights. Magnan, A. 1912e.

Number of remiges

General. Gadow, H. F. 1888.

Taxonomic significance. Cabanis, J. L. 1847.

Primaries

Abbreviated inner primaries. Piciidae. Chapin, J. P. 1921.

Bastard primary. Alaudidae. Witherby, H. F. 1916a.

Emargination. Interlocking. Function in soaring flight. Coues, E. B. 1888a; Trowbridge, W. P. 1887-91,

1891-92. *Buteo*, *Circus*, & *Pandion*. Trowbridge, C. C. 1904, 1906.

Enormously elongated primary feathers. *Cosmetornis vexillarius* & *Macrodipteryx macrodipterus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904c.

First primary. Passeriformes. Butler, A. Gardiner & Butler, A. George 1898; Hartert, E. J. 1899b.

Number of primaries. Jeffries, J. A. 1881b. Passeres. Coues, E. B. 1876b.

Relation of outer primary to migration. Averill, C. K. 1925.

Separate control of the two outermost primaries claimed. *Gyps*. Jourdain, F. C. 1907b.

Secondary remiges (Cubitals)

General. *Aix galericulata* & *Aix sponsa*. Miller, W. D. 1925.

Fifth cubital remex. Presence or absence. Neognathae. Slater, P. L. 1890b.

Powder-down

Peculiar, highly modified, oily feathers occurring in concealed patches, in some groups of birds.

Book. Text in German. Nitzsch, C. L. & Burmeister, C. C. 1840.

General. *Ardea*. Dewar, J. M. 1909a; Pycraft, W. P. 1908e; Rimrod, F. A. 1855. Ardeidae. Schaub, S. 1908. *Botaurus s. stellaris*. *Stieda, C. H. 1870b. *Chunga*. Schaub, S. 1914. *Circus*. Chandler, A. C. 1914b. Cochleariidae. Murie, J. 1872b. Columbae. Pycraft, W. P. 1908d. Eurypygidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Gallus*. Stieda, C. H. 1869b. *Leptosoma discolor*. Slater, P. L. 1865c. *Mesites*. Bartlett, E. 1877; Forbes, W. A. 1882e; Schaub, S. 1914. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoactli]. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Podargus*. Slater, P. L. 1866a. *Psophia*. Schaub, S. 1914. Rhinocetidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Rhinocetus jubatus*. Schaub, S. 1914.

Development. Many species. *Schüz, E. 1927.

Function. Supplies grease for dressing feathers when uropygeal gland is absent. Ardeidae. Wetmore, A. 1920c.

Nomenclature. *Rhinocetus jubatus*. Murie, J. 1871.

Structure and function. Many species. *Schüz, E. 1927.

VARIOUS FEATHER STRUCTURES

Appendages due to continuity at second autumnal molt. *Columba*. Jackson, A. C. 1913a.

Terminal shaft dilation structure and pigmentation. *Ampelis*. *Anderson, C. H. 1859.

Aftershaft (Hyporhachis)

General. Dallas, W. S. 1865. Many species. Beddard, F. E. 1885b; *Roche-brune, A. T. 1884. *Chaetura*, *Cypselus*, *Numida*, & *Perdix*. Beddard, F. E. 1885b.

Development, degeneration, and function. Clark, H. L. 1893a.

Structure. Miller, W. D. 1924b.

Platelet appendages

Due to fusion of feather elements in development.

General. *Ampelis* [*Bombycilla*]. Hatch, P. L. 1893. *Ampelis* [*Bombycilla*] *g. garrulus*. Schlegel, R. 1893; Stieda, C. H. 1872; Anon. 1835a. *Gallus sonneratii*. Marshall, W. A. 1874. *Rallus*. Bonhote, J. L. 1911c, d.

Wax-like tips to secondaries. Developed in juvenal plumage. *Bombycilla*. Phillips, G. G. 1913.

Shape changes

Due to loss of feather elements.

Loss of distal portions of breast feathers reducing feathers to short stiff structures. *Centrocerus urophasianus*. Horsfall, R. B. 1920.

Racket feathers formation. Barbs drop off naturally from large portion of elongated central rectrices. *Momotidae*. Amédée-Pichot, P. 1917. *Momotus*. Astley, H. D. 1916; Beebe, C. W. 1910a; Delacour, J. T. 1917a; Pichot, P. A. 1917; Salvin, O. 1873. *Prioniturus*. Wigglesworth, L. W. 1900.

FECUNDITY

For fecundity in poultry see under Poultry culture: Egg production.

Books. Text in English. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. References to medieval and classical literature. *Gallus*. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86.

General. Fox, W. S. 1899b; Heier, E. 1909; Mousley, W. H. 1917c; Rey, J. G. 1872a; Rivière, B. B. 1897, 1899. Includes birds. Bellingeri, C. F. 1841.

Anas boschas. Austin, E. H. 1908. *Anthus pratensis*. Thomasson, J. P. 1893. *Cuculus*. Rey, J. G. 1894a; Stimming, R. 1927. *Cygnus atratus*. Schmidt, M. 1882. *Fringilla*. Butterfield, E. P. 1908a; Gygell, W. 1908. *Gallus*. Card, L. E. 1917; *Goodale, H. D. 1916a, 1918c, 1919f; Hall, G. O. & Marble, D. R. 1931; Jull, M. A., Quinn, J. P., & Godfrey, A. B. 1933; Pearl, R. 1910b; Rice, J. E. 1915. *Oryzochus v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1925a. *Passer*. Christy, M. 1914a; Reese, A. M. 1907. *Pinicola*. Knight, O. W. 1896. *Podiceps*. Benthall, C. H. 1908. *Serinus*. Greiff, J. 1886. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1922, 1931b. Hybrids. Ghigi, A. 1923a. *Columba livia* × *C. leucophaea*. Ghigi, A. 1920b. *Dasia acuta* × *Anas boschas*. Lecaillon, A. 1922a.

Biometric study. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924g. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908c, 1909b, 1914a.

Breeding for fecundity. *Gallus*. *Pearl, R. 1912a, 1914a.

Comparison of wild species with domestic fowl. Tollenaar, D. 1922a.

Cross between two highly productive races of poultry. Goodale, H. D. 1925b.

Egg-weight as a criterion of numerical egg production. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1919a.

Measurement of changes in fecundity rate. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1914c.

Methods for increasing fecundity in winter. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1924b.

Number of eggs in set. Many species. Hamonville, J. C. 1894; Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Variations in fecundity. Davies, B. 1898, 1899a, b; Fox, W. S. 1899b. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1911.

CORRELATIONS

General. *Gallus*. Harris, J. A. & Blakeslee, A. F. 1918; Harris, J. A.,

Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1921, 1922a, b, c.

Brooding tendency. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1926b.

Hatching power of hen. *Gallus*. Hyre, H. M. & Hall, G. O. 1932.

Period of year. *Gallus*. Harris, J. A. & Goodale, H. D. 1922; Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1922a, b, c, d, 1923a, b.

Pigmentation of body. *Gallus*. Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917.

Rate of laying. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1927a.

Sex ratio. Callenbach, E. W. 1929. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1931b.

Skull measurements. No correlation. *Gallus*. Marble, D. R. 1932.

Type of activity. Hann, O. 1879.

Yellow carotinoid pigments. *Gallus*. Blakeslee, A. F. & Warner, D. E. 1915; Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919b, c.

EXCEPTIONAL FECUNDITY

Hen laying 1,000 eggs. *Gallus*. Dackweiler, W. 1909.

Laying two eggs in a day. *Gallus*. Drew, G. A. 1907. Two normal eggs laid in ten minutes. *Gallus*. Crichton, A. 1873.

Ten eggs in nest. *Sterna h. hirundo*. Massey, H. 1915.

Eggs removed soon after laying in most (presumably in all) cases

General. *Anas*. Erdmann, —. 1886.

Eighteen eggs laid. *Scolopax*. Banks, A. 1897. *Totanus*. Alderson, H. 1897.

Sixty-two eggs laid. *Iynx*. Alderson, H. 1897.

Thirty-nine eggs laid in 39 days. *Colaptes*. Bales, B. R. 1917.

Thirty-two eggs laid. *Cinclus*. Alderson, H. 1897.

Twenty-eight eggs laid. *Cinclus*. Grabham, O. 1897a.

Twenty-one eggs recorded for one female. *Cuculus*. Chance, E. P. 1919, 1921.

Birds in captivity

146 eggs laid in 158 days. *Anas boschas*. Mouquet, A. 1924.

491 eggs laid in seven years. *Porphyrio*. Brazier, J. 1886.

FACTORS IN FECUNDITY

General. *Gallus*. *Goodale, H. D. 1918c.

Anatomical basis. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Schoppe, W. F. 1921.

Correlation of factors. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1927b.

Disease. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1919b.

Food supply. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Bunyard, P. F. 1910.

Inbreeding experiments. Goodale, H. D. 1924a.

Light. Hesse, R. 1923. Effect of daylight on size of clutch. Haviland, M. D. 1923.

Male not a factor, but food and good conditions are. *Gallus*. Lafon, J. 1891.

Period following copulation. Gowell, G. M. 1902, 1906.

Selection. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1919d.

Weight at sexual maturity. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1933b.

Age factors

General. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1913d.

Decline in old age. *Gallus*. Brody, S., Henderson, E. W., & Kempster, H. L. 1923.

AGE OF

Parents. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1928. *Gallus* incidental. Pearl, R. 1913d.

Sexual maturity. *Gallus*. Kempster, H. L. 1921.

Experimental feeding

General. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912b, m.

Milk in diet. Clément, E. C. 1874-75.

Pituitary extract. *Gallus*. Simpson, S. 1923.

INHERITANCE OF FECUNDITY

General. *Gallus*. Foreman, E. C. 1922; Hurst, C. C. 1923.

Winter egg production. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1918b, d; Goodale, H. D. & Macmullen, G. 1919.

FOOD

See also under **Economic ornithology** and **Habits: Feeding habits**.

Books. Text in English. Beebe, C. W. 1906a; Catesby, M. 1731-43; Collinge, W. E. 1913b, 1924-27; Cranz, D. 1767; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Sillo-way, P. M. 1897. Australia. Mathews, G. M. 1910-28. British Isles. Morris, F. O. 1870. New Zealand. Oliver, W. R. 1930; Thomson, G. M. 1922. United States. Pearson, T. G. 1917. Florida. Howell, A. H. 1932. Maine. Knight, O. W. 1908. New England. Forbush, E. H. 1907. *Aquila chrysaëtos*. Gordon, S. P. 1927. *Colinus v. virginianus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1925b, 1931. Falconiformes. Swann, H. K. 1924. *Lagopus scoticus*. Lovat, — and others 1911. *Larus*. Semper, K. G. 1881. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bready, M. B. 1929. *Syrhaptes parodoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. Corvidae. Madon, P. 1928. Rapacious birds. Madon, P. 1933.

Text in German. Floericke, C. E. 1908-13. Pici. Marshall, W. A. 1889.

General. Aplin, O. V. 1906, 1910; Baker, F. C. 1889b; Baldamus, A. C. 1880; Bauer, C. 1877; Beal, F. E. & McAtee, W. L. 1912; Bräss, M. 1887; Brewer, T. M. 1866; Butler, A. G. 1912; Chaignon, —. 1912; Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901a; Collinge, W. E. 1918c; *Csiki, E. 1904; Csörgy, T. 1926b; Delevozy, G. 1909; Finn, F. 1896; Gabrielson, I. N. 1922; Gröbbels, F. 1928; Groom, C. O. 1865; Krohn, H. 1903; McAtee, W. L. 1905a, 1913b, 1915f; Macpherson, H. A. 1895b; Millet-Horsin, —. 1920; Morris, F. O. 1866; Neu, J. 1880a; Norgate, F. 1881; Pláček, B. 1901; Poulton, E. B. 1908; Roberts, G. 1863; Saxby, H. L. 1861; Schuster, W. 1906a; Skovgaard, P. 1920c; Snell, F. H. 1857d; Stubbs, F. J. 1914; Woodruffe-Peacock, E. A. 1919; Anon. 1914d. Many species. Boucard, A. 1901. Include birds. Balland, J. A. 1900; Osgood, W. H. 1909; Rörig, G. 1911. Includes Arctic birds. Stappers, L. 1910.

AFRICA

Books. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. & Sclater, W. L. 1896-1912.

Madagascar. Text in French. Schlegel, H. & Pollen, F. P. 1868.

AMERICA

North America

General. *Bent, A. C. 1919, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1929, 1932, 1937. Game birds. Henshaw, H. W. 1915.

Alaska. Pribilof Islands. McAtee, W. L. & Preble, E. A. 1923.

Eastern North America. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

CANADA

General. Kingston, A. G. 1892a; Witchell, C. A. 1896c.

Western Canada. Taverner, P. A. 1926.

Vancouver Island. Alford, C. E. 1928.

UNITED STATES

General. Cockerell, T. D. 1901; Marshall, W. 1887.

New England. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1907.

Southeastern United States. Beal, F. E., McAtee, W. L., & Kalmbach, E. R. 1916.

Southern United States. Brimley, C. S. 1887b.

California. Beal, F. E. 1910; Davis, W. B. 1933; Tyler, J. G. 1913.

Colorado. Cockerell, T. D. 1896.

Florida. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1932.

Illinois. Forbes, S. A. 1880a, b, c, d, 1883, 1884, 1908.

Indiana. Butler, A. W. 1891.

Maine. Book. Text in English. Knight, O. W. 1908.

Michigan. Gaige, F. M. 1914.

Nebraska. Aughey, S. 1878.

New Mexico. Cockerell, T. D. 1901.

New York. Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932.

North Carolina. Brimley, C. S. 1888b.

Ohio. Wheaton, J. M. 1874.

Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1931a; Tate, R. C. 1925.

Pennsylvania. General. Warren, B. H. 1886a. Book. Text in English. Warren, B. H. 1888.

Texas. Oberholser, H. C. 1925.

Utah. Food in Salt Lake. Water birds. Wetmore, A. 1917d.

Virginia. Clayton, J. 1694.

West Virginia. Brooks, E. A. 1908, 1916a.

WEST INDIES

Puerto Rico. Beatty, H. A. 1930.

Trinidad Island. Williams, C. B. 1922a.

Trinidad and Tobago islands. Feilden, G. S. 1914.

Middle America

Panama region. Hallinan, T. 1924.

South America

Chile. Johow, F. 1898.

Ecuador. Chapman, F. M. 1926.

North Atlantic Ocean

General. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

ASIA

India. Mason, C. W. 1912.

West India. Bowditch, B. S. 1903.

Siberia. Grote, H. 1926.

EUROPE

General. Beal, F. E. 1897a.

Austria

General. Talský, J. 1896.

British Isles

General. Collinge, W. E. 1915b, 1918e, 1919a; Elmhirst, R. 1910; Hooper, C. H. 1907; Newman, E. 1863; Newstead, R. 1908. Game birds. Collinge, W. E. 1917c.

Recent changes. Wilson, W. 1911.

Scotland. Florence, L. 1912, 1914, 1915; Ritchie, J. 1918.

Denmark

General. Skovgaard, P. 1920c.

Faroe Islands. Arenberg, E. & Anthony, R. L. 1913.

Finland

General. Includes birds. Palmgren, P. 1928.

France

General. Carié, P. 1916; Chaignon, —. 1912; Cocu, G. 1899; Delevoy, G. 1909; Lescuyer, J. F. 1887; Madon, P. 1926a; Prévost, F. 1858; Quinet, A. 1901b; Anon. 1914b.

Germany

General. Baer, W. 1897b, 1903b, 1909; Baer, W. & Uttendörfer, O. 1897a; Bandekow, L. 1903; Braun, F. 1900a, 1918a; Bukowsky, J. W. 1906; *Eckstein, K. 1887; Gröbbels, F. 1928; Haller, G. 1873a, b; Hesse, E. 1921; Leisewitz, W. 1906, 1907; Loos, C. 1892, 1894, 1897, 1902c; Parrot, C. P. & Leisewitz, W. 1905; Plačzek, F. 1901; Rösig, G. 1905b; Walter, J. 1892; Winkelmann, J. 1878.

Hungary

General. Herman, O. 1903b, 1904, 1907b.

Italy

General. Moltoni, E. & Sciacchitano, I. 1926; Passerini, N. & Cecconi, G. 1907.

Norway

Spitzbergen. Summerhayes, V. S. & Elton, C. S. 1928.

Russia

General. Grote, H. 1926.

OCEANICA

Marcus Island. Bryan, W. A. 1903.

Australia

General. Berney, F. L. 1907; McAtee, W. L. 1917d.

New South Wales. Hyem, E. L. 1936; McKeown, K. C. 1934.

North Queensland. Robinson, H. C. & Laverock, W. S. 1900.

East Indies

Java. Koningsberger, J. C. 1909.

New Guinea. Greenway, J. C. 1935.

Hawaii

Introduced birds. Bryan, W. A. 1912.

EXPERIMENTAL FEEDING

General. *Archilochus*. Sherman, A. R. 1913a. *Gallus*. Schimanski, H. 1879.

Calcium administration. Laying hens. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1920.

Glycine administration in diet deficient in Vitamin B. *Columba*. Kon, S. K. 1927a.

Intestinal effects. Magnan, A. 1910a, 1911b, 1912a.

Iron and copper in relation to hemoglobin formation. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. and others 1929-30.

Results of feeding eggs of *Porthetria dispar* to birds. Collins, C. W. 1910.

Vegetable material to carnivorous birds. Carradori, — & Spallanzani, L. 1798.

Carnivorous diet for granivorous birds

General. *Columba*. Holmgren, F. 1867. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1901a, 1902a, c, d, 1903a, 1907.

Meat diet causing atrophy of gonads. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1919a.

STOMACH EFFECTS

General. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1911c, 1912p.

No effect on lining of stomach. *Gallus*. *Brandes, G. 1896b.

Relative size of gizzard and proventriculus. Magnan, A. 1911k.

FOOD OF VARIOUS BIRDS

British birds. Recent changes. Wilson, W. 1911. British game birds. Collinge, W. E. 1917c.

Captive birds. See also under Aviculture. Many species. Gunther, A. C. 1910. Young birds. Rey, J. G. 1872a. *Nycticorax*. Bailey, B. H. 1912a. *Sitta*. Daley, F. K. 1926. *Sphyrapicus*. Bolles, F. 1892b. *Strix*. Bolles, F. 1890, 1912.

Farm birds. Forbush, E. H. 1903; Henshaw, H. W. 1913.

Nestling birds. Cahn, A. R. 1914; Collinge, W. E. 1912c; Enders, H. E. & Scott, W. 1915; Judd, S. D. 1900; Jones, L. 1913. *Carduelis*. Wood, J. C. 1913. *Passer*. Collinge, W. E. 1914b. *Progne s. subis*. Doolittle, E. A. 1919. *Turdus migratorius*. Slade, E. 1882; Treadwell, D. 1859.

Predaceous birds. Hennicke, C. R. 1903; Lataste, F. 1892. California. Bryant, H. C. 1918. Denmark. Ferdinand, J. 1923. Europe. Book. Text in French. Madon, P. 1933.

Sea birds. Book. Text in English. Cranz, D. 1767.

Small birds. Bennett, E. T. 1863; Harting, J. E. 1863.

Waterfowl. Nebraska. Oberholser, H. C. & McAtee, W. L. 1920.

Acanthis. Loos, C. 1894. *Accipiter nisus*. Lambrecht, K. 1914b; Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1914; Owen, J. H. 1915; Schnurre, O. 1932. *Acredula*. Loos, C. 1894. *Agelaius*. Allen, A. A. 1914b; Gabrielson, I. N. 1914b, 1915c. *Alauda arvensis*. Smith, J. A. 1867b. *Alcedo*. Waterton, C. 1835d. *Alcedo atthis ispida*. Liebe, K. T. 1883. *Anas*. La Fresnaye, F. 1842; Norton, A. H. 1909. *Anas mollissima* & *Anas nigra*. Allis, T. 1832a. Anatidae. Adams, L. E. 1905-06; Corbin, G. B. 1889; Mabbott, D. C. 1920; McAtee, W. L. 1911i, 1914b, 1915e; Merlet, N. 1886; Norton, A. H. 1909; Wetmore, A. 1921c. *Anous s. stolidus*. Watson, J. B. 1908. *Anser*. La Fresnaye, F. 1842. Anserinae. Norton, A. H. 1909. *Aphriza*. Dixon, J. S. 1927. *Aptenodytes*. Slater, P. L. 1888. *Aquila*. Rothermundt, J. 1905; Sumner, E. L. 1929. *Aquila gliuchii*. Sushkin, P. P. 1896a. *Ardea*. Mattingley, A. H. 1908b; Waterton, C. 1835c. *Ardea purpurea*. Vasvari, N. 1931. Ardeidae. Bartsch, P. 1903. Ardeinae. Baynard, O. E. 1912. *Ardetta minuta*. Lucanus, F. K. 1914. *Arenaria* & *Arquatella*. Norton, A. H. 1909. *Asio f. flammeus*. Urner, C. A. 1925. *Asio o. otus*. Geyr von Schwep-

- penburg, H. 1907a; Lambrecht, K. 1914b. *Asio wilsonianus*. Murray, J. J. 1930; Stoddard, H. L. 1922b; Warthin, A. S. & Van Tyne, J. 1922. *Astur*. Grossmann, H. 1909; Sutton, G. M. 1927b. *Athene noctua*. Atchinson, G. T. 1912; Collinge, W. E. 1922b, c; Lancum, F. H. 1925; Loyd, L. R. 1912. *Bombycilla cedrorum*. Post, K. C. 1916; Saunders, A. A. 1911. *Bonasa*. Bennetts, W. J. 1900b; Gross, A. O. 1925a; Johnson, R. A. 1928; Knappen, P. M. 1928a. *Bubo virginianus*. Gardner, L. L. 1929; Pittman, H. H. 1925. *Buteo*. Barthos, G. 1908; Stresemann, E. 1925d. *Buteo platypterus*. Burns, F. L. 1911. *Buteo swainsoni*. Criddle, N. 1915. *Buteo vulgaris*. La Fuye, M. & Dumast, G. 1911. *Calornis*. Banfield, E. J. 1912. *Caprimulgus*. Collinge, W. E. 1920a. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. A. 1909a. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914. *Casuaris*. Rothschild, L. W. 1901. *Ceophloeus*. Bryant, H. C. 1916b. *Ceryle* [*Megaceryle*] *alcyon*. Coues, E. B. 1878a. *Charadrius* [*Pluvialis*] *d. dominicus*. Mackay, G. H. 1891a. *Charadrius h. hiaticula*. Percival, W. G. 1902b. *Ciconia alba*. Skovgaard, P. 1920d. *Ciconia nigra*. Skovgaard, P. 1932d. *Cinclus*. Ehinger, C. E. 1930; Rzehak, E. C. 1895b. *Cinclus aquaticus*. Saxby, H. L. 1863b. *Circus*. Chiquet, —. 1924. *Circus hudsonius*. Urner, C. A. 1925. *Clangula hyemalis*. Mackay, G. H. 1892d. *Coccothraustes vespertina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890c. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1910b. *Colinus v. virginianus*. Nice, M. M. 1910; McAtee, W. L. 1910c. *Columba*. Snell, F. H. 1857c. *Columba palumbus*. Pethybridge, G. H. 1911; Pfannenschmid, E. 1892; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1871; Waterton, C. 1834a. *Columbidae*. Butler, A. G. 1903a; Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Colymbidae*. Wetmore, A. 1924. *Coracias*. Philipps, R. 1898. *Corvidae*. Collinge, W. E. 1930; Pearson, T. G. 1933a; *Rörig, G. 1898b, c, 1900d. *Corvus*. Barrows, W. B. 1888; Dodsworth, P. T. 1911; Loos, C. 1896b; Schleh, E. 1904; Townsend, C. W. 1918. *Corvus c. corax*. Neale, J. J. 1901. *Corvus corone*. Aplin, O. V. 1883; Haller, G. 1873a; Meise, W. 1928; Waterton, C. 1833a. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Beal, F. E. 1896b; Csörgey, T. 1904, 1926b; Gelei, J. 1926; Hauer, B. 1904; Long, S. H. and others 1918; Smail, J. 1884; Waterton, C. 1834b. *Corvus m. monedula*. Waterton, C. 1833a. *Crex crex*. Collinge, W. E. 1931. *Cryptoglaux a. acadica*. Miller, R. F. 1923; Terrill, L. M. 1931. *Crypturus tataupa*. Seth-Smith, D. 1903. *Cuculidae*. Beal, F. E. 1898b. *Cuculinae*. Abadie, R. 1927. *Cuculus*. Blyth, E. 1835a; Link, J. A. 1889; Schiermann, G. 1926. *Cyanocitta*. Beal, F. E. 1896a. *Cygninae*. Beebe, C. W. 1906e. *Cygnus*. Blundell, J. M. 1905-06. *Cypselidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893a. *Dendroica kirtlandi*. Leopold, N. F. 1924. *Dichoceros bicornis*. Bingham, C. T. 1897. *Diomedidae*. Sanford, W. A. 1880. *Dromiceius*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1868b. *Dryobates*. Owen, J. H. 1925; Snyder, W. E. 1897. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1913b. *Ectopistes*. Bishop, S. C. 1924; Dury, C. 1910b. *Elanus*. Barlow, C. 1897. *Falco*. Ghigi, A. 1912f. *Falco mexicanus*. Tyler, J. G. 1923. *Falco peregrinus*. Cordeaux, J. 1876; Nagy, E. 1907a; Peters, J. F. 1920; Winkler, H. 1903. *Falco sacer*. Johansen, H. 1904b. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Falco subbuteo*. Poncy, R. 1925. *Falcones*. Bittera, J. 1916; Dury, C. 1885; Fisher, A. K. 1888b; Olivier, G. 1926. *Falconiformes*. Le Souëf, W. H. 1918; Errington, P. L. 1933; Uttendörfer, O. 1934. *Fulmarus*. Anthony, A. W. 1895b; Patursson, S. 1927. *Galeoscoptes* [*Dumetella*] *carolinensis*. Judd, S. D. 1897. *Garrulus*. Burg, G. 1902; Gurney, J. H. 1892; La Fuye, M. 1911; Loos, C. 1896b; Müller, K. 1890; Philipps, R. 1898. *Gavia*. Ganong, W. F. 1896. *Gecinus viridis*. Krüdener, A. 1889. *Gelochelidon*. Blanchet, A. 1925. *Geococcyx californianus*. Bryant, H. C. 1915b, 1916a. *Geothlypis*. Shaver, N. E. 1918. *Gerontiacus eremita*. Pallary, P. 1922. *Glaucidium*. Ihering, H. 1899. *Gypaëus barbatus*. Kamner, A. 1922-24. *Gyps kolbii*. Taylor, C. H. 1908. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Brooks, A. 1922; Crabb, E. D. 1922; Herrick, F. H. 1924a. *Himantopus*. Wetmore, A. 1925a. *Hirundinidae*. Beal, F. E. 1918. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Adams, S. J. 1898. *Histrionicus*. Michael, C. W. & Michael, E. 1922; Whitfield, R. P. 1894. *Hypoleucis*. Morgan, A. M. 1917b; White, S. A. 1916, 1918. *Icteridae*. Beal, F. E. 1900a. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Lagopus*. Grimshaw, P. H. 1925; Kolderup, C. F. 1924; Morand, P. 1913. *Lagopus scoticus*. Stubbs,

- F. J. 1909c. *Laniidae*. Judd, S. D. 1898. *Lanius b. borealis*. Cahoon, J. C. 1888; Smith, H. G. 1888. *Lanius collurio*. Csiki, E. 1911; Rzehak, E. C. 1895a, 1905b. *Lanius erythronotus*. Magrath, H. A. 1910. *Lanius ludovicianus*. Mounts, B. T. 1923, 1925; Stephens, K. 1906. *Larus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1867b; Eifrig, C. W. 1905; Norton, A. H. 1909. *Larus argentatus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866-67; Burrill, A. C. 1919; Dutcher, W. & Baily, W. L. 1903; Robinson, H. W. 1910. *Larus r. ridibundus*. Laidlaw, T. G. 1908; Macpherson, H. A. 1899a; Pycraft, W. P. 1907j. *Lathamus*. Cole, C. F. 1919. *Lobipes*. Wetmore, A. 1925a. *Lophortyx c. californica*. Sumner, E. L. 1935. *Loria*. Bütkofer, E. 1909; Kane, W. F. 1916; Moffat, C. B. 1916. *Lyrurus*. Hagstroem, O. & Anderson, A. S. 1772.
- Macrorhamphus*. Norton, A. H. 1909. *Mareca penelope*. Waterton, C. 1835g. *Mareca*. Norton, A. H. 1909. *Megalaema*. Dodsworth, P. T. 1912a. *Meleagris*. Barton, B. S. 1805. *Meliphagidae*. Darnell-Smith, G. P. 1910. *Mergus serrator*. Robinson, H. W. 1909b; Strong, R. M. 1912e; Szielasko, A. E. 1895. *Merula bouboul*. Butler, A. G. 1906b. *Microcarbo*. Morgan, A. M. 1917b; White, S. A. 1916, 1918. *Micropus apus*. Bacmeister, W. 1922. *Mimus*. Whittle, C. L. 1922a. *Molothrus*. McAtee, W. L. 1911h. *Muscicapa*. Blackwall, J. 1829. *Muscicapidae*. Collinge, W. E. 1928. *Mycetia americana*. Bryant, H. C. 1919. *Myiarchus*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915b. *Nothura maculosa*. Serié, P. 1921. *Nucifraga*. Donner, E. 1908; Fenton, L. L. 1906. *Nyctea nyctea*. Sutton, G. M. 1927b. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoacili]. Gross, A. O. 1923a; Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Oreortyx picta palmeri*. Belding, L. 1892. *Otis*. Lafourcade, P. 1890. *Otocoris*. Barrows, W. B. 1893; Cridle, N. 1920. *Otus*. Clabaugh, E. D. 1926. *Parabuteo unicinctus harrisi*. Miller, L. H. 1925b. *Parus*. Cotte, J. 1913. *Passer*. Balandier, A. 1910; Ghigi, A. 1905b; Pion, A. 1902; Rusinova, K. I. 1926. *Passeriformes*. Trillon, J. 1887. *Pelecanoididae*. Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921. *Pelecanus occidentalis*. Bailey, A. M. 1918. *Perdicinae*. Kuroda, Y. 1928. *Perdix*. Kelso, L. 1932. *Perdix perdix*. Lósy, J. 1903. *Perisoreus*. Bennetts, W. J. 1900a; Skinner, M. P. 1921. *Pernis apivorus*. Dumast, G. 1912; Mani-quet, L. 1926; Smith, J. A. 1858d. *Phaethon*. Gross, A. O. 1912. *Phalacrocorax dilophus* [a. auritus]. Mackay, G. H. 1894b. *Phalaropodidae*. Wetmore, A. 1925a. *Phaps elegans*. Seth-Smith, D. 1904b. *Phasianus*. Grimshaw, P. H. 1912; Pethybridge, G. H. 1911; Waterton, C. 1833b. *Pica*. Aplin, O. V. 1883; Best, D. 1899; Dalla Torre, K. W. 1887; Loos, C. 1896b. *Picidae*. Beal, F. E. 1895b, 1911; Brimley, C. S. 1888c; Cook, A. J. 1896; Crabb, E. D. 1930; Cram, W. E. 1898; Smith, J. B. 1894; Trouvelot, B. 1925. *Picus*. Bertram, K. 1903; Loos, C. 1900a. *Picus epichthonius*. Snell, D. H. 1866. *Picus martius*. Rendle, M. 1912. *Picus viridis*. Buxbaum, L. 1898. *Platycercus*. Cole, C. F. 1919. *Podiceps*. Grabham, O. 1899; Madon, P. 1926b. *Procellariiformes*. Hombron, J. B. & Jacquinot, C. H. 1844; Meyer, A. B. 1886b. *Progne*. Jacobs, J. W. 1903, 1909; Miller, C. W. 1909. *Psittacus indicus*. Hauth, —. 1900-01. *Puffinus anglorum*. Macpherson, H. A. 1889b. *Puffinus p. puffinus*. Warren, R. 1889a; Anon. 1888a. *Pyrenestes*. Chapin, J. P. 1924b. *Pyrrhula*. Collinge, W. E. 1912b. *Quiscalus*. Beal, F. E. 1894; Garman, H. 1907. *Rallus aquaticus*. Allis, T. 1832b. *Ramphastos*. Stevens, R. P. 1870. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Rosthrhamus*. Lang, H. 1924. *Sayornis*. Lincoln, F. C. 1926b. *Schizura*. Detwiler, J. D. 1922. *Scolopax rusticola*. La Rochefoucauld, P. 1911b. *Sialia*. Forbes, S. A. 1880b. *Somateria*. Embury, G. C. 1910; Evans, W. 1909; Robinson, H. W. 1909a; Whitfield, R. P. 1894. *Somateria dresseri*. Mackay, G. H. 1890. *Sphyrapius*. Bolles, F. 1892a. *Spinus spinus*. Heindl, E. 1908. *Spinus t. tristis*. Wood, J. C. 1913. *Spiza*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Steatornis*. McAtee, W. L. 1922f. *Steganopus*. Wetmore, A. 1925a. *Sterna*. Cahn, A. R. 1916. *Sterna f. fuscata*. Watson, J. B. 1908. *Sterninae*. Collinge, W. E. 1926a. *Streptopelia*. Waterton, C. 1834a. *Strigidae*. Altum, B. 1863b; Cahn, A. R. & Kemp, J. T. 1930; Dury, C. 1885; Fisher, A. K. 1888b; Lataste, F. 1884; Olivier, G. 1926; Strode, W. S. 1889; Uttendörfer, O. 1934; Wemer, P. 1904. *Strigiformes*. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1906; Jacobi, A. 1907. *Strix flammula*. Bernhard, — & Schneider, W. 1928; Collinge, W. E. 1919c, 1922a; Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1907b; Jäckel, A. J.

1866; Owen, J. H. 1911a; Ticehurst, C. B. 1935a. *Sturnella*. Bryant, H. C. 1912c. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Forrest, H. E. 1900; Lewis, H. F. 1927b. *Sylvia hortensis*. Anzinger, F. 1893a. *Syrnium*. Betts, E. S. 1927; Czynyk, E. 1897. *Syrnium aluco*. Loos, C. 1905; Waterton, C. 1835f. *Syrnhaptes paradoxus*. Eder, R. 1889b; Harz, C. O. 1889; Smith, J. A. 1867c. Tetraonidae. Belding, L. 1892. Threskiornithinae [Ibididae]. Baynard, O. E. 1912. *Toxostoma rufum*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1913a. *Tringa*. Feilden, H. W. 1897. Trochilidae. Badier, —. 1787; Eaton, A. A. 1893b; Grew, N. 1694; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893a; Traill, T. S. 1840. *Trochilus*. Barton, B. S. 1804; Bolles, F. 1892a; Brewster, W. 1890b; Gibbs, R. M. 1892e; Lucas, F. A. 1893b; Wied-Neuwied, M. 1822. *Troglodytes*. Allen, A. S. 1921; Rope, G. T. 1889. Turdidae. Beal, F. E. 1915a, b; Forbes, S. A. 1881. *Turdus*. Bunyard, P. F. 1906. *Turdus merula*. Collinge, W. E. 1924; Wolley-Dod, C. 1881. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Jenks, J. W. 1859; Lyle, D. A. 1878; Treadwell, D. 1859; Wells, D. A. 1861; Wilcox, E. V. 1892. Tyrannidae. Beal, F. E. 1912; Cook, A. J. 1896. *Tyrannus tyrannus*. Barrows, W. B. 1894. *Tyto alba pratincola*. Reed, J. H. 1897. *Urinator* [Gavia] *arcticus*. Zedlitz, O. 1913. *Vermivora chrysoptera*. Jacobs, J. W. 1904. *Vireo philadelphicus*. Lewis, H. F. 1921. *Xanthocephalus*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1914b. *Zamelodia*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915a. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1921. *Zonotrichia querula*. Semple, J. B. & Sutton, G. M. 1932.

IDENTIFICATION OF INGESTED FOOD

Crop contents

Book. Text in English. Lovat, — and others 1911.

General. Rzehak, E. C. 1905a.

Germany. Helm, A. F. 1895; Loos, C. 1896a; Rzehak, E. C. 1897.

Ardea. Rowley, G. D. 1869. *Bonasa umbellus*. Weber, J. A. 1906. *Falco subbuteo*. Salzmann, E. 1906b. *Leptotilus*. Van Someren, V. G. 1926. *Tetrao tetrix*. Poulton, E. B. 1908.

Nestlings. *Zenaidura macroura*. Townsend, C. W. 1906.

Stomach contents

Books. Text in English. *Lagopus*. Lovat, — and others 1911.

Text in French. Farsky, O. 1928.

General. Bryant, H. C. 1913c; Greschik, J. 1924; Koningsberger, J. C. 1908; Marelli, C. A. 1919; Rey, J. G. 1903, 1907b; Rey, J. G. & Reichert, A. 1908; Stekhoven, J. H. 1925; Swynnerton, C. F. 1912. Many species. Gil, A. 1927.

Value of such observations. Loos, C. 1904.

AFRICA

East Africa. Loveridge, A. 1922.

EUROPE

General. Beal, F. E. 1897a; Rörig, G. 1900c; Stemmler, K. 1915.

Austria. Zdobnitzky, F. F. 1905; Zdobnitzky, F. F. & Zdobnitzky, W. 1906.

England. Hibbert-Ware, A. 1924.

France. Poncy, R. 1924, 1927–28.

Germany. Dalla Torre, K. W. 1888; Daut, K. 1915; Helm, A. F. 1895; Loos, C. 1896a; Rörig, G. 1898a, b, 1900b, 1907a, b; Rzehak, E. C. 1897. Predeaceous birds. Leisewitz, W. 1911.

Spain. Gil, A. 1927.

Switzerland. Many species. Poncy, R. 1924.

NORTH AMERICA

General. Glover, T. 1866.

Canada. Elfirig, C. W. 1910.

Florida. Baker, F. C. 1889a.

OCEANIA

Australia. Cleland, J. B. 1910, 1916, 1918; Lea, A. M. 1914, 1915.

New South Wales. McKeown, K. C. 1934.

Java. Koningsberger, J. C. 1909.

Accipiter. Rörig, G. 1910. *Archibuteo*. Greschik, J. 1910b; Rörig, G. 1910. *Ardea*. Guimard, V. 1925; Rowley, G. D. 1869. *Asio*. Greschik, J. 1910b; Schwartz, M. 1906. *Bonasa*. Bryant, H. C. 1917. *Buteo*. Greschik, J. 1910b; Rey, J. G. & Reichert, A. 1908. *Buteo b. buteo*. Rörig, G. 1908. *Cinclus cinclus*. Hesse, E. 1916a.

Corvidae. Loos, C. 1898a, 1900b. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Rácz, B. 1914; Theobald, F. V., McGowan, W., & Leigh, H. S. 1916. *Cuculus*. Rey, J. G. 1894b. *Cypselus apus*. Pérez, J. 1894a. *Falco*. Rey, J. G. & Reichert, A. 1908. Rörig, G. 1910. *Falco sub-buteo*. Salzmann, E. 1906b. *Fringilla c. coelebs*. Theobald, F. V., McGowan, W., & Leigh, H. S. 1916. *Melospiza*. Stevenson, J. 1933. *Pandion*. Rey, J. G. & Reichert, A. 1908. *Passer*. Fisher, A. K. 1889g; Stevenson, J. 1933. Picidae. Landois, H. 1884c, 1885a, 1888c. *Podiceps rubricollis*. Nehring, A. 1894. Podicipedidae. Wood, N. 1836. *Sitta*. Stevenson, J. 1933. Strigidae. Greschik, J. 1911; Lataste, F. 1884. *Strix*. Fisher, A. K. 1896; Kilham, L. 1930. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Stevenson, J. 1933; Theobald, F. V., McGowan, W., & Leigh, H. S. 1916. *Tinnunculus*. Rörig, G. 1910. *Toxostoma r. redivivum*. Grinnell, J. 1917b.

Feathers in stomach. *Podiceps*. Biedermann, R. 1897a.

Gizzard contents. Book. Text in English. Lovat, — and others 1911. Oceanic birds. Guppy, H. B. 1882. *Bonasa umbellus*. Weber, J. A. 1906.

Importance of studies of stomach contents. Loos, C. 1904.

Mollusks. Loens, H. 1892. *Anas boscas*. Raeymaekers, D. 1894.

Shells, seeds, berries and, in one, a crab. *Larus argentatus*. Eifrig, C. W. 1905.

Value of different methods of study. Collinge, W. E. 1918a.

REGURGITATED PELLET STUDIES

General. Geyer von Schweppenburg, H. 1904a; Greschik, J. 1924; Thompson, P. 1923. *Archibuteo*, *Asio*, & *Buteo*. Greschik, J. 1910b. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Lister, G. 1910. *Cuculus*. Smith, J. A. 1858b. *Dacelo*. Hays, R. 1920. *Falco*. Daut, K. 1906. Strigidae. Greschik, J. 1911. Turdidae. Beal, F. E. 1915a, b. *Tyto*. White, S. A. 1915. *Tyto alba pratincola*. Townsend, C. W. 1926b. Predaceous birds. Joleaud, A. 1911; Lataste, F. 1888.

Insect contents of pellets. Strigidae. Davis, W. T. 1909.

Pellets ejected after meal of butterflies. Insectivorous birds. Swynnerton, C. F. 1913.

Observations made on excrement

General. *Corvus*. Loos, C. 1902b.

Indigestible substance including poisonous fruit. Langley, E. M. 1898.

QUANTITIES OF FOOD EATEN

General. *Ardea*. Smiley, C. W. 1885. *Strix*. Brimley, C. S. 1887a.

Comparison of total food consumption with that of man. Lapicque, L. & Lapicque, M. 1911.

Daily quantity digested. Taber, W. B. 1928.

High altitude effects. Includes birds. Hingston, R. W. 1926.

Minimum food ratio. *Casuaris* & *Struthio*. Sheak, W. H. 1923.

Necessary amount. Aubouër, L. 1912.

Ratio of total food consumption to body size. Food consumption inversely proportional to body weight. Lapicque, L. & Lapicque, M. 1909a.

Temperature (external) effects. Lapicque, L. & Lapicque, M. 1909b. *Columba*. Larguier des Bancelles, J. 1902.

UNUSUAL OR PECULIAR FOOD

General. Buxbaum, L. 1903. *Ardetta*. Brewster, W. 1876. *Larus r. ridibundus*. Hauptvogel, A. 1905.

Corn. *Larus*. Connell, C. G. 1926. *Melanerpes*. Aldrich, C. 1879a.

Frogs. *Larus canus*. Ritchie, J. 1926.

Miscellany in one stomach. Nails, buttons, knife-blade, brush, fork, grass, etc. *Struthio*. Humbert, F. 1798.

Sheep-killing. See also under Behavior. *Nestor notabilis*. White, T. 1894, 1895.

Fruit

General. *Anas* & *Gallinula*. Robinson, H. W. 1917. *Gallinula chloropus*. Haviland, M. D. 1917; Lewis, S. 1917.

Oranges. *Dendroica*. Brewster, W. 1890a.

Poisonous fruits. Seeds and skins regurgitated soon after eating. Bird thus escapes poisoning. Lowe, J. 1898.

Insects

General. *Megaceryle a. alcyon*. Hayward, R. 1885.

Bad-tasting insects eaten by birds if they are sufficiently hungry. Pocock, R. I. 1911a, b.

Distasteful insect larvae. Collinge, W. E. 1919e.

Edibility of pupa of *Aporia*. Merrifield, F. 1900.

VARIOUS TYPES OF FOOD

Recent changes. British birds. Wilson, W. 1911.

Animal food

General. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1909a.

Amphipoda eaten by birds. McAtee, W. L. 1913d.

Refusing to eat worms. *Passer*. White, C. A. 1880.

Small fish eaten by Charadrioidae. Clark, A. H. 1905b. *Quiscalus*. Warren, B. H. 1886b.

Starfish as food. *Larus*. Swarth, H. S. 1926a.

BIRDS AS FOOD

Eating flesh of birds, when offered. *Icterus*. Ayres, W. O. 1886.

Horned larks as food of *Speotyto*. Patton, F. A. 1926.

INSECT FOOD

General. Pomerancev, D. V. 1910; Sauermann, C. 1892b; Schuster, W. 1906a; Wiese, H. F. 1884. Insectivorous birds of Japan. Wiener, A. F. 1881. *Dryobates*. Snyder, W. E. 1897. *Falco*. Berge, R. 1900. *Larus*. Collinge, W. E. 1927a; Dutcher, W. 1905. *Passer*. Riley, C. V. 1889. *Perdix*. Csiki, E. 1912. *Sturnella neglecta*. Bryant, H. C. 1912e.

Humming birds eating insects. *Calypte anna*. Clark, F. C. 1902. Feeding young on insects. Trochilidae. Brewster, W. 1887.

Insect larvae eaten by *Acanthis linaria* & *Acredula caudata*. Loos, C. 1894.

Various insects eaten by birds

Bee moth. *Troglodytes*. Aldrich, C. 1879b.

Bees. *Penihestes*. Shelley, L. O. 1926. Eating drone bees. Micropodi. Lacey, E. 1910.

Belostomidae and other fish-destroying bugs eaten by Anatidae. Dimmoch, G. 1886.

Butterflies. Cockerell, T. D. 1905; Doffein, F. 1907; Dudgeon, G. C. 1895; Hilse, C. 1901; Poulton, E. B. 1902, 1926; Ribbe, C. 1901; Seligmann, C. G. 1902; Shaw, G. E. 1927; Soper, G. A. 1900; Stephan, J. 1908; Uffeln, K. 1914; Veley, L. J. 1902a, b; Weir, J. J. 1869, 1870.

Butterflies and moths. Muscicapidae. Van Someren, V. G. 1926.

Caterpillars. *Buteo*. Storer, F. H. 1883.

Dragon flies. Martin, R. 1910; Needham, J. G. 1898. *Tyrannus*. Moore, J. P. 1900.

Elm aphids. *Loxia*. Stoner, T. I. 1921.

Elm tree beetle larvae. *Passer*. Wilmot, N. E. 1917.

Grasshoppers. Bryant, H. C. 1912a. Ardeidae. J., W. S. 1895. *Melanerpes*. Aldrich, C. 1878, 1879a.

Locusts. Gardner, L. L. 1927b.

Termites. *Passer*, *Sialia*, & *Turdus*. Hagen, H. A. 1882.

Wasps. Hesse, E. 1916b. *Piranga*. Cohen, D. A. 1894a.

Protective resemblances in moths eaten by birds. Stiff, A. T. 1912.

MAMMALS AS FOOD

Bats. *Asio flammeus*. Huey, L. M. 1926.

Field mice. *Ardea*. Phillips, E. C. 1885a.

Mice. *Larus*. Dutcher, W. 1905.

Shrews. *Strix flammea*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1876a.

Skunks. *Cathartes aura*. Kite, W. 1878.

MOLLUSKS AS FOOD

Columba palumbus. Langdale, H. M. 1900; Page, W. T. 1901. Turdidae. Bullen, R. A. 1900.

List of species of birds eating mollusks. Willett, G. 1917.

Snails. Columbæ. Friedel, E. 1890;
Loens, H. 1891. *Turdus merula*.
Pickard-Cambridge, O. 1906.

SNAKES AS FOOD

Buteo borealis. Jensen, J. K. 1926.
Gallus. Roberts, M. B. 1907.

Mineral food

Salt. *Carpodacus cassini*. Kelly,
J. W. 1921.

Salt not poisonous to birds. Birds
fond of it. Kelso, J. E. 1921.

Plant food

General. Thais, L. 1899. Granivo-
rous singing birds. Schwartz, M. 1908.

Acorns. Gibbs, R. M. 1892a.

Ferns. *Philohela minor*. Webster,
F. S. 1887.

Flowers. *Delichon & Hirundo*. Mas-
say, H. 1917.

Fungi. Hall, R. 1899a.

Lilac seeds. *Pyrrhula europaea*.
Laver, H. 1893.

Nectar. Swynnerton, C. F. 1914.
Parus, *Phylloscopus*, & *Sylvia*. Swyn-
nerton, C. F. 1917b.

Sap. Trochilidae. Bruner, H. L.
1892. Sap from sapsucker holes.
Trochilidae. Mitchell, H. H. 1919.

FRUITS AS FOOD

General. Edson, W. L. 1918. Many
species. Warga, K. 1922a. *Anas &*
Gallinula chloropus. Robinson, H. W.
1917. Trochilidae. Smith, A. P. 1926.
Tyrannus intrepidus [tyrannus]. Young
birds. Slade, E. 1883.

Cherries. *Larus r. ridibundus*.
Hartert, E. J. 1927. Cherry-stones.
Columba. Storer, F. H. 1898.

Fruit of *Celtis australis*. Warga, K.
1921.

Berries

General. McNab, J. 1879; Rope,
G. T. 1911; Schuster, L. 1930.

Daphneberries. Aplin, O. V. 1910.

Hollyberries. Hart, W. E. 1870.

Mulberries. Holt, E. G. 1918;
Merriam, C. H. 1890.

Winter food

General. British Isles birds. Fyfe,
W. W. 1867c, d. *Bonasa*. Somers, J.
1883. *Dendroica coronata & Irido-
progne bicolor*. Hausman, L. A. 1927.
Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis. Shaw,
W. T. 1936. *Parus*. Becker, R. 1887.
Parus [*Penthestes*] *atricapillus*. Weed,
C. M. 1898. *Penthestes*. Beal, F. E.
1899b. *Spizella passerina*. Weed,
C. M. 1899.

Virginia creeper berries. McAtee,
W. L. 1906b.

FORM

See also under **Adaptation** and
Locomotion: Mechanics of flight.

General. Lescuyer, J. F. 1883; Les-
müller, A. 1906.

ASYMMETRY

General. *Gallus*. Landauer, W.
1930b. Strigidae. Kaup, J. J. 1862.

Claws. Boas, J. E. 1898.

Hemihypertrophy causes. Lillie,
F. R. 1931.

Rudiment of right ovary in adult.
Gallus. *Brode, M. D. 1928.

Shoulder girdle. Includes birds.
Bayer, F. 1882.

Skull. *Nyctale*. Streets, T. H. 1870.

VARIOUS TOPICS INVOLVING FORM

Aesthetic consideration. Möbius,
K. A. 1904.

Alteration in form with activity.
Braun, F. 1899a.

Cochlea. Includes birds. Watt,
H. J. 1917.

Comparison of curvature of culmen
of beak and of claws. Many species.
Scrofani, P. 1899.

Comparison of egg form with skele-
ton form. La Fresnaye, F. 1845.

Development of body form. *Gallus*.
Hauschildt, J. 1929; His, W. 1874.
Form differentiation. *Schmalhausen,
I. 1927.

Dimorphism. Right and left crossing
of mandibles compared. *Loxia*. Tice-
hurst, C. B. 1910a.

Egg. Wagner, V. A. 1889.

Experimental study of center of gravity. Zimmer, K. 1935b.

Hemilateral hypertrophy. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1932a.

Heredity of form and function. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1925b; Kopéc, S. 1926b, 1927.

Mechanical advantage for feeding. *Cygninae*. Cleland, J. B. 1906.

Posture of neck. Effect on locomotion. *Gallus*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1926.

Proportions. Measurements. Many species. Regalia, E. 1908.

Ratio of length of wing and tarsus. Boubier, M. 1919a.

Stream-lining. Pütter, A. 1917.

Tail. Folded vertically as in part-ridges. *Galloperdix*. Finn, F. 1899d.

Wing and body in adaptation to flight. Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85; Lillenthal, G. 1917.

GENERAL WORKS

Comprising publications—mostly books—dealing with a number of topics. See also under *Natural history*.

Books. Text in English. Albin, E. 1740; Allen, G. M. 1925; Coues, E. B. 1890; Eckstorm, F. H. 1901a; Grew, N. 1681; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; Latham, J. 1781-1802, 1790; Lydekker, R. 1894-95; Muirhead, G. 1889-95; Priest, C. D. 1929, 1933; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Rees, A. and others 1819; Sturgis, B. B. 1928; Tait, W. C. 1924; Thomson, J. A. 1923a, b, 1936; Wright, [Mrs.]—. 1857; Yarell, W. 1837-43. *Anatidae*. Phillips, J. C. 1922-26. *Capitonidae*. Marshall, C. H. & Marshall, G. F. 1870-71. *Columbidae*. Selby, P. J. 1843. *Didus*. Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848. *Ectopistes*. Mitchell, M. H. 1935. *Lagopus*. Lovat, — and others 1911. *Loriinae*. Mivart, S. J. 1896a. *Phasianidae*. Beebe, C. W. 1926. *Picidae*. Eckstorm, F. H. 1901b. Popular books. Merriam, F. A. 1898; Patten, C. J. 1928; Whistler, H. 1935.

Text in French. Belon du Mans, P. 1555; Boubier, M. 1926b; Buffon, G. L. 1770-86; Cuvier, G. L. 1817; Daudin, F. M. 1800; Gervais, F. L. & Beneden,

P. J. 1859; Lesson, R. P. 1834-35; Paris, P. 1921; Quinet, A. 1897; Temminck, C. J. 1820-40; Trouessart, E. L. 1895; Anon. 1920a. *Picidae*. Malherbe, A. 1859-62.

Text in German. *Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Gesner, C. 1600; Kaup, J. J. 1835-37; Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Naumann, J. A. 1820-47; Pelzeln, A. 1868-70; Radde, G. F. 1884; Reichenow, A. 1913; Selenka, E. 1870b; Stresemann, E. 1927-34; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14; Anon. 1930, 1934. *Paradisidae*. Rothschild, L. W. 1898. *Picidae*. Marshall, W. A. 1889. Includes *Trochilidae*. Hartert, E. J. 1900a.

Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; Gesner, C. 1555; Wagler, J. G. 1827; Willughby, F. 1676.

Bible references. Book. Text in German. Frey, H. H. 1595.

Greek classics references. Books. Text in German. Pischinger, A. 1901, 1904, 1907.

DICTIONARIES

Text in English. Devoted entirely to birds. *Newton, A. 1893-96.

Text in French. Include birds. Bory de Saint-Vincent, J. B. 1822-31. Orbigny, A. C. 1849-61.

For references to general dictionaries in various languages see Guide to Reference Books. By I. G. Mudge, 6th ed. pp. 51-85. 1936. Amer. Libr. Assoc., Chicago. ICJ.

ENCYCLOPEDIAS

Text in Dutch. Winkler Prins, Anthonij 1938, vol. XVI, 220-221. ICU.

Text in English. Catholic Encyclopedia. 1913, vol. II, 576-577. ICJ. Chambers' Encyclopedia. 1923, vol. 2, 166-176. Encyclopedia Americana. 1938, vol. III, 728-735, 3 pls. (1 col.). ICU. Encyclopaedia Britannica. 1910-11, 11th ed. vol. III, 959-978, 23 figs. 1929, 14th ed. vol. III, 623-640, 3 pls. (col.) 1 fig. ICU. New American Encyclopedia. 1872, vol. III, 279-284. ICU. Nelson's Perpetual Loose-Leaf Encyclopedia. 1905-20, vol. II, 101-102, 1 pl. (col.) 17 figs. ICU. New International Encyclopedia. 1914, 2nd ed. vol. III, 307-321, 4 pls. (1 col.) 13 figs. ICU & ICJ.

Text in French. Nouveau Larousse, 1898-1905. Oustalet, J. F. 1880b.

Text in Italian. *Encyclopedia Italiana*. 1937, vol. XXXIV, 587-594, 4 pls. (col.) 41 figs. ICU. *Nuovo Encyclopedia Italiana*. 1887, vol. XXII, 879-883, 3 figs. ICU.

For references to other encyclopedias in various languages, see Guide to Reference Books. By I. G. Mudge, 6th ed. pp. 37-50. 1936. Amer. Libr. Assoc. Chicago. ICJ.

VARIOUS REGIONS

Africa

Books. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. & Sclater, W. L. 1896-1912. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1900-05.

Madagascar. Text in French. Schlegel, H. & Pollen, F. P. 1868.

North Africa. Text in English. Ramsay, R. G. 1923.

South Africa. Text in English. Layard, E. L. 1875-84; Stark, A. C. & Sclater, W. L. 1900-06.

Southern Rhodesia. Text in English. Priest, C. D. 1933-.

Tunis. Text in English. Whitaker, J. I. 1905.

West African subregion. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36.

America

Fifty years' progress in America. Book. Text in English. Stone, W. 1933.

NORTH AMERICA

Books. Text in English. Audubon, J. J. 1827-38, 1860-61; Baird, S. F., Brewer, T. M., & Ridgway, R. 1874, 1884; Coues, E. B. 1877, 1903; Nehrling, H. 1893-96; Nuttall, T. 1832; *Ridgway, R. 1896, 1901-; Wilson, A. & Bonaparte, C. L. 1831; Wilson, A., Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine, W. 1832, 1876; Wilson, A. & Ord, G. 1808-14.

Text in German. Nehrling, H. 1893-96.

Eastern North America. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

Various birds. *Alcae*. *Bent, A. C. 1919. *Anatidae*. Book. Text in English. Yorke, F. H. 1899. *Anseres*. *Bent, A. C. 1923, 1925. *Ardeae*. *Bent, A. C. 1926. *Charadriiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1927, 1929. *Columbi-*

formes. *Bent, A. C. 1932. *Colymbiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1919. *Falconiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1937. *Galliformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1932. *Gaviiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1919. *Grues*. *Bent, A. C. 1926. *Laridae*. *Bent, A. C. 1921. *Pelicaniformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1922. *Phoenicopteriformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1926. *Procellariiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1922.

Canada

Book. Text in English. Nuttall, T. 1832.

General. Taverner, P. A. 1934.

Northern British America. Book. Text in English. Swainson, W. & Richardson, J. 1831.

Ontario. *Ectopistes*. Mitchell, M. H. 1935.

Western Canada. Taverner, P. A. 1926.

Greenland

Books. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. L. 1925-31.

Text in English. Hagerup, A. T. 1891.

United States

Books. Text in English. Nuttall, T. 1832.

New England. Book. Text in English. Stearns, W. A. 1883-85.

Northern and eastern United States. Book. Text in English. Samuels, E. A. 1883.

Western United States. Book. Text in English. Bailey, F. A. 1921.

Arizona. Book. Text in English. Swarth, H. S. 1920a.

California. Book. Text in English. Wheelock, I. G. 1904.

Colorado. Book. Text in English. Sclater, W. L. 1912.

Connecticut. Sage, J. H. & Bishop, L. B. 1913.

Illinois. Book. Text in English. Ridgway, R. 1889-95.

Minnesota. Book. Text in English. Roberts, T. S. 1932.

North Carolina. Book. Text in English. Pearson, T. G., Brimley, C. S., & Brimley, H. H. 1919.

Pennsylvania. Book. Text in English. Sutton, G. M. 1928.

MIDDLE AMERICA

Books. Text in English. Ridgway, R. 1901—; Salvin, O. & Godman, F. D. 1879-1904.

SOUTH AMERICA

Guiana. Book. Text in Dutch. Penard, F. P. & Penard, A. P. 1908-10.

Book. Text in English. Slater, P. L. & Hudson, W. H. 1888-89.

Asia

Phasianidae. Book. Text in English. Beebe, C. W. 1926.

Burma. Book. Text in English. Oates, E. W. 1883.

India. Anatidae. Wright, R. G. & Dewar, D. 1925.

Australia

Books. Text in English. Lucas, A. H. & LeSouëf, W. H. 1911; Mathews, G. M. 1910-28, 1925, 1928; Mathews, G. M. & Iredale, T. 1921.

Europe

Books. Text in English. Ramsay, R. G. 1923.

Text in French. Des Murs, M. A. 1886; Paris, P. 1906a; Temminck, C. J. 1820-40. Nestling birds. Marchand, Armand & Marchand, Albert 1883.

Text in German. Friderich, C. G. 1923; Naumann, J. F. 1905. Tetraonidae. Meyer, A. B. 1887c.

BRITISH ISLES

Books. Text in English. Atkinson, John 1820; Hudson, W. H. 1895; MacGillivray, W. 1837-52; Morris, F. O. 1870; Patten, C. J. 1906; Saunders, H. 1899; Thorburn, A. 1926; Witherby, H. F. & others 1920-24; Yarrell, W. 1837-43. Nyrocinæ. Millais, J. G. 1913a.

England. Sussex. Book. Text in English. Walpole-Bond, J. A. 1938.

Ireland. Book. Text in English. Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900.

DENMARK

Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

GERMANY

Books. Text in German. Brehm, C. L. 1820-22, 1831b; Meyer, B. &

Wolf, J. 1810; Müller, A. & Müller, K. 1897; Schalow, H. 1919.

ICELAND

Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

ITALY

Books. Text in Italian. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1929; Giglioli, E. H. 1907; Savi, P. 1873-76.

THE NETHERLANDS

Book. Text in Dutch. van Oort, E. D. 1922-35.

RUSSIA

Book. Text in German and Russian. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

SCANDINAVIA

Book. Text in Swedish. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898.

Sweden

Book. Text in Swedish. Sundevall, C. J. 1856-87.

Islands

Formosa. Swinhoe, R. 1863b.

HAWAIIAN (SANDWICH) ISLANDS

Book. Text in English. Wilson, S. B. & Evans, A. H. 1890-99.

PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

Book. Text in English. McGregor, R. C. 1909-10.

GENETICS

Comprising heredity especially but also other related topics such as species changes, origin of varieties, experimental breeding, etc. See also under Evolution, Fecundity, Hybrids, Poultry culture, Sex, Speciation, and Variation.

Books. Text in English. Brambell, F. W. 1930; Castle, W. E., Coulter, J. M., Davenport, C. B., East, E. M., & Tower, W. L. 1912; Crew, F. A. 1925a; Darwin, C. R. 1868; Morgan, T. H. 1907; Punnett, R. C. 1923.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Baur, E. 1911; Hansemann, D. P. 1909; Roux, W. 1881.

General. Davenport, C. B. 1913, 1914a; Detmers, E. 1913; Gayot, E. 1867; Ghigi, A. 1911; Kutter, O. F. 1877; Rensch, B. 1923b, 1924a, 1925a. Anatidae. Finn, F. 1913; Panton, H. 1913; Ternier, L. 1909. *Columba*. Bessmertnaja, S. I. 1928; Christie, W. & Wriedt, C. 1931; Haecker, V. 1912; Loisel, G. 1904c. *Cygnus*. Maillefer, A. 1921. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1906c, 1912a; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1901; Anon. 1886, 1923a. *Gallus temminckii*. Lotsy, J. P. 1920. *Gennaeus*. Ghigi, A. 1908a. *Meleagris*. Osgood, W. H. 1921b. *Passer*. Daut, K. 1920. *Serinus*. Fassbender, J. 1905. *Struthio*. *Duerden, J. E. 1919c, e, 1920b. Tetraonidae & Turdidae. Collett, R. 1906.

Blood group agglutination tests. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Régnier, V. 1929b.

Breed characteristics. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. 1926.

Castration. See also under **Castration**. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1928.

Correlation studies. See also under **Quantitative works**. *Gallus*. Harris, J. A. 1922, 1926b, c.

Eggs. Nathusius, W. 1879a. Large eggs. *Gallus*. Kohmura, T. 1931.

Hybridization. Game birds in captivity. Evans, W. 1911. Poultry. Chodat, R. 1921.

Identity of domestic and Chinese geese. Goodacre, F. B. 1879.

Inbreeding in nature. Degeneration. Kricheldorf, A. 1925.

Influence of strain upon resistance to lowered air pressure. Aggazzotti, A. 1901.

Mortality of embryos. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924e.

Polemical discussion. Davenport, C. B. 1910a.

Race relationship measured by precipitation reactions. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Numida*. *Glock, H. 1914.

Racial modifications. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1925b.

Rate of feather growth. *Gallus*. Book. Text in English and Russian. Saharova, L. N. 1926.

Throat color not correlated with song. Hansmann, A. 1855.

ATAVISM

General. Gressner, H. 1886. Creeper fowls. *Gallus*. Cutler, I. E. 1925. Hybrids of *Gallus* × *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1909a. *Phasianus*. Ryx, I. 1902.

Color of eggs. Alcedinidae. Hall, R. 1903a.

EXPERIMENTAL BREEDING

Many references involving experimental breeding occur in other parts of this section (**Genetics**).

General. Thomas, R. H. 1909, 1911, 1912b, 1914, 1916. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1914a. *Gennaeus*. Ghigi, A. 1909a, b. *Serinus*. Davenport, C. B. 1907c; *Galloway, A. R. 1909; Noorduy, C. L. 1907a. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918.

Drug effects. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916a.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Bittenbender, H. A. 1921; Pearl, R. 1912a, 1914a.

Fixed strains. *Gallus*. Houwink, P. 1913.

Improvement of plumes. *Struthio*. Elley, S. 1909.

Increase in number of plumes. *Struthio*. *Duerden, J. E. 1919b, c.

System of recording. Pearl, R. 1915d.

Experimental hybridization

Book. Text in German. Baur, E. 1911.

General. Braune, —. 1910a; Falss, E. 1902a; Kuiper, K. Jr. 1920; Noorduy, C. L. 1913.

Anas. *Goldschmidt, R. 1913; Goodale, H. D. 1911b; Voiteulier, H. 1901. Anatidae. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922; *Poll, H. 1910; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907. *Columba*. Cole, L. J., Painter, T. S., & Zeimet, A. 1928–29; Haecker, V. 1904a; Staples-Browne, R. 1912. *Columba* × *Turtur*. Bonizzi, P. 1875; Guyer, M. F. 1899. *Columbae*. *Poll, H. 1910; *Whitman, C. O. 1904a, 1919b. *Columbidae*. Ghigi, A. 1912c, 1914c, 1915; Guyer, M. F. 1900, 1903. *Corvus*. Haecker, V. 1904b. *Dafila* × *Anas*. *Phillips, J. C. 1915a. *Euplocamus*. Mudge, G. P. 1913. *Fringillidae*. *Klatt, G. T. 1901; *Poll, H. 1910; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907. *Gallus*. Bateson, W. & Punnett, R. C. 1902; Chodat, R.

1921; Ghigi, A. 1912b; Haecker, V. 1904b; Holdefeiss, P. 1911; Hurst, C. C. 1905; Poll, H. 1912; Schmidt, J. 1922; Serebrovsky, A. S. 1925. *Gallus* × *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1905a, 1909a, b, 1912a. *Gallus sonnerati* × *Gallus domesticus*. Ghigi, A. 1916a. *Gallus stanleyi*. Thomas, J. L. 1906. *Gemmaeus*. Thomas, R. H. 1922. *Numida*. Ghigi, A. 1907c. Phasianidae. Ghigi, A. 1907a; Guyer, M. F. 1908; Haecker, V. 1904a, b; *Phillips, J. C. 1915a; *Poll, H. 1910, 1912; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907; Thomas, R. H. 1912a, b, 1916. *Serinus*. *Galloway, A. R. 1909, 1912. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1911c, 1912c.

Aberrant sex ratios. *Columba*. Cole, L. J., Painter, T. S., & Zeimet, A. L. 1928-29.

Color, form, luster, and weight of eggs. *Gallus*. Walther, A. R. 1914.

Dissociation of characters. Phasianidae. Ghigi, A. 1908b.

Distribution of traits. Bantams. Danforth, C. H. 1929a.

Fecundity of hybrids. *Columba livia* × *C. leucomata*. Ghigi, A. 1920b.

Genesis of domestic birds. Ghigi, A. 1922a.

Improvement of races by hybridization. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Voitellier, H. 1901.

Production of new breed by blending characters of three breeds. *Gallus*. Lamon, H. M. 1921.

Reciprocal crosses. *Columba*. Ghigi, A. 1914c. *Phasianus*. Phillips, J. C. 1913b.

Role in development of new races. Riemann, R. 1877.

Tendency of species of Anatidae to hybridize. Gloger, C. W. 1853c.

Inbreeding

Book. Text in French. Includes birds. La Perre de Roo, V. 1881.

General. *Columba*. Saint-Loup, R. 1898. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Halpin, J. G. 1916, 1922; Goodale, H. D. 1927b; Dunn, L. C. 1923b.

EFFECTS ON

Egg production. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1924a; *Hays, F. A. 1924, 1924-25, 1929.

Fertility. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1929b, c, 1930b.

Skeleton. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1923.

Selective breeding

Book. Text in English. Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1921.

General. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1912a, 1916b. Includes *Gallus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1914.

Breeding males. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1923.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1911.

Improvement of plumes. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1918, 1919d.

Mass selection. *Castle, W. E. 1915.

EGG EFFECTS ON

Size, shape, and color. *Gallus*. Benjamin, E. W. 1920.

Weight. *Gallus*. Waters, N. F. & Weldin, J. C. 1929.

NEW RACE FORMATION

General. Ghigi, A. 1916b. *Gallus*. Gourgaud, —. 1896.

New buff race. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1919.

PURE STOCK USE

General. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1919. *Serinus*. Brandner, O. 1886.

Improvement of mongrel poultry stock by use of standard-bred cockerels. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1920b.

Pure line concept. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916b.

HEREDITY

All other publications listed under **Genetics** also involve heredity more or less directly.

Books. Text in Dutch. *Serinus*. Noorduynd, C. L. 1907b.

Text in English. Include birds. Brooks, W. K. 1883; Morgan, T. H. 1913, 1919b. *Gallus*. *Davenport, C. B. 1906b.

Text in French. Includes birds. La Perre de Roo, V. 1881.

Text in German. Baur, E. 1911. Heredity of sex. Includes *Gallus*. Witschi, E. 1929.

- General. Potts, T. H. 1884b. *Anas*. *Phillips, J. C. 1914c; Seidlitz, G. K. 1868; Stanley, H. W. 1896. *Columba*. Christie, W. & Wriedt, C. 1924; *Doncaster, L. 1912; *Ghigi, A. 1914c, 1918. *Cuculus*. Seidlitz, G. K. 1868. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1906c, 1907b; Dunn, L. C. & Jull, M. A. 1927; Frateur, L. 1914; Hertwig, P. 1923; Kopeć, S. 1926b, 1927; Lewis, H. R. 1918, 1915b; Lippincott, W. A. 1919; Mehnert, E. 1897; Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1925b, c, 1926a, 1927; Phillips, J. C. 1914c; Seidlitz, G. K. 1868. *Pavo*. Ghigi, A. 1928. *Phasianus*. Phillips, J. C. 1914c. *Serinus*. Davenport, C. B. 1908b; Durham, F. M. 1926; *Noor-duyn, C. L. 1908. *Streptopelia risoria*. Vian, J. 1880. *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897. *Vermivora leucobronchialis*. Carter, T. D. & Howland, R. H. 1928.
- Acquired characters. *Alca & Cornus*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Fratercula*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Gallus*. Hanse-mann, D. P. 1911. *Stercorarius*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Struthio*. Lowe, P. R. 1926b. *Syrhaptes & Uria*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907.
- Blood sugar values. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1923b.
- Body weight. *Gallus*. May, H. G. 1925.
- Callosities. *Struthio*. *Duerden, J. E. 1919d, 1920a.
- Chemical constituents of blood. *Gallus*. Koltzoff, N. K. 1928.
- Chondrodystrophia. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1930a.
- Constitution of White Leghorn breed. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1913a, b, 1915.
- Differences in reciprocal crosses. *Columba*. Ghigi, A. 1914c. *Gallus*. Tschermak, A. 1917.
- Dorsosacrum. *Gallus*. Promptov, A. N. 1928.
- Eugenic bearing of experimental work. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1910b.
- Fertility. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1924.
- First crowing of rooster in morning. *Gallus*. Hottinger, R. 1926.
- Genotype sex differences. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927b.
- Growth rate. Asmundson, V. S. & Lerner, I. M. 1933.
- Habit. Butler, A. G. 1897c.
- Hatchability of eggs. Dunn, L. C. 1923f. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1924; Pearl, R. 1910a, 1911d.
- Head crest. Book. Text in German. *Anas & Gallus*. Krautwald, F. 1910. *Serinus*. *Duncker, H. 1923a, 1924.
- Length of beak. *Columba*. Lienhart, R. 1928.
- Memory. Holden, J. S. 1879.
- Mutation. Feathers on neck. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1914a, b.
- Pathological characteristics of heredity. *Gallus*. Freund, L. 1925.
- Phylogenetic characters. Effects on development. *Gallus & Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897.
- Potentialities of heredity. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924i, 1925d.
- Size. *Anas*. Phillips, J. C. 1912b, 1914c.
- Skull and brain of Polish fowl. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1865d.
- Specific characters. Birds incidental. Sumner, F. B. 1923.
- Spurs. In female. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1925a.
- Transmission from female to egg. Riddle, O. 1910.
- Uropygeal gland characters. Johanson, I. 1927.
- Vigor, constitutional. *Gallus*. Rogers, C. A. 1914. Includes birds. Book. Text in English. Colored plates. Anatidae. Bonhote, J. L. 1915.
- Weight. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1914.

Anomalies

Anomalies in races of *Gallus*. Regnault, F. 1907.

Creepers fowl condition. Cutler, I. E. 1925.

Dwarfism. Mayhew, R. L. & Upp, C. W. 1932; Rensch, B. 1923a.

Giantism. *Gallus*. *Rensch, B. 1923a.

Rumplessness. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1925b, 1926a; Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1924; Landauer, W. 1928; Landauer,

W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925; Lang, A. 1912; Ulm-Erbach, H. 1886.

Tendency to lay eggs with two yolks. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1899a.

HEAD ANOMALIES

General. *Gallus*. Turnbull, H. M. 1913.

Cranial (cerebral) hernia. Polish fowl. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1867a. Ghigi, A. 1912b, 1916b, 1923b.

Eye anomalies. *Columba*. Wriedt, C. & Christie, W. 1925.

PLUMAGE ANOMALIES

Absence of lipochrome pigment. *Duncker, H. 1927b.

Featherless race. *Gallus*. Hecht, E. 1901.

Frizzled plumage. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930a. Scotch Dumpie and Frizzle fowls. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1930a.

"Porcupine" feathers. *Columba*. Cole, L. J. & Hawkins, L. E. 1930.

Silky feathering. *Gallus*. Jones, S. V. 1921. Silky and woolly feathers. *Gallus*. Taubert, F. 1910. Silky and Yokohama fowl hybrids. Bonhote, J. L. 1914b.

TOE ANOMALIES

Complex of brachydactyly, syndactyly, and ptilopody (leg feathering). *Gallus*. *Danforth, C. H. 1919a, b, 1929a.

Hyperdactyly (polydactyly). *Gallus*. Barfurth, D. 1908a, b, 1909, 1910, 1911a, b, c, d, 1914.

Left-sided incidences of supernumerary digit. *Gallus*. Bond, C. J. 1920b, 1926; *Davenport, C. B. 1909c; Dunn, L. C. & Jull, M. A. 1927; Matthias, K. 1912.

Syndactyly (webfoot). Davenport, C. B. 1909c, 1910e. *Columba*. Bonhote, J. L. 1911b; Staples-Browne, R. 1905, 1906.

Color

General. *Columba*. Cole, L. J. 1911; Lloyd-Jones, O. 1913; Metzelaar, J. 1928; *Staples-Browne, R. 1908, 1912. Columbidae. Nuttall, J. S. 1918. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1923a. *Melopsittacus*. Duncker, H. 1928.

Barring factor. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1909; Lewis, H. R. 1915b.

"Blue" color. *Gallus*. *Lippincott, W. A. 1921a.

Breast color. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. 1930c.

Color races in poultry. Haecker, V. 1921.

Egg color. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1920.

Factor hypothesis in plumage color. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1909b.

Plumage color in poultry crosses. Dunn, L. C. 1922b.

Relation of white and "blue" colors. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1923b.

Skin color. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1927.

Somatic segregation of factors for plumage color. *Meleagris*. Robertson, W. R. 1925.

White plumage. *Columba*. Walker, J. R. 1925. *Gallus*. Bateson, W. 1905. *Serinus*. *Duncker, H. 1923b, 1924.

COLOR PATTERN

General. *Cole, L. J. 1914. *Aegialitis* & *Charadrius*. Lowe, P. R. 1914. *Columba*. *Bonhote, J. L. & Smalley, F. W. 1911; *Jones, S. V. 1922; Loisel, G. 1905b. *Gallus*. Blanchon, H. L. 1911; Davenport, C. B. 1910c; Hays, F. A. 1926a; Knox, C. W. 1927; Pearl, R. 1916g; *Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1910b, d; Tjebbes, K. 1926.

Barring. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Pease, M. S. 1921.

Black and white. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Quinn, J. P. 1929.

Pied plumage. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Pease, M. S. 1927.

Spangling. *Gallus*. Lefèvre, G. & Rucker, E. H. 1923.

Unusual changes. *Gallus*. Godbey, C. B. & Reid, D. H. 1931.

White spotting. Anatidae. Jaap, R. G. 1933.

EYE COLOR

General. *Cuculus*. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1933.

Red eyes. *Serinus*. Noorduyn, C. L. 1906a.

PIGMENTATION

General. *Columba*. Lloyd-Jones, O. 1915. *Columbidae*. Loisel, G. 1904b. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1912a; *Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1910d; Punnett, R. C. & Pease, M. S. 1921. *Serinus*. Philpitschenko, J. A. 1919.

Factor for black pigmentation in White Leghorn breed. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1914c.

Pigmentation of the silky fowl. *Gallus*. Bateson, W. & Punnett, R. C. 1910-11.

Comb characters

General. *Gallus*. Asmundson, V. S. 1926; Davenport, C. B. 1911b; Pearl, R. & Pearl, M. D. 1909.

"Walnut" comb. *Gallus*. Bateson, W. & Punnett, R. C. 1905.

Disease

Bacillary white diarrhea. Roberts, E. & Card, L. E. 1926.

Diphtheria. *Gallus*. Frateur, L. 1924.

Inheritance in rabbits of immunity to fowl cholera. Hadley, P. B. 1914a.

Resistance or immunity to disease. General. *Gallus*. Roberts, E. 1927.

Typhoid. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1928.

SUSCEPTIBILITY OR TENDENCY
TO DISEASE

Bacillary white diarrhea. *Gallus*. Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Jones, R. E. 1914.

Fowl sarcoma. Ikeda, T. 1930.

Egg characteristics

Egg weight. *Gallus*. *Hadley, P. B. & Caldwell, D. W. 1920; Waters, N. F. & Weidin, J. C. 1929.

Resemblance of sisters in mean weight of eggs produced. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1926b.

Experimental studies

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Baur, E. 1911.

General. *Anas*. Loisel, G. 1905d. *Columba*. *Wriedt, C. & Christie, W. 1925. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1907c; Loisel, G. 1905d; Serebrovsky, A. S.

1925. *Gennaeus*. Ghigi, A. 1909a. *Serinus*. Davenport, C. B. 1907c, 1908b.

Offspring from eggs produced by transplanted ovaries influenced by mother in color characters. *Gallus*. Guthrie, C. C. 1907, 1908.

Factors in heredity

General. Haecker, V. 1912.

Chondriosomes as units or bearers. *Gallus*. Meves, F. 1908.

Factors responsible for feather characteristics are in feather follicles. Danforth, C. H. & Foster, F. 1927.

Influencing fertility and hatchability. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909c.

Inhibitors of pigment formation. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1925a.

Sex determining factors. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1917a.

SEX CHROMOSOMES

See also under Cytology and Sex.

General. *Davenport, C. B. 1912b.

Constitution of sex chromosomes. *Columbidae* hybrids. Cole, L. J., Painter, T. S., & Zeimet, A. 1928-29.

Genes for

General. Includes *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1917b.

Crossing over in sex chromosomes. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1917a; Serebrovsky, A. S. 1922; Serebrovsky, A. S. & Wassina, E. T. 1926.

Extension of black pigment. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1922a; Lippincott, W. A. 1923a.

Hybridization effect. Tschermak, A. 1917.

Inhibiting comb development. *Gallus*. Petroff, S. G. 1929.

Lethal gene. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1923c. "Creeping" variation. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1926.

Somatic nondisjunction of chromosomes carrying genes for skin color. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. 1929.

Somatic segregation of genes. *Gallus*. Serebrovsky, A. S. 1925.

Feathers

Down feathers on toes. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. 1930c.

Leg-feathering. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1929a; Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1918.

Rate of feathering. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. 1925.

Shank feathering. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1929.

NUMBER OF FEATHERS

General. *Columba*. *Morgan, T. H. 1918.

Number of tail feathers. *Columba*. Johansson, I. 1927.

Fecundity

General. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1916a, 1918c, 1919a, b, 1924a, b; Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1923a; *Pearl, R. 1910b, 1911b, c, 1912c, 1915b; *Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909b, d, e.

Fecundity inherited through male. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1923.

Statistical study. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924g.

Winter egg production. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1918b; Goodale, H. D. & Macmullen, G. 1919.

Instinct

General. Butler, A. G. 1897d; Weissenborn, W. 1838.

Brooding instinct. Goodale, H. D., Sanborn, R., & White, D. 1920. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1920.

Nest-building instinct. Hand-reared birds. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludoviciana*. Scott, W. E. 1904c.

Mendelian heredity

Publications considering the application of Mendel's law.

General. Gill, E. L. 1922; Schultz, W. 1915.

Anas. Goldschmidt, R. 1913. *Anatidae*. Schultz, W. 1913. *Columba*. Ewart, J. C. 1910; *Whitman, C. O. 1919b. *Columbidae*. Nuttall, J. S. 1918; Schultz, W. 1915. *Compsothylpidae*. Hybrids. Morss, N. 1926. *Fringillidae*. Schultz, W. 1913. *Gallus*. Blanchon, H. L. 1912; *Cunningham,

J. T. 1912, 1919; Davenport, C. B. 1906a, 1907a, 1910b; Lefèvre, G. 1917; Lefèvre, G. & Rucker, E. H. 1916. Includes *Gallus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1914. *Metopia peposaca* × *Netta rufina*. Neunzig, R. 1924c. *Phasianus*. Thomas, R. H. 1912a, 1915. *Serinus*. *Duncker, H. 1923a, 1924; Heron, D. 1910. *Sireptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1911c, 1912c; Tange, M. 1932. Blue Andalusian fowl. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1918.

Exception to Mendel's law. Noorduyn, C. L. 1906b.

Inversion of dominance. *Gemmaeus*. Ghigi, A. 1920a.

Multiple coupling of factors. *Gallus*. Wilson, J. 1915.

Production of pile breed. *Gallus*. Cunningham, J. T. 1912, 1919.

Relation to sex hormones. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1927b.

Seasonal effects on Mendelian segregation and sex ratios. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Christie, W. & Wreidt, C. 1930.

Spurious allelomorphism. Includes *Gallus*. Spillman, W. J. 1908.

COLOR

General. *Columbae* & *Serinus*. *Little, C. C. 1920.

Black color. *Gallus*. Frateur, L. 1914.

Sex

General. Gironcoli, S. 1890. *Gallus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. 1909; *Morgan, T. H. 1919a. *Serinus*. Durham, F. M. 1908, 1926.

Experimental study of eggs producing male birds. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1912c.

Female heterozygous for sex. *Gallus* & *Serinus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. 1909.

Secondary sexual characters. Includes birds. *Cunningham, J. T. 1908. *Phasianus*. Thomas, R. H. 1914.

Sex ratio. *Anas*. *Phillips, J. C. 1914c. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1932a; Lambert, W. V. & Curtis, V. 1929; Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1926; *Phillips, J. C. 1914c. *Phasianus*. *Phillips, J. C. 1914c.

SEX-LINKED INHERITANCE

General. Brooksbank, H. 1922; *Cole, L. J. & Kelley, F. J. 1919. Includes birds. Cole, L. J. 1913.

Columba. Cole, L. J. 1912; *Staples-Browne, R. 1912; Steele, D. G. 1925. *Columbae*. Morgan, T. H. 1913, 1917a, 1919a. Galli. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1922b. *Gallus*. *Davenport, C. B. 1911a, 1912b; Goodale, H. D. 1910a, 1911a; Hadley, P. B. 1910b, 1913b; Haldane, J. B. 1921; Lefèvre, G. 1916; Lewis, H. R. 1915b; *Morgan, T. H. & Goodale, H. D. 1912; Pearl, R. 1915b, c; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1924; Punnett, R. C. 1923; Rucker, E. H. 1916; Serebrovsky, A. S. 1925; *Sturtevant, A. H. 1911, 1912; Warren, D. C. 1924. *Serinus*. *Davenport, C. B. 1912b. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1912a, c.

Change in sex linkage with age. *Gallus*. Haldane, J. B. & Crew, F. A. 1925.

Crossing over of sex-linked genes. *Columbae*. Bridges, C. B. 1913. *Gallus*. Agar, W. E. 1924; Serebrovsky, A. S. 1922.

Sex-linked barred pattern. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924d; *Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1910a, d.

Special characters

Comb. *Gallus*. Taibell, A. 1930b; Wilson, J. 1912.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. *Pearl, R. 1912b, c, 1913c, 1915b.

Voice

General. *Luscinia* & *Serinus*. Duncker, H. 1922.

Hand-reared birds. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludoviciana*. Scott, W. E. 1904c.

Song. Braun, F. 1915a; Witchell, C. A. 1892b. *Agelaius phoeniceus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Luscinia* & *Serinus*. Duncker, H. 1922.

ORIGIN OF DOMESTIC BIRDS

General. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922. Includes birds. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1859.

Origin and operation of changes in races of domestic birds. Lavalley, A. 1911.

Origin and history of races of poultry, including pigeons

Classification of races of fowls. Dechambre, P. 1895.

Poultry. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922; Scheidemantel, G. 1888. Include poultry. Keller, C. 1911, 1913.

Anser

Includes domestic goose. Keller, C. 1912. Domestic and Chinese geese. Goodacre, F. B. 1879.

Columba

Domestic pigeon. *Ghigi, A. 1908c, 1914c; Martell, P. 1926; Townsend, C. W. 1915. "Tumbling" pigeons. Howes, G. B. 1901.

Statistical study of origin of domestic pigeon. Loisel, G. 1905e.

Gallus

Book. Text in English. Gurney, J. F. Jr. 1921.

General. Davenport, C. B. 1914c; Ghigi, A. 1912a; Jeitteles, L. H. 1878; Lotsy, J. P. 1920; Martell, P. 1929; Palacky, J. 1885; Phillips, E. C. 1881, 1885b; Pichot, P. A. 1914; Raggi, L. 1904; Sainville, E. 1910; Stubbs, F. J. & Rowe, A. J. 1912; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1890.

Barred breeds of poultry. Pearl, R. 1912b; Punnett, R. C. & Pease, M. S. 1921.

Earliest appearance of common fowl in Egypt. Lowe, P. R. 1929.

Featherless race with abnormal feathers. Taubert, F. 1910.

Giantism and dwarfism. *Rensch, B. 1923a.

Hackleless fowl. Greenwood, A. W. 1927.

Jungle fowl. *Gallus bankiva*. Ball, S. C. 1933. Ancient records (3000-4000 B.C.) in Babylonia. Stressemann, E. 1924d.

Long-tailed breed of fowls in Japan. Chamberlain, B. H. 1899; *Cunningham, J. T. 1901, 1903; Dean, B. 1907; Finn, F. 1901a; Forbin, P. 1908; Gloger, C. W. 1860b.

Race with no feathers. Hecht, E. 1901.

Tailless fowl. Origin and heredity. Book. Text in German. Libon, G. 1911.

Meleagris gallopavo

Domestication. Caton, J. D. 1877.

Domestic turkey. Pennant, T. 1781; Wright, A. H. 1914.

Numida

Ancestry. Ghigi, A. 1907c.

Serinus

Canary in wild state. Bolle, C. 1858.

Establishment of white race. Martin, M. S. 1913.

Streptopelia risoria

Origin of ring dove. Oustalet, J. F. 1901.

PLUMAGE PECULIARITIES

Albinism. Schifferli, A. 1920a.

Cock-feathering. *Gallus*. Eliot, T. S. 1928.

Leg-feathering. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1929.

Hen-feathering of male

General. Koehler, O. 1922. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1928, 1929a; Eliot, T. S. 1928; Feldman, H. W. 1927; Pease, M. S. 1922.

Effect of thyroid gland removal on hen-feathering. Crew, F. A. 1927a.

Factors in hen-feathering. Lowering of endocrine stimulus for cock-feathering. Raising of threshold at which feather follicles respond to this stimulus. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1930.

Genetic factor for hen-feathering. Seabright Bantam. Morgan, T. H. 1920d.

Origin of hen-feathering. Cunningham, J. T. 1924-25.

Skin transplantation experiments. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1929b, c; Danforth, C. H. & Foster, F. 1927.

REVERSION

General. *Columba*. Ghigi, A. 1911; Staples-Browne, R. 1906. *Gallus* & *Serinus*. Davenport, C. B. 1910d.

Mendelian explanation. Davenport, C. B. 1910d.

Reversion case of Darwin explained on Mendelian basis. Davenport, C. B. 1909a.

SEX

General. *Columbae*. *Riddle, O. 1916a.

Persistence of sex characters in feathers of skin graft, also sex reversal. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1928, 1929b.

Sexual selection. *Polyplectron*. Finn, F. 1902g.

Significance of sex hormones. *Gallus* & *Gennaesus*. Cuénot, L. 1923.

XENIA

Possibility of male influencing color of eggs fertilized by him.

General. Bulman, G. P. 1901; Gladstone, H. S. 1911a; Gröbbels, F. 1934; Heinroth, O. 1913.

Anas. Goldschmidt, R. 1913. *Columba*. Sellheim, H. 1912. *Serinus* hybrids. Tschermak, A. 1912. *Struthio*. Ménégau, H. A. 1922a.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Kopeč, S. 1926a. *Gallus* hybrids. Holdefleiss, P. 1911.

GLANDS

A limited number of references to glands are given here. The more important glands such as the thyroid, suprarenal, etc. are entered separately. References to glands of various organs will be found entered under these structures, as a rule.

Book. Text in German. Gadow, H. 1891d.

Carotid gland. Kose, W. 1902, 1904.

Ducts of glands. Physiology. Rhythmic contractions. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1858b.

Glandular bodies in adipose tissue of greater omentum near spleen. *Struthio*. Vallillo, G. 1910.

Oviducal glands. Secretion. Riddle, O. & Spohn, A. A. 1916.

ALIMENTARY CANAL, GLANDS OF

General. Jobert, C. 1873b; Leydig, F. 1854a.

Crop glands. Histology and physiology. Hasse, C. 1865.

Esophageal glands

Development. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1925b, 1926.

Phylogeny. *Androglossa*. Greschik, J. 1917a.

Intestinal glands

Histology. *Lagopus*. Schumacher, S. 1921.

Stomach glands

See also under Alimentary canal.

Structure and function. Includes *Columba*. Nussbaum, M. 1877.

Histology. Wilczewski, P. 1870. *Aquila*, *Casuarus*, *Rhamphastidae*, *Rhea*, & *Struthio*. Remouchamps, E. 1880.

GIZZARD

Histology. *Columba*. Wiedersheim, R. E. 1872.

Reactions of gland cells to stains. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Pilliet, A. H. 1886.

BURSA FABRICII

Glands of the bursa Fabricii. *Columba*. Retterer, E. 1885b. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b. *Gallus* & *Uria*. Retterer, E. 1885b.

HEAD GLANDS

Histology. *Columba*. *Teichmann, M. 1889.

Ear glands. External auditory meatus. *Anas*, *Asturinus*, & *Columba*. Di Colo, F. 1909. *Gallus*. Di Colo, F. 1909; *Schwalbe, G. A. 1890. *Meleagris* & *Phasianus*. Di Colo, F. 1909. *Tetrao*. *Schwalbe, G. A. 1890.

Gl. mandibularis. Histology and cytology. Lynx. *Greschik, J. 1913.

Glands of mouth and nasal chambers. Innervation. Includes *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Gaupp, E. W. 1888.

Mucus glands of head. *Picus*. Wolf, J. 1805a.

Gl. lacrimalis

General. Hosch, F. 1876; Pilliet, A. 1889. Many species. Coues, E. B. 1868-69; Franz, V. 1924.

Structure of Gl. lacrimalis. Includes birds. Tillaux, P. 1859.

HISTOLOGY

General. *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Falco*, *Gallus*, *Struthio*, & *Tetrao*. Sardemann, E. 1888.

Duct. *Gallus*. Bertin, E. J. 1769.

Golgi apparatus. *Anas*. Bowen, R. H. 1926.

Gl. nasalis (Nasolacrimal or supra-orbital gland)

General. Pilliet, A. 1889; Wetschlesloff, M. 1900. Many species. Nitzsch, C. L. 1820; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1866a; Selby, P. J. 1834; *Technau, G. 1936; Willink, H. D. 1899b. Includes birds. Parker, W. K. 1888c.

Anser. *Müller, J. P. 1830b; Rochas, F. 1886. *Diomedea*. Bennett, G. 1834c. *Podoc. surinamensis*. Giebel, C. G. 1861b. *Steatornis caripensis*. Müller, J. P. 1841.

Anatomy. Many species. Jobert, C. 1869.

Function. *Charadrius*. Smith, J. N. 1923.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Pygoscelis papua*. *Ask, F. 1913.

Effect of salt water. Schildmacher, H. 1932.

DUCTS

General. Includes *Anas*, *Buceros*, *Buteo*, *Gallus*, & *Psittacus*. *Hoffmann, B. 1882.

Homology of medial portion of duct with Jacobson's organ. Ganin, M. S. 1890.

Posterior portions of ducts represent reduced Jacobson's organs. *Ganin, M. S. 1890.

Gl. nictitans (Harder's Gland)

General. Hosch, F. 1876; Jacobson, L. L. 1813; Leydig, F. 1854a; Pilliet, A. 1889. Many species. Coues, E. B. 1868-69; Franz, V. 1924. Includes birds. Altmann, R. 1889. *Anas*. MacLeod, J. 1879. *Anser*. Müller, J. P. 1830b; Rochas, F. 1886. *Steatornis caripensis*. Müller, J. P. 1841.

Development. *Pygoscelis papua*.
*Ask, F. 1913.

Histology. Taddei, D. 1900. *Anas*.
MacLeod, J. 1879; *Peters, A. 1891.
Anser, *Fringilla*, & *Gallus*. *Peters, A.
1891.

Physiology. Taddei, D. 1900.

Glandulae salivales

Including various salivary glands.

Books. Text in English. Owen, R.
1866-68.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F.
1891d. *Gallus*. Heidrich, P. K. 1905;
*Höltling, H. 1912.

General. Batelli, A. & Giacomini, E.
1887-89, 1892; Cholodkovsky, N. A.
1892; *Heidrich, P. K. 1908. Include
birds. Duvernoy, G. L. 1804, 1811a;
Ranvier, L. A. 1884.

Aegithalos. Tichomirov, B. 1925.
Anas. Pilliet, A. H. 1889, 1893a.
Anser. Müller, J. P. 1830b; Reichel, P.
1883. *Columba*. *Reichel, P. 1883.
Cornus. Müller, J. P. 1830b. *Cypselus*.
Batelli, A. 1890a. Galli. Batelli, A.
1890b. *Gallinula*. Müller, J. P. 1830b.
Gallus. Pilliet, A. H. 1893a, b; *Reichel,
P. 1883. *Larus* & *Lestris*. *Reichel,
P. 1883. *Otis*. Murie, J. 1869. *Paridae*
& *Parus*. Tichomirov, B. 1925. *Pro-*
cellaria. Reichel, P. 1883. *Regulus*.
Greschik, J. 1918b; Tichomirov, B.
1925.

Development. Giacomini, E. 1890.

Histology. Antony, M. 1920; Batelli,
A. & Giacomini, E. 1892. Include birds.
Bernard, C. 1852; Botezat, E. 1910a;
Giacomini, E. 1890. *Accentor*, *Cocco-*
thraustes, *Coturnix*, & *Cypselus*. Batelli,
A. & Giacomini, E. 1889. *Gallus*.
Heidrich, P. K. 1908. *Gecinus*, *Pica*,
Strix, & *Turdus*. Batelli, A. & Gia-
comini, E. 1889.

Phylogeny of salivary glands.
Botezat, E. 1910a.

Physiology of salivary glands.
Botezat, E. 1910a. *Gallus*. Heidrich,
P. K. 1905. Includes birds. Bernard,
C. 1852.

Tongue glands

Development. *Anas* & *Passer*. Kal-
lius, E. 1905. *Melopsittacus*. Kallius,
E. 1906.

UROPYGEAL GLAND

Books. Text in German. Gadow,
H. F. 1891c. Many species. Nitzsch,
C. L. & Burnmeister, C. C. 1840.

General. Coupin, H. 1914; *Schmidt,
F. 1924; Tyson, E. 1883. Many spe-
cies. Kossmann, R. 1871; Schumacher,
S. 1919. Includes birds. Altmann, R.
1889.

Anas. Pilliet, A. H. 1889. *Anser*.
Plato, J. 1902. *Circus*. Pilliet, A. H.
1889. *Columbae*. Garrod, A. H.
1874d. *Gallus*. Crisp, E. 1862a;
Pilliet, A. H. 1889. *Passer* & *Sphenis-*
cus. Pilliet, A. H. 1889.

Abnormal sebaceous horn-shaped ex-
crecence. *Vanellus*. Ticehurst, C. B.
1910b.

Development of uropygeal gland.
Lunghetti, B. 1903, 1905. *Gallus*.
Lunghetti, B. 1902; Orlandi, S. 1902.

Feathers on gland. Figures for many
species. Paris, P. 1910.

Good figures of entire gland. Many
species. Granvik, H. 1913.

Significance in treatment of rickets
by irradiation. Hou, H. C. 1931.

Taxonomic consideration of uropy-
geal gland. *Psittacidae*. Garrod, A. H.
1874e.

Physiology

General. Hussey, A. 1860; Matthews,
H. S. 1861; Morris, F. O. 1836b;
Trouessart, E. L. 1906; Waterton, C.
1832b, 1860. Many species. Crisp, E.
1860; Paris, P. 1906b, 1910, 1913.

Electrical characteristics. *Strix flam-*
mea. Schauer, E. 1877.

SECRETION

General. Röhmann, F. 1902, 1904b.
Anas & *Anser*. *Stern, M. 1905a.
Linota cannabina. Monterosso, B.
1915.

Extirpation effects. *Anas*. Joseph,
M. 1891.

Fetid secretion. *Upupa*. Ghidini,
A. 1906; Wigger, P. 1906.

Relation of secretion to oil and
milk secreted by mammals. *Anatidae*.
Jonge, D. 1878.

Structure

General. *Lunghetti, B. 1907. Many
species. Crisp, E. 1860; Paris, P.

1906b, 1910, 1911a; *Schmidt, F. 1924.
Gallus. Orlandi, S. 1902.

HISTOLOGY

General. Lunghetti, H. 1903, 1905; Röhmman, F. 1904a; Stern, M. 1905b. Many species. Granvik, H. 1913; Hölting, H. 1912. *Anas* & *Anser*. *Stern, M. 1905a. *Gallus*. Lunghetti, B. 1902. *Linota cannabina*. *Monte-rosso, B. 1915. *Loria*. Paris, P. 1911b. *Rhynchotus rufescens*. Paris, P. 1912a.

Cytology. *Linota cannabina*. Monte-rosso, B. 1915.

GRAFTS

Comprising publications involving experimental grafting or transplantation of tissues and organs. See also under Embryology, Teratology, and Urogenital system.

Adult organ grafts into embryos. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1916.

Effects on secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1931b.

Heteroplastic tissue grafting. Development mechanism. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1912, 1913, 1914a, b, 1926.

Homo- and heteroplastic grafts. Eggs and tissues of embryos and adult animals. Includes birds. Ikematsu, T. 1923.

Individuality of tissues. Birds incidental. Loeb, L. 1921.

Lymphocyte, role in grafting. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1926.

Shell membrane use. *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. Haug, R. 1889.

Subcutaneous graft. Eye. *Gallus* embryo. Féré, C. 1897c.

Suprarenal glands into young birds. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Minoura, T. 1923.

Thyroid gland. *Columba*. Cristiani, H. 1904. *Gallus*. Cristiani, H. 1904; *Willier, B. H. 1923, 1924.

EMBRYONIC GRAFTS

General. *Gallus*. Tiesenhausen, M. 1909.

Development of organs in embryonic grafts into skin of adult birds. *Gallus*. Féré, C. & Elias, H. 1898.

Embryonic tissue from different animal species. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kiyono, K. & Sueyasu, Y. 1917.

Fate of embryonic tissue mixed with tumor tissue—myxosarcoma. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923.

Fragments. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925a.

Internal shell membrane use in heteroplastic grafts. Amat, C. 1895.

Reaction to embryonic grafts. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897e.

BLASTODERM

Developmental potencies of parts of early blastoderm. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1926a.

Fate. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895g.

Forty-eight hour stage. Teratoma formation. Féré, C. 1897o.

Grafts into adults of other species. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1896b.

GONADS

Behavior. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. 1925, 1927a.

Relation to sexual differentiation. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. 1925a, b.

Sex hormone effects of embryonic grafted gonads. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. 1927a.

Sex not modified by host. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. 1925, 1927b.

LIMB BUDS

Interchange of limbs. *Gallus*. Peebles, F. 1910.

Longitudinal halves. *Gallus*. Selby, D. & Murray, P. D. 1928.

Self differentiation. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. & Huxley, J. S. 1925b.

Subcutaneous. Strangeways, T. S. & Fell, H. B. 1926.

MAMMALIAN TISSUE TRANSPLANTED IN BIRD EMBRYO

Fate. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1914a.

Rat embryo tissue into bird embryos. *Gallus*. Hiraiwa, Y. K. & Willier, B. H. 1927.

Chorio-allantoic grafts

Blastoderm portion containing heart and liver rudiments. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. & Rawles, M. E. 1931a.

Embryonic rat tissue. *Gallus*. Hiraiwa, Y. K. 1927, 1930.

Fragments of two-day chick. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. 1928a.

Gonads. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1926, 1927a, b.

Gonads and non-gonadic tissue. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1926; *Willier, B. H. & Yuh, E. C. 1928.

Limb buds. *Gallus*. Hunt, E. A. 1932; Murray, P. D. 1926, 1928a.

Mesonephros. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1926; *Willier, B. H. 1930.

Neural tube. *Gallus*. Dantschakoff, W. & Agassiz, A. 1924.

Ovary grafts. Effects on the embryo. *Gallus*. Minoura, T. 1921.

Reactions. *Gallus*. Huxley, J. S. & Murray, P. D. 1924.

Skin. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. 1928a.

Spleen tissue. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1918a, b.

Testes. Effects on the embryo. *Gallus*. Minoura, T. 1921.

DIFFERENTIATION

General. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1924, 1925.

Anas tissue on *Anas* and *Gallus*. Sandstrom, C. J. 1932.

Capacity of blastoderm. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. & Rawles, M. E. 1931b.

Isolated liver and pancreatic primordia in chorio-allantoic grafts. *Gallus*. Holton, R. G. 1929.

Kidney tissue of *Anas* on chorio-allantoic membrane of *Gallus*. Sandstrom, C. J. 1929.

GROWTH

Grafts from various organs. *Gallus*. *Dantschakoff, W. 1924.

Kidney tissue of *Anas* on *Anas* and *Gallus*. Sandstrom, C. J. 1932.

GONAD GRAFTS

Book. Text in Russian with German résumé. Includes *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1922.

General. Includes birds. Steinach, E. 1919a. *Anas*. Poll, H. 1909. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1926; Field, G. W. 1901b; Finlay, G. F. 1925; Goodale, H. D. 1918a; Guthrie, C. C. 1910; Hanau, A. 1897; Pézard, A. 1926, 1928; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923a; Poll, H. 1909. *Netta*. Poll, H. 1909. *Serinus*. Schultz, W. 1915.

Cross transplantation of gonads. *Gallus*. Roxas, H. A. 1926.

Histology of graft. Greenwood, A. W. 1928.

Transplanting gonads into cocks and capons. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1928b.

VARIOUS EFFECTS

Endocrine. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1911c, 1921c; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924h.

Plumage. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. 1928.

Sex. Pézard, A. 1918.

Ovary grafts

General. *Anas*. Kaltenbach, R. 1917.

Development and function. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924a.

Failure to function. *Gallus*. Davenport, C. B. 1910c, 1911c.

Functioning grafts. *Gallus*. *Guthrie, C. C. 1907, 1908, 1910.

Into offspring. *Gallus*. Guthrie, C. C. 1911.

Plumage effects. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926g.

Regeneration of extirpated ovaries. *Davenport, C. B. 1911c.

Testis development in interior. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1925.

OVARY GRAFTS INTO MALE

Castrated male. Sex hormone effects. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1928c; Goodale, H. D. 1917b.

Effect on race characters. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924f, 1.

Feminization. *Gallus*. *Goodale, H. D. 1914, 1918a.

Testes grafts

General. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Régnier, V. 1929b; Löde, A. 1895; Pézard, A. 1913b, d.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1925a.

Juvenile testicular tissue into hyper-trophied right gonad of ovariectomized bird. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1930c.

Plumage and secondary sex character effects. *Gallus*. Foges, A. 1898, 1903.

Survival of testis graft in presence of active ovary. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924j.

INTEGUMENTAL GRAFTS**Comb grafts**

On back, head, and legs. *Gallus*. Kozelka, A. W. 1929.

HOMOPLASTIC GRAFTS

Elimination of innervation in testing for sex hormone effects. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1925b.

Fragments of comb. Male hormone effects. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1926.

Skin transplants with observations on feather development

General. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. & Foster, F. 1927.

Crests of crested fowl. *Gallus*. Klatt, B. 1917; Maucclair, —. 1923.

Subcutaneous. Hybrids. Schultz, W. 1913.

White plumage retained on brown bird. *Gallus*. Kozelka, A. W. 1929.

PATCHES OF SKIN TO OTHER SPECIES

General. Columbidae & Fringillidae. *Schultz, W. 1912.

Guinea-pig skin on to *Columba*. Loeb, L. & Addison, W. H. 1908.

Skin grafts of *Columba* onto *Columba*, *Gallus*, frog, guinea pig, and rabbit. Loeb, L. & Addison, W. H. 1911.

SEX DIFFERENTIATION

General. *Gallus*. Masui, K. 1930.

Feathers retained sex characters. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1928.

Sex reversal. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1929b.

Spur grafts on

Back and legs. *Gallus*. Kozelka, A. W. 1929.

HEAD

General. *Gallus*. Behrends, —. 1890; Brunotte, C. 1907; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1896; Kozelka, A. W. 1929; Wardrop, J. 1840.

Capons. *Gallus*. Book. Text in Italian. Redi, F. 1688.

Comb. Féré, C. 1900e; Graf, H. 1926; Philipeaux, J. M. 1872.

Heteroplastic grafts. *Gallus*. V., D. 1899.

TUMOR GRAFTS

Chicken sarcoma into embryo. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. & Rous, F. P. 1912.

Different animals into *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kiyono, K. & Sueyasu, Y. 1921.

Rat sarcoma into

Adult bird. *Gallus*. Shirai, C. 1923.

Brain. Includes birds. Shirai, C. 1922. *Columba*. Yamazaki, K. 1922.

Embryo. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1912.

GROWTH

See also under Embryology and Life histories.

Books. Text in English. Include *Gallus*. Minot, C. S. 1908; Robertson, T. B. 1923. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929.

General. Gröbbels, F. 1927g. Include birds. Davy, J. 1860, 1862.

Anas. Horton, D. H. 1928; Titus, H. W. 1928b. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Sumner, E. L. 1929. *Aquila glitchii*. Sushkin, P. P. 1896a. *Bombicilla*. Phillips, G. G. 1913. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Gardner, L. L. 1929; Reed, B. P. 1925. *Calypte*. Woods, R. S. 1922. *Cariama cristata*. Heinrich, O. 1924a. *Carpodacus mexicanus frontalis*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914; Keeler, C. A. 1890. *Circus hudsonius*. Shelley, L. O. 1935. Include *Columba*. Brody, S. and others 1926, 1930.

Cuculus. Bahr, P. H. 1908a; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1905. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Falcones*. Sumner, E. L. 1933. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1901a; Henderson, D. C. 1928; Hendricks, W. A. & Lee, A. R. 1929; Latimer, H. B. 1932; Mairs, T. I. 1908; Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Hamilton, T. S. 1926; Phillips, A. G. 1916a; *Schmalhausen, I. 1927. Include *Gallus*. Brody, S. and others 1926, 1930. *Guara*. Beebe, C. W. 1914c. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Stoner, D. 1935b. *Hylocichla*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. Include *Meleagris*. Brody, S. and others 1926, 1930. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoactli]. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Poocetes g. gramineus*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. Include *Struthio*. Brody, S. and others 1926, 1930. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Wells, D. A. 1861. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1921.

In laboratory. *Gallus*. Drummond, J. C. 1916-17.

Unequal growth. *Accipiter nisus*. Wurga, K. 1929b.

Variation in growth. *Gallus*. Funk, E. M., Knandel, H. C., & Callenbach, E. W. 1930.

Growth of various structures

General. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1925a.

Appendages of head. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1930b.

Beak. Kohn, A. 1877.

Body. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b.

Cells. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1925.

Comb. Fluctuations. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927d; Smith, G. 1911.

Connective tissue in tissue culture. *Gallus*. *Carrel, A. 1913b, 1914.

Epidermis. Compared with guinea pig. *Columba*. *Addison, W. H. & Loeb, L. 1913.

Heart. Hasebroek, K. 1917.

Muscles. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1926b.

Ovary. *Gallus*. Sindo, T. 1929; Stieve, H. 1918.

Spleen. *Gallus*. Carrel, A. & Burrows, M. T. 1911.

Weights compared. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1925c.

Wings. Changes in proportions during development. Measurements. Marples, B. J. 1930.

FEATHERS

General. Gliozzi, S. 1926. *Calypte*. Woods, R. S. 1922. *Falcones*. Sumner, E. L. 1933. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934.

Rectrices. Long-tailed Japanese fowls. *Gallus*. *Cunningham, J. T. 1901, 1903; Dean, B. 1907; Forbin, P. 1908.

Experimental studies

General. Many species. Gliozzi, S. 1926; *Riddle, O. 1908b.

Sex hormone injections. *Gallus*. *Juhn, M., Faulkner, G. H., & Gustavson, R. G. 1931.

NERVOUS SYSTEM

Brain. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1924a.

Brain and spinal cord. Weights at various stages. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1925b.

SKELETON

General. Latimer, H. B. 1923. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1926b.

Bones of limbs. *Gallus*. Schmalhausen, I. & Stepanowa, J. 1926.

Long bones. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Maas, H. 1877.

Weight comparisons. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1927.

CORRELATIONS

Body weight and age at sexual maturity. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. 1933a.

Carotinoid pigments, occurrence. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. 1919.

Early post-embryonic growth of internal organs and body. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1927. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1926b.

Metabolic rate and differentiation of embryo. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1925a.

Negative correlations of later post-embryonic growth of internal organs and organs of flight. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1926b.

Relation to specific gravity of egg. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Halbersleben, D. L. 1923.

Sex. *Gallus*. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, M. G., & Campbell, P. A. 1932; Jull, M. A. 1928a.

EMBRYONIC GROWTH

General. *Gallus*. *Fischel, A. 1896; Gräper, L. 1911; Romanoff, A. L. 1929a; *Schmalhausen, I. 1926, 1927.

Blastoderm. Experimental. *Gallus*. Strahl, H. & Grundmann, E. 1902.

Centers of growth. *Gallus*. Schaper, A. & Cohen, C. 1905.

Cycles in growth of embryo. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929a.

Embryonic tissue. *Gallus*. Thomson, D. 1914a, b.

Growth rate graph. *Gallus*. *Schmalhausen, I. 1926.

Local growth in dead embryos. Byerly, T. C. 1926c.

PHYSIOLOGY OF GROWTH

General. Includes *Gallus*. Kolb, K. 1921.

Negative acceleration of embryo. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. & Murray, H. A. 1925.

Experimental feeding

General. *Gallus*. Allardyce, J. W., Henderson, W., & Asmundson, V. S. 1933; Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925; Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & McCollum, E. V. 1917; Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & Steenbock, H. 1917; Hogan, A. G., Hunter, J. E., & Kempster, H. L. 1928; Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1928; Jull, M. A. & Titus, H. W. 1928; Prange, R. W., Carrick, C. W., & Hauge, S. M. 1928; Titus, H. W. & Jull, M. A. 1928.

Amino acid content of diet. *Gallus*. Osborne, T. B. & Mendel, L. B. 1916.

Calcium from various sources. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. & Platt, C. S. 1930.

Cod liver oil. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924a.

Fluorine effects. *Gallus*. Hauck, H. M., Steenbock, H., Lowe, J. T., & Halpin, J. G. 1933.

Forced feeding, effects on viscera in normal and castrated birds. *Gallus*. Yosikawa, M. & Tomisima, R. 1932.

Grainless diet. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1926.

Ground phosphate rock. Halpin, J. G. & Lamb, A. R. 1932.

Inadequate diet, effects on weights of internal organs. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929b.

Mineral requirements. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1918b, 1919c.

Philippine foods. *Gallus*. Cruz, F. F. 1918.

Requirements. *Gallus*. Hendricks, W. A., Jull, M. A., & Titus, H. W. 1932.

Value of yeast. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1931.

Factors

Autointoxication in growth of embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1902b.

Confinement conditions. *Gallus*. Osborne, T. B. & Mendel, L. B. 1918.

Early handicaps. *Gallus*. Parker, S. L. 1929.

Extirpation of gonads and pineal body. *Gallus*. Yokoh, A. 1927.

Plant carotinoid pigments. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919a, b, c.

Suffocation, effects. *Gallus*. *Byerly, T. C. 1926b.

Temperature, effects. *Gallus*. *Edwards, C. L. 1902; Henderson, E. W. 1930; Henderson, E. W. & Brody, S. 1927.

Thyroidectomy. *Anas* & *Anser*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1924.

Tolerance to nicotine. *Gallus*. Hunter, J. E. & Haley, D. E. 1930.

LIGHT

General. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. & others 1922.

Sunlight. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925.

Ultraviolet light. *Gallus*. Wood, W. F. 1926.

Glandular extract effects

Anterior lobe of hypophysis. *Gallus*. Wulzen, R. 1915; Pearl, R. 1916f, i; Winternitz, M. C. 1919.

Thyroid extract. *Gallus*. Reggiani, E. 1925.

Sex hormone effects

General. Pézard, A. 1919b. *Gallus*. Hogben, L. T. 1924.

Corpus luteum. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916f, i.

RATE OF GROWTH

General. *Anas*. Kaufman, L. 1927. *Columba*. Brody, S. 1926; Kaufman, L. 1926b. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b; Riddle, O., Charles, D. R., & Cauthen, G. E. 1932. *Gallus*. Brody, S. 1921a, 1926, 1927a, b; Buckner, G. D., Wilkins, R. H., & Kastle, J. H. 1918; Card, L. E. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918; Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1929; Kaufman, L. 1927; Kaupp, B. F. 1921-22; Kempster, H. L. & Henderson, E. W. 1923; Upp, C. W. 1928a. *Meleagris*. Funk, E. M. 1930.

Age cycles in growth. *Gallus*. Brody, S. & Ragsdale, A. C. 1922.

Climatic relation. Gloger, C. W. 1860c.

Daily records. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1898b.

Early growth rate. *Gallus*. *Goodale, H. D. 1926a.

Embryo. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. 1930.

Relation to time of hatching. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. & Thompson, R. B. 1927.

Experimental

Acceleration by diet. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Hunter, J. E., & Kempster, H. L. 1928; Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1928.

Calcium salts effects. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916d.

Capons compared with cockerels. Food consumption. *Gallus*. Waite, R. H. 1920a.

Thyroid feeding. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923a.

Ultraviolet light irradiation effects. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1926a.

Various structures

Brain. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1927.

Eyes. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1927.

Foot. *Megapodius*. Friedmann, H. 1931.

Gonads. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b.

Heart. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1927.

Internal organs. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1927. *Columba*. Kaufman, L. 1926b.

Spinal cord. Includes birds. Milone, S. 1921.

FEATHERS

General. Heinroth, O. 1906b.

Developing feather germs. Holmes, A. 1935. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1932a; Martin, J. H. 1929b.

Growth rate correlation with length of feather. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937.

HABITS

This section does not cover all the literature dealing with the habits of birds. See also under Behavior, Ecology, Life histories, Natural history, and Taxonomy. For references to habits of birds in ancient Greek and Roman literature see Lenz, H. O. 1856. Book. Text in German.

Books. Text in English. Aristotle 1910; *Audubon, J. J. 1831-39; Blanchan, N. 1898; Cordier, A. H. 1923; Dixon, C. 1897a; Gilbert, H. A. & Brook, A. 1924; Gray, G. R. 1844-49; Hudson, W. H. 1920a; Hunter, J. 1861; Jardine, W. 1833-43; Jennings, J. 1829; Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879; Shelley, G. E. 1872; Stanley, E. 1848. Many species. Kidd, W. 1856a, b, c. Include birds. Allee, W. C. & Allee, M. H. 1925; Brown, T. 1876; Ealand, C. A. 1921; Morgan, C. L. 1896a. Diving birds. *Dewar, J. M. 1924. Tropical birds. Wallace, A. R. 1878. Alcedinidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1868-71. Anatidae. Elliot, D. G. 1898; Millais, J. G. 1902b; Phillips, J. C. 1922-26. Apteryx. Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. *Aquila*. Gilbert, H. A. & Brook, A. 1925. *Aquila chrysaëtos canadensis*. Gordon, S. P. 1927; Macpherson, H. B. 1909a. *Casuaris*.

Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. *Colinus v. virginianus*. *Stoddard, H. L. 1925b, 1926b, 1931. Columbæ. Whitman, C. O. 1919a. Coraciidae. Dresser, H. E. 1893. *Dromiceius*. Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. Falconiformes. Swann, H. K. 1924. *Haliaeetus*. Gilbert, H. A. & Brook, A. 1925. *Menura*. Littlejohns, R. T. 1933. Meropidae. Dresser, H. E. 1884-86. *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1929. Nectariniidae. Shelley, G. E. 1876-80. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929. *Plautus impernis*. Townsend, C. W. 1911a. Rhamphastidae. Gould, J. 1833-35, 1855. *Rhea*. Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. Sphenisciformes. Levick, G. M. 1914. *Syrthio*. Martin, A. 1891; Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bready, M. B. 1929. *Syrhaptus paradoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888. Trochilidae. Gould, J. 1861b. Turdidae. Seeböhm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1898-1902. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. Berthoud, S. H. 1891.

Text in German. Aristotle 1868. Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Reichenau, W. 1887. Swimming birds. Floericke, C. E. 1898. Falconiformes. Schlegel, H. 1845. Picidae. Marshall, W. A. 1889.

Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; Plinius, C. 1832-34.

General. Abbott, C. C. 1876a; Abel, O. 1911; Alexander, H. G. 1921; Fyfe, W. W. 1867a, b; Gröbbels, F. 1911a; Haskins, C. H. 1921; Pommerol, F. 1900. Include birds. Hunter, J. 1868; Seemann, W. 1898.

Palaearctica. Moreau, R. E. & Moreau, W. M. 1928.

Tropics. Book. Text in English. Wallace, A. R. 1878.

AFRICA

Book. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. & Sclater, W. L. 1896-1912.

Belgian Congo. Chapin, J. P. 1932.

Central Africa. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1924. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

East Africa. Egypt. Hartmann, R. 1864. Book. Text in English. Shelley, G. E. 1872. Nubia. Hartmann, R.

1864. Nyasaland. Roberts, C. C. 1924. Sudan. Phillips, J. C. 1914a.

Madagascar. Sibree, J. 1891.

South Africa. Books. Text in English. FitzSimons, F. W. 1923; Stark, A. C. & Sclater, W. L. 1900-06.

Tropical West Africa. Book. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36.

AMERICA

North America

Books. Text in English. Bendire, C. E. 1892-95; Langille, J. H. 1884; Wilson, A. & Bonaparte, C. L. 1831; Wilson, A., Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine, W. 1832, 1876. Water birds. Elliot, D. G. 1898; Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930. Anseres. Bent, A. C. 1923, 1925. Charadriiformes. Elliot, D. G. 1895. Compsothlypidae. Chapman, F. M. 1907b. Columbiformes. Bent, A. C. 1932. Falconiformes. Bent, A. C. 1937. Galliformes. Bent, A. C. 1932. Herodiones. Bent, A. C. 1926. Limicolae. Bent, A. C. 1927, 1929. Longipennes. Bent, A. C. 1921. Odontoglossae & Poludicolae. Bent, A. C. 1926. Pygopodes. Bent, A. C. 1919. Pelecaniformes & Procellariiformes. Bent, A. C. 1922.

Deserts of North America. Oberholser, H. C. 1921.

Greenland. Nicholson, E. M. 1930. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Northeastern coast. Game birds. Book. Text in English. Rich, W. H. 1907.

Pacific coast. Book. Text in English. Eliot, W. A. 1928.

ALASKA

General. Hersey, F. S. 1917.

CANADA

Labrador. Palmer, W. 1890.

Manitoba. Seton, E. T. 1891.

Newfoundland. Palmer, W. 1890.

Ontario. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Lewis, H. F. 1927b.

Quebec

General. Mousley, W. H. 1921a.

Funk, Magdalen, Mingan, & Penguin islands. Palmer, W. 1890.

Vancouver Island. Alford, C. E. 1928.

UNITED STATES

Book. Text in English. Pearson, T. G. 1917.

General. Game birds. Elliot, D. G. 1865.

Western United States. Book. Text in English. Myers, H. W. 1922.

Alabama. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1924.

California. Islands off southern coast. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Colorado. Book. Text in English. Slater, W. L. 1912.

Dakota. Bailey, F. A. 1915.

Florida. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1932. Ardeae. Bent, A. C. 1904.

Illinois. Book. Text in English. Silloway, P. M. 1897.

Iowa. Bailey, B. H. 1918.

Kansas City region. Harris, H. 1919.

Louisiana water-birds. Bailey, A. M. 1919.

Maine. Brewster, W. 1924. Book. Text in English. Knight, O. W. 1908.

Massachusetts. Forbush, E. H. 1903, 1909-19. *Phaeopus hudsonicus*. Mackay, G. H. 1892c.

New Jersey. Abbott, C. G. 1907; Stone, W. 1909.

New Mexico. Lake Burford. Wetmore, A. 1920e.

New York. Long Island. Charadriiformes. Nichols, J. T. & Harper, F. 1916. Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932.

North Carolina. Book. Text in English. Skinner, M. P. & Achorn, J. W. 1928.

Ohio. Book. Text in English. Dawson, W. L. & Jones, L. 1903. Rapacious birds. Kirkpatrick, J. 1859.

Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1931a. Picidae. Crabb, E. D. 1930.

Oregon. Gabrielson, I. N. 1924b.

Pennsylvania. Wissahickon Hills. Book. Text in English. Weygandt, C. 1930.

Rhode Island. *Phalacrocorax dilophus* [a. *auritus*]. Mackay, G. H. 1894b.

South Carolina. Book. Text in English. Wayne, A. T. 1910.

Virginia. Clayton, J. 1694.

Washington. Book. Text in English. Dawson, W. L. & Bowles, J. H. 1909.

West Virginia. Brooks, E. A. 1908.

WEST INDIES

Barbados Island. Bond, J. 1929.

Bermuda Islands. Plath, K. 1914.

Dominica Island. Bond, J. 1929.

Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916.

Haiti. Bond, J. 1929.

Jamaica. Scott, W. E. 1891a, b.

St. Lucia Island. Bond, J. 1929.

St. Vincent Island. Bond, J. 1929.

Tobago and Trinidad. Williams, C. B. 1922a.

Middle America

Mexico. Saussure, H. L. 1858.

Panama, Barro Colorado Island. Gross, A. O. 1927a. Book. Text in English. Allee, W. C. & Allee, M. H. 1925.

South America

General. Wetmore, A. 1926e. Oceanic birds. Book. Text in English. *Murphy, R. C. 1936.

Argentina. Friedmann, H. 1927b. Ardeidae. Hudson, W. H. 1875. *Progne*. Hudson, W. H. 1872.

British Guiana. Beebe, C. W., Hartley, G. I., and others 1917. Book. Text in English. Chubb, C. 1916.

Falkland Islands. Brooks, W. S. 1917.

Galapagos Islands. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1904; Swarth, H. S. 1931.

Orinoco region. Cherrie, G. K. 1916.

Peru, islands of. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1925.

South Georgia Island. Spheniscidae. Murphy, R. C. 1915c.

Venezuela. Book. Text in English. Beebe, C. W. 1909a.

ASIA

Arabia. Bates, G. L. & Philby, H. S. 1936.

Ceylon. Legge, W. V. 1874.

China. Mell, R. 1923. Book. Text in English. Gee, N. G. & Moffett, L. I. 1917.

India. Adams, A. L. 1858; Philipps, T. 1857. Book. Text in English. Whistler, H. 1935.

Palestine. Tristram, H. B. 1865.

EUROPE

Books. Text in German. Arnold, F. 1897; Gloger, C. W. 1884; Heinroth, O. & Heinroth, M. 1924-28. *Falconiformes*. Schlegel, H. 1845.

British Isles. Hepburn, A. 1843d. Books. Text in English. Gould, J. 1862-73; Morris, F. O. 1870. Song birds. Nash, J. 1872. Ireland. Book. Text in English. Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900.

Denmark. Elwes, H. J. 1880. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Finland, southern. Palmgren, P. 1928.

France. Savoie. Bailly, J. B. 1850.

Germany. Holtz, L. 1865. Book. Text in German. Brehm, C. L. 1820-22. *Corvus*. *Rörig, G. 1900a.

Iceland. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

The Netherlands. Book. Text in Dutch. van Oort, E. D. 1922-35.

Norway. Spitzbergen. Birula, A. 1910; Newton, A. 1865.

OCEANICA

Australia

Books. Text in English. Gould, J. 1865; Mathews, G. M. 1910-28.

General. Ardeae. Mattingly, A. H. 1908c.

Abrolhos Islands. Alexander, W. B. 1922.

New South Wales. Hyem, E. L. 1936.

North Queensland. Robinson, H. C. & Laverock, W. S. 1900.

Hawaiian Islands

General. Perkins, R. C. 1895.

Laysan Island. Dill, H. R. 1912; Fisher, W. K. 1903a, b.

Leeward Islands. Fisher, W. K. 1903a.

New Zealand

Book. Text in English. Stead, E. F. 1932.

General. Buller, W. L. 1870; Haast, J. 1862. "Bush-birds." McLean, J. C. 1907.

Philippine Islands

General. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1895a.

Polynesia

Fiji Islands. Layard, E. L. 1876a.

Samoa. Whitmee, S. J. 1875a.

OCEANS

Book. Text in English. Alexander, W. B. 1928.

Antarctic Ocean. Siple, P. A. & Lindsey, A. A. 1937. Books. Text in English. Lowe, P. R. & Kinnear, N. B. 1930. Text in French. Ménégaux, H. A. 1907a.

Arctic Ocean region. Book. Text in German. Faber, F. 1925-26.

North Atlantic Ocean. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b.

Southern oceans. Hutton, F. W. 1865.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Accipiter n. nisus. Maniquet, E. 1927; Owen, J. H. 1915. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Aix*. *Dixon, J. S. 1924. *Alcedo*. Waterton, C. 1835d. *Ampelis garrulus*. Schaanning, H. T. 1917. *Anas boschas*. La Fresnaye, F. 1842; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923a; Waterton, C. 1835e. *Anas* [*Somateria*] *mollissima*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1841b. *Anas rubripes tristis*. Wright, H. W. 1919. *Anatidae*. Alford, C. E. 1921; Crisp, E. 1861; Griscom, L. 1922. *Anser*. La Fresnaye, F. 1842. *Anserinae*. Christoleit, E. 1929. *Aptenodytes*. Bennett, G. 1834b. *Apteryx*. Haesler, H. R. 1923; Schäff, E. A. 1892; Wolley, J. 1852. *Aquila glitchii*. Sushkin, P. P.

- 1896a. *Archaeopteryx*. Hurst, C. H.
 1895. *Ardea*. Waterton, C. 1835c.
Ardetta minuta. Lucanus, F. K. 1914.
Arenaria i. interpres. Smith, C. B.
 1909. *Asio*. Goddard, T. R. 1935.
Astur palumbarius. Weckwerth, W.
 1925. *Bonasa u. umbellus*. Gross,
 A. O. 1923. *Buceros*. Bartlett, A. D.
 1869; Gloger, C. W. 1854j; Shelford, R.
 1899. *Bucerotidae*. Anderson, J. 1877.
Buteo. Stresemann, E. 1925d. *Buteo*
p. platypterus. Burns, F. L. 1911.
Campephilus principalis. Kennard,
 F. H. 1915b. *Caprimulgus europaeus*.
 Selous, E. 1899. *Carpodacus*. Berg-
 told, W. H. 1914. *Casuaris*. Roths-
 child, L. W. 1901. *Casuaris bennetti*.
 Powell, W. 1880. *Catharacta*. Momi-
 yama, T. 1921; Service, R. 1910.
Cathartes. Owen, R. 1837. *Cephus*.
 Waterton, C. 1835b. *Charadriidae*.
 Dewar, J. M. 1912. *Charadrius [Pluvialis]*
d. dominicus. Mackay, G. H.
 1891a. *Charadrius [Squatarola] squa-*
tarola. Mackay, G. H. 1892b. *Chor-*
deiles. Gross, A. O. 1926b. *Ciconia*.
 Baker, W. 1850. *Ciconia c. ciconia*.
 Schenk, J. 1908a. *Cinclus*. Cordier,
 A. H. 1927; Crisp, E. 1865; Ehinger,
 C. E. 1930. *Circus hudsonius*. Fisher,
 A. K. 1889d. *Clangula c. americana*.
 Brewster, W. 1900. *Clangula hyemalis*.
 Mackay, G. H. 1892d. *Colaptes*.
 Burns, F. L. 1900. *Columba*. Harris,
 E. D. 1868; Townsend, C. W. 1915.
Columba [Ectopistes] migratorius. Audu-
 bon, J. J. 1827. *Columba palumbus*.
 Waterton, C. 1834a. *Columbidae*.
 Gates, W. H. 1909; McAtee, W. L.
 1910b. *Colymbus*. Dubois, A. D. 1919.
Colymbus stellatus. van Oordt, G. J.
 & Huxley, J. S. 1922. *Coracias*.
 Philipps, R. 1898. *Corvidae*. Pearson,
 T. G. 1933a. *Corvus*. Gardner, L. L.
 1926; Townsend, C. W. 1918. *Corvus*
c. corax. Neale, J. J. 1901. *Corvus c.*
corone. Meise, W. 1928; Waterton, C.
 1833a. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Hauer, B.
 1904; Waterton, C. 1834b. *Corvus m.*
monedula. Waterton, C. 1833d. *Cryptu-*
rus. Beebe, C. W. 1925b. *Cuculus*.
 Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1899a; Ley, A. 1896;
 Oliver, H. A. 1889; Schreiber, J. A.
 1827; Vian, J. 1865. *Cuculus saturatus*.
 Kawaguchi, M. 1919. *Cygninae*. Beebe,
 C. W. 1906a. *Cygnus*. *Christoleit, E.
 1926a. *Cypseloides*. Michael, E. 1926.
Dendragapus obscurus [f.] fuliginosus.
 Bendire, C. E. 1889. *Dendroica c. caeru-*
lescens. Mousley, W. H. 1917a. *Didun-*
cula. Bennett, G. 1864. *Diomedea*.
 *Fisher, W. K. 1904b. *Diomedea*
exulans. Reischek, A. 1889. *Drepan-*
ididae. Perkins, R. C. 1901. *Dryobates*
villosus. Van Aken, A. G. 1883.
Ectopistes migratorius. Dury, C. 1910b.
Eudromias morinellus. Angelini, G.
 1906. *Eurynorhynchus*. Dixon, J. S.
 1918. *Falco eleonorae*. Krüper, T. J.
 1864. *Falco mexicanus*. Tyler, J. G.
 1923. *Falco peregrinus anatum*. Allen,
 J. A. 1866. *Fregata aquila*. Chapman, F.
 M. 1908. *Fringilla*. Iverus, J. D. 1902.
Fulmarus. Anthony, A. W. 1895b.
Gallinago. Wormald, H. 1909b. *Gallinago*
gallinago. Stubbs, F. J. 1911a.
Gallinula chloropus. Brewster, W.
 1891; Coopman, L. 1923; Evans, A.
 1850. *Gallinula porzana*. Floorieck,
 C. E. 1890a. *Gemmaeus*. Seth-Smith,
 D. 1915b. *Geococcyx*. Bryant, H. C.
 1916a. *Geothlypis*. Shaver, N. E. 1918.
Glaucidium. Ihering, H. 1899. *Gruinae*.
 Astley, H. D. 1901. *Grus canadensis*
tabida. Caton, J. D. 1880. *Gypaëtus*
barbatus. Kammer, A. 1922-24. *Gyp-*
ocictinia. Bennett, K. H. 1882. *Haliae-*
etus leucocephalus. Brooks, A. 1922;
 *Herrick, F. H. 1924c, 1932. *Harelda*
hyemalis. Hull, E. D. 1914. *Hetera-*
locha. Buller, W. L. 1871. *Hirundo*.
 Brewer, T. M. 1889; Iverus, J. D. 1902.
Hirundo rupestris. Moggridge, M. W.
 1863. *Hirundo [Stelgidopteryx rufi-*
collis] *serripennis*. Van Fleet, W. 1876.
Icteridae. Bailey, V. 1888. *Lagopus*.
 Morand, P. 1913. *Lampronassa sponsa*.
 Heinroth, O. 1910a. *Lanius*. Miller,
 A. H. 1931. *Larus argentatus*. Bart-
 lett, A. D. 1859; Dunlop, E. B. 1916;
 Dutcher, W. & Bailly, W. L. 1903;
 Langille, J. H. 1892; Lucas, F. A. 1892a;
 Popham, H. L. 1894; Strong, R. M.
 1914. *Larus pipixcan*. Bailey, V. 1888.
Larus r. ridibundus. Noll, H. 1931;
 Stadie, R. 1929. *Leucosticte tephro-*
cotis littoralis. Shaw, W. T. 1936.
Lophortyx. Gorsuch, D. 1934. *Lophor-*
tyx c. californica. Sumner, E. L. 1935.
Loxia. Fisher, W. H. 1888a.
Mareca penelope. Waterton, C. 1835g.
Megalaema. Dodsworth, P. T. 1912a.
Megapodidae. *Le Souëf, W. H. 1899.
Megascops [Otus] asio. Fisher, A. K.
 1889a. *Megascops [Otus] flammeolus*.
 Fisher, A. K. 1889c. *Meleagris gallo-*
pavo. Grinnell, G. B. 1909; Pennant,
 T. 1781. *Meleagris ocellata*. Cabot, S.
 1844b. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M.
 1933a, b, c, e. *Menurus*. Lewis,
 G. A. 1871a. *Mergus*. Christoleit,
 E. 1927a. *Mergus serrator*. Szie-
 lasko, A. E. 1895. *Micropus melano-*
leucus. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887g. *Molo-*

- thrus*. Bendire, C. E. 1895. *Nephoecetes niger borealis*. Rathbun, S. F. 1925. *Nestor notabilis*. Potts, T. H. 1881; White, T. 1895. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoactli]. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Ocydromus*. Wolley, J. 1852. *Oedinenus crepitans*. Ogilvie, F. M. 1891. *Oidemias*. Mackay, G. H. 1891b. *Opisthocomus*. Beebe, C. W. 1909b; Deville, E. 1852. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Quelch, J. J. 1890. *Otis*. Lafoucade, P. 1890. *Otis tarda*. Yarell, W. 1855. *Otus asio*. Allen, A. A. 1924. *Palamedea cornuta*. Martin, W. C. 1842. *Paradisidae*. Simson, C. C. 1907. *Passer*. Townsend, C. W. 1909b. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Passeriformes*. Trillon, J. 1887. *Pavo cristatus*. Heron, R. 1835. *Pavonella pugnax*. Csörgey, T. 1922. *Pedioecetes*. Johnson, C. E. 1934. *Pelecanoididae*. Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921. *Perisoreus canadensis capitalis*. Skinner, M. P. 1921. *Pernis a. apivorus*. Maniquet, L. 1926. *Phaethon flavirostris*. Scott, W. E. 1891a. *Phalacrocorax*. Waterton, C. 1835a. *Phasianidae*. Schäfer, E. 1934. *Phasianus*. Waterton, C. 1833b. *Phasianus colchicus torquatus*. Leffingwell, D. J. 1928. *Philohela minor*. Fisher, A. K. 1902. *Phoenixopterus ruber*. Chapman, F. M. 1905. *Pholeoptynx* [*Speotyto*] *cunicularia*. Hudson, W. H. 1874b. *Pica*. Dice, L. R. 1917; Kalmbach, E. R. 1927. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1930; Cram, W. E. 1898. *Picus*. Loos, C. 1907a. *Pisobia bairdi*. Dixon, J. S. 1917. *Plectrophenax n. nivalis*. Cordeaux, J. 1881a; Lockwood, S. 1881. *Plegadis autumnalis*. Baynard, O. E. 1913. *Pluvianus aegyptius*. Flower, S. S. 1903. *Podiceps* [*Podicipes*] *cristatus*. Gawen, C. R. 1889; Selous, E. 1901. *Podilymbus podiceps*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1914a. *Procellariidae*. Meyer, A. B. 1886b. *Progne s. subis*. Jacobs, J. W. 1909; Ziegler, G. F. 1923. *Ptilonorhynchidae*. Alexander, W. B. 1927; Gill, T. N. 1900; Simson, C. C. 1907. *Puffinus anglorum* [*P. puffinus*]. Macpherson, H. A. 1888, 1889c; Anon. 1888b. *Puffinus major*. Saunders, H. 1901. *Pycnophilus floccosus*. Howe, F. E. 1907. *Pygoscelis*. Gain, L. 1912; Osgood, W. H. 1921a. *Pyrrhonorax*. Zollikofer, E. H. 1927b. *Pyrrhonorax alpinus*. Reiser, O. 1926. *Pyrrhonorax graculus*. Russell, H. 1910. *Pyrrhula*. Ivers, J. D. 1902. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Rhea*. Pride, A. 1915. *Rhinocetus jubatus*. Bartlett, A. D. 1862a; Bennett, G. 1863. *Rhytidoceros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Sarcophamphus papa*. Schomburgk, R. H. 1838. *Scolopax*. Butow, A. 1909; Harting, J. E. 1879b. *Selasphorus rufus*. Kobbé, W. H. 1900b. *Serinus*. Bolle, C. 1858. *Somateria dresseri*. Mackay, G. H. 1890. *Speotyto*. Canfield, C. A. 1869; Williston, S. W. 1878. *Speotyto floridana*. Palmer, W. 1896a. *Sphenisciformes*. Bartlett, A. D. 1879; Gain, L. 1913; Murphy, R. C. 1915c. *Spiza americana*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Sterna paradisaea* & *Sterna s. sandvicensis*. Dirksen, R. 1932. *Strix flammea*. Bernhard, — & Schneider, W. 1928; Waterton, C. 1832a. *Struthio*. Schreiner, S. C. 1897. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Forrest, H. E. 1900; Parrott, F. H. 1888; Stubbs, F. J. 1912c. *Sula bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866. *Sula leucogaster*. Chapman, F. M. 1903. *Syrnium aluco*. Waterton, C. 1835f. *Tachypetes aquilus*. Vigors, N. A. 1830–31b. *Tetrao intermedius*. Jäckel, A. J. 1881. *Topaza pella*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931b. *Tringa* [*Calidris*] *canutus*. Mackay, G. H. 1893c. *Trochilidae*. Deville, E. 1852. Woods, R. S. 1927. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1928; Brooks, A. 1925c; Chapman, F. M. 1925a. *Trogon*. Bonaparte, C. L. 1837. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Johnson, C. E. 1934. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923b, 1926a. *Tyto alba pratincola*. Reed, J. H. 1897. *Urinator arcticus*. Zedlitz, O. 1913. *Vanellus vulgaris*. Selous, E. 1901. *Vireo philadelphicus*. Dwight, J. 1897. *Vultur papa*. Mackay, R. 1836.
- Acquiring new habits. Buytendijk, F. J. 1921.
- Birds and fishes compared. Book. Text in French. Berthelot, S. 1875–76.
- Cackling. *Gallus bankiva*. Romanes, G. J. 1891.
- Comparison with seals. *Pygoscelis*. Osgood, W. H. 1921a.
- Concealing. See also under Coloration: Concealing coloration. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. Barrows, W. B. 1913.
- Crouching. *Oedinenus*. Farren, W. 1908.
- Development. Kuhlmann, F. 1909.
- Hoarding. Howard, L. O. 1918.
- Hole drilling. *Melanerpes*. Ritter, W. E. 1922.

Imitation. See also under **Behavior**.
Pershouse, S. 1924. List of species.
Cretté de Palluel, A. 1903-04.

Neck mechanism in connection with
habits. *Plotus*. Forbes, W. A. 1882k.

Perching. *Passer*. Schaffer, J. 1902a.

Periodism, causes of. Moreau, R. E.
1931.

Play. See also under **Behavior**.
Beebe, C. W. 1905b. *Scenopaeus*.
Cornwall, E. M. 1904.

Relation to eyes. Includes birds.
Billard, G. & Dodde, P. 1922.

Replacement of habit by another.
Many species. Schut, L. W. 1921.

Roosting, including roosting places.
Schacht, H. 1878; Wemer, P. 1906a.
Colaptes cafer collaris. Stoner, E. A.
1922b. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Stewart,
W. 1924. *Larus*. Lyon, W. I. 1924.
Passer. Wittchell, C. A. 1896d. *Quis-
calus*. McAtee, W. L. 1926a. *Sturnus*.
Forrest, H. E. 1900. *Turdus m. migra-
torius*. Widmann, O. 1895.

Sleeping habits. Northern birds.
Faber, F. 1833. *Certhia*. Foster,
N. H. 1923. *Columbae*. Whitman,
C. O. 1919a. *Tetrao*. Loewis, O. 1881a;
Wurm, W. 1881. Time when birds "get
up" in morning. Fisher, M. L. 1917.

Swimming habits. See also under
Locomotion. *Cinclus*. Coburn, F.
1894.

Variation. Scott, D. 1877. *Parus
coeruleus*. Wittchell, C. A. 1896e.

Winter habits. *Zonotrichia albicollis*.
Perine, T. R. & Keble, B. 1925.

World war effects. Book. Text in
English. *Gladstone, H. S. 1919.

Yawning. Birds incidental. Cocks,
A. H. 1910.

BATHING HABITS

General. Heinroth, O. 1912b; Scud-
der, H. 1915; Seton, E. T. 1920-21.
Cinclus. Ehinger, C. E. 1930. *Trochil-
idae*. Bassett, F. N. 1922.

*Preference for falling water. Gloger,
C. W. 1861b.

BREEDING HABITS

Books. Text in English. Dixon, C.
1897a; Herrick, F. H. 1902, 1935;

Nicholson, E. M. 1936. *Corvus fru-
gilegus*. Yeates, G. K. 1934. *Mega-
podidae*. Gould, J. 1865. *Rhytido-
ceros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Tym-
panuchus cupido americanus*. Gross,
A. O. 1930.

Text in German. Thienemann, F. A.
1845-56.

Text in Italian. Zinanni, G. 1737.

General. Barlow, C. 1897; Bartlett,
A. D. 1868a; Bates, G. L. 1908;
Christoleit, E. 1926b; Clark, J. N. 1903;
Cosgrave, R. 1911; Craig, W. 1918;
Dunlop, E. B. 1910; Ferrier, J. 1894;
Fowler, A. 1868; *Herrick, F. H. 1911;
Jones, C. M. 1870; Pitman, C. R. 1922;
Reichenau, W. 1887; Schuster, L.
1925b; Selous, E. 1916; Wallace, A. R.
1860, 1868a. Many species. Stockard,
C. R. 1905.

Africa

East Africa. Loveridge, A. 1922,
1923.

Nyasaland. *Paget-Wilkes, A. H. &
Sladen, A. G. 1930.

America

NORTH AMERICA

Books. Text in English. Wilson, A.
& Bonaparte, C. L. 1831; Wilson, A.,
Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine,
W. 1832, 1876.

Alaska. Grinnell, J. 1909b.

Forrester Island. Heath, H. 1915.

Ontario, Canada. Book. Text in
English. McIlwraith, T. 1894.

West coast, North America. Cooper,
J. G. 1880.

United States

California. Salton Sea. Grinnell, J.
1908a.

Georgia. Greene, E. R. 1933.

Kansas. Linsdale, J. M. 1933.

Louisiana. Bailey, A. M. 1931.

Maryland. Kirkwood, F. C. 1895.

Mississippi. Stockard, C. R. 1905.

Oregon. Jewett, S. G. & Gabrielson,
I. N. 1929.

Pennsylvania. Burns, F. L. 1924.

South Carolina coast. Sprunt, A.
1925.

West Indies

St. Croix. Beatty, H. A. 1930.

Asia

Burma, Ceylon, and India. Game birds. Book. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

China. East China. Vaughan, R. E. & Jones, K. H. 1913.

India. Hartlaub, C. J. 1859. Book. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1932-35.

Australia

Book. Text in English. North, A. J. 1901-14.

General. Keartland, G. A. 1916.

Tasmania. Book. Text in English. North, A. J. 1901-14.

Europe

BRITISH ISLES

Book. Text in English. Butler, A. G. 1896-98.

General. Davenport, H. S. 1896.

DENMARK

Book. Text in Danish. Koefoed, A. 1926.

General. Skovgaard, P. 1916.

GERMANY

Book. Text in German. Naumann, J. F. & Buhle, C. A. 1818-28.

ITALY

Book. Text in Italian. Zinanni, G. 1737.

RUSSIA

General. Grote, H. 1926.

Islands

Not assignable to continents.

Dutch East Indies. Celebes. Wallace, A. R. 1860.

Gough Island. Verrill, G. E. 1895.

Kerguelen Island. Verrill, G. E. 1895.

South Georgia Island. Verrill, G. E. 1895.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Accipiter nisus. Selous, E. 1911.
Amazilia t. tzacatl. Skutch, A. F. 1931.

Anatidae. Bent, A. C. 1901; Eckardt, W. R. 1925a; Job, H. K. 1899; Murphy, R. C. 1916. *Anous s. stolidus*. Watson, J. B. 1908; Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915. *Anthoscopus p. pendulinus*. Steinbacher, F. 1926. *Aptenodytes longirostris*. Hazard, R. G. 1894. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Cameron, E. S. 1905; Slevin, J. R. 1929. *Aramus p. pictus*. Nicholson, D. J. 1928. *Archibuteo ferrugineus* [*Buteo regalis*]. Cameron, E. S. 1914. *Archilochus colubris*. Eames, E. H. 1890. *Ardea c. cinerea*. Huxley, J. S. 1924c. *Asio f. flammeus*. Urner, C. A. 1923, 1925. *Bombicilla cedrorum*. Saunders, A. A. 1911. *Branta leucopsis*. Jourdain, F. C. 1922b. *Bubo b. bubo*. Wächter, W. 1933. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Gardner, L. L. 1929. *Buceros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Capella delicata*. Sutton, G. M. 1923. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinrich, O. 1909a. *Casuaris*. Le Prestre, F. 1871. Cathartidae. Stockard, C. R. 1904. *Certhia familiaris americana*. Tyler, W. M. 1914. *Charadrius melodus circumcinctus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1925b. *Chen rossi*. Blaauw, F. E. 1905b. *Chordeiles*. Bowles, J. H. 1921. *Ciconia alba*. Schmidt, M. 1868b. *Ciconia nigra*. Skovgaard, P. 1932d. *Circus hudsonius*. Urner, C. A. 1925. *Clangula c. americana*. Brewster, W. 1900. *Coccothraustes vespertinus*. Birtwell, F. J. 1901. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1909. *Columba palumbus*. Skovgaard, P. 1931e. *Columba turtur*. Caster, G. 1906. *Columbae*. Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Colymbus septentrionalis*. Selous, E. 1912b. *Colymbus stellatus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Huxley, J. S. 1922. *Corvus corax*. Skovgaard, P. 1933a. *Corvus corax principalis*. Harlow, R. C. 1922. *Corvus corone*. Selous, E. 1912a. *Cryptoglaux acadica*. Terrill, L. M. 1931. *Cuculus*. Astley, H. D. 1915; Godwin-Austen, H. H. 1899; Jourdain, F. C. 1917; Meiklejohn, A. H. 1900a; Seidlitz, G. K. 1868. *Dendragapus obscurus* [*f.*] *fuliginosus*. Bendire, C. E. 1889. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Harding, K. C. 1931; Mousley, W. H. 1917a. *Dendroica cerulea*. Saunders, W. E. 1900. *Dendroica c. coronata*. Nice, M. M. 1930c. *Dendroica kirtlandi*. Leopold, N. F. 1924. *Dendroica magnolia*. Nice, M. M. 1926. *Dendroica v. virens*. Nice, M. M. 1932c. *Diomedea albatrus*. Campbell, A. J. 1898. *Dromiceius*. Le Prestre, F. 1871. *Dryobates major*. Owen, J. H. 1925. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Gabrielson, I. N.

- 1913b; Whittle, H. G. 1920. *Egretta alba*. Warga, K. 1931-34. *Elanus*. Barlow, C. 1897. *Emberiza hortulana*. Schuster, L. 1926b. *Empidonax traillii alnorum* [trailli]. Farley, J. A. 1901; Mousley, W. H. 1931. *Eurymorhynchus*. Dixon, J. S. 1918. *Falco a. aesalon*. Rowan, W. 1922b. *Falco p. peregrinus*. Allen, J. A. 1866. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Fringilla bengalus*. Lapicque, L. & Lapicque, M. 1911. *Fulica*. Aplin, O. V. 1912. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923d; Turpin, G. M. 1918. *Gavia stellata*. Johnson, R. A. & Johnson, H. S. 1935. *Geothlypis t. trichas*. Shaver, N. E. 1918. *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Skovgaard, P. 1927a. *Haliaeetus indus*. Inglis, C. M. 1910. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. *Herrick, F. H. 1924b, c. *Helminthophila ruficapilla gutturalis*. Osgood, W. H. 1896. *Hesperiphona v. vespertina*. Ligon, J. S. 1923. *Heteroscelus* [Heteractitis] incanus. Osgood, W. H. 1907b. *Hirundo*. Fabani, C. 1900b. *Hyllocichla*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Icteria virens*. Beckham, C. W. 1881. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Jacana*. Miller, A. H. 1930.
- Larus argentatus*. Herrick, F. H. 1912; Strong, R. M. 1912b, 1914; Ward, H. L. 1906a. *Larus franklinii*. Roberts, T. S. 1900. *Larus hyperboreus*. Paget-Wilkes, A. H. 1922. *Leipoa ocellata rosinae*. Bellchambers, T. P. 1916; Bennett, K. H. 1884. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Leucosticte t. tephrocotis*. Ray, M. S. 1910. *Ligurinus chloris*. Skovgaard, P. 1931a. *Lophoceros*. Cowles, R. B. 1926. *Loxia*. McCabe, T. T. & McCabe, E. B. 1933. *Loxia curvirostra*. Cavazza, F. 1909. *Machetes pugnax*. Selous, E. 1906-07. *Megalaema marshallorum*. Dodsworth, P. T. 1912a. Megapodidae. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a; Wallace, A. R. 1860. *Melospiza melodia*. Nice, M. M. 1933c. *Menura*. Ramsay, E. P. 1868. *Merqus serrator*. Strong, R. M. 1912e. *Merula* [Turdus] migratoria. Scott, W. E. 1902b. *Micranous worcesteri*. Worcester, D. C. 1911b. *Micropus a. apus*. Daut, K. 1927. *Milvus govinda*. Inglis, C. M. 1910. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Nyctiardea*. Lockwood, S. 1878. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoacili]. Bailey, S. W. 1915; *Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Oporornis agilis*. Huff, N. L. 1929. *Otocoris alpestris praticola*. Criddle, N. 1920; Sutton, G. M. 1927a.
- Otus*. Sherman, A. R. 1911. *Oxyechus v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1925a. *Passerherbulus caudacutus*. Peabody, P. B. 1901. *Pernis*. Chigi, F. 1904. *Phainopepla nitens*. Merriam, F. A. 1896b. *Phalaenoptilus nuttalli californica*. Dixon, J. S. 1923. *Philohela minor*. Cottam, C. & Kelso, L. 1933. *Phlogoenas crinigera*. Sclater, P. L. 1865a. Picidae. Stockard, C. R. 1904. Ploceidae. Finn, F. 1900a. *Podiceps cristatus*. *Schiermann, G. 1927b. *Polioptila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Poocetes g. gramineus*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Porzana jamaicensis*. Allen, J. A. 1900b. *Protonotaria citrea*. Roberts, T. S. 1899. *Puffinus*. Anthony, A. W. 1900. *Pyrrhocorax alpinus*. Reiser, O. 1926. *Pyrrhula*. Pitt, F. 1918b. *Querquedula discors*. Austin, O. L. 1932. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Remiza*. Steinbacher, F. 1926. *Remiza p. pendulina*. Danilovitch, A. P. 1926. *Rostrhamus sociabilis plumbeus*. Nicholson, D. J. 1926. *Seiurus aurocapillus*. Nice, M. M. 1931d. *Somateria*. Best, M. G. & Haviland, M. D. 1913a. *Speotyto cucularia*. Kennard, F. H. 1915a. *Spheniscus*. Gillespie, T. H. 1923. *Spiza*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Steganopodes* [Pelecaniiformes]. Jourdain, F. C. 1913; Robinson, H. W. 1913a. *Sterna*. Mackay, G. H. 1895, 1899. *Sterna caspia*. Ward, H. L. 1906a. *Sterna f. fuscata*. Watson, J. B. 1908; Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915; Worcester, D. C. 1911b. *Sterna hirundo*. Thienemann, J. 1913. Strigidae. Raspail, X. 1890; Wendlandt, —. 1913. *Struthio*. Moseley, H. N. 1883; Schreiner, S. C. 1900. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Blake, E. R. 1930. *Sula*. Worcester, D. C. 1911b. *Synecus australis*. Seth-Smith, D. 1905. *Talegalla*. Bartlett, A. D. 1860b; Bertling, A. E. 1904a, b. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Totanus flavipes*. Street, J. F. 1923. *Totanus solitarius*. Jourdain, F. C. 1905b. *Troglodytes a. aedon*. *Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1928; *Baldwin, S. P. & Kendeigh, S. C. 1927; Sherman, A. R. 1925a, b, c. *Tubinares* [Procellariiformes]. Bannerman, D. A. 1914a. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Tyler, W. M. 1913. *Turnix nigricollis*. Decoux, A. 1927. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1926a. *Vermivora leucobronchialis*. Carter, T. D. & Howland, R. H. 1923. *Vireo b. belli*. Nice, M. M. 1929a. *Vireo olivaceus*.

Stephens, T. C. 1917b. *Vireo philadelphicus*. Brewster, W. 1903; *Lewis, H. F. 1921. *Zenaidura macroura marginella*. Nice, M. M. 1922. *Zonotrichia querula*. Semple, J. B. & Sutton, G. M. 1932.

Acceptance and rejection of foreign eggs. Experimental. *Swyanerton, C. F. 1918b.

Alleged incubation in ant hill. *Phasianus*. Sprenger, B. 1767.

Alluring intruders from nest. Conway, C. 1834.

Artificial nest use. Belleville, —. 1893.

Bird on nest faces wind or water. Gibbs, R. M. 1892b.

Carrying eggs. Not done by *Columba f. fasciata*. Craig, W. 1912c; Swarth, H. S. 1912b.

Copulation position assumed by hen. *Gallus*, *Gallopavo*, & *Meleagris*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924c.

Covering eggs when leaving nest. *Podicipes*. Waterton, C. 1832e.

Daubing egg with clay. *Corvus monedula*. Wilesworth, J. 1910.

Discovery of first nest. *Helminthophila ruficapilla guthuralis*. Osgood, W. H. 1896. *Totanus [Tringa] so itarius*. Jourdain, F. C. 1905b.

Late breeding. Snell, F. H. 1861a. *Bombycilla*. English, A. O. 1930. *Columba*. Biedermann-Imhoof, R. 1913c. *Columba oenas*. Moor, E. C. 1869. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Moor, E. C. 1871. *Cuculus*. Borrer, C. D. 1911. *Delichon*. Werner, P. 1906c. *Otis*. König-Warthaussen, R. 1892. *Podiceps*. Aplin, O. V. 1908; Benthams, C. H. 1908. *Strix [Tyto alba] pratincola*. Wayne, A. T. 1908. *Turtur*. König-Warthaussen, R. 1892.

Natural enemies, effects. Peck, M. E. 1910.

Nuptial song-flight. *Asio*. Dubois, A. D. 1924. *Capella delicata*. Hoffmann, R. 1924.

Other males pursuing nesting females. *Anas boschas*. Huxley, J. S. 1912a.

Precocious breeding. *Passer*. Coch, M. 1907.

Protective adaptations. Middle America. Peck, M. E. 1900, 1908.

Relation of breeding habits to food. Davis, W. B. 1933.

Removing egg shells. "Ground-building" birds. Godfrey, R. 1892.

Return to nesting place in spring. Lucanus, F. K. 1919b. *Hirundo*. Abadie, R. 1925, 1926; Masfield, J. R. 1912. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Baldwin, S. P. 1921b.

Secreting eggs. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1931.

Silence during breeding period. Raspail, X. 1911.

Singing on nest. By male only. Gibbs, R. M. 1893b.

Temperature effects. *Charadrius apricarius altifrons* & *Turdus pilaris*. Pitt, F. 1929.

Time of day when eggs are laid. Boyes, F. 1876b; Christy, R. M. 1883; Payne, J. W. 1898; Saxby, S. H. 1876.

Usually breed in first season. *Riparia r. riparia*. Stoner, D. 1937b.

Variation. Cockerell, T. D. 1889; Rzehak, E. C. 1890; Schuster, L. 1904.

War effects. Vallon, G. 1920.

Weather effects. Bau, A. 1910.

Brooding habits

General. Dunlop, E. B. 1912. *Gallus*. Bräss, M. 1917.

Brooding of eggs. Monro, H. C. 1899.

Male brooding young hatched in incubator. *Pardix*. Fortune, R. 1911.

Preceding laying. Owen, J. H. 1920.

Thermo-biological study of brooding. Book. Text in German. Fischer, J. 1913.

Young and parent return to nest at night for 20 days. *Fulica americana*. Hollister, N. 1919.

Care of young

General. Herrick, F. H. 1900; Raspail, X. 1903c. Many species. Raspail, X. 1903d. *Cannabina linota*. Raspail, X. 1904c. *Emberiza cirilis*. Raspail, X. 1908a. *Poliophtila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Pyrrhula*. Raspail, X. 1899a.

Acridotheres tristis feeding young of *Sturnia contra*. Inglis, C. M. 1910.

Orphaned young fed by other individuals of species. MacIntyre, D. 1919.

Removing matter from mouths of nestlings by parents. Owen, J. H. 1918b.

Young of first brood assisting in feeding second brood. *Hirundo*. Goldsmith, H. S. 1890.

CARRYING YOUNG (USUALLY FROM ELEVATED NESTS) ALLEGED

General. Gloger, C. W. 1860f; Hartert, E. J. 1887; Wied-Neuwied, M. 1863. *Anthus*. Lengerken, H. 1924. *Charadrius auratus*. Laidlaw, T. G. 1888. *Gallinula*. Gurney, S. 1854. *Mergus*. Lumsden, J. 1898. *Philohela minor*. McDermid, C. C. 1914. *Scolopax r. rusticola*. Hart, H. C. 1889; Rzehak, E. C. 1906; St. Quintin, W. H. 1926b; Stendall, J. A. 1926; Sword, J. and others 1912. *Somateria*. Hallock, C. 1874. *Vanellus*. Service, R. 1892.

Carrying young from tree nests to water. *Atx sponsa*. Forbush, E. H. 1922a.

Critical discussion. Szikla, G. 1887. *Clangula*. Brewster, W. 1900.

FEEDING OFFSPRING

General. Leichtentritt, B. 1919b; McAtee, W. L. 1915c; Stephens, T. C. 1917a.

Accipiter cooperi. Roddy, H. J. 1888. *Accipiter n. nisus*. Penrose, F. G. 1914. *Buteo pennsylvanica* & *Cathartes aura*. Roddy, H. J. 1888. *Fringilla bengalus*. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1911. *Melospiza* & *Spizella*. Jones, L. 1913. *Syrnium nebulosum*. Roddy, H. J. 1888. *Troglodytes*. Jones, L. 1913.

Frequency of feeding young. Werner, P. 1907b.

Male feeding young. Falconiformes and Strigiformes. Brehm, C. L. 1855a.

Methods of feeding young. *Accipiter n. nisus*. Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1914.

Regurgitative feeding. Myers, H. W. 1910; Stephens, T. C. 1917a. Many species. *Wheelock, I. G. 1905. Book. Text in English. *Wheelock, I. G. 1904. *Bombocilla cedrorum*. Post, K. C. 1916. *Coragyps atratus*. Audubon, J. J. 1831-39. *Uraeginthus*. Decoux, A. 1915.

Tendency for older nestlings to get bulk of food. Youngest sometimes die from starvation. Dunlop, E. B. 1912.

Food used

See also under Food.

Flies. *Hirundo*. Horne, E. 1924.

Fruit. *Tyrannus intrepidus*. Slade, E. 1883.

Water

Given to young by parents. *Ciconia*. Cerva, F. 1908.

Supply for young in nest. Osmaston, B. B. 1909b.

Wetting food intended for offspring. *Turdus migratorius*. Nash, F. P. 1893.

Incubation

General. *Anas*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Apteryx*. Bartlett, A. D. 1868b. *Chlidonias nigra surinamensis* & *Corvus*. Dunlop, E. B. 1915. *Dromiceius*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1896a. *Falco*. Scott, D. A. 1914. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Hydroprogne caspia imperator* & *Larus delawarensis*. Dunlop, E. B. 1915. *Megapodidae*. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a. *Meleagris* & *Numida*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Otus*. Raspail, X. 1890. *Palaeognathae*. Slater, P. L. 1863. *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Struthio*. Cawston, E. 1899; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1858; Hardy, J. 1858; Romanes, G. J. 1883.

Artificial incubation. See also under Poultry culture. Haskins, C. H. 1921.

Damage by loud noises. Garmann, C. F. 1670b.

Mortality during incubation. Dunlop, E. B. 1910, 1915.

Origin of incubation habits. Fezandie, C. 1898.

Ovitegous habit, i.e. beginning incubation with laying of first egg. Dunlop, E. B. 1915.

PERIOD OF INCUBATION

Books. Text in English. Many species. *Bergtold, W. H. 1917a. Owen, R. 1866-68, p. 257. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Yeates, G. K. 1934. *Struthio*.

Mosenthal, J. & Harting, J. E. 1879. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1934. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. Many species. Cornevin, C. E. 1895.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Brock, S. E. 1910a; Burns, F. L. 1915b; Butler, A. G. 1905a, c; Davy, J. 1864b; Dunlop, E. B. 1910; *Evans, W. 1891, 1892; Gillespie, T. H. 1919; Grobbels, F. & Mobert, F. 1927a; Gross, A. O. 1927a; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1899b; Heinroth, O. 1922; Rey, J. G. 1867; Schaeck, F. 1902; Shaw, W. 1926; Weber, H. C. 1876. Many species. Burns, F. L. 1915b; Newman, T. H. 1905; Raspail, X. 1903d; Sclater, P. L. 1859a. British birds. Brown, R. H. 1926; Carlyon-Britton, R. 1926; Longstaff, T. G. & Jourdain, F. C. 1926a, b. Captive birds. Zollkofer, E. H. 1927a. Domestic birds. Weber, H. C. 1876. Sea-birds. Witherby, H. F. 1908a.

Accipiter n. nisus. Blagg, E. W. 1911b; Brown, R. H. 1925; Salter, J. H. 1894. *Aiz.* Dixon, J. S. 1924. *Ama-zilia t. izacatl*. Skutch, A. F. 1931. *Anas*. Jardel, E. 1916; Tessier, H. A. 1817. *Anas rubripes tristis*. Wright, H. W. 1919. Anatidae. Blaauw, F. E. 1919b; Heinroth, O. 1906a. *Anser*. Tessier, H. A. 1817. *Astur g. gentilis*. Kuhk, R. 1924; Welander, E. 1924. *Athene noctua*. Detmers, E. 1907b. *Buteo grisola*. Raspail, X. 1903b. *Calypste*. Woods, R. S. 1922. *Cannabina linola*. Raspail, X. 1904c. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. *Carpodacus mexicanus frontalis*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914; Keeler, C. A. 1890. *Casarius*. Le Prestre, F. 1871. *Charadrius curonius*. Ziemer, E. 1893b. *Colaptes*. Burns, F. L. 1900. Columbidae. Whitman, C. O. 1919a. Columbidae. Raspail, X. 1907b, 1915a. *Colymbus auritus*. Dubois, A. D. 1919. *Crypturus tataupa*. Seth-Smith, D. 1903. *Cuculus*. Ingram, C. 1908a; Noble, H. 1908; Raspail, X. 1895a. *Cygnus*. Tessier, H. A. 1817. *Dendrocygna*. Dickey, D. R. & van Rossem, A. J. 1923. *Dendroica a. aestiva*. Bigglestone, H. C. 1913. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Harding, K. C. 1931. *Dendroica v. virens*. Nice, M. M. 1932c. *Dromaeus* [Dromiceius]. Le Prestre, F. 1871; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1868b. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1913b;

Whittle, H. G. 1920. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Deane, R. 1896. *Emberiza cilus*. Raspail, X. 1903a. *Emberiza citrinella*. Raspail, X. 1892c. *Falco a. aesalon*. Rowan, W. 1922b. *Falco peregrinus*. Scott, D. A. 1914. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Gallus*. Bucknell, —, 1839; Darcet, —, 1766; Viller, —, 1770. *Gavia stellata*. Johnson, R. A. & Johnson, H. S. 1935. *Grus*. Cosgrave, R. 1911. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1932. *Leipoa*. Bellchambers, T. P. 1916; Morgan, A. M. 1917a; 58-77 days. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Ligurinus chloris*. Raspail, X. 1904b. *Lophortyx g. gambeli*. Gorsuch, D. 1934. *Melospittacus undulatus*. Tourneux, F. & Tourneux, J. P. 1901. *Micropus apus*. Steele-Elliott, J. 1901. *Mimus*. Daniels, J. W. 1902. *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1927a; Hudson, W. H. 1874a. *Molpastes*. Law, S. C. 1924. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Nyroca fuligula*. Trevelyan, H. 1908. *Oedidicnemus oedidicnemus*. Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1907. *Otocoris*. MacDonald, H. 1916. *Oxyechus v. vociferus*. Bates, J. M. 1916; Ganier, A. F. 1934. Palaeognathae. Sclater, P. L. 1863. Passeriformes. Raspail, X. 1896b. *Pavo*. Tessier, H. A. 1817. *Phalacrocorax graculus*. Raeburn, H. 1895. *Phasianus*. Tessier, H. A. 1817. *Philohela minor*. Cottam, C. & Kelso, L. 1933. *Phoenicopterus ruber*. Chapman, F. M. 1905. *Pica caudata*. Raspail, X. 1896a. *Polioptila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Progne*. Jacobs, J. W. 1903. *Prunella modularis*. Raspail, X. 1903c. *Puffinus brevicaudus*. Gabriel, J. 1914. *Pycnophilus floccosus*. Howe, F. E. 1907. *Pygoscelis*. Gain, L. 1912. *Pyrrhula*. Raspail, X. 1899a. *Rhynchotus*. Bartlett, A. D. 1868a. *Spheniscus*. Gillespie, T. H. 1923. *Spiza americana*. Gross, A. O. 1921. Steganopodes [Pelecaniformes]. Jourdain, F. C. 1913. *Streptopelia*. Raspail, X. 1897b. *Talegalla*. Bartlett, A. D. 1860b. *Tringa*. Paton, E. R. 1922; Patterson, J. D. 1913; Turney, H. B. 1913. *Troglodytes a. aedon*. *Baldwin, S. P. 1921a. *Vireo b. belli*. Nice, M. M. 1929a. *Vireo philadelphicus*. Lewis, H. F. 1921.

Hybrids of *Anas* & *Cairina*, which have respectively 28 days and 35 days. Heinroth, O. 1906a.

Relation to body and egg weights. Heinroth, O. 1922.

SEX OF INCUBATING BIRD

General. Many species. Pickwell, G. B. 1930.

Both male and female incubating. *Buteo vulgaris*. Kempen, C. 1905. *Struthio*. Harting, J. E. 1883b.

Male incubating. Raspail, X. 1893a. *Casuarus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, A. 1882. *Cygnus atratus*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1897. *Falco p. peregrinus*. Stewart, J. C. 1897. *Fringilla coelebs*. Raspail, X. 1892d.

Irregular or unusual breeding

General. Wigglesworth, L. W. 1890; Williams, R. 1896. *Pyrrhocorax*. Zollikofer, E. H. 1927b.

Cuckoo hatching its own eggs. Müller, A. 1889.

Eggs in nests of other species. See also under Communal habits. Griffith, A. F. 1878; Williams, R. 1896.

Food supply relation. Tropical birds. Quelch, J. J. 1898-99b.

Membranous lining of cloaca inflated during sexual excitement by a particular bird. *Coracopsis vasa*. Sclater, P. L. 1884.

Removing nesting material to another site. Congreve, W. M. 1924a.

Nest construction and architecture

Book. Text in English. Rennie, J. 1831.

General. Fleury, E. 1920; Gröbbels, F. 1925c; Hublard, E. 1899; König-Warthaussen, R. 1889; Landois, H. 1881b, 1882b, e; Oustalet, J. F. 1883; Reuseilus, B. M. 1697; Schacht, H. 1869. *Dendroica magnolia*. Nice, M. M. 1926. *Panyptila*. Sclater, P. L. 1897b. *Poliophtila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Stellula calliope*. Weydemeyer, W. 1927.

Arrangement of eggs in nest. Gibbs, R. M. 1893a. Position of eggs in nest. *Oryzochus v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. 1925a.

Captive birds weaving nests. *Quelea*. Friedmann, H. 1922.

Factors determining time of nest-building. Many species. Werner, P. 1907a.

Flowers in nest. H., J. M. 1887; White, W. 1887.

Plumage color relations. Wallace, A. R. 1868a, b; Anon. 1869a.

References to Greek classics. Book. Text in German. Pischinger, A. 1907.

Sanitation in nest. Cathelin, F. 1920a; Herrick, F. H. 1900. *Agelaius*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1915c. *Dendroica*. Bigglestone, H. C. 1913. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Nice, M. M. 1930d. *Toxostoma*. Gabrielson, I. N. 1912.

Size of nests. Gröbbels, F. 1925c.

Snake skins in nests. Strecker, J. K. 1926, 1927; Teachenor, D. 1927. *Myiarchus crinitus*. Whittle, C. L. and others 1927. *Passerina c. cyanea*. Suthard, J. 1927.

Temperature effects. *Corvus*, *Cyanocitta*, & *Parus*. Ragsdale, G. H. 1894b.

Variations in nest-building correlated with climate. Gloger, C. W. 1854i.

DOMED NESTS

General. Moffat, C. B. 1909.

Use for protection from cold, for concealment, and for defense. Ussher, R. J. 1909.

MOUND BUILDING

Incubation of eggs in mound without brooding. Megapodidae. Books. Text in English. Chisholm, A. H. 1935; Dixon, C. 1897a.

General. Campbell, A. J. 1885, 1903. *Catharturus*. *Le Souëf, W. H. 1899; St. Quintin, W. H. 1904. *Leipoa ocellata*. Ashby, E. 1929; *Le Souëf, W. H. 1899; Mattingley, A. H. 1908d. *Megapodius*. Banfield, E. J. 1913; Friedländer, B. 1899; *Le Souëf, W. H. 1899; Reichenow, A. 1896; Anon. 1896d. *Talegalla lathamii*. Bartlett, A. D. 1860b.

MULTIPLE NESTS (OFTEN DUMMY)

Book. Text in English. Herrick, F. H. 1935.

General. Gloger, C. W. 1859b. *Eriothacus*. Owen, J. H. 1911b. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935.

Double nests

General. Greenwood, H. 1867.

One alongside other and both containing eggs. *Vireo olivaceus*. Jones, L. 1904b.

OLD NESTS USED

General. Detmers, E. 1910. *Cypselus apus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1910. Hirundinidae. Storey, W. 1895.

Old nests of other species

General. *Tringa solitaria*. Street, J. F. 1923.

Nests of *Pica* used by *Gallinula*. Elliott, J. S. 1915.

SITES OF NESTS

City roof. *Chordeiles*. Townsend, M. B. 1916.

Telegraph poles for nests when trees are absent. *Furnarius rufus*. Machon, F. 1926.

Unusual. Trees. *Gallinula chloropus*. Lewis, S. 1899.

Which sex selects nesting locality. Mousley, W. H. 1921b.

UNUSUAL NESTS

General. *Furnarius*. Ménégaux, H. A. 1909.

Peculiar nest cavity. *Dryocopus m. martius*. Leverkühn, P. 1891b.

Unusual nesting sites. *Colinus*. Osgood, W. H. 1893. *Nyroca fuligula*. Trevelyan, H. 1908. *Parus c. cristatus* & *Parus m. major*. Walter, Adolf 1877b.

Number of broods or sets of eggs per season

General. *Mousley, W. H. 1917c. *Emberiza hortulana*. Schuster, L. 1926b. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Eder, R. 1889a; Hauptvogel, A. 1889; Knauer, F. K. 1889; Ticehurst, N. F. 1913.

Interval between broods. Powell, T. G. 1924.

Mates for second brood. Nice, M. M. 1930a.

Rearing of second brood. Few do, though second, third, and fourth sets of eggs may be laid when preceding sets are destroyed. Australia. McGilp, J. N. 1925.

Time-period before second set of eggs after destruction of preceding set. Congreve, W. M. 1924b.

Parasitic breeding habits

Books. Text in English. Aristotle 1910; Chance, E. P. 1922; Chisholm,

A. H. 1935; *Friedmann, H. 1929; Japp, A. H. 1899; Whistler, H. 1935.

Text in French. Girod, P. 1891.

Text in German. Leverkühn, P. 1891a. Includes *Cuculus*. Aristotle 1868.

General. Laying eggs in nests of other species. Friedmann, H. 1927b. *Coccyzus*. Widmann, O. 1882. *Cuculinae*. Bacmeister, W. 1927; Barrett, C. L. 1905; Bartels, M. Jr. 1925; Blackwall, J. 1824a, 1831a; Brehm, R. 1855; Campbell, A. G. 1907, 1915; Dove, H. S. 1920; Friedmann, H. 1928b; Gloger, C. W. 1853e, 1854d, g. *Cuculus*. Altum, B. 1866d; Atkinson, E. W. 1894; Baker, E. C. 1922a, 1923; Bau, A. 1908b; Blyth, E. 1835a; Bolam, G. 1914; Brandes, G. 1896a; Bunyard, P. F. 1926; Capek, V. 1926; Chance, E. P. 1919, 1921, 1923a, b; Chance, E. P., Bunyard, P. F., and others 1923; Cipriani, L. 1926; Clauder, G. 1889; Forbin, P. 1912; Godwin-Austen, H. H. 1899; Hanf, P. B. 1875; Hartert, E. J. 1890; Ihering, H. 1914a; Jenner, E. 1788; Jourdain, F. C. 1917, 1925; Kollibay, P. R. 1901; Michel, J. 1890; Nibe, T. 1917; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Raspail, X. 1889; Rensch, B. 1927a; Rey, J. G. 1872b, 1894a, 1895a, b, 1896, 1905b; Roberts, N. 1909; Sarasin, P. 1924; Schlegel, R. 1915; Scholey, G. J. 1924; Smith, A. C. 1873a, c; Swynnerton, C. F. 1917a, 1918b; Thienemann, G. 1908; Thienemann, G. W. 1853; Thomson, J. A. 1890; Walter, Adolf 1876, 1886, 1889, 1891, 1893; Wenzel, K. 1908; Williams, G. 1899. *Cuculus canorus*. Beick, W. 1926; Ceppi, L. 1908; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1905; Meiklejohn, R. F. 1917; Müller, A. & Müller, K. 1887; Sardinka, M. 1877. *Cuculus poliocephalus*. Kawaguchi, M. 1915. *Eudynamis honorata*. Dewar, D. 1907. *Eudynamis taitensis*. North, A. J. 1896a. *Molothrus*. Bendire, C. E. 1895; Darwin, C. R. 1882; Friedmann, H. 1927b, 1930c; Stephens, T. C. 1917b. *Molothrus bonariensis*. Millsom, O. 1909. Ploceidae. Neunzig, R. 1929. *Urodynamis* [*Eudynamis*] *taitensis*. Fulton, R. 1904.

Adoption of eggs. *Cuculus*. Raspail, X. 1894a, b, c.

Cuculus feeding young. Klein, E. 1911.

Expulsion of eggs and young of foster parent from nest. *Cuculidae*. Bernard,

P. 1902; Campbell, A. G. 1915; Hancock, J. 1884-89; Hoyer, J. 1918.

Origin of parasitic habits. *Cuculus*. Haacke, W. 1896b. *Molothrus*. Widmann, O. 1897.

COLOR OF EGGS

General. *Cuculus*. Snell, F. H. 1859.

Resemblance of eggs to host species. Schenk, J. 1904; Smith, A. C. 1868a, b, 1873a, b; Wachs, H. 1922b.

HOST SPECIES

General. Brehm, R. 1855. *Chalcococcyx*. Hall, R. 1901a. *Cuculus*. Stimming, R. 1927.

Both seed- and insect-eating birds are hosts for *Cuculus*. Wolf, J. 1806.

Cuckoo fed by two pairs of honey-eaters. Brent, A. E. 1906.

List of hosts for *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1934a.

Parasitic breeding habits in relation to *Phylloscopus*. *Cuculus*. Schiermann, G. 1927a.

OVIPOSITION

Depositing of eggs

General. *Cuculus*. Ephraim, O. 1908; Horne, E. & Tucker, B. W. 1924.

Deposition of egg, in laying, directly into nest of victim. *Molothrus a. ater*. Jacobs, J. W. 1923.

Desperate efforts to deposit egg in nest difficult of access. *Cuculus*. Howard, H. E. 1919.

TWO BIRDS REARED IN ONE NEST

General. *Cuculus*. Le Souëf, W. H. 1907.

Swallow reared in nest with *Cuculus*. Wolley-Dod, C. 1892.

Various matings

See also under Behavior.

General. Shufeldt, R. W. 1907c.

Mates change usually each year and often for a second brood. *Riparia r. riparia*. Stoner, D. 1937b. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Baldwin, S. P. 1921a.

Mating for more than one season. Whittle, C. L. 1926.

Monogamy. Detmers, E. 1913. *Scolopax r. rusticola*. Luzecki, O. J. 1907.

Polyandry. *Colaptes*. Seth-Smith, D. 1904a. *Rhea*. Astley, H. D. 1907. *Turdus merula*. Noack, T. 1910.

Polygamy. Detmers, E. 1913; Jacobi, J. 1864; Rhoads, S. N. 1890. *Accipiter nisus*. Hughes-Onslow, J. 1925. *Corvus*. Dunlop, E. B. 1917. *Euplectes hordeacea*. Lack, D. 1935. *Quiscalus [Cassidix]*. Chapman, F. M. 1898b. *Scolopax r. rusticola*. Luzecki, O. J. 1907.

Young of tree-nesting Anatidae getting to water

General. Brewster, W. 1900; Szikla, G. 1887.

Length of period before young of ducks nesting at same distance above water, get to water. Anatidae. Homeyer, A. 1868b.

CAPTIVITY, HABITS IN

General. Finn, F. 1892b.

Apteryx. Stoner, D. 1923a. *Apteryx maniellii*. Newton, A. 1852. *Colaptes*. Seth-Smith, D. 1904a. *Casuaris*. Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Cuculus*. Mellerish, W. L. 1896. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius]*. Harting, J. E. 1891b; Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Dryobates m. major*. Macpherson, H. A. 1883a. *Ectopistes*. Craig, W. 1913b; Deane, R. 1896. *Grus*. Astley, H. D. 1901. *Hylocichla guttata*. Owen, D. E. 1897. *Lanius collurio*. Günther, A. C. 1905. *Nanopterum harrisi*. Townsend, C. H. 1929. *Nyctea scandiaca*. Gurney, J. H. 1875b, 1880. *Otis*. Eldred, E. J. 1909; Horsburgh, C. B. 1906b. *Paradisaea apoda*. Sányál, R. B. 1895. *Phalacrocorax*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866b. *Phaps elegans*. Seth-Smith, D. 1904b. *Psittacus indicus*. Hauth, —. 1900-01. *Rhea*. Fothergill, H. 1902; Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Sphenisciformes*. Sokolowsky, A. 1908. *Sphyrapicus v. varius*. Bolles, F. 1892b. *Strix*. Bolles, F. 1890. *Struthio*. Garrod, A. H. & Darwin, F. 1872; Hardy, J. 1860; Sheak, W. H. 1923. *Tragopan*. St. Quintin, W. H. 1908. *Tyto*. Cohen, D. A. 1899. *Zenaidura*. Nice, M. M. 1921. *Zenaidura graysoni*. Gifford, E. W. 1927.

Breeding in captivity

General. Zollikofer, E. H. 1927a. Ardeae. Sányál, R. B. 1897. *Dromiceius*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1896a; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926d. *Eurostyga*.

Bartlett, A. D. 1868a. *Hesperiphona*.
Fleming, J. H. 1903. *Larus*. Gough,
T. 1843. *Nothoprocta perdicaria*. Smith,
C. B. 1908. Peacock parrot. Gabriac,
P. J. 1823. *Phalacrocoracidae*. Sányál,
R. B. 1897. *Phasianus & Rhynchotus*.
Bartlett, A. D. 1868a. *Talegalla*
lathamii. Bartlett, A. D. 1860b.

Mound-building. *Cathartus lathamii*.
St. Quintin, W. H. 1904.

Weaving nests. *Quelea*. Friedmann,
H. 1922.

CHANGES IN HABITS

General. Beveridge, G. 1920; Bren-
inger, G. F. 1905; Kimcoll, F. H. 1894;
Loewis, O. 1881b. *Didunculus strig-
rostris*. Whitmee, S. J. 1875b.

Civilization effects. Fowler, S. P.
1860.

Recent changes. British birds. Wil-
son, William 1911.

Breeding habit changes

General. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1896.

Forty-year period. *Hirundo urbica*.
Pouchet, F. A. 1870.

COMMUNAL HABITS

See also under Ecology and Social
relations.

Flocking. *Chaetura pelagica*. Witchell,
C. A. 1896c. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Savage,
E. U. 1922. Unmated birds in breeding
season. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Tischler, F.
1908.

136,000,000 birds in one nesting
colony. *Ectopistes*. Schorger, A. W.
1927.

Gregariousness

General. Forstner, G. G. 1907.

Roosts. Cummings, B. F. 1908.
Corvus b. brachyrhynchos. Edwards,
C. L. 1888. *Turdus*. Brewster, W.
1890c.

Unusual communal habits

Eggs of two or more species in one nest.
See also under Ecology: Commensal-
ism.

General. Mawson, G. 1865; Smith,
A. C. 1880.

Duck, partridge, and pheasant.
Blagg, E. W. 1886.

Ducks and partridges. Gurney,
J. H. Jr. 1876b.

Gallinago and *Totanus*. Sargent, J.
1886b.

Larus argentatus and *Larus fuscus*.
Mills, H. H. 1903.

Lyrurus and *Perdix*. Sargent, J.
1886a.

Mergus serrator and *Tadorna tadorna*.
Zedlitz, O. 1927b.

Phasianus and *Scolopax*. Birley,
F. H. 1887.

Pheasant and wild duck. Haigh,
G. H. 1886.

Sturnus vulgaris and *Columba o.
oenas*. Hewett, W. 1881.

DISPLAY HABITS

See also under Behavior.

General. *Alcedo*. Marsden, W. M.
1927.

"Booming." *Tympanuchus*. Bere-
man, T. A. 1893.

Drumming habits

General. *Bonasa u. umbellus*. Glea-
son, L. R. 1924; Jones, L. 1905; Tuttle,
H. E. 1919. *Gallinago*. Bahr, P. H.
1907, 1912a; Evans, W. 1889, 1908;
Headley, F. W. 1904; Lynes, H. 1913;
Stares, J. 1895; Witherby, H. F. 1907a.
Scolopax. Bahr, P. H. 1912a.

Drumming with beak. *Dryobates &
Melanerpes*. Huxley, J. S. 1919a.
Picus. Landois, H. 1893. *Picus v.
viridis*. Helm, A. F. 1893.

Strutting. See also under Behavior.
Centrocerus urophasianus. Horsfall,
R. B. 1920.

DIVING HABITS

See also under Locomotion.

General. Forbush, E. H. 1922b.
Cinclus. Cordier, A. H. 1927. *Larus*.
Cummings, S. G. 1913. *Opisthocomus*.
Queich, J. J. 1898-99a.

Ability to sink in water. Hagen, W.
1909.

Depth of diving. *Fulica*. Reaches
bottom in at least 25-foot depth of
water. Evermann, B. W. 1902.

Period of diving 16 seconds for *Fulica*. Evermann, B. W. 1902.

Position of wings in diving. *Colymbus*. Burtch, V. 1914.

Taking young. *Podilymbus p. podiceps*. Strong, R. M. 1912f.

DRINKING HABITS

Diagrams and cross sections through beak and tongue. Trochilidae. Steinbacher, G. 1935a.

Salt water. Wynne-Edwards, V. C. 1935b. *Puffinus*. Coles, R. J. 1925.

Sap. *Sphyrapicus* and Trochilidae. Wright, A. A. & Wright, A. H. 1918.

Young birds. Morgan, C. L. 1896b; Nash, F. P. 1893. Columbidae. Craig, W. 1912b. *Gallus* incidental. Craig, W. 1912b.

FEEDING HABITS

See also under Economic ornithology and Food.

Books. Text in English. Davis, J. R. 1903. *Lagopus*. Lovat, S. J. and others 1911.

General. Beal, F. E. & McAtee, W. L. 1912; Beebe, C. W. 1906b; Butts, W. K. 1927; Csörgey, T. 1922; Gabrielson, I. N. 1922; Grinnell, J. & Wythe, M. W. 1927; Hall, E. R. 1923; Kojima, T. 1927; Lowe, J. 1896; McAtee, W. L. 1920d; Samuels, E. A. 1866; Wallace, A. R. 1890. Many species. Rozenfelds, M. 1929. Blood-sucking birds. Moller, W. 1931. British game birds. Collinge, W. E. 1917c. Nearctic birds. McAtee, W. L. 1932d. Sea birds. Collins, J. W. 1884.

America

NORTH AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Coues, E. B. 1877.

United States

General. Marshall, W. 1887.

California. Beal, F. E. 1910.

Georgia. Burleigh, T. D. 1927.

Kentucky. Blincoe, B. J. 1923.

Maryland farm. Judd, S. D. 1902.

Nebraska. Bruner, L. 1896.

Ohio. Kellicott, D. S. 1898.

Hawaiian Islands. Perkins, R. C. 1906.

Australia

General. Ashby, E. 1927.

Europe

Book. Text in German. Arnold, F. 1897.

British Isles. Hewitt, C. G. 1908-09.

France. Madon, P. 1926a.

Germany. Brehm, C. L. 1831a.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Accipiter. Farren, W. 1914. *Agelaius*. Allen, A. A. 1914b; Soriano, P. S. 1931. *Alca torda*. Frohawk, F. W. 1910b. *Ampelis [Bombycilla] cedrorum*. Beal, F. E. 1892. *Anas platyrhynchos*. McAtee, W. L. 1918d. Anatidae. Mabbott, D. C. 1920. *Anous s. stolidus*. Watson, J. B. 1908. *Aphelocoma c. californica*. Mailliard, J. 1900a. *Archibuteo ferrugineus [Buteo regalis]*. Cameron, E. S. 1914. *Archilochus colubris*. Pickens, A. L. & Garrison, L. P. 1931. *Ardea*. Zimmer, J. T. 1918. *Ardea cinerea*. Detmers, E. 1908. *Ariamnes*. Fryer, J. C. 1913a. *Asio f. flammeus*. Munro, J. A. 1918. *Athene [Carine] noctua*. Collinge, W. E. 1922b, c; McAtee, W. L. 1922b. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Errington, P. L. 1932. *Buteo swainsoni*. Criddle, N. 1915. Caprimulginae. van Rossem, A. J. 1927. *Carpodacus p. purpureus*. Chapman, F. M. 1896b. *Ceryle [Megaceryle] alcyon*. Abbott, C. C. 1873. *Chrysococcyx lucidus*. Grimmett, R. E. 1922; Smith, W. W. 1923. *Colaptes auratus*. Brewster, W. 1893. Corvidae. Collinge, W. E. 1930. *Corvus*. Drieberg, C. 1907; Sprenger, A. 1908. *Corvus americanus [brachyrhynchos]*. Judd, S. D. 1896; Nauman, C. H. 1868. *Corvus cornix*. Collinge, W. E. 1930; Staes, G. 1901. *Corvus frugilegus*. Collinge, W. E. 1910. *Crex crex*. Collinge, W. E. 1931. *Cyanocitta*. Dyche, L. L. 1908. Cygninae. Beebe, C. W. 1906e. *Denagapus*. Fisher, W. H. 1888b. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Harding, K. C. 1931. *Dichoceros bicornis*. Wood, W. S. 1927. *Euphagus cyanocephalus*. Soriano, P. S. 1931. *Falco p. peregrinus*. Carr, R. 1849; Winkler, H. 1908. *Falco subbuteo*. Csörgey, T. 1902. *Fregata minor*. Hedley, C. 1926. Fringillidae. McAtee, W. L. 1908a. *Fulica*. Ever-

- mann, B. W. 1902. *Gallinago*. Gault, B. T. 1902. *Gypagus*. Funck, N. 1916. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1913. Hirundinidae. Beal, F. E. 1918. *Icterus*. Beal, F. E. 1895a. *Ixoreus*. Law, J. E. 1921. *Lanius*. Esterly, C. O. 1917; Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Clarke, W. J. 1912; Fisher, W. K. 1907; Wales, J. H. 1926; Ward, F. 1913. *Larus argentatus smithsonianus*. MacKay, G. H. 1892a; Strong, R. M. 1914. *Larus r. ridibundus*. Haviland, M. D. 1915a. *Loxia*. Fisher, W. H. 1888a; Robbins, C. A. 1932. *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*. Aldrich, C. 1879a; Hay, O. P. 1887. *Melopelia asiatica*. Wetmore, A. 1920f. *Merops*. Waite, E. R. 1919. *Nestor notabilis*. Oliver, W. R. 1930; Potts, T. H. 1881. *Oreoscoptes montanus*. Kennedy, C. H. 1911b. *Passer*. Judd, S. D. 1896. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Pedioecetes phasianellus campestris*. Lincoln, F. C. 1923. *Pelecarrus*. Goss, N. S. 1888. *Penihestes*. Beal, F. E. 1899b. *Perdix perdix*. Lósy, J. 1903. *Phalaropus lobatus*. Pike, O. G. 1915. *Phasianus*. Burnett, W. L. & Maxon, A. C. 1921. Pidae. Trouvelot, B. 1925. *Picus*. Gloger, C. W. 1855. *Puffinus opisthomelas*. Anthony, A. W. 1896a. Raptures. Errington, P. L. 1933. *Ramphastos*. Stevens, R. P. 1870. *Rhynchops nigra*. Arthur, S. C. 1921. *Seiurus aurocapillus*. Nice, M. M. 1931d. *Sitta*. Averill, C. K. 1888. *Spatula clypeata*. McAtee, W. L. 1922e. *Speotyto*. Errington, P. L. & Bennett, L. J. 1935. *Spizella passerina*. Beal, F. E. 1899b. Weed, C. M. 1899. *Stercorarius parasiticus*. Momiyama, T. 1921. *Sterna f. fuscata*. Watson, J. B. 1908. Strigidae. Dunlop, G. A. 1910; Farley, J. A. 1924; Montgomery, T. H. 1899. *Struthio*. Sternberg, W. 1908. *Sturnella*. Beal, F. E. 1895a, 1913. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Kalmbach, E. R. 1922; Lewis, H. F. 1927b. *Totanus*. Kirkover, H. D. 1898. *Toxostoma r. redivivum*. Grinnell, J. 1917b. *Tringa alpina*. Dewar, J. M. 1909b. *Trochilus* [*Archilochus*] *colubris*. Eames, E. H. 1890. Turdidae. Beal, F. E. 1915a, b. *Turdus m. merula*. Collinge, W. E. 1924; Meiklejohn, A. H. 1906. *Tyrannus tyrannus*. Barrows, W. B. 1894. *Tyto*. Foster, G. L. 1927. *Uraeginthus*. Decoux, A. 1915. Vireoninae. Chapin, E. A. 1925. *Vultur* [*Cathartes*] *aura*. Hunter, P. 1833; Waterton, C. 1833c, e. Vulturinae. Reiser, O. 1911; Sprenger, A. 1908.
- Atropa belladonna* not eaten. S., W. G. 1898.
- Boring holes in trees. Pidae. Smith, J. B. 1894.
- Cannibalism. Sunkel, W. 1914. Includes *Falco*. Finn, F. 1899a. *Quiscalus*. Weber, J. A. 1912. Strigidae. Richardson, C. H. 1906. *Strix*. Daggett, F. S. 1913. Young in captivity. *Larus*. Rendahl, H. 1913b.
- Captivity feeding. *Dendragapus*. Bishop, W. L. 1912.
- Carrying food adhering to plumage. McAtee, W. L. 1914a.
- Coloration and mimicry relations. Includes birds. Mottram, J. C. 1918.
- Comparison of feeding habits in British Isles and North America. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Kalmbach, E. R. 1922.
- Dividing fish with beak. *Ceryle* [*Megaceryle*]. Breed, E. E. 1878.
- Diving for food. *Butorides*. Brooks, W. S. 1923.
- Experiments with insects supposed to be offensive. All eaten by some species. Butler, A. G. 1889b.
- Farm, forest, and garden birds compared. Beal, F. E. & McAtee, W. L. 1912.
- Feet used in carrying food. *Corvus*. Fewkes, J. W. 1884.
- Finding food by sight, not by smell. *Vultur* [*Cathartes*] *aura*. Waterton, C. 1833c.
- Flower-frequenting birds. Loew, E. 1907. Nectariniidae. Werth, E. 1900.
- Foliage-eating. *Spinus p. pinus*. Bassett, F. N. 1923.
- Honey-eating. Nectariniidae. Porsch, O. 1924a, b, 1926.
- Impaling instinct. *Lanius*. Watson, J. R. 1910; Whyte, J. 1887.
- Need of more food by small birds because of greater temperature radiation. Lapicque, L. 1911.
- Pollination of flowers. *Archilochus*. Pickens, A. L. 1927. Nectariniidae. Schouteden-Wery, J. 1925.
- "Rapid peering"—intense activity in searching for food. Grinnell, J. 1921a.
- Reactions to poisonous plants. Manson, A. 1901.

Relation to environment in feeding habits. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1915a.

Robbing other birds of food. Laridae. Anthony, A. W. 1906.

Strange objects swallowed by various Ratitae. Anderson, R. J. 1912.

Swallowing potato. *Columba p. palumbus*. Marriage, A. W. 1914.

Temperature effects. Many species. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Time of feeding. Many species. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Tongue function. *Trochilus*. Ballou, W. H. 1879.

Use of gravel or sand. Jacobi, A. 1900; Jaekel, H. 1925.

Variation. Snell, F. H. 1861b.

Voraciousness. *Chordeiles popetue*. Harvey, F. L. 1880. *Cuculus*. Freyberg, B. 1872. Diomedidae. Belding, L. 1902.

Winter feeding habits. Gabrielson, I. N. 1924a.

Carnivorous habits

Feeding on brain of other species, piercing skull after hypnotizing bird. *Glaucidium nanum*. Machon, F. 1926.

Robbing nests of other birds. Laridae. Anthony, A. W. 1906. *Pica*. Raspail, X. 1909c.

VARIOUS ANIMALS KILLED

Full-grown rabbits by *Pica*. Thompson, G. W. 1926.

Woodrat by *Geococcyx*. Anthony, A. W. 1896b.

Fishes

General. *Ardea c. cinerea*. Heller, F. 1908. *Rhynchops n. nigra*. Stone, W. 1921. *Seturus motacilla*. Hix, G. E. 1916.

Are dead fish eaten by *Pandion haliaetus carolinensis*? "Roamer" 1877a, b.

Peculiar mode of fishing. *Larus*. Hamilton, E. 1896.

Insects

General. Mailliard, J. 1919a. *Alauda alpensis*. Le Baron, W. 1870. *Calypte anna*. Bassett, F. N. 1920. *Larus ridibundus*. Brown, W. 1844. *Passer*.

Riley, C. V. 1889. *Sterna*. Hald, H. A. 1925.

Various insects eaten

Bees. Glaser, L. 1883.

Butterflies. Esben-Petersen, P. and others 1922; Finn, F. 1899-1900, 1902a, 1907; Fortescue, W. I. 1902; Fox, H. 1899; Frings, C. 1900; Fryer, J. C. 1913a, b; Hilse, C. 1901; Kennel, J. 1898; Latter, O. H. 1902a; McKay, A. E. 1902a, b; Velez, L. J. 1902a, b.

Cicada (17-year). By Laridae. Forbush, E. H. 1924.

Flying insects. By *Melanerpes*. McGregor, R. C. 1900c. By *Sturnus vulgaris*. Schuster, L. 1908.

Grasshoppers. By *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*. Aldrich, C. 1878, 1879a.

Hairy caterpillars. Kingston, A. G. 1892a; Miller, M. M. 1899.

Mosquitoes. By *Chordeiles*. Jennings, A. H. 1908.

Moths. Finn, F. 1902a; McKay, A. E. 1902a, b; Velez, L. J. 1902a, b. By Troglodytidae. Aldrich, C. 1879b.

Termites. By *Passer*, *Sialia*, & *Turdus*. Hagen, H. A. 1882.

Trout fly. By Passeres. Bergtold, W. H. 1926c.

Wasps. Hesse, E. 1916b.

Fish-eating birds eating insects. Torka, V. 1908.

Insects supposedly protectively colored or bad-tasting often devoured by birds. Judd, S. D. 1899b.

Relation between color and edibility of Lepidoptera and their larvae. Weir, J. J. 1869, 1870.

Warning and confusing color effects. Krausse, A. H. 1911.

Mollusks

General. *Corvus c. cornix*. Michel, J. 1891.

Eating *Mytilus*. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1908b.

Other birds

General. By *Antrostomus carolinensis*. Stone, W. 1898a.

Asio f. flammeus. Munro, J. A. 1918.

Falco sparverius attacking *Turdus*. Mailliard, J. 1924.

Young birds

Anatidae. By *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*. Aldrich, C. 1877b.

Phasianus. By *Quiscalus*. Foster, F. B. 1927.

Spinus t. tristis. By *Euphagus cyanocephalus*. Anthony, A. W. 1923.

Sheep-killing

See also under **Economic ornithology**.

Nestor notabilis. Book. Text in English. Marriner, G. R. 1909; Oliver, W. R. 1930.

General. *Nestor notabilis*. Benham, W. B. 1906a, 1907; Marriner, G. R. 1907, 1908; Potts, T. H. 1881; Wharton, H. T. 1880; White, T. 1894, 1895.

Origin of sheep-killing habit. *Nestor*. Haacke, W. 1896a.

Changes in feeding habits

General. *Buphaga*. Hinde, S. L. 1900a; Lankester, E. R. 1900. *Picidae*. Calvin, S. 1877.

Destructive. *Gyps* & *Psittacus*. Evans, M. S. 1895a.

Feeding effects on beak. *Colaptes auratus*. Sharp, B. 1889.

Replacement of one habit by another. Many species. Schut, L. W. 1921.

Destruction of eggs

General. *Cuculus*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1897a; Humphreys, G. R. 1926. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Creaser, C. W. 1925.

Destroying eggs of *Colinus*. *Passer*. Bowles, E. D. 1886.

Disgorgement

See also under **Food**.

General. Proctor, T. 1897.

Cherry stones. Baily, W. L. 1897.

Poisonous seeds. Lowe, J. 1898.

Feather-eating

General. *Podiceps*. Madon, P. 1926b. *Psittaci*. Schaff, E. A. 1902; Schmidt, M. 1864.

Feathers eaten forming a pyloric plug which aids in digestion by acting

as sieve. *Aechmophorus*, *Anhinga*, *Colymbus*, & *Podilymbus*. Wetmore, A. 1920g.

Fruit eaten

General. *Ceryle* [*Megaceryle*]. Coues, E. B. 1878a. *Oreoscoptes montanus*. Kennedy, C. H. 1911b.

Bayberries. *Hirundinidae*. Allinson, J. 1879.

Juice of unripe grapes. *Comptosylpidae*. McAtee, W. L. 1904.

Opening shells of bivalve mollusks

Beak used. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1922.

Breaking shells by dropping from considerable heights. *Corvus*. Loos, C. 1891. *Laridae*. Anthony, A. W. 1906; Oldham, C. 1930.

Opening mollusk shells by dropping them from great heights. *Larus*. Engle, R. F. 1915; Legge, W. V. 1866.

Sap-drinking

General. *Dendroica*. Mousley, W. H. 1917b. *Picidae*. Lehmann, E. 1926; Osmaston, A. E. 1916. *Sphyrapicus v. varius*. Mousley, W. H. 1917b.

Factors determining location of borings. *Sphyrapicus v. varius*. Taggart, M. W. 1912.

Good illustration of holes made in trees. *Sphyrapicus v. varius*. Horsford, B. 1884.

Hummingbirds sucking sap from sap-sucker holes. Bolles, F. 1891.

Storing food

Usually in holes in trees.

Acorns. *Dendropicus major*. Selous, E. 1908b. *Melanerpes* [*Balanosphyra*] *formicivorus bairdi*. Fisher, W. K. 1906; Michael, C. W. 1926; Murray, A. 1855; Ritter, W. E. 1921, 1922; Selous, E. 1908b; Stearns, R. E. 1882a.

Almonds. *Melanerpes* [*Balanosphyra*] *formicivorus*. Gignoux, C. 1921b.

Unusual feeding habits

General. *Turdus pilaris*. Lönnberg, E. 1929c.

Eating corn. *Larus*. Connell, C. G. 1926.

Shelled corn. *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*. Aldrich, C. 1879a.

FLYING HABITS

See also under **Locomotion**.

General. Clark, A. H. 1925; Dewitz, J. 1901; Nauwerck, W. 1894; Nietsch, V. 1905; *Olshausen, A. 1908; Rich, W. H. 1929; Webster, G. V. 1918.

Archilochus alexandri. Woodbury, A. M. 1930a. *Ectopistes*. Greenleaf, P. H. 1855. *Fulmarus*. Anthony, A. W. 1895b. *Pelecanus*. Roulin, F. D. 1826. Flightless birds. Fitz-Simons, F. W. 1907.

Diurnal flying habits when feeding young. *Strix*. Dunlop, E. B. 1911a.

Eating in flight. Reichenow, A. 1895.

Flight habits in high gales. Anon. 1891a.

Manner of holding prey. Carnivorous birds. Nauwerck, W. 1894, 1895.

Night soaring. *Cypselus*. Edwards, A. 1914; Kingston, A. G. 1892a. Flying in evening. Hirundinidae. Kingston, A. G. 1892a.

NOCTURNAL HABITS

General. Huey, L. M. 1927b; Mattingley, A. H. 1908c.

Includes birds. Hardy, C. C. 1863.

Dumetella carolinensis. Stevenson, A. 1893. Laridae. Schuster, W. 1906b. *Larus argentatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1892a. *Turdus iliacus*. Booth, H. B. 1911; Stubbs, F. J. 1911b.

Brooding birds and nestling birds. Haviland, M. D. 1914b.

Flying. Mathew, G. F. 1871.

Roosting in colony. *Quiscalus*. Jones, L. 1897.

Singing at night. Eaton, A. A. 1893a; Edson, J. M. 1893; Fisher, M. L. 1921; Flemyng, W. W. 1886; Gibbs, R. M. 1892c. *Alauda a. arvensis*. Laws, M. A. 1892. *Ammodramus* & *Calcarius*. Jones, L. 1893a. *Coccyzus*. Lewis, J. B. 1893. *Cyanospiza*. Ridgway, R. 1892a. *Icteria*. Lewis, J. B. 1893; Ridgway, R. 1892a. *Mimus*. Ridgway, R. 1892a. *Nannus h. hiemalis*. Rhoads, S. N. 1895. *Seturus*. Lewis, J. B. 1893; Ridgway, R. 1892a. *Spiza*. Jones, L. 1893a. *Spizella*. Ridgway,

R. 1892a. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Hunt, C. J. 1904b. *Turdus*. Ellison, A. 1894; Jones, L. 1893a.

POSTURE

See also under **Locomotion**.

General. *Tetrao*. Loewis, O. 1881b. Attitudes on land. *Colymbus* & *Gavia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1898c.

Carriage of tail. *Galloperdix*. Finn, F. 1899d.

Changes at various hours of day. *Nyctibius jamaicensis*. Goeldi, E. A. 1904.

Flight posture

Book. Text in English. Pycraft, W. P. 1922.

Position of legs in flight. See also under **Locomotion**. Voigt, A. 1894b.

FOOT POSITION

General. Floericke, C. E. 1895.

Feet carried close to body in cold weather. Laridae. Anthony, A. W. 1906.

SINGING HABITS

See also under **Behavior and Sound production**.

Books. Text in English. Evans, W. E. 1851; Howard, H. E. 1920; Jennings, J. 1829; Saunders, A. A. 1935.

Text in German. Haecker, V. 1900.

General. Barrington, D. 1773; Dorno, C. 1924; Fabani, C. 1892b; Gibbs, R. M. 1893c; Graeser, K. 1907a; Gröbels, F. 1907; Hagen, W. 1908b; Hampel, W. 1872; Moody, M. B. 1893. Many species. Christoleit, E. 1927b; Wright, H. W. 1912.

Alcedo. Marsden, W. M. 1927. *Cardinalis* [*Richmondia*] *cardinalis*. Nowell, J. R. 1899. *Icterus*. Haldemann, S. S. 1879. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Parus*. Haldemann, S. S. 1879. *Tyrannus tyrannus*. Hausman, L. A. 1925.

Crowing of male. *Gallus*. Peal, S. E. 1891a.

Duets. Huxley, J. S. 1919b.

Mocking. See also under **Behavior**. Braun, F. 1910. *Phylloscopus rufus*. Huxley, J. S. 1908; Kelsall, J. E. 1908.

Origin of singing habits. Clark, X. 1879.

Physiology of impulse to sing. Haecker, V. 1916, 1924a.

Significance of singing habits. Headley, F. W. 1909.

Location

General. Gröbbels, F. 1907.

Distance from nest of singing male. Mousley, W. H. 1919.

Flying. Csörgy, T. 1922; Ranson, J. 1864.

On nests. Hales, H. 1894.

Song periods

General. Alexander, C. J. & Alexander, H. G. 1908, 1911; Baerg, W. J. 1930; Burkitt, J. P. 1922; Campbell, D. C. 1921; Godfrey, R. 1897; Saunders, A. A. 1921b.

Duration and intensity of song period. Pupovac, O. 1915.

Early morning. Gyngell, W. 1908; Zimmer, C. 1919. Many species. Wright, H. W. 1912.

Evening. Many species. Wright, H. W. 1912.

Late evening. Gyngell, W. 1908.

Mid-day. Ridgway, R. 1892a.

SINGING OUTSIDE OF BREEDING SEASON

General. Braun, F. 1908b, 1910; Schürer, J. 1906; Wood, N. 1837.

August. Hyatt, M. 1898.

Autumn. *Alauda arvensis*. Gardiner, W. 1835. *Phylloscopus rufus*. Meiklejohn, A. H. 1901; Townsend, G. 1901; Warner, W. H. 1901.

October. *Alauda arvensis*. Wilson, W. 1899.

Seasonal decline. Fry, H. J. 1916; Helms, O. 1910.

Winter and on migration. Alexander, C. J. 1917b.

VARIOUS FACTORS

Breeding period. Burkitt, J. P. 1919.

Light. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Lutz, F. E. 1931.

Relation to sexual selection and sex hormones. Hawkins, C. J. 1918, 1920.

Weather

General. Alford, C. E. 1925; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1899b; Raspail, X. 1907a; Schwan, A. 1921.

Temperature. *Mimus p. polyglottos*. Shaver, J. M. & Walker, G. 1930.

HEAD

See also under **Alimentary canal, Brain, Eye, Ear, Integument, Nervous system, Olfactory organs, and Skull**. This section includes publications that are not easily referred to various organs.

Anatomy and morphology. Bittner, H. 1925b. Includes birds. Goodsir, J. 1857. Birds incidental. Jäger, G. 1862-63. Book. Text in Latin. Klein, J. T. 1759. Blood-sucking birds. Moller, W. 1931. Crested fowls. *Gallus*. Neumann, F. 1914. *Meleagris*. Petit, F. 1738. *Ramphastos toco*. Gould, J. 1833-35.

General dissection view. Book. Text in German. Vogt, C. & Yung, E. 1889-94.

Good figures of median sagittal sections. Göppert, E. 1903.

Dissection including ear and skull figured. *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885.

Lateral line system. Transitory in embryo. Meek, A. 1907.

Palate. Includes birds. Fleischmann, A. 1910.

Parietal eye. Development. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1905a, b.

Periorbital region. Structure. *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Barkard, O. 1902.

Development

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Dursy, E. 1869.

General. Birds incidental. Jäger, G. 1862-63. *Anas*. Kupffer, C. W. 1893; *Rex, H. 1897. Include *Gallus*. *Froriep, A. 1894; His, W. 1892a; Kupffer, C. W. 1893; Locy, W. A. 1895a. *Larus*. *Rex, H. 1901a, 1905, 1911. Crested fowl. *Gallus*. Neumann, F. 1914.

Metamerism. Goronovitsch, N. 1892. Includes *Gallus*. Zimmermann, K. W.

1891. Include *Larus fuscus*. Meek, A. 1907, 1912.

BEAK

General. Duhamel du Morceau, H. L. 1755. *Diomedea*. Loomis, L. M. 1919b. *Opisthocomus*. Deville, E. 1852. *Plautus impennis*. Preyer, W. T. 1862.

Comparison of curvature of beak and claws. Rapacious birds. Scrofani, P. 1899.

Correlation in beak form with habitat. Gengler, J. 1911.

Irregular denticulation. MacGillivray, W. 1832.

Jaw mechanism. Includes birds. Teutleben, F. E. 1874.

Nestling beak. *Psephotus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907d.

Periodic changes in form. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Rosenbach, O. 1902.

Relation in size and shape to food. No correlation. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1902.

Anatomy

General. *Hesse, E. 1907b, 1913a. Includes *Gallus*. Albrecht, P. C. 1885. *Loxia*. Yarrell, W. 1829. *Scelopax*. Clara, M. 1925.

Histology. *Gallus*. Cuccati, G. 1889. *Platalea*. Jobert, C. 1873c.

Internal structure. *Ramphastos toco*. Owen, R. 1834a.

Taxonomic anatomy. Procellariiformes. Hombroon, J. B. & Jacquinot, C. H. 1844.

Vascularity of beak. *Ramphastos*. Traill, T. S. 1815.

Development

General. His, W. 1885. Birds incidental. Keibel, F. 1893. *Ardea cinerea*. Sushkin, P. P. 1912. *Cranorhinus*. Walden, A. 1874. *Dryocopus*. Loos, C. 1911b. *Eudypies chrysocome*. *Lewin, M. 1903. *Gallus*. Gardiner, E. G. 1884; *Rosenstadt, E. B. 1902, 1912. *Melopsittacus*. Gardiner, E. G. 1884; *Ghigi, A. 1902. *Picus*. Heusinger, K. F. 1812. *Vanelus*. Graul, W. 1907.

Crested fowl. *Gallus*. Neumann, F. 1914.

GROWTH

General. Kohn, A. 1877.

Changes in form. *Diomedea brachyura*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1885d.

Metamorphosis of beak. Pici. Heusinger, K. F. 1812.

HISTOGENESIS

General. *Gallus*. Cuccati, G. 1889.

Epidermal portion of beak. Jeffries, J. A. 1888. *Gallus*. Remak, R. 1848.

Mesodermal papillae on mouth border. *Melopsittacus*. Keibel, F. 1901b.

Horny sheath

General. Boetticher, H. 1928.

Epidermal fibrillae. Histogenesis. Role of chondrosomes (Mitochondria). *Gallus*. Firket, J. 1911.

Morphology. Doenitz, F. C. 1869b.

Rhamphotheca. Homologies of elements. Many species. *Lönnerberg, A. J. 1904a.

Crest present in both sexes

General. *Pelecanus*. Snow, F. H. 1875.

Deciduous nature. *Pelecanus*. Baird, S. F. 1869.

Two small transitory knobs at base of upper mandible in spring. *Oedionemus*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1889d.

Lower mandible

General. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1921a.

Development. Many species. *Lebedinsky, N. G. 1920. *Larus*. Rex, H. 1911.

Mandibular pouch. *Pelecanus*. Duvernoy, G. L. 1835b.

Supposed pouch under beak. Does not exist. *Corvus frugilegus*. Waterston, C. 1832d.

FORM

Environmental effects. Many species. *Lebedinsky, N. G. 1918b, 1921a.

Feeding habits, effects. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1918a.

Mobility of upper mandible

General. Many species. Nitzsch, C. L. 1816, 1817; Wilbrand, J. B. 1823. *Gallinago*. Trowbridge, C. C. 1894. *Limosa haemastica*. Trowbridge, C. C. 1894; Trowbridge, W. P. 1891. *Philohela*. Trowbridge, C. C. 1894. *Scolopax*. Beckmann, L. 1865. *Tringa*. Pycraft, W. P. 1893b.

Entotympanic muscle. *Gallinago*. Workman, W. H. 1907b.

Fronto-nasal joint. *Cygnus*. Boyes, F. & Boulton, W. W. 1871.

Physiology

Function. Grote, H. 1902; Schwartz, M. 1908; Snell, S. H. 1904. *Dryocopus*. Loos, C. 1911b. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929.

Male sex hormone effect on color. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

Movements of beak. Many species. Hérisson, F. D. 1752.

Use of beak as sieve or filter. *Spatula*. Zander, E. 1908.

Soft mouth parts

General. Ploceidae. Chapin, J. P. 1917.

Luminous papillae of nestlings. Killermann, —. 1905; Lewek, T. 1901. Ploceidae. Rey, J. G. 1901. *Poephila*. Brandes, G. 1901; Butler, A. G. 1898b; Chun, C. 1902, 1903; Knauer, F. K. 1904; Stenta, M. 1905.

Ornamentation. *Ortygospiza polyzona*. St. Quintin, W. H. 1910.

Roof of mouth. Includes birds. Sippel, W. 1908.

NASAL REGION

Structure and development. Dieulafoy, L. 1904. Includes *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Becker, A. 1903.

Nasal chamber

Anatomy. Schultze, M. 1862. Many species. Hoffmann, B. 1882; *Ishihara, K. 1932; Parker, W. K. 1875, 1877, 1879b; Strong, R. M. 1911b; *Technau, G. 1936. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1888. *Gallus*. Mihákovics, G. V. 1898. *Microglossa alecto*. Parker, W. K. 1865a. *Phalacrocorax*. Pycraft, W. P. 1899b. *Ramphastos toco*. Owen, R.

1834a. *Speotyto cunicularia hypogaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881g.

Glands. Book. Text in German. Birds, pp. 42-48. Schultze, M. 1862.

Nasal and paranasal chambers. Good drawings. Bittner, H. 1925b.

Development

General. Many species. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Gallinula chloropus*. Willink, H. D. 1899b. Includes *Gallus*. Born, G. 1879; Kolliker, R. A. 1860.

Vestibule. *Gallus*. Branca, A. 1908.

CONCHAE OR TURBINATES

General. Mihákovics, G. V. 1896. Many species. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1876; Technau, G. 1936. Birds incidental. Ingersoll, J. M. 1908. Aegithognathous birds. Parker, W. K. 1877. Includes *Anas*. Beecker, A. 1903. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1888. *Caprimulgus*, *Columba*, & *Corvus*. Gegenbaur, C. 1873. *Gallus*. Beecker, A. 1903; Gegenbaur, C. 1873; Mihákovics, G. V. 1898. *Gypogeryon*. Gegenbaur, C. 1873. *Meleagris*. Harwood, B. K. 1796. *Microglossa alecto*. Parker, W. K. 1865a. *Numenius*. Gegenbaur, C. 1873. Passeriformes. Giebel, C. G. 1876. *Pici*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1900b. *Podargus*, *Psittacus*, & *Raptores*. Gegenbaur, C. 1873. *Speotyto cunicularia hypogaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881g.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Kolliker, R. A. 1860.

Homologies. Birds incidental. Peter, K. 1902.

JACOBSON'S ORGAN

Rudimentary in embryo only. Includes birds. Zuckerkandl, E. 1910. *Gallus*. Cohn, F. 1903; Mihákovics, G. V. 1896, 1898.

Development. *Gallinula chloropus*. Willink, H. D. 1899b.

Medial portion of nasal gland ducts a reduced Jacobson's organ. Ganin, M. S. 1890.

NASOLACRIMAL DUCT

General. Many species. Technau, G. 1936. *Anas*, *Buceros*, *Buteo*, *Gallus*, & *Psittacus*. *Hoffmann, B. 1882.

Development. *Gallus* incidental. Born, G. 1877, 1879. *Pygocelis*. *Ask, F. 1913.

Nostrils

Position. Includes birds. Negus, V. E. 1925.

ABSENCE

General. *Pelecanus* [Moris] *bassanus*. Montagu, G. 1810. *Sula*. Schlegel, H. 1839.

OBLITERATION

General. *Phalacrocorax*. Ewart, J. C. 1882; Pycraft, W. P. 1899b.

Nostrils present in newly hatched cormorants. Closure about time young take to water and feed themselves. *Phalacrocorax*. Anthony, A. W. 1897b; Lucas, F. A. 1897b.

HEARING

See also under Ear.

General. Adams, A. L. 1877; Fabani, C. 1895b; Hussey, R. F. 1917. *Columba*. *Breuer, J. 1907; Tjumjanzeff, N. F. 1931. Includes *Falco*. Breschet, G. 1833. *Gallus*. Breuer, J. 1907; *Goebel, O. 1918; Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1921; Kline, L. W. 1899; Schmid, B. 1912. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1870. *Spinus*. *Breuer, J. 1907.

Decerebrate bird. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schrader, M. E. 1891.

Embryos. Gloger, C. W. 1856e, 1860a.

Young birds. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1899.

PHYSIOLOGY OF HEARING

General. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Serinus*. Wada, Y. 1924.

Deafness of male uttering loud note in sexual excitement. Erectile tissue in wall of external auditory meatus swells as result of increased blood pressure and, along with pressure from the contracting M. depressor mandibulae closes the passage, bird becoming deaf to outside world. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Ehrlich, H. 1907; Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Graff, L. 1885; Olt, J. 1907a, b; Oppel, L. 1912; Wurm, W. 1885, 1904.

Fright from loud noise. *Hirundinidae*. Midgley, T. 1896.

Function of elastic ligaments in middle ear. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1921b.

Perception of sounds of different pitch and timbre. *Chrysotis*. Lashley, K. S. 1913.

Recognition of sound location. Mailiard, J. 1922; Pohlman, A. G. 1921a.

Sound effects upon respiratory movements. *Columba*. Rouse, J. E. 1905.

Experimental studies

General. *Columba*. Jellinek, A. 1926.

Electrical apparatus tests. Frequencies 100 to 10,000 heard. *Columba*. Wever, E. G. & Bray, C. W. 1936.

Experimental removal of labyrinths. *Columba*. Ewald, J. R. 1895; Wundt, W. M. 1894.

HEART

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Tigerstedt, R. A. 1921-23; Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94.

General. Many species. Parrot, C. P. 1893. Includes birds. Sabatier, C. P. 1873a. *Anas* & *Anser*. Lorenz, H. 1921. *Apteryx*. Beddard, F. E. 1885c; Lankester, E. R. 1885a, b; Owen, R. 1885. *Balearica pavonina*. Méry, J. 1783b. *Cochleariidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Columba*. Barge, J. A. 1914; Lorenz, H. 1921; McKenzie, I. 1910b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Coughtrey, M. 1873a. *Eurypygidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Gallus*. *Kern, A. 1926; Lorenz, H. 1921. *Nucifraga*, *Oidemia*, & *Olygyps*. Barge, J. A. 1914. *Rhinocetidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Scolopastrix*. Beddard, F. E. 1890a, 1902c. *Struthio*. Lorenz, H. 1921. *Tinnunculus*. Barge, J. A. 1914.

Melanotic pigmentation. *Gallus*. Stiefel, K. 1926.

ANATOMY

Book. Text in French. Includes birds. Sabatier, C. P. 1873b.

General. Many species. Röse, C. 1890. Includes birds. *Gasch, F. R. 1888; Gegenbaur, C. 1866. *Anser*. Röse, C. 1890. *Columba*. Röse, C. 1890; Vogelsang, C. 1840. *Corvus*. Röse, C. 1890. *Emberiza* & *Fringilla*. Vogelsang, C. 1840. *Gallus*. Stiefel, K.

1926; Vogelsang, C. 1840. *Rhea*. Röse, C. 1890. *Striz*. Vogelsang, C. 1840.

Coronary arteries. Petré, T. 1926.

Functional ductus arteriosus (Botalli). *Dafila* & *Nycticorax*. Finn, F. 1891a.

Left ventricle. Carapezza, L. 1898.

Muscular architecture. *Gallus*. Shaner, R. F. 1923.

Pericardium. *Columba*, *Nucifraga*, *Oidemia*, *Olygyps*, & *Tinnunculus*. Barge, J. A. 1914.

Thebesian veins and sinusoids. *Gallus*. Uchiyama, T. 1928.

Topographic relations. Includes *Gallus*. Fleischmann, A. 1924.

Atrioventricular system (Bundle of His)

General. Ohmori, S. 1928. *Anas*. Mangold, E. 1914b. *Chenopsis atrata*. *Davies, F. 1930. *Chloris*. Keith, A. & Flack, M. 1907. *Ciconia*. *Davies, F. 1930. *Columba*. *Davies, F. 1930; Külbs, F. 1912. *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1914b; *Mangold, E. & Toyojiro, K. 1914a, b; Okata, Y. 1928; Shindo, T. 1927. Includes *Gallus*. Külbs, F. 1912. *Passer*. Keith, A. & Flack, M. 1907. *Struthio*. *Davies, F. 1930; Drennan, M. R. 1927.

Atrioventricular bundle and sino-aortic node described as absent. McKenzie, I. 1910a, b; McKenzie, I. & Robertson, J. I. 1910.

Lack of typical node tissue. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Mangold, E. & Toyojiro, K. 1914a.

PURKINJE FIBERS

Development. *Columba*. Frank, A. 1927. *Gallus*. Külbs, F. 1920.

Histology. Many species. Holmes, A. H. 1923. *Columba*, *Corvus* & *Strigidae*. Tang, E. H. 1922.

Histology of myocardium

General. *Fringilla*. Schockaert, A. 1909. *Gallus*. Schockaert, A. 1909; Stiefel, K. 1926. *Passer*. Schockaert, A. 1909.

Elastic tissue. Distribution. *Gallus*. Rizzo, A. 1901.

CARDIAC MUSCLE FIBERS

Arrangement in ventricles. Includes birds. Pettigrew, J. B. 1864a.

Cytology. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Kato, Y. 1928. *Trochilus*. *Jordan, H. E. 1911.

Innervation of heart

General. Budge, J. 1860; Hosi, T. 1926; *Kahn, R. H. 1915. Birds incidental. His, W., Jr. & Romberg, —. 1890; Wagner, R. 1854. *Anas*. Paton, D. N. 1912; Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. *Anser*. Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. *Columba*. Kasahara, I. 1928; Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. *Corvus* & *Gallus*. Ssinelnikow, R. 1928.

Development. His, W. Jr. 1893.

Taxonomic consideration. Kondratjew, N. S. 1926.

GANGLIA

General. *Astur*, *Corvus*, & *Pica*. Pisskunoff, N. N. 1911.

Arrangement. *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Falco*, *Gallus*, *Muscicapa*, & *Passer*. Schklarowski, A. 1872b.

Ganglion cells in walls of ventricles. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Kasem-Beck, A. 1887.

Valves

General. Includes birds. Pettigrew, J. B. 1866. *Anas*. *Oehl, S. C. 1859. *Dromiceius*. Piaz, A. M. 1911b. *Gallus*. *Oehl, S. C. 1859. *Struthio*. Piaz, A. M. 1911b.

Cartilage in valves. *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Oehl, S. C. 1859.

Pre-caval homologies. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Cough-trey, M. 1873a.

ATRIO (AURICULAR) VENTRICULAR VALVES

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Favaro, G. 1912.

Left atrio (auricular) ventricular valves

General. Many species. Hodgkinson, A. 1901.

Valve of right ventricle. Right cardiac valve

General. *Aptryx* & *Gallus*. Lankester, E. R. 1885b.

Arrangement of muscle fibers. McIntosh, W. C. 1862.

DEVELOPMENT

See also under Embryology.

Books. Text in French. *Gallus*. Haller, A. 1758.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Haller, A. 1767a; Lancisi, M. G. 1738.

General. Szaniawski, W. 1925. Includes birds. Hasebroek, K. 1917. Birds incidental. Spitzer, A. 1919; Ziegler, H. E. 1915. *Anas*. Gräper, L. 1907; *Weber, A. 1902g. *Anas* incidental. Strahl, H. & Carius, F. 1889. *Anser*. Gräper, L. 1907. *Fringilla*. Schockaert, A. 1909. *Gallus*. Afanasieff, N. 1869; Assaky, G. 1883; Bosio, C. & Midana, A. 1924; Fano, G. 1889; *Gasser, E. 1876, 1877c; Gräper, L. 1907; *Masius, J. 1889; Olivo, O. 1925a, b; *Patten, B. M. 1922; Prévost, J. L. & Dumas, J. B. 1824; Prévost, J. L. & Lebert, H. 1844, 1850; Reichert, C. B. 1837; Schenk, S. L. 1866; Schockaert, A. 1909; Türling, J. 1886. Includes *Gallus*. Spitzer, A. 1921. *Larus*. Gräper, L. 1907. *Passer*. Schockaert, A. 1909. *Vanellus*. *Fuchs, F. 1924. Includes *Vanellus*. Spitzer, A. 1921.

Embryonic duality of heart. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1866b, 1877a, 1889b, 1890a.

Heart and great vessels connecting with it. Lindes, G. 1865.

Tissue culture. *Gallus*. Rumianzew, A. 1922, 1927.

Development of parts and tissue

Bulbus cordis. Includes *Gallus*. *Langer, A. 1895.

Cardiac jelly. *Gallus*. Davis, C. L. 1924.

Chorio-allantoic grafts of blastoderm containing heart rudiment. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. & Rawles, M. E. 1931a.

Ductus arteriosus absent. *Gallus*. Kern, A. 1926.

Elastic tissue. *Gallus*. Rizzo, A. 1901.

Endocardium. Factors producing thickening. *Gallus*. Chang, C. 1932.

Foramen ovale. Many species. Maggi, L. 1879. *Gallus*. Kern, A. 1926.

Interatrial septum. *Gallus*. Chang, C. 1931a; Patten, B. M. 1925.

Mesentery. *Columba* & *Corvus*. Robert, H. L. 1837.

Muscle. *Gallus*. Chiarugi, G. 1887.

Myocardium at stage of first contractions in embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Bruno, G. 1918.

Myofibrillae. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922b; Olivo, O. 1924a.

Pericardium. Includes *Gallus*. Uskov, N. V. 1883.

Septa. *Gallus*. Takahashi, S. 1923.

Sinoatrial region. *Gallus*. Quiring, D. P. 1933.

Tissue culture. *Gallus*. Rumianzew, A. 1922, 1927.

PHYSIOLOGY OF HEART

Books. Text in French. Bernard, C. 1858, vol. 2, p. 394. Includes birds. Sabatier, C. P. 1873b.

General. Murata, T. 1930. Many species. Lör, F. 1911. Birds incidental. Pohlman, A. G. 1914; Ziegler, H. E. 1915. *Anas*. *Kahn, R. H. 1915; Rubbrecht, R. 1898. *Anser*. Rubbrecht, R. 1898. *Columba*. Dogiel, J. 1910; *Kahn, R. H. 1915; Wagner, R. 1860. *Gallus*. *Kahn, R. H. 1915; Steno, D. N. 1673a. *Meleagris*. Rubbrecht, R. 1898.

Temperature effect on metabolism of cardiac muscle. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, W. R. & Ryffel, W. 1923.

Contractions

Rate. Many species. Buchanan, F. 1909, 1911; Stuebel, H. 1910a. Falcons. Sumner, E. L. 1933.

Temperature effects. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, W. R. & Ryffel, W. 1923.

PROPAGATION AND CONDUCTION OF CONTRACTION WAVES

General. *Gallus*. Firket, P. 1912.

Myogenic theory of contraction waves. Includes birds. Lange, W. 1914.

Origin. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Mangold, E. & Toyojiro, K. 1914a.

Atrioventricular bundle function

General. *Gallus*. *Mangold, E. & Toyojiro, K. 1914b.

Purkinje fibers, function. Many species. Holmes, A. H. 1923.

Electrocardiograph studies

General. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Kahn, R. H. 1915; Mangold, E. 1919.

Form of electrocardiogram. Many species. Buchanan, F. 1909.

Wild and tame birds compared. *Anas*. Buchanan, F. 1913.

VAGUS NERVE ACTION

See also under Nervous system.

General. Wagner, R. 1854. *Anser*. *Einbrodt, P. 1859. *Columba*. *Jürgens, H. 1909; Wagner, R. 1860. Includes *Columba*. Knoll, P. 1897. *Gallus*. *Einbrodt, P. 1859.

Drug effects. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1926.

Stimulation. Budge, J. 1860.

Embryonic heart

General. *Gallus*. Cesana, G. 1911-12; Fano, A. 1885; Fano, G. & Badano, F. 1890.

CONTRACTIONS

General. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929e.

Abnormal. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895l.

Coefficients. *Gallus*. Cesana, G. 1911-12.

Form of electrocardiogram. *Gallus*. Wertheim-Salomonson, J. K. 1913.

Period of contractions after opening egg. *Gallus*. Gerlach, L. 1886.

Very early observation. *Gallus*. Book. Text in English. Aristotle 1910.

Development

General. *Gallus*. Johnstone, P. N. 1925; Olivo, O. 1924c, 1925c; Patten, B. M. & Kramer, T. C. 1933.

Chronicity. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1926.

Fragments in tissue culture

General. *Gallus*. Buccianta, L. 1927; Cohn, A. E. 1925b; Levaditi, C.

& Mutermilch, S. 1913; Rumianzew, A. 1927.

Synchronous pulsation of two heart fragments. *Gallus*. Fischer, A. 1924b.

Temperature characteristic for contraction rate of isolated fragments. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1926d.

Rate of contraction

General. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. 1925a.

Effect of temperature. *Gallus*. Ohara, Y. 1923; Lewis, W. H. 1924.

Temperature characteristic. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. 1928.

Rhythm

General. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1924.

Isolated heart muscle cells. Myogenic origin. *Gallus*. Burrows, M. T. 1912.

Pharmacologic experiments

General. *Gallus*. Cyrillo, L. 1901; Pickering, J. W. 1893.

Effects of calcium and potassium salts on contraction rate of embryonic heart. *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1924b.

Fibroblasts of embryonic heart. Experimental treatment with hypo- and hypertonic solutions. *Gallus*. Hogue, M. J. 1919.

Stimuli

Differentiation. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. 1925b.

Electrical. *Gallus*. Bloch, H. 1888; Johnstone, P. N. 1925. Includes *Gallus*. Pickering, J. W. 1896.

SIZE

Measurements. Bollinger, O. 1894; Loer, F. 1911; Parrot, C. 1893; Piaz, A. M. 1911a.

CORRELATIONS AND RELATIONS
OF SIZE TO

Body weight. Includes birds. Grober, J. A. 1913a.

Flight. Blanchard, C. E. 1860a.

Heart weight. Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1895a.

Load. *Gallus*. Hesse, R. 1908.

Pulse rate compared in wild and tame ducks. Buchanan, F. 1913.

HYPERTROPHY AND DILATION

General. Includes birds. Hasebroek, K. 1917.

High altitude effects. *Anas*. *Strohl, J. 1910d. *Lagopus*. Strohl, J. 1910c, d. *Larus*. *Strohl, J. 1910d.

Long-continued stimuli. *Anas* & *Diomedea*. Grober, J. A. 1913b.

Size relationships in domesticated and wild ducks and gulls. Hypertrophy greater in right ventricle. Grober, J. A. 1908.

HIBERNATION

The ancients believed that many birds hibernate during the winter. Some thought that swallows, for instance, might hibernate in the mud of streams, ponds, etc. This myth has been slow in disappearing from the literature.

Books. Text in German. Hirundinidae. Klein, J. T. 1760.

Text in Latin. Hirundinidae. Klein, J. T. 1750.

General. Argyll, G. D. 1877; Blake-Knox, H. 1867c; Confevron, —. 1895; Ferrouillat, A. 1922; Wesemüller, A. 1917a.

Alda arvensis. Vařečka, P. C. 1892. Hirundinidae. Aschan, N. N. 1851; Aubusson, L. M. 1894; Bacon, A. R. 1912; Bruyn, S. I. 1793; Confevron, —. 1895; Dove, H. S. 1923b; Dutrochet, H. 1838; Holme, F. 1845; Leray, A. 1897; Lesson, R. P. 1825; Mailles, C. 1895; Raspail, X. 1897a; Sundevall, C. J. 1850. *Hirundo rustica*. Smith, Colin 1827; Vařečka, P. C. 1892. *Hirundo urtica*. Vařečka, P. C. 1892. *Parus cristatus*. Skovgaard, P. 1928h. *Rallus crez*. Morrison, —. 1823.

Early writers who disputed hibernation myth. Altum, B. 1865c; Bachman, J. 1836; Forster, T. I. 1814; Jenner, E. 1824, 1826.

Semi-hibernation. Hirundinidae. Dove, H. S. 1923b.

HISTORY OF ORNITHOLOGY

Books. Text in English. *Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1921.

Text in French. Boubier, M. 1925a.

Bohemia. Book. Text in German. Prazák, J. P. 1897b.

Germany. Stresemann, E. 1925a.

Fifty years' progress of ornithology in America. Book. Text in English. Allen, A. A. 1933; Chapman, F. M. 1933; Stone, W. 1933.

Photography in America fifty years. Gross, A. O. 1933.

Wilson Ornithological Club. Strong, R. M. 1939.

ORNITHOLOGY IN OLD PUBLICATIONS

Ancient medicine. Arndt, W. 1925.

Classics, including the Bible. Forster, T. I. 1814.

References to birds in Bible. Book. Text in German. Frey, H. H. 1955.

HYBRIDS

See also under Genetics.

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Darwin, C. R. 1859; Morgan, T. H. 1907.

Text in French. *Suchetet, A. 1888, 1896.

Text in German. Floericke, C. E. 1908–1913; Stresemann, E. 1919b; Walter, L. 1895.

General. Albani, G. 1898; Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1887b, c, 1897b, 1923; Berlioz, J. 1927; Blaauw, F. E. 1917; Blyth, E. 1835b; Braun, F. 1908a; Braune, —. 1910a; Brogi, S. 1898, 1903; Butler, A. G. 1893b; Crommelin, J. P. 1867; Day, F. 1888–89; Elliot, D. G. 1892a; Faiss, E. 1902a; Gengler, J. 1906b; Gladstone, H. S. 1909, 1910; Grabham, M. 1896; Homeyer, E. F. 1854; Kempen, C. 1897, 1899; Petermann, C. 1878; Pieske, T. 1887; Schmidt, G. J. 1878; Schulte, —. 1878; Seeborn, H. 1882c; Wegener, J. F. 1878; Williams, E. 1897. Many species. Ackermann, K. 1897; Baillet, C. 1897; Kempen, C. 1890; *Poll, H. 1911d; Rothschild, L. W. 1913c, 1923; Schmidt, E. 1911; Suchetet, A. 1888, 1890, 1895a; Sundevall, C. J. 1845a; Worthen, C. K. 1896. Domestic birds. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1887b; Weinland, D. F. 1864. Song birds. Macpherson, H. A. 1883c.

In Berlin Zoological Gardens. Heinroth, O. 1905, 1907.

Norway. Collet, R. 1906.

Anatidae. Allen, J. A. 1886b; Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1892, 1894d, 1897a, 1898a, 1906b; Aubusson, L. M. 1903; Baird, S. F. 1847; Bigelow, H. B. 1907; Blaauw, F. E. 1907b; Boardman, G. A. 1876; Bonhote, J. L. 1909a; Brewer, T. M. 1874; Clarke, W. E. 1912a; Crommelin, J. P. 1865, 1866, 1868; Delacour, J. T. 1927a; Derby, E. 1840; Devis, C. W. 1867; Eaton, E. H. 1909b; Elliot, D. G. 1892a; Fischer, L. 1885; Fisher, W. R. 1845; Hall, R. 1899b; Heinroth, O. 1906a; Kingsley, R. I. 1893; La Fresnaye, F. 1849; Lawrence, R. B. 1925; Millais, J. G. 1905; Newton, A. 1861; Panton, H. 1913; Patterson, A. H. 1906a; Phillips, J. C. 1921; Poll, H. 1911b; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907; Robinson, H. C. 1918; Robinson, H. W. 1914; Rogeron, G. 1884, 1885; Sclater, P. L. 1859b; Selys-Longchamps, M. E. 1845, 1856; Slade, E. 1885; Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. C. 1902b; Suchetet, A. 1889, 1894; Sundevall, C. J. 1846a; Ternier, L. 1909; Trevor-Battye, A. 1893; Tuck, J. G. 1914; van Oort, E. D. 1908; White, T. 1901; Witherby, H. F. 1913a; Wormald, H. 1914. Anserinae. Bailey, A. M. 1929; Brimley, H. H. 1927; Bryant, H. C. 1915a; Delacour, J. T. 1927a; Macpherson, H. A. 1893; Rabé, F. 1891; Ransom, W. H. 1927. Artamidae. North, A. J. 1909. Cacauiinae. Warren, E. 1914, 1915. Columbidae. Delacour, J. T. 1927a; Montlezun, A. 1905; Whitman, C. O. 1919b. Columbididae. *Bonizzi, P. 1875; Dei, A. 1891; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1885, 1891; Guyer, M. F. 1899, 1900, 1903; L'Hermitte, J. 1911; Landois, H. 1898a; Newman, T. H. 1910; Viguié, L. 1906. Cygninae. Harting, J. E. 1895a. Fringillidae. Astley, H. D. 1910; Charbonnier, H. J. 1899, 1901; Harting, J. E. 1886a; Henstock, J. H. 1908; Macpherson, A. H. 1890a, 1893; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907; Rostkowski, H. 1911; Silver, A. 1911. Galli. Diaz, E. 1910; Poll, H. 1920b. Galliformes. Schaanning, H. T. 1923. Gallinae. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1893; Barač, M. 1877; Cronau, C. 1899; Huët, L. 1889; Leverkus, P. 1889a; Loudon, H. 1907; Lotay, J. P. 1920; Pelzel, A. 1879. Hirundinidae. Chapman, F. M. 1902b. Phasianidae. Beserer, L. 1914; Coburn, F. 1890; Dela-

cour, J. T. 1927a; Dureau de la Malle, A. J. 1856; Ghigi, A. 1903a, b, 1907a; Günther, A. C. 1887, 1904a, b; Guyer, M. F. 1908; Heinroth, O. 1906a; Huët, L. 1889; Martorelli, G. 1912; Phillips, J. C. 1915a; Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907; Rothschild, L. W. 1904. Phasianidae. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a. Ploceidae. Butler, A. G. 1906e; Decoux, A. 1920; Finn, F. 1900a. Psittacidae. Cosgrave, R. 1912. Sulidae. Worcester, D. C. 1911a, b. Tetraonidae. Brewster, W. 1877; Brooks, A. 1907; Buckley, T. E. 1895, 1898, 1900b; Collett, R. 1906; Goll, H. 1897; Malm, A. W. 1880a; Meyer, A. B. 1889; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1909b; Phillips, E. C. 1892. Trochilidae. Berlioz, J. 1929; Hartert, E. J. 1900b; Ridgway, R. 1909; Rothschild, L. W. 1927b; Simon, E. L. 1910; Taylor, W. P. 1909. Turdidae. Blagg, E. W. 1911a; Butler, A. G. 1895; Collett, R. 1906; Dobbier, J. K. 1892; Fulljames, H. J. and others 1917.

Domestic birds. Weinland, D. F. 1864.

Song birds. Macpherson, H. A. 1883c.

Hybrids between species involving the following genera: *Acanthis*. Braun, F. 1913a, 1915c. *Aegithalos*. Stresemann, E. 1919b. *Alisterus*. Tavistock, M. 1927. *Anas*. Ackermann, K. 1897; Baillet, C. 1897; Devis, C. W. 1867; Elliot, D. G. 1892a; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1806; Jaubert, J. B. 1853; Rogeron, G. 1896. *Anser*. Ackermann, K. 1897; Gramm, —. 1912. *Anthus*. Brooks, W. E. 1876. *Apteryx*. Rothschild, L. W. 1893. *Aquila*. Baillet, C. 1897; Brooks, W. E. 1876. *Ara*. Martorelli, G. 1895b. *Baeolophus*. Allen, J. A. 1907. *Bernicla*. Gurney, J. H. 1850. *Buteo*. Baillet, C. 1897. *Certhia*. Dobbrick, L. 1924. *Chloris*. Weber, S. A. 1908. *Colaptes*. Baldwin, R. M. 1910; Breninger, G. F. 1898; Burns, F. L. 1900; Eaton, A. A. 1893c; Rhoads, S. N. 1892. *Columba*. Behm, A. 1910a; Ghigi, A. 1915; Service, R. 1903b. *Corvus*. Backhouse, J. 1901a; Baillet, C. 1897; Ghidini, A. 1910; Greppin, L. 1914; Haecker, V. 1904b; Meise, W. 1928; Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. C. 1907, 1910. *Cyanistes*. Baillet, C. 1897. *Dendroica*. Taylor, W. P. 1911. *Dicaeum*. Baker, E. C. 1898. *Euplocamus*. Mudge, G. P. 1913. *Falco*. Baillet, C. 1897. *Fringilla*. Bonhote, J. L. 1911a; Carrucio, A. 1891; Hilde-

brand, F. 1900; Jaubert, J. B. 1853; Ninni, E. 1920; Stresemann, E. 1923d. *Fuligula*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1906c. *Gallus*. Ackermann, K. 1897; Guyer, M. F. 1905b; Pearl, R. & Pearl, M. D. 1909; Vilaró, J. 1888-89. *Gallus temincki*. Lotsy, J. P. 1920. *Gennaeus*. Thomas, R. H. 1922. *Geopelia*. Carter, T. 1914. *Goura*. Mitchell, D. W. 1849. *Helminthophila*. Bishop, L. B. 1905b; Brewster, W. 1886a; *Faxon, W. 1911. *Hirundo*. Trotter, S. 1878. *Houbara*. Phillott, D. C. 1906. *Hypolaïs*. Brooks, W. E. 1876; Lie-Pettersen, O. J. 1909. *Lagopus*. Ackermann, K. 1897; Chamberlain, W. 1892; Collett, R. 1873, 1886, 1897; Nilsson, S. 1845; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1907b, 1908d. *Larus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1919d. *Lyrurus*. Nilsson, S. 1845. *Merula*. Butler, A. G. 1906b. *Muscicapa*. Boetticher, H. 1925. *Nucifraga*. Hess, A. 1912. *Numida*. Vilaró, J. 1888-89. *Paradisaea*. Ménégau, H. A. 1915. *Passer*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1889a; Harting, J. E. 1894. *Pavo*. Finn, F. 1926; Poll, H. 1920a. *Phasianus*. Corbin, G. B. 1900; Hachisuka, M. 1926a; Pelzel, A. 1881; Phillips, J. C. 1913b, 1921; Rothschild, L. W. 1913b; Slater, P. L. 1869; Stephan, P. 1903b, d, 1906a, b; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1900; Thomas, R. H. 1909, 1915; Vilaró, J. 1888-89; Wenig, J. 1930; Witherby, H. F. 1913d; Yarrell, W. 1837. *Piranga*. McCormick, L. M. 1893. *Platycercus*. North, A. J. 1904. *Poephila*. Seth-Smith, D. 1906. *Polytelis*. Astley, H. D. 1924. *Pyrrhula*. Johansen, H. 1911. *Ruticilla*. Baillet, C. 1897. *Serinus*. Braun, F. 1914; Heinroth, O. 1906c; Lazarus, —. 1880; Liebe, K. T. 1868; Liebscher, F. L. 1876; Seewald, K. 1880; Stephan, P. 1903d, 1906a, b. *Streptopelia*. Blagg, E. W. 1891; Stephan, P. 1903d, 1906a, b; Strong, R. M. 1911c. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1919a; Anon. 1920b. *Tetrao*. Daguin, F. 1909; Gloger, C. W. 1854e; Lucanus, F. K. 1918; Nilsson, S. 1845; Southwell, T. 1906; Wilson, J. 1845; Yarrell, W. 1830-31. "Rackelhahn." Lazarini, L. 1892. *Thaluranina*. Butler, A. L. 1927. *Turdus*. Aplin, O. V. 1892b; Butler, A. G. 1905b; Christy, R. M. 1885; Suchet, A. 1895b. *Turtur*. Dalglish, G. 1902. *Vermivora*. Carter, T. D. & Howland, R. H. 1923.

Hybrids between the following species:

Acanthis c. cannabina × *A. linaria cabaret*. Macpherson, H. A. 1883d.

Acanthis c. cannabina × *Serinus*. Neu, J. 1880b.

Acanthis c. cannabina × *Spinus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1918.

Acanthis linaria × *Carduelis carduelis*. Stresemann, E. 1906.

Acanthis linaria × *Chloris chloris*. Grille, R. 1908.

Acanthis linaria cabaret × *A. flavirostris*. Silver, A. 1918.

Acanthis linaria & *A. flavirostris* × *Serinus canarius*. Braun, F. 1915c.

Aidemosyne modesta × *Peophila personata*. Sich, H. L. 1909.

Alda arvensis × *A. arborea*. Landois, H. 1876a.

Alectoris barbara × *A. graeca*. Moltoni, E. 1924.

Anas × *Mergus*. Fritsch, A. J. 1905.

Anas [Dafila] acuta × *A. [Chaulelasmus] strepera*. Crommelin, J. P. 1867.

Anas boschas [platyrhynchos] × *A. [Dafila] acuta*. Beyer, G. E. 1900a; Coues, E. B. 1874; Crommelin, J. P. 1867; Cross, W. 1890; Felger, A. H. 1903b; Karejév, S. A. 1910; Martorelli, G. 1901a; Ninni, E. 1920; Rothschild, L. W. 1928b.

Anas boschas × *A. clypeata*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1885.

Anas boschas × *A. moschata*. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a.

Anas boschas × *A. penelope*. Laidlaw, T. G. 1914.

Anas boschas × *A. [Chaulelasmus] strepera*. Slater, W. L. 1891.

Anas boschas × *Anser*. Taibell, A. M. 1930a.

Anas boschas × *Cairina*. Stölker, C. 1870b.

Anas boschas × *Chaulelasmus streperus*. Pavesi, P. 1898b.

Anas boschas × *Dafila acuta*. Poliakov, G. I. 1908.

Anas boschas × *Mergus merganser*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1891a.

Anas boschas × *Netta rufina*. Zarudnyi, N. A. 1908.

- Anas boschas* × *Nettion carolinensis*. Stone, W. 1903.
- Anas boschas* × *Querquedula crecca*. Lilford, B. 1895.
- Anas boschas* × *Spatula clypeata*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1906b.
- Anas clangula* × *Mergus albellus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a.
- Anas crecca* × *A. boschas*. Sievertsov, N. A. 1883a.
- Anas c. crecca* × *A. penelope*. Smith, J. B. 1913.
- Anas* [*Cairina*] *moschata* × *A. boschas*. Yarrell, W. 1832b.
- Anas p. platyrhynchos* × *Cairina moschata*. Praeger, W. E. 1926.
- Anas superciliosa* × *A. boschas*. White, T. 1885, 1886.
- Anser* × *Branta*. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922.
- Anser* × *Cygnopsis*. Lotsy, J. P. & Kuiper, K. 1922.
- Anser* × *Cygnus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1845a.
- Anser anser* × *Cygnus olor*. Voss, F. 1923.
- Anser anser* × *Melanonyx segetum*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1885.
- Anser cinereus* × *Cygnus musicus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a.
- Anthus pratensis* × *A. trivialis*. Rowan, W. 1919.
- Aythya ferina* × *Nyroca nyroca*. Poliakov, G. I. 1909.
- Bernicla brenta* × *Anser albifrons*. Hartert, E. J. 1893a.
- Branta leucopsis* × *Anser fabalis*. Csörgey, T. 1926a.
- Bucephala clangula* × *Mergellus albellus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1923.
- Cairina* × *Anas*. Finn, F. 1900b.
- Cairina moschata* × *Chenalopes aegyptiacus*. Lecaillon, A. 1922b.
- Callipepla* × *Lophortyx*. Bailey, V. 1928.
- Cannabina* × *Ligurinus*. Kempen, C. 1899.
- Cannabina linota* × *C. flavirostris*. Kempen, C. 1899.
- Carduelis carduelis* × *Acanthis flavirostris*. Silver, A. 1918.
- Carduelis carduelis* × *Chloris chloris*. Chigi, F. 1904.
- Carduelis carduelis* × *Pyrrhula pyrrhula*. Floericke, C. E. 1897; Lönnberg, A. J. 1922a, 1925a.
- Carduelis carduelis* × *Serinus*. Cookson, G. 1839-40; Doebner, E. P. 1862; Giebel, C. G. 1870; Larcher, O. 1866; Trost, J. 1865.
- Carduelis elegans* × *Ligurinus chloris*. Friederichs, K. 1905.
- Carduelis spinus* × *Linota cannabina*. Harting, J. E. 1896a.
- Chenopsis atrata* × *Branta canadensis*. Phillips, J. C. 1928a.
- Chloris chloris* × *Acanthis*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1887.
- Chloris chloris* × *Acanthis c. cannabina*. Hancock, J. 1890; Macpherson, H. A. 1883b; Whitaker, J. 1883.
- Chloris chloris* × *Carduelis elegans*. Chigi, F. 1916; Hildebrand, F. & Böker, H. 1914; Klein, A. 1894.
- Chloris chloris* × *Spinus*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1887.
- Chrysomitris spinus* × *Acanthis linaria*. Lorenz, T. K. 1890.
- Colinus virginianus* × *Lophortyx californica*. Aiken, C. E. 1930.
- Columba* × *Streptopelia risoria*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1885, 1891.
- Columba* × *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Service, R. 1900.
- Columba palumbus* × *C. livia*. Fries, —. 1913b; Podmore, P. S. 1903.
- Columba palumbus* × *C. oenas*. Podmore, P. S. 1903.
- Columba palumbus* × *C. turtur*. Podmore, P. S. 1903.
- Columba palumbus* × *Streptopelia risoria*. Stephan, P. 1903b.
- Corvus cornix* × *C. corone*. Macpherson, H. A. 1896; Thienemann, J. 1896, 1902b, 1903b; Wemer, P. 1906b.
- Corvus corone* × *C. cornix*. Godfrey, R. 1898a.
- Cyanistes cyaneus* × *Poecile borealis*. Madarász, G. 1884.
- Cygnopsis cygnoides* × *Cygnus olor*. Voss, F. 1921.
- Cygnus* × *Anser*. Giebel, C. G. 1855a; Crommelin, J. P. 1868.

- Cygnus atratus* × *C. albus*. Pissot, C. E. 1868.
- Cygnus atratus* × *C. olor*. Noll, F. C. 1868; Schmidt, M. 1868a.
- Cygnus olor* × *Anser cinereus domesticus*. Crommelin, J. P. 1867.
- Dafila* × *Anas*. Phillips, J. C. 1915a.
- Dafila acuta* × *Anas boschas*. Lecaillon, A. 1922a; Morris, F. O. 1836a; Ninni, E. 1902b.
- Dafila acuta* × *Querquedula crecca*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889a; Saunders, H. 1895.
- Dendragapus obscurus fuliginosus* × *Phasianus torquatus*. Anthony, A. W. 1899.
- Diardigallus diardi* × *Gennaeus melanotus*. Martorelli, G. 1912.
- Dryobates nuttallii* × *D. pubescens*. Ridgway, R. 1887b.
- Emberiza citrinella* × *E. leucocephala*. Pleske, T. D. 1887.
- Emberiza citrinella* × *E. schoenichus*. Hancock, J. 1890.
- Fringilla* × *Passer chloris*. Stephan, P. 1903a.
- Fringilla carduelis* × *F. chloris*. Macpherson, A. H. 1890b.
- Fringilla carduelis* × *Serinus canarius*. Hirt, P. 1901.
- Fringilla c. coelebs* × *Chloris c. chloris*. Paterson, J. M. 1912.
- Fringilla c. coelebs* × *F. montifringilla*. Kempen, C. 1899; Moschen, L. 1880; Schaeck, F. 1912; Silver, A. 1907; Stresemann, E. 1923d.
- Fuligula cristata* × *F. ferina*. Howard, R. J. 1886; Saunders, H. 1886.
- Fuligula* [*Nyroca*] *ferina* × *F. cristata*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1887c.
- Fuligula* [*Nyroca*] *ferina* × *F. nyroca*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1906c.
- Gallicolumba xanthonura* × *G. jobiensis*. Gifford, E. W. 1928.
- Gallinula chloropus* × *Fulica atra*. Kreve, H. 1892.
- Gallus* × *Meleagris*. Shepard, E. M. 1888.
- Gallus* × *Menura superba*. Finsch, O. 1892.
- Gallus* × *Numida*. Moltoni, E. 1929; Morton, S. G. 1847; Saint-Quentin, A. 1906; Trutat, E. 1875-76.
- Gallus* × *Ocydromus*. Murie, J. 1890.
- Gallus* × *Phasianus*. Angus, W. C. 1871; Haecker, V. 1904b.
- Gallus bankiva* × *Numida meleagris*. Vilaró, J. 1897.
- Gallus sonnerati* × *Gallus*. Ghigi, A. 1916a.
- Geococcyx* × *Gallus*. Webster, C. L. 1897.
- Glareola pratincola* × *G. melanoptera*. Schitkow, B. 1897.
- Graphophasianus soemmeringi* × *Calophasis ellioti*. Ghigi, A. 1912b.
- Habropyga cinerea* × *H. melpoda*. Morawitz, F. F. 1883.
- Helminthophila* [*Vermivora*] *chrysoptera* × *H. [V.] pinus*—*H. leucobronchialis*. Faxon, W. 1913; Fisher, A. K. 1885; Meeker, J. C. 1906.
- Helminthophila* [*Vermivora*] *pinus* × *H. [V.] chrysoptera*. Osgood, W. H. 1907a; Sage, J. H. 1889.
- Hirundo erythrogaster* × *Petrochelidon a. albifrons*. Mearns, E. A. 1902.
- Hirundo rustica* × *H. urbica*. Homeyer, E. F. 1876a; Sundevall, C. J. 1846a.
- Lagopus* × *Lyrurus*. Millais, J. G. 1909a.
- Lagopus* × *Tetrao*. Lorenz, T. K. 1891.
- Lagopus* × *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Appellöf, J. J. 1891.
- Lagopus* × *Tetrastes*. Kolthoff, G. I. 1888.
- Lagopus albus* × *Tetrao tetrix*. Collett, R. 1886.
- Lagopus albus* × *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Pearson, H. J., De Winton, W. E., & Backhouse, J. 1894.
- Lagopus lagopus* × *L. scoticus*. Kihlén, G. 1914.
- Lagopus lapponicus* × *Tetrao tetrix*. Collett, R. 1873.
- Lagopus scoticus* × *Gallus domesticus*. Millais, J. G. 1899.
- Lagopus scoticus* × *L. lagopus*. Schaanning, H. T. 1925.

- Lagopus scoticus* × *L. mutus*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908d.
- Lagopus scoticus* × *Lyrurus tetriz*. Macpherson, H. A. 1897b; Millais, J. G. 1909b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1909a.
- Lagopus* [Tetrao] *urogallus* × *L.* [T.] *albus*. Grieg, J. A. 1889.
- Lanius dichrouurus* × *Otomela karelini*. Menzbir, M. A. 1894.
- Lanius senator* × *L. collurio*. Salzmann, E. 1908.
- Larus a. argentatus* × *L. f. fuscus*. Smith, C. 1883.
- Larus fuscus* × *L. leucopterus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1919c.
- Larus glaucus* × *L. fuscus*. Palmgren, R. 1920.
- Lophortyx gambeli* × *L. californicus*. Henshaw, H. W. 1885.
- Lyrurus* × *Lagopus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1904b.
- Lyrurus t. tetriz* × *Lagopus scoticus*. Smith, J. A. 1863a.
- Lyrurus t. tetriz* × *Phasianus*. Angus, W. C. 1887a; Fritze, A. 1904; Jourdain, F. C. 1906a, b, c, 1912; Meyer, A. B. 1886a; Millais, J. G. 1906b; Pycraft, W. P. & Millais, J. G. 1906.
- Lyrurus t. tetriz* × *Tetrao*. Carmichael, G. H. 1897.
- Lyrurus t. tetriz* × *Tetrastes*. Dresser, H. E. 1876; Kolthoff, G. 1893.
- Mareca penelope* × *Dafila acuta*. Dal Fiume, C. 1893.
- Mareca penelope* × *Mareca americana*. Bailey, H. H. 1919.
- Meleagris* × *Phasianus*. Edwards, G. 1761.
- Meleagris gallopavo* × *Tetrao urogallus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a.
- Mergus* × *Anas*. Blaauw, F. E. 1907b.
- Merula ruficollis* × *M. atrigularis*. Pleske, T. D. 1889.
- Metopia peposaca* × *Netta rufina*. Neunzig, R. 1924c.
- Motacilla flava* × *M. melanocephala*. Pleske, T. D. 1887.
- Motacilla yarrelli* × *M. a. alba*. Tuck, J. G. 1891.
- Numida* × *Gallus*. Beddard, F. E. 1899b; Finn, F. 1902d; Guyer, M. F. 1905a, 1909; Kempen, C. 1907; Slater, P. L. 1899b; Willernoes-Suhm, R. 1865b.
- Numida* × *Pavo*. Ghigi, A. 1900.
- Numida meleagris* × *Numida ptilorhyncha*. Ghigi, A. 1907c.
- Ocydromus earli* × *Gallus*. Buller, W. L. 1876a.
- Oreortyx* × *Lophortyx*. Peck, M. E. 1911a.
- Paroaria cucullata* × *Gubernatrix cristata*. Walker, A. 1910.
- Parus borealis* × *Lophophanes cristatus*. Pleske, T. D. 1887.
- Passer domesticus* × *Accentor*. Passig, H. 1906.
- Passer domesticus* × *P. m. montanus*. Nichols, J. B. 1919.
- Passer montanus* × *P. luteus*. Sugitt, R. 1907.
- Passerina cyanea* × *P. amoena*. Breckenridge, W. J. 1930.
- Pavo* × *Gallus*. Pays-Mellier, G. & Trouessart, E. L. 1907; Seth-Smith, D. 1913b.
- Pavo* × *Numida*. Hocker, J. 1870b; Poll, H. 1920; Anon. 1902b.
- Pavo cristatus* × *Gallus domesticus cochinchensis*. Sajović, G. 1920.
- Pedioecetes phasianellus* × *Cupidonia cupido*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1884a.
- Phasianus* × *Gallus*. Crowley, P. 1884; Flower, J. 1881-82; Fries, —. 1913a; Fuller, E. 1836; Sundevall, C. J. 1845a, 1846a; Wheeler, H. J. 1911.
- Phasianus* × *Lyrurus t. tetriz*. Gatecombe, J. 1879; Schaff, E. A. 1911; Yarrell, W. 1837.
- Phasianus* × *Numida*. Ghigi, A. 1908b.
- Phasianus* × *Tetrao tetriz*. Parrot, C. P. 1905b.
- Phasianus* × *Tetrao urogallus*. Gordon, G. 1891; Lumsden, J. 1891.
- Phasianus colchicus* × *Nycthemerus argentatus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1893a.
- Phasianus colchicus* × *P. reevesi*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1899b.
- Phasianus colchicus* × *Tetrao tetriz*. Eyton, T. C. 1835; Sabine, J. 1834.
- Phasianus colchicus* × *Thaumalea picta*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1893a.

- Phasianus formosanus* × *P. versicolor*. Thomas, R. H. 1912a.
- Phasianus reevesi* × *Thaumalea picta*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1898a.
- Phoenicurus phoenicurus* × *P. ochrurus*. Heim de Balsac, H. 1929a.
- Phylloscopus rufus* × *P. trochilus*. Schuster, W. 1904a.
- Pinicola enucleator* × *Carpodacus purpureus*. Seton, E. T. 1894.
- Platycercus elegans* × *P. eximius*. Marriner, J. S. 1911.
- Poecile borealis* × *Lophophanes cristatus*. Pleske, T. D. 1922.
- Pyrrhula canaria* × *Fringilla carduelis*. Stephan, P. 1903a.
- Pyrrhula p. pyrrhula* × *Acanthis c. cannabina*. Macpherson, H. A. 1883d.
- Querquedula crecca* × *Anas boschas*. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1892b.
- Rhipidura fuliginosa* × *R. flabellifera*. McLean, J. C. 1894; Potts, T. H. 1884a.
- Salasphorus rufus* × *Atthis calliope*. Thayer, J. E. & Bangs, O. 1907.
- Serinus canicollis* × *Alario alario*. Haagner, A. K. 1906.
- Serinus* × *Carduelis*. Plath, O. E. 1922.
- Serinus* × *Fringilla c. coelebs*. Rüdiger, E. 1888.
- Somateria mollissima* × *S. spectabilis*. Krabbe, T. N. 1925.
- Spatula* × *Querquedula*. Swarth, H. S. 1915b.
- Spinus* × *Serinus*. Francke, C. 1903.
- Spinus spinus* × *Carduelis c. carduelis*. Schacht, H. 1873.
- Streptopelia risoria* × *S. douraca*. Jex, C. 1868; Meyer, R. 1868.
- Tadorna casarca* × *Chenalopez aegyptiaca*. Williams, E. 1897.
- Tadorna casarca* × *Querquedula falcata*. Sclater, P. L. 1890a.
- Tadorna vulpanser* × *Anas boschas*. Macpherson, H. A. 1889d.
- Taeniopygia* × *Munia*. Decoux, A. 1910.
- Talegallus* × *Gallus*. Keartland, G. A. 1901.
- Tantalus ibis* × *Ciconia leucocephala*. Nehr Korn, A. 1876.
- Tetrao* × *Phasianus*. Selby, P. J. 1841a; Zahradnik, J. 1887.
- Tetrao alba* × *T. tetrix*. Henke, K. G. 1884.
- Tetrao lagopoides* × *Lagopus lagopus*. Krüdener, A. 1897.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *Bonasa betulina*. Pleske, T. D. 1887.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *Lagopus lagopus*. Loudon, H. 1897; Palmgren, R. 1912.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *Lagopus scoticus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1893b.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *Phasianus*. Fritsch, A. J. 1888.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *Phasianus colchicus*. Schaff, E. A. 1910; Thompson, W. 1887.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *T. medius*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1889.
- Tetrao tetrix* × *T. urogallus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1846a; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1891b.
- Tetrao urogallus* × *Lyrurus tetrix*. Fatio, V. 1869b; Heyrowsky, C. 1893.
- Tetrao urogallus* × *Phasianus colchicus*. Clarke, W. E. 1898b; Sim, G. 1896.
- Textor* × *Hyphantornis*. Sauermann, C. 1892a.
- Trichoglossus* × *Lorius*. Hartley, E. A. 1912.
- Turdus* × *Merula*. Martorelli, G. 1901a.
- Turdus iliacus* × *T. pilaris*. Collett, R. 1898a.
- Turdus musicus* × *T. merula*. Adamson, G. E. 1911; Harting, J. E. 1884.
- Turdus obscurus* × *T. iliacus*. Martorelli, G. 1901b.
- Turdus pilaris* × *T. iliacus*. Sclater, P. L. 1898.
- Turtur* × *Columba*. Guyer, M. F. 1899.
- Turtur auritus* × *T. [Streptopelia] risorius*. Dareste, C. 1890b.
- Turtur [Streptopelia] risorius* × *Columba*. Dareste, C. 1890b.
- Turtur turtur* × *Streptopelia risoria*. Newman, T. H. 1904.

Tympanuchus a. [cupido] americanus × *Pedioecetes phasianellus*. Rowan, W. 1926a.

Tympanuchus cupido americanus × *Pedioecetes p. campestris*. Lincoln, F. C. 1918. Book. Text in English. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Vermivora chrysoptera × *V. pinus*. Carter, T. D. & Howland, R. H. 1923; Moore, R. T. 1916; Richardson, W. 1928.

Zonotrichia albicollis × *Junco hyemalis*. Stone, W. 1893a; Townsend, C. H. 1883b.

Care and breeding of hybrids in cages. Book. Text in English. Greene, W. T. 1898.

Causes of green color in canary hybrids. *Serinus*. Heinroth, O. 1906c.

Characteristics of hybrid peacocks. *Pavo*. Finn, F. 1926.

Development of comb. *Gallus*. Stephenson, J. C. 1915.

Effect of hybridization on extinction of species. Many species. Menzbir, M. A. 1884.

Interfamily cross. Sex all males. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925d.

Mendelian inheritance. See also under Genetics. Compositulypidae. Morss, N. 1926.

Observation of copulation and description of offspring. Cuvier, F. G. 1808.

Quadruple hybrids. *Mareca* × *Anas* × *Nettion*. Finn, F. 1915b.

Race differentiation threshold. Galli. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926d.

"Rackelhahn." Critical discussion of plumage interpretation. *Tetrao medius*. Wiebke, A. 1885.

Role in species formation. Ghigi, A. 1912e, 1913.

Sex ratio of hybrids. Poll, H. 1921.

Skeleton of hybrid. *Tympanuchus* × *Pedioecetes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893c.

Sterility of hybrids. Gloger, C. W. 1854h; Kneeland, S. 1854; Kuiper, K. 1920. Columbidae. Smith, G. 1912. *Gallus*. Kneeland, S. 1854. *Phasianus*. Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913; Thomas, R. H. & Huxley, J. S.

1927. *Lyrurus t. tetricus* × *Gallus*. Sundevall, C. J. 1845b. *Phasianus* × *Gallus*. Cutler, D. W. 1918.

Subspecies hybrids. Fischer, J. 1874.

Tendency to hybridize when intermingled. Anatidae. Gloger, C. W. 1853c.

Trachea of hybrid. *Clangula* × *Mergus*. Cabot, S. 1856.

Use in cock-fighting of hybrids of *Gallus ferrugineus* × *G. domesticus*. Boutan, L. 1908.

Vigor. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. 1927.

CAPTIVITY, HYBRIDS IN

In Berlin Zoological Gardens. Heinroth, O. 1905, 1907.

Game birds. Evans, W. 1911.

Hybrids of wild species bred in captivity. Book. Text in English. Page, W. T. 1914.

EFFECT OF HYBRIDIZATION ON GONADS

General. Includes birds. Stephan, P. 1904. *Cairina moschata* × *Anas boschas*. Poll, H. 1906. *Gallus* & *Phasianus*. Poll, H. 1912.

Absence or reduction of gonads. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925a.

Activity of gonads. Fringillidae. Chappellier, A. 1911c.

Degree of development of gonads. *Carduelis* × *Serinus* & *Phasianus* × *Gallus*. Stephan, P. 1906b.

Lack of gonads in cock-feathered birds. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1928.

Maturation divisions. In gonads. Anatidae. Stephan, P. 1908.

Oogenesis. Anatidae & Galli. Poll, H. 1911c.

Reduced number of seminiferous tubules and no spermatozoa. *Gallus* × *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1912a.

Relative size and form of right and left testes. Columbidae. *Riddle, O. 1916b, 1918c.

Spermatogenesis in hybrid birds. Anatidae. Poll, H. 1908b, 1911a, b. Columbidae. Guyer, M. F. 1903; Stephan, P. 1908b. Galli. Poll, H. 1911a. *Gallus*. Poll, H. 1912. *Phasi-*

anidae. Poll, H. 1908b. *Phasianus*.
Poll, H. 1912; Stephan, P. 1903b.

EGGS OF HYBRIDS

General. Bulman, G. P. 1901.
Many species. Szielasko, A. E. 1925.
Phasianus formosanus × *P. versicolor*.
Thomas, R. H. 1912a.

Form, color, and surface of eggs of
hybrids. Pelt Lechner, A. A. 1913.
Serinus. Tschermak, A. 1910, 1912,
1915.

Shell structure. *Corvus corone* × *C. cornix*. Nathusius, W. 1874.

Weight and color of eggs. Anatidae.
Chappellier, A. 1913.

Weights of parts of eggs. Anatidae.
Loisel, G. 1905a.

EXPERIMENTAL HYBRIDIZATION

See also under Genetics.

Books. Text in Dutch. *Serinus*.
Noorduyn, C. L. 1905, 1907b.

Text in English. *Serinus*. Walter,
L. 1895.

General. Noorduyn, C. L. 1913;
Röttiger, A. 1876b, 1878b; Withum, F.
1880. Many species. Baillet, C. 1897.

Anas. Goodale, H. D. 1911b. Anatidae.
*Bonhote, J. L. 1905b, c; Chappellier,
A. 1921; Kuiper, K. 1920;
Schultz, W. 1913. Anserinae. Kuiper,
K. 1920. *Columba*. Cole, L. J.,
Painter, T. S., & Zeimet, A. L. 1928-29;
Ghigi, A. 1914c; Haecker, V. 1904a, b;
Morgan, T. H. 1911; Staples-Brown, R.
1912. Columbidae. Schultz, W. 1912,
1913. Columbidae. *Bonizzi, P. 1875;
L'Hermite, J. 1911; Whitman, C. O.
1904a. Fringillidae. Chappellier, A.
1921; Klatt, G. T. 1901; Lamprecht, H.
1879; Schultz, W. 1912, 1913. *Gallus*.
Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1910e;
Pézar, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F.
1925f; Rogers, C. A. 1910; Schmidt, J.
1922; Tschermak, A. 1917; Zawadowsky,
M. M. 1929. *Gallus stanleyi*.
*Thomas, J. L. 1906. Phasianidae.
Haecker, V. 1904a, b. *Serinus*. Gallo-
way, A. R. 1912; Schultz, W. 1915.
Streptopelia. Kuiper, K. 1920.

Carduelis × *Serinus*. Hünefeld, V.
1864.

Serinus × *Carduelis*. Braune, —.
1910a.

Serinus × *Fringilla*. Kuiper, K.
1920; Müller, Adolf 1906.

Thaumalea picta × *T. amhersti*.
Thomas, R. H. 1911.

Artificial fertilization. Anatidae &
Galli. Ivanov, E. J. 1903.

Experimental race formation. *Gallus*
& *Meleagris*. Zecha, A. 1886.

Ovarian grafts. *Gallus*. Guthrie,
C. C. 1911.

Sex hormone effects. Pézar, A. 1916.

Skin-grafting comparison. Columbi-
dae from other species. Fringillidae.
Schultz, W. 1912.

FERTILITY OF HYBRIDS

Book. Text in Latin. Sprenger, B.
1753.

General. Krettek, —. 1906; Lauer,
H. 1911. Anseres. Darwin, C. R.
1879. *Gallus*. Salter, S. J. 1863.
Phasianidae. Huët, L. 1889. *Serinus*.
Gade, —. 1875. *Dafila acuta* × *Anas*
boschas. Lecaillon, A. 1922c, 1923.

Fertile hybrids. Anatidae. Verrall,
J. H. 1874. *Phasianus*. Thomas,
R. H. 1916; Thomas, R. H. & Huxley,
J. S. 1927. *Columba livia* × *C. palum-
bus*. Dušek, I. 1807.

Fertile and infertile. Ovary and eggs.
Anatidae, *Columba*, & *Serinus*. Poll, H.
1911c.

HYPOPHYSIS OR PITUITARY GLAND

General. Malacarne, V. 1782. Birds
incidental. Gentes, L. 1907. *Anser*.
Mearns, E. A. 1909. *Gallus*. Beer,
G. R. 1924; Rossi, U. 1896, 1902.
Larus. Rex, H. 1911. *Meleagris*.
Mearns, E. A. 1909.

Development

General. Valenti, G. 1895. *Anas*.
Lups, T. 1929; Pfeiffer, C. 1925a, b.
Includes *Anser*. Müller, W. 1871c.
Columba. Economo, C. J. 1899. *Gallus*.
Economo, C. J. 1899; Kashchenko,
N. F. 1887; Kranichfeld, H. 1914; Lups,
T. 1929; Pfeiffer, C. 1925a, b; Seessel,
A. 1877; Tilney, F. 1915. Include
Gallus. Müller, W. 1871c; Rathke,
M. H. 1838b; Sasse, H. F. 1883; Tilney,
F. 1914; Woerdeman, M. W. 1914.

Larus. Rex, H. 1911. *Serinus*. Stellwaag, F. 1912.

Anterior lobe. *Gallus*. *Bruni, A. C. 1915; Romiti, G. 1886. *Passer*. *Bruni, A. C. 1915.

Early development of pars tuberalis. *Gallus*. Atwell, W. J. & Sittler, I. 1918.

Posterior lobe. Include *Anser* & *Gallus*. Mihákovics, G. V. 1874, 1875.

Histology

General. Franke, F. 1812b. *Anas*. Collin, R. 1926a. *Anser*. Meckel, A. 1816. Include *Anser*. Müller, W. 1871c; Sterzi, G. 1904b. *Apus*, *Buteo*, & *Columba*. Pokorny, F. 1926. Includes *Columba* & *Emberiza*. Sterzi, G. 1904b. *Fringilla* & *Gallus*. Pokorny, F. 1926. Include *Gallus*. Müller, W. 1871c; Sterzi, G. 1904b. *Tilney, F. 1914. *Meleagris*. Meckel, A. 1816. Includes *Meleagris*. Sterzi, G. 1904b. *Passer*, *Sylvia*, *Syrnium*, & *Turdus*. Pokorny, F. 1926.

Brooding period. *Gallus*. Desogus, V. 1926.

Cell types. *Turdus merula*. Schildmacher, H. 1937a.

Ciliated epithelium. Collin, R. 1926c.

Double infundibulum. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1926b.

Relation of size of hypophysis to sex differences in intestinal length. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Flemion, F. 1928a.

Physiology

General. *Anas*. Collin, R. 1926a. Includes *Gallus*. Herring, P. T. 1908.

Relation to pineal body. *Gallus*. Yokoh, A. 1927.

EXTRACTS, EFFECTS ON

Body temperature of birds rendered poikilothermic by destruction of optic thalamus. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1921a.

Hyperthermia, production. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1924a.

Simultaneous administration of pituitary and thymus gland extract to growing chicks. Maxwell, S. S. 1916.

EFFECTS ON GONADS OF SECRETIONS

General. *Gallus*. Yokoh, A. 1927. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1931b, 1935.

Absence of follicle-stimulating hormone in young birds. Observations on testes. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Schooley, J. P. 1935.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Clark, L. N. 1915; Simpson, S. 1921, 1923.

Implants effects on sex characters. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1931b.

HYPOPHYSECTOMY, EFFECTS ON

General. *Gallus*. Mitchell, J. B. 1929.

Basal metabolism. Columbidae. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Moran, C. S. 1935.

ANTERIOR LOBE

Prolactin production. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O., Bates, R. W., & Dykshorn, S. W. 1932.

Role in development and regulation of the genital system. Includes *Columba*. Smith, P. E. & Engle, E. T. 1927.

Extract or hormone effects on

Crop secretion. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Braucher, P. F. 1931.

Sexual maturity. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Flemion, F. 1928b.

Weight of liver, oviduct, & suprarenal glands. Riddle, O. & Polhemus, I. 1931.

GONADS, EFFECTS ON

Immature birds. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. 1931b.

Testis. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1931a.

Weight. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Polhemus, I. 1931.

Ovary, effects on

Failure to activate resting ovary. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1915.

Hormone (Hebin). Effect on ovariotomized birds. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1933.

Inhibition of ovulation

General. *Gallus*. Walker, A. T. 1925.

Intraperitoneal injection of anterior lobe substance. *Gallus*. Walker, A. T. 1925.

GROWTH EFFECTS

Early growth. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916f; Wulzen, R. 1915.

Feeding dried extract of bovine anterior lobe. *Gallus*. Winternitz, M. C. 1919.

THYMUS GLAND, EFFECTS

General. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1930, 1931a.

Weight. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1931a.

THYROID GLAND, EFFECTS

General. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1930, 1932.

Extract effects. Total iodine content. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. & Foster, G. L. 1932.

Weight. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1931a.

POSTERIOR LOBE EXTRACT, EFFECTS ON

Eggs, injected into. Effect on development of embryo. *Gallus*. Cunningham, B. & Stanfield, W. 1928.

Oogenesis. Riddle, O. 1921b.

ICONOGRAPHY

A limited number of publications that contain noteworthy or useful illustrations of birds is indicated in this section. In general, only colored plates have been considered and the publications are mostly books. Morphologic illustrations have not been included in this section.

ATLASES

Birds collected on voyage around world of the *Venus*. Du Petit-Thouars, A. A. 1846-55.

Chinese drawings. Anon. ?

Falconry. Schlegel, H. & Verster de Wulverhorst, A. H. 1844-53.

Various birds. Orbigny, A. C. 1849-61.

CHARTS

American birds. Mountjoy, J. C. 1900-03.

EARLY ILLUSTRATIONS

General. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86; Edwards, G. 1743-51; Jardine, W.

1833-43; Latham, J. 1781-1802; Lesson, R. P. 1829-30, 1830-31.

Africa. Cretzschmar, P. J. 1846; Levaillant, F. 1799-1808.

America. Levaillant, F. 1801-02. North America. *Audubon, J. J. 1827-38, 1860-61; Wilson, A. & Ord, G. 1808-14.

Bible birds. Scheuchzer, J. J. 1731-35.

British birds. Albin, E. 1740.

Eggs. Klein, J. T. 1766.

Falconry. Salvin, F. H. & Brodrick, W. M. 1873.

REGIONS

General. Allen, G. M. 1925; Bonaterre, P. J. & Vieillot, L. J. 1923; Buffon, G. L. 1770-86; Des Murs, M. A. 1849; Dubois, A. J. 1899-1901; Edwards, G. 1743-51; Gray, G. R. 1844-49; Jardine, W. 1833-43; Latham, J. 1781-1802; Lesson, R. P. 1829-30, 1830-31; Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Ménégau, H. A. 1932; Meyer, A. B. 1837c; Orbigny, A. C. 1849-61; Phillips, J. C. 1922-26; Reichenbach, H. G. 1845-62. Columbidae. Reichenbach, H. G. 1861-62. Trochilidae. Lesson, R. P. 1829-30, 1830-31.

British Antarctica. Lowe, P. R. & Kinnear, N. B. 1930.

Islands of Indian Ocean. Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848.

Palaeartica. Eggs. Krause, G. A. 1905-13.

Straits of Gibraltar. Irby, L. H. 1895.

Africa

General. Levaillant, F. 1799-1808; Reichenow, A. 1900-05. Game birds and waterfowl. Horsbrugh, B. R. 1912.

Canary Islands. Bannerman, D. A. 1922b.

Egypt. Meinertzhagen, R. 1930; Shelley, G. E. 1872; Whympers, C. 1909.

German East Africa. Reichenow, A. 1894.

Madagascar. Schlegel, H. & Pollen, F. P. 1868.

North Africa. Cretzschmar, P. J. 1846.

South Africa. FitzSimons, F. W. 1923.

South Rhodesia. Priest, C. D. 1929, 1933—.

Tropical West Africa. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36.

Tunisia. Whitaker, J. I. 1905.

America

NORTH AMERICA

General. Allen, A. A. 1934; *Audubon, J. J. 1827-38, 1860-61; Bendire, C. E. 1892-95; Boulton, W. R. 1933; *Brasher, R. 1929; Chapman, F. M. 1912a; Keeler, C. A. 1893; Levaillant, F. 1801-02; Nehrling, H. 1891, 1893-96; Pearson, T. G. 1917; Wilson, A., Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine, W. 1832, 1876; Wilson, A. & Ord, G. 1808-14.

Eggs. Reed, C. A. 1904. Compsothylpidae. Chapman, F. M. 1907b. Game birds. Henshaw, H. W. 1915; Reed, C. A. 1912. Land birds. Keeler, C. A. 1893.

Alaska. Turner, L. M. 1886.

Eastern North America. Chapman, F. M. 1912b. Land birds. Reed, C. A. 1923a.

Pacific coast. Eliot, W. A. 1923.

Western North America. Reed, C. A. 1923b.

Canada

General. Taverner, P. A. 1934.

Northern Canada. Swainson, W. & Richardson, J. 1831.

Western Canada. Taverner, P. A. 1926.

Greenland

General. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

United States

Game birds. Grinnell, J., Bryant, H. C., & Storer, T. I. 1918.

Photographs. Finley, W. L. 1923.

Northern and eastern United States. Samuels, E. A. 1883.

Pacific states. Hoffmann, R. 1927.

California. Grinnell, J., Bryant, H. C., & Storer, T. I. 1918; Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1921, 1924.

Florida. Howell, A. H. 1932.

Illinois. Ridgway, R. 1889-95.

Maine. Knight, O. W. 1908.

Massachusetts. *Forbush, E. H. 1907, 1912, 1913b, 1925-27.

Minnesota. *Roberts, T. S. 1932.

New York. *Eaton, E. H. 1910-14.

North Carolina. Pearson, T. G., Brimley, C. S., & Brimley, H. H. 1919; Skinner, M. P. & Achorn, J. W. 1923.

Ohio. Dawson, W. L. & Jones, L. 1903.

Pennsylvania. Sutton, G. M. 1923; Warren, B. H. 1888.

Virginia. Bailey, H. H. 1913.

Washington. Dawson, W. L. & Bowles, J. H. 1909.

West Virginia. Johnston, I. H. 1923.

Wyoming. Skinner, M. P. 1925.

West Indies

General. Levaillant, F. 1801-02.

Haiti and San Domingo. Cory, C. B. 1885.

MIDDLE AMERICA

General. Salvin, O. & Godman, F. D. 1879-1904.

Panama. Sturgis, B. B. 1928.

SOUTH AMERICA

General. Chapman, F. M. 1926; Des Murs, M. A. 1855; Gould, J. 1861a; Hudson, W. H. 1920b. Oceanic birds. Murphy, R. C. 1936.

Argentina. Sclater, P. L. & Hudson, W. H. 1883-89.

British Guiana. Chubb, C. 1916.

Colombia. Todd, W. E. & Carriker, M. A. 1923.

Asia

General. Anatidae. Wright, R. G. & Dewar, D. 1925. Tetraonidae. Meyer, A. B. 1887c.

Caucasia. Radde, G. F. 1884.

Ceylon. Murray, J. A. 1890.

Formosa. Kuroda, N. 1926c.

India. Baker, E. C. 1913b, 1921-30; Whistler, H. 1885.

Indo-China. Bangs, O. & Van Tyne, J. 1931.

Japan. Kuroda, N. 1926a, c; Taka-Tsukasa, N. 1932-35.

Korea. Kuroda, N. 1926c.

Malay Peninsula. Robinson, H. C. 1927-28.

Manchukuo. Taka-Tsukasa, N., Hachisuka, M., Kuroda, N., Yamashina, Y., & Uchida, S. 1933.

Mongolia. Sushkin, P. P. 1938.

Turkestan. Menzbir, M. A. 1888-94.

Europe

General. Arnold, F. 1897; Dresser, H. E. 1871-96; Friderich, C. G. 1923. Falconiformes. Schlegel, H. 1845. Musophagidae. Schlegel, H. & Westermann, G. F. 1860. Tetraonidae. Meyer, A. B. 1887c.

Middle Europe. Heinroth, O. & Heinroth, M. 1924-28; Naumann, J. F. 1905; Rey, J. G. 1889-1905. Eggs. Rey, J. G. 1889-1905.

Northern Europe. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898.

Denmark. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Faroe Islands. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Germany. Müller, A. & Müller, K. 1897; Naumann, J. A. 1820-47. Eggs. Naumann, J. F. & Buhle, C. A. 1818-28.

The Netherlands. Schlegel, H. 1859, 1863-66. Eggs. Pelt Lechner, A. A. 1910-13.

Sweden. Sundevall, C. J. 1856-57.

BRITISH ISLES

General. Butler, A. G. 1896-98; Gould, J. 1862-73; Hudson, W. H. 1895; Lilford, B. 1891-98; Nash, J. 1824, 1872; Thorburn, A. 1926; Witherby, H. F. and others 1920-24; Wyatt, C. W. 1894-99; Yarrell, W. 1837-43. Anatidae. Millais, J. G. 1902b. Sylviidae. Howard, H. E. 1907-15.

Nests and eggs. Butler, A. G. 1896-98; Hewitson, W. C. 1842-46. Eggs. Coward, T. A. 1920; Poynting, F. 1895-96.

Ireland. Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900.

Scotland. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895. Nests and eggs of birds of St. Kilda Islands west of

Hebrides Islands off coast of Scotland. Anon.? Ornithological illustrations.

Sussex. Walpole-Bond, J. A. 1938.

RUSSIA

General. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

Oceanica

Hawaiian Islands. Wilson, S. B. & Evans, A. H. 1890-99.

Hawaii, Laysan, and neighboring islands. Rothschild, L. W. 1898-1900.

New Zealand. Buller, W. L. 1888.

Norfolk and Lord Howe Islands. Mathews, G. M. 1928.

Pacific islands. Jungle fowl. Ball, S. C. 1933.

AUSTRALIA

General. Lucas, A. H. & Le Souëf, W. H. 1911; Mathews, G. M. 1910-28, 1928; Mathews, G. M. & Iredale, T. 1921.

Australian south polar quadrant. Mathews, G. M. 1928.

New South Wales. Lewin, J. W. 1838.

EAST INDIES

New Guinea. Gould, J. & Sharpe, R. B. 1875-88.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Alcedinidae. Eyton, T. C. 1838; Kuroda, N. 1912, 1913; Phillips, J. C. 1922-26; Sharpe, R. B. 1868-71. Anatidae. Bonhote, J. L. 1915. Bucconidae. Sclater, P. L. 1879-82. Bucerotidae. Elliot, D. G. 1877-82. Capitonidae. Marshall, C. H. & Marshall, G. F. 1870-71. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. Columbidae. Baker, E. C. 1913b; Boitard, P. & Corbié, —. 1824; Bonaparte, C. L. 1857-58; Eaton, J. M. 1858; Reichenbach, H. G. 1861-62; Whitman, C. O. 1919b, c. Coraciidae. Dresser, H. E. 1893. Galbulidae. Sclater, P. L. 1879-82. Gruidae. Blyth, E. 1881. Hirundinidae. Sharpe, R. B. & Wyatt, C. W. 1885-94. *Lagopus scoticus*. Lovat, — and others 1911. Loriidae. Mivart, S. G. 1896a. Meropidae. Dresser, H. E. 1884-86. Nectariniidae. Shelley, G. E. 1876-80. *Palaeornis*. Levaillant, F. 1801-05. Paradiseidae. Elliot, D. G. 1873; Lesson, R. P. 1834-35; Sharpe, R. B.

1891-98. Passeriformes. Wyatt, C. W. 1894-99. Phasianidae. Barton, F. T. 1912; Beebe, C. W. 1926; Elliot, D. G. 1870-72; Kuroda, N. 1926c. Pici. Eckstorm, F. H. 1901b; Malherbe, A. 1859-62. Pittidae. Elliot, D. G. 1898-95. Psittaci. Finsch, O. 1867-68; Greene, W. T. 1883-87; Russ, K. F. 1884, 1898; Souancé, C., Bonaparte, C. L., & Blanchard, E. 1857. Ptilonorchididae. Sharpe, R. B. 1891-98. Rhamphastidae. Gould, J. 1833-35, 1855; Owen, R. 1834a. *Serinus*. Russ, K. F. 1906; Smith, F. 1872; Wallace, R. L. 1884. Trochilidae. Gould, J. & Sharpe, R. B. 1880-87. Trogonidae. Gould, J. 1858-75. Turdidae. Seebohm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1898-1902. Extinct birds. Rothschild, L. W. 1907a; Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848. Game birds. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

Game fowl. Cooper, J. W. 1869.

Hybrids. *Dafila acuta* × *Anas boschas* × *Anas poecilorhyncha*. Bonhote, J. L. 1915.

Plumages. Eclipse and full. Anatidae. Bonhote, J. L. 1915.

Predaceous birds. Swann, H. K. 1924—.

Captive birds

Cage and chamber birds. Bechstein, J. M. 1900.

Foreign finches. Butler, A. G. 1894, 1899.

IMMUNOLOGY

See also under Pathology.

Book. Text in French. Eloire, A. 1900.

General. Detre, L. 1926.

Agglutination tests. Includes *Columba*. Mamlok, L. 1908. *Gallus*. Bleecker, W. L. & Schilling, S. J. 1929.

Antibodies. *Gallus*. Kritschewski, J. L. & Messik, R. E. 1927.

Antigens. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Friede, K. A. 1925.

Antigenic properties of *B. psittacosis*. Perry, H. M. 1920.

Antisheep amboceptor in blood. *Gallus*. Beaudette, F. R. & Bushnell, L. D. 1924.

Cytotoxic effects of immune rabbit serum. *Gallus*. Kimura, R. 1927.

Destruction of immunity by ultravirus. *Gallus*. Levaditi, A. & Nicolau, S. 1922.

Hemagglutinin & hemolysin production. *Gallus*. Hyde, R. R. & Bailey, C. E. 1922.

Hyperthyroidism, effects. *Gallus*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1914.

Immune hemolytic sera. *Gallus*. Hyde, R. R. 1922.

Immunity, natural, to snake venom. *Anas* & *Carine*. Billard, G. & Maublant, E. 1910.

Immunization to rattlesnake venom. *Columba*. Davenport, C. B. & Neal, H. V. 1895.

Immunization serum test. *Columba*. Braun, A. 1906.

Inheritance of resistance to disease. Poultry. Roberts, E. 1927.

Lens-sensitized fowl serum. Guyer, M. F. & Smith, E. A. 1920.

Reaction of bone marrow to immune plasma. *Gallus*. Foot, N. C. 1912a.

Resistance to *Spirocheta gallinarum*. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913b.

Tissue culture studies of cytotoxin. Lambert, R. A. & Hanes, F. M. 1913.

ANAPHYLAXIS

General. Nobécourt, P. 1909a, b.

Reaction of circular muscle of crop. *Columba*. Hanzlik, P. J. & Stockton, A. B. 1927.

Relations of egg albumen, embryo extract, and serum. *Gallus*. Heurlin, M. O. 1911.

EGG, IMMUNOLOGICAL STUDIES

General. Loisel, G. 1900e.

Eggs from infected and immunized hens. Germicidal tests on albumen and blood serum. *Gallus*. May, H. G. 1924.

Immunity of eggs against infection. Biochemical aspects. Loisel, G. 1900e.

EXPERIMENTAL INJECTIONS

Portion of eggs into animals. Linsier, G. 1905.

Toxicity of eggs injected into guinea pigs. Loisel, G. 1905c. Into rabbits. Loisel, G. 1905c, f; Richet, C. R. 1910.

Yolk emulsion injected into mammals. Hanschmidt, E. 1914.

Blood injection studies

Antiserum action on egg albumin. *Gallus*. Galli-Valerio, B. 1911.

Bacteriocidal power of pure blood, of plasma-free blood, of plasma, and of normal serum. *Columba*. Spangaro, S. & Mioni, G. 1904.

Fowl blood injected into venous system of rabbit. Hirai, F. 1921.

Reaction of lungs of rabbit to pigeon red blood cells. Bloom, W. 1927.

SERUM INJECTIONS INTO BLOOD

General. Includes *Gallus*. Weiss, O. 1897.

Antiserum action on blood albumin. *Gallus*. Galli-Valerio, B. 1911.

Hemolytic sera. Source in *Gallus*. Hyde, R. R. 1922.

Normal serum effect on *Trypanosoma padoae*. Includes birds. Levaditi, — & Sevin, —. 1905.

PATHOLOGIC CONDITIONS INVOLVING STUDIES OF IMMUNOLOGY

Bacillary white diarrhea

Agglutination test. Runnells, R. A. & Van Roekel, H. 1926.

Resistance to bacillary white diarrhea. *Gallus*. Roberts, E. & Card, L. E. 1925, 1926.

Bird pox

General. *Gallus*. Manteufel 1909-10.

Cholera

Books. Text in German. Kitt, T. 1904, 1912.

General. Casper, M. 1908-09; Citron, J. & Pütz, R. 1907; Huntmuller, O. 1906; Neumann, K. 1919; Szász, A. 1919; Weil, E. 1905, 1907, 1908, 1912, 1913; Weil, E. & Braun, H. 1909. *Columba*. Schreiber, O. & Stickdorn, W. 1918. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1912, 1914a, b, 1919b; Van Es, L. & Martin, H. M. 1920.

Agglutination of bacteria. Huntmuller, O. 1906; Solovtsovo, A. S. 1912.

Aggressins. Huntmuller, O. 1906; Weil, E. 1912.

Experimental immunization to cholera. Gallagher, B. A. 1917.

Immunization of rabbit against avian cholera. Delfino, J. C. 1905.

Passive immunity to cholera. *Gallus*. Schöbl, O. 1909.

IMMUNE SERUM

Bacteriocidal effect. Weil, E. & Braun, H. 1909.

Use of *Columba* as test for cholera immune serum. Negative result. Braun, A. 1906.

Coccidiosis

General. Johnson, W. T. 1927.

Diphtheria

General. Panisset, L. & Verge, J. 1923, 1924. *Gallus*. Stolnikoff, V. I. 1916.

Hereditary resistance. *Gallus*. Fraiteur, L. 1924.

Epithelioma contagiosum (Bird pox)

General. Panisset, L. & Verge, J. 1924. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1920.

Cutaneous immunity. Pyle, N. J. 1928.

Hemoproteus infection

General. *Columba*. Sergeant, E. & Béguet, M. 1914.

Malaria

General. Moldovan, J. 1912; Sergeant, E. & Sergeant, E. 1918. *Columba*. Sergeant, E. & Béguet, M. 1914.

Plague

General. *Gallus*. Maue, —. 1904.

Psittacosis

General. Widal, F. & Sicard, A. 1896.

Pullorum disease

Bacterium pullorum studies. Mallmann, W. L. 1925.

Agglutination test for *Bacterium pullorum*. Jones, F. S. 1912-13.

Spirochetal infections

Book. Text in German. Includes *Anser* & *Gallus*. Wladimiroff, A. 1904.

Resistance to *Spirocheta gallinarum*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913b.

Typhoid fever

General. Widal, F. & Sicard, A. 1896.

Inheritance of resistance to typhoid fever. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1928.

Tuberculosis

General. Straus, I. & Wurtz, R. T. 1889.

Immunity to human tuberculosis. Gallinae. Lannelongue, O. M. & Ackard, C. 1897.

Innocuousness of avian tuberculosis for dogs. Héricourt, J. & Richet, C. 1892b, 1894. For monkeys. Héricourt, J. & Richet, C. 1891, 1892a, b, 1894.

Monkeys made more resistant to human tuberculosis by inoculation with avian tuberculosis. Héricourt, J. & Richet, C. 1891, 1892b, 1894.

Tumors

General. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1913.

Chicken sarcoma. Fischer, A. 1925a.

Vibrio infection

General. *Columba*. Pfeiffer, R. & Scheller, R. 1906.

PHAGOCYTOSIS

Endothelium. *Gallus*. Beard, J. W. & Beard, L. A. 1927.

In lungs. Bratianu, S. & Guerriero, C. 1930.

Macrophages. *Gallus*. Beck, C. S. 1922.

Red blood corpuscles, old. In liver and spleen. *Columba*. Kyes, P. 1915.

PRECIPITIN FORMATION

General. *Gallus*. Hektoen, L. 1918.

Organ specificity. *Gallus*. Graetz, F. 1914.

Value of precipitin reactions in taxonomy and in phylogeny. Erhardt, A. 1930.

INTEGUMENT

See also under **Coloration, Feathers, and Plumage**.

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Moser, E. 1906.

General. Fabani, C. 1900a; Freund, L. 1926a; Jeffries, J. A. 1883d; Meves, F. W. 1860; Pycraft, W. P. 1903d. Includes birds. Retterer, E. 1887. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1918a. *Pterocles*. Gadow, H. F. 1882b. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1885. *Tetrao*. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1859.

Atmospheric changes, effects. Fabani, C. 1893b.

Blood supply. Freund, L. 1926c.

DEVELOPMENT AND DIFFERENTIATION

General. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b. *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. Maurer, F. 1895.

Cornification process. Embryo. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Zabłudowski, J. 1880.

SKIN

General. Includes birds. Kosmak, G. W. 1894. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. *Lange, B. 1929a. *Pelecanus*. Méry, J. 1780, 1733e. *Rhea*. *Lange, B. 1929a. *Struthio*. *Lange, B. 1929a.

Development. *Gallus*. Remak, R. 1848. Includes *Gallus*. Grefberg, W. 1883.

Histology

Book. Text in German. Includes *Columba*. Krause, R. 1922.

General. Includes birds. Gluge, G. 1837. *Anas*. Ranvier, L. A. 1898. *Coccothraustes*. *Greschik, J. 1916a; Ranvier, L. A. 1898. *Fringilla*. Freund, L. 1926a. *Gallus*. Bělsky, J. 1923; Ranvier, L. A. 1898. *Garrulus*. Freund, L. 1926a. *Passer*. *Greschik, J. 1916a. *Struthio*. Hasskó, A. 1929a. *Tichodroma*. Freund, L. 1926a.

Histology and pigmentation. Fowls with bald, red heads. Conte, A. 1910b.

Innervation. *Columba*. Kaiser, L. 1924.

EPIDERMIS

General. Includes *Gallus*. Kerbert, C. 1877.

Comparison in structure with guinea pig. *Columba*. Addison, W. H. & Loeb, L. 1913.

Cytology of epidermis. Includes *Gallus*. Frommann, C. F. 1880a.

Development of epidermis. Jeffries, J. A. 1888.

Differentiation of epidermis. Includes *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. Maurer, F. 1895.

Epithelium. *Gallus*. *Rosenstadt, E. B. 1897.

Late embryo stages. *Gallus*. Frommann, C. F. 1884a.

Physiology of epidermal structures. Review of literature. Includes birds. Biedermann, W. 1926.

Tactile modifications of epidermis. Book. Text in English. Kidd, W. A. 1907.

DERMIS, DERMA, CORIUM, OR CUTIS

Connective tissue fiber arrangement. Lange, B. 1929b.

Development. *Gallus*. Murray, P. D. 1928b.

Fat secretion. Plato, J. 1901, 1902.

Location of adipose tissue. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Wodzicki, K. 1928.

Vascularity. Freund, L. 1926a. Includes birds. Hyrtl, J. 1839.

SPECIAL PORTIONS OR REGIONS OF INTEGUMENT

Brood patch

A specialized region of the ventral integument occurring in some birds. This patch functions during brooding.

General. Freund, L. 1926a.

Changes in skin. *Gallus*. Koutnik, J. 1927.

Gross and microscopic studies. Many species. Lange, B. 1927, 1928.

Histology. Freund, L. 1925.

Claws

General. Many species. Schweder, G. 1908. Include birds. Boas, J. E. 1894, 1898. *Archaeopteryx*. Headley,

F. W. 1895a; Pycraft, W. P. 1894, 1895c.

Development. *Anas*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b, 1888. *Gallus*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b, 1888; Remak, R. 1848.

Long claw on rear toe. Westberg, P. 1898.

Long claws result of disuse. Haacke, W. 1895.

Peculiar shape of claw on middle toe. Flower, J. 1880.

Shedding of claws. *Bonasa*, *Coturnix*, *Lagopus*, *Lyrurus*, *Tetraonidae*, & *Urogallus*. Stejneger, L. H. 1884b.

Structure and morphologic comparison. Includes birds. Boas, J. E. 1894.

Pectination

A comb-like serration which occurs on the medial surface of the middle claw in some groups.

General. Beebe, C. W. 1906c; Davies, H. R. 1890; Jeffries, J. A. 1883b. Many species. Morgan, A. M. 1925; Titchener, E. B. 1890a.

Due to use, in many cases. MacGillivray, W. 1832.

Function

General. Kermode, P. M. 1882.

Spreading oil from uropygeal gland on head feathers. *Strix flammea*. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1908.

CLAWS ON WINGS

General. Blainville, H. M. 1819; Chlebnikov, W. A. 1908; Jeffries, J. A. 1882b; Regalia, E. 1888, 1892. Many species. Slater, P. L. 1886. *Apteryx*, *Catharista*, & *Cathartes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881a. Micropodidae. Wetmore, A. 1920h. *Opisthocomus*. Beddard, F. E. 1889a; Lucas, F. A. 1895h. *Passer*. Rey, J. G. 1897. *Pavo* & *Pseudogryphus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881a. *Ratitae*. Parker, W. K. 1888b. *Struthio*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881a.

Nestling birds

General. *Opisthocomus*. Brigham, E. M. 1885, 1919; Goeldi, E. A. 1895; Slater, P. L. 1889. *Porphyrio melanotus*. Seth-Smith, D. 1911.

Development and function. Vialleton, L. 1916.

Use in nestlings. *Ionornis martinica*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890a. *Opisthocornus*. Lucas, F. A. 1895h; Pycraft, W. P. 1895b, 1903a.

CLAWS ON FINGERS

General. *Gallus*. Kageyama, T. 1927. Cathartidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882c.

Use of claw on pollex in locomotion. Colymbidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890a.

Foot

General. Blasius, J. H. & Keyserling, A. 1840; Meyer, P. E. 1908. Cochleariidae & Eurypygidae. Murie, J. 1872b. Passeres. Blasius, J. H. & Keyserling, A. 1840; Burmeister, C. H. 1840. Rhinochetidae. Murie, J. 1872b.

HISTOLOGY OF SKIN OF FOOT

General. *Hanau, A. 1881.

Epidermis. Before and after hatching. *Gallus*. Frommann, C. F. 1880a.

CALLOSITIES ON

Ankle. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1919d.

Feet

General. *Struthio*. Lowe, P. R. 1926b.

Foot pads of young. *Gecinus*. Stonham, C. 1909. Capitonidae. Salvadori, A. T. 1891.

Heel pads. Birds nesting in hollows. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1917. Capitonidae & Picidae. Sclater, P. L. & Evans, A. H. 1910. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Selenidera*. Seth-Smith, D. 1918a.

SCUTES

General. Boetticher, H. 1929. Paridae. Pycraft, W. P. 1905b. Rhinochetidae. Murie, J. 1872b.

Absence. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920c.

Development of scutes. Schleidt, J. 1913. Includes birds. Kerbert, C. 1877. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b; Schleidt, J. 1913. *Turdus*. Schleidt, J. 1913.

Homologies with feathers in development. *Gallus* & *Turdus*. Schleidt, J. 1913.

Patterns. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1871. *Turdus migratorius*. Kaup, J. J. 1850.

Tarsal scutes. Obliteration. *Accipiter cooperi*. Ragsdale, G. H. 1894a.

Toes, analogy with plates bordering pinnulars in crinoids. *Bonasa*. Clark, A. H. 1910.

Head

Histology. Maca, F. 1926.

Ornamentation. Innervation. Jegorow, J. 1890.

FLESHY APPENDAGES

General. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b. *Ceriornis*. Bartlett, A. D. 1864; Murie, J. 1872a.

Anatomy and homologies. Gallinae. Champy, C. & Demay, M. 1930.

Blood vessels. *Gallus*, *Lyrurus*, *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Phasianus*. Wodzicki, K. 1929.

Change in blood supply as result of emotion, pain, exertion, egg laying. Blushing. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1916.

Integumental papillae about eye. Histology and pigmentation. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Kritsch, N. J. 1926.

Histology

General. Maca, F. 1926.

Erectile tissue. *Gallus*. Legros, C. 1867, 1868; Pézard, A. 1917. Includes *Meleagris*. Legros, C. 1868.

Caruncle

Position. *Chasmorhynchus*. Quelch, J. J. 1892; Sclater, P. L. 1899a.

Histology. *Tragopan*. Ghigi, A. 1903c.

Comb

Gallus. *Pearl, R. & Pearl, M. D. 1909; Taibell, A. M. 1930b; Wodzicki, K. 1929. *Lyrurus*, *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Phasianus*. Wodzicki, K. 1929. Hybrids. *Gallus*. Taibell, A. M. 1930b.

Development

Gallus. *Hardesty, M. 1931; Jeffries, J. A. 1883b; *Stephenson, J. C. 1915. Hybrids. *Gallus*. *Stephenson, J. C. 1915.

Following ovariectomy. Galli. Pézard, A. 1914.

Inhibitor. *Gallus*. Petroff, S. G. 1929.

Effects of freezing

Breeding males. *Gallus*. Payne, L. F. & Ingram, C. 1926.

Necrosis and diminution in size. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Régner, V. 1929a.

Growth

General. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927d.

Effect of sunlight on comb and wattles. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1930a.

Fluctuations. *Gallus*. Smith, G. 1911.

Histology

Gallinae. Champy, C. & Kritch, N. 1926. *Gallus*. Elkner, A. & Slonimski, P. 1930; *Hardesty, M. 1931; Pangalo, K. J. 1906; *Stephenson, J. C. 1915. Polish fowl. Klatt, B. 1910.

Pigment. Tetronerythrin. Galli. Wurm, W. 1872.

Sex hormone effects

General. *Gallus*. Champy, C. 1926; Champy, C. & Kritch, N. 1925a.

Castration. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1927.

Male hormones. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927b.

Simultaneous injections of male and female sex hormones. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Womack, E. B. 1930.

HORN COVERING OF BEAK

See also under Head: Beak.

General. *Phoenicopterus*. Gray, G. R. 1869.

UNFEATHERED AREAS ON HEAD

Experimental studies. *Trypanocorax*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1928.

Loss of facial feathers at first molt. *Corvus corone*. Gaven, C. R. 1888.

Nudity of throat and absence of nasal bristles. Cause—rubbed off in feeding. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Knox, A. E. 1844.

Spurs

Abnormal length from cutting. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900e.

Development following ovariectomy. Galli. Pézard, A. 1914.

Foot spurs. *Galloperdix spadiceus*. Sharpe, C. F. 1895.

Inheritance. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1925a.

Modifications during incubation and first hours after hatching. *Columba*. Ficatier, A. & Desfosses, L. 1879.

Prevention of formation. *Gallus*. Smith, L. W. 1932.

Wing spurs. Many species. Jeffries, J. A. 1882b; Lucas, F. A. 1895h; Selater, P. L. 1886. *Dolichonyx*. Coale, H. K. 1887. *Palamedea cornuta*. Martin, W. C. 1842. *Rallus crex*. Anon. 1880a.

Wattles

Development. *Gallus*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883b.

Throat wattles. Lost after breeding season. *Theristicus*. Blaauw, F. E. 1901.

LIFE HISTORIES

See also under Habits, Natural history, Plumage, and Reproduction.

Books. Text in English. Allen, A. A. 1934. *Aquila chrysaetos*. Gordon, S. P. 1927. *Bonasa u. umbellus*. Gross, A. O. 1928. *Cuculus*. Westell, W. P. 1902b. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. *Herrick, F. H. 1934. *Pandion haliaeetus carolinensis*. Abbott, C. G. 1911. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in German. Tiedemann, F. 1810–14. *Ciconia*. Siewert, H. 1932. *Cuculus*. Baldamus, A. C. 1892.

General. Brewster, W. 1924; Gabrielson, I. N. 1922.

AREAS

Antarctic region. Sharpe, R. B. 1902a. Sphenisciformes. Levick, G. M. 1914.

Game birds of Africa. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

America

Book. Text in English. Allen, A. A. 1934.

NORTH AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Bendire, C. E. 1892-95. Water fowl. Job, H. K. 1903.

General. Gabrielson, I. N. 1922.

History in America fifty years. Friedmann, H. 1933a.

Alaska. Laing, H. M., Taverner, P. A., & Anderson, R. M. 1927.

Florida. Book. Text in English. Howell, A. H. 1932.

Great Basin of North America. Desert bird life. Oberholser, H. C. 1921.

Pacific coast states. Book. Text in English. Hoffmann, R. 1927.

California

Book. Text in English. Wheelock, I. G. 1904. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S. 1927.

Yosemite National Park. Book. Text in English. Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1924.

SOUTH AMERICA

La Plata River region. Book. Text in English. Hudson, W. H. 1920b.

Oceanic birds. Book. Text in English. *Murphy, R. C. 1936.

Europe

Northern birds. Faber, F. 1933.

GREAT BRITAIN

Book. Text in English. Hudson, W. H. 1895.

Isle of Man. Ralfe, P. G. 1905.

Macedonia. Book. Text in English. Stresemann, E. 1920.

Scotland. Book. Text in English. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895.

Suffolk County, England. Book. Text in English. Ticehurst, C. B. 1932.

New Zealand

Book. Text in English. Stead, E. F. 1932.

DIFFERENT BIRDS

Agelaius p. phoeniceus. *Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Amazilia t. tzacail*. Skutch, A. F. 1931. Anseres. Bent, A. C. 1923,

1925; Sumner, E. L. 1929. *Bombycilla*. Phillips, G. G. 1913. *Bombycilla cedrorum*. Saunders, A. A. 1911. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Reed, B. P. 1925. *Buteo p. platypterus*. *Burns, F. L. 1911. *Calypte*. Woods, R. S. 1922. *Carpodacus*. *Bergtold, W. H. 1914. *Carpodacus mexicanus frontalis*. Keeler, C. A. 1890. *Chordeiles*. Bowles, J. H. 1921. *Circus hudsonius*. Shelley, L. O. 1935. *Coccyzus a. americanus* & *C. erythrophthalmus*. Herrick, F. H. 1909, 1910b. *Colaptes*. *Burns, F. L. 1900. *Columbidae*. Bent, A. C. 1922; Gates, W. H. 1909; McAtee, W. L. 1910b. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Yeates, G. K. 1934. *Cryptoglaux acadica*. Terrill, L. M. 1931. *Crypturus*. Beebe, C. W. 1925b. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Harding, K. C. 1931. *Empidonax trailii alnorum*. Farley, J. A. 1901. *Falco*. Leigh, A. G. 1911c. *Falconiformes*. *Bent, A. C. 1937. *Fregata aquila*. Chapman, F. M. 1908. *Galliformes*. Bent, A. C. 1932. *Gallinago*. Stubbs, F. J. 1911a. *Gymnogyps*. Finley, W. L. 1906b. *Haematopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1920a. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. *Herrick, F. H. 1932. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus alascanus*. Dixon, J. S. 1909. *Hylodichla*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Laridae*. Bent, A. C. 1921. *Larus argentatus*. Dunlop, E. B. 1916; Dutcher, W. & Baily, W. L. 1903; Strong, R. M. 1914. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Limicolae*. Bent, A. C. 1927, 1929. *Longipennes*. Bent, A. C. 1921. *Lophortyx*. Gorsuch, D. 1934. *Lophortyx c. californica*. *Sumner, E. L. 1935. *Melospiza*. *Nice, M. M. 1933e. *Mergus serrator*. Strong, R. M. 1912e. *Nycticorax n. naevius [hoactli]*. *Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Ocydromus australis*. Blaauw, F. E. 1902. *Odontoglossae*. Bent, A. C. 1926. *Opisthocornis*. Brigham, E. M. 1919. *Otus*. Allen, A. A. 1924. *Phasianus colchicus torquatus*. Leffingwell, D. J. 1928. *Phoenicopiterus ruber*. Chapman, F. M. 1905. *Poocetes g. gramineus*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Pygopodes*. Bent, A. C. 1919. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. *Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Somateria mollissima*. Blaauw, F. E. 1902. *Spiza*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Steganopodes [Pelecaniformes]*. Bent, A. C. 1922. *Sterna paradisea* & *S. s. sandvicensis*. Dirksen, R. 1932. *Struthio*. *Duerden, J. E. 1919e. *Sula leucogastra*. Chapman, F. M. 1908. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*.

Welter, W. A. 1935. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Bent, A. C. 1922. *Turdus*. Chappellier, A. 1911d. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923b, 1926a. *Zonotrichia querula*. Semple, J. B. & Sutton, G. M. 1932.

Age at maturity. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1928b.

Changes with age. *Gallus*. Reich, O. 1921.

Development after hatching. *Rhea americana*. Rosanoff, C. M. 1926.

Effect of eclipse plumage. Anatidae. Percy, W. R. 1926.

Growth of young. See also under *Growth*. *Cariama cristata*. Heinroth, O. 1924a. Young birds. Austral region. Ménégau, H. A. 1908.

Senescence rate measured by decline in egg production. *Gallus*. Brody, S., Henderson, E. W., & Kempster, H. L. 1923.

Young at two months. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius] novae-hollandiae*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926.

FLEDGING PERIODS

General. Brock, S. E. 1910a; Brown, R. H. 1926; Longstaff, T. G. & Jourdain, F. C. 1926a, b; Shaw, W. 1926. British birds. Alford, C. E. 1926; Carlyon-Britton, R. 1926; Longstaff, T. G. & Jourdain, F. C. 1926a, b.

Accipiter. Brown, R. H. 1925, 1926. *Cuculus*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1905. *Gallus*. Ménégau, H. A. 1908. *Sturnus*. Garnett, M. 1926.

LIMBS

See also under *Integument*, *Locomotion*, *Myology*, and *Skeleton*.

Development. *Cypselus melba*. Zehnter, L. 1889. *Vanellus*. Graul, W. 1907.

Homologies. Comparative. Includes birds. Ryder, J. A. 1887.

Morphologic comparison of fore and hind limbs. Humphrey, G. M. 1876.

Phylogeny. Includes birds. Geddes, A. C. 1912.

Thigh. Anatomy. Méry, J. 1732.

LEGS

Action of legs compared with wings. Includes birds. Humphrey, G. M. 1876.

Anatomy. Alix, H. E. 1863a, b; Müller, E. 1908b; *Stolpe, M. 1902. *Gallus*. Müller, H. F. 1859. Includes birds. Book. Text in French. Flourens, M. J. 1843a.

Broken leg healing. *Columba*. Howe, R. H. 1905.

Créeper fowl leg condition. *Gallus*. Cutler, I. E. 1925.

Feet

General. Beebe, C. W. 1906c; Finn, F. 1894a; Kermode, P. M. 1882; Mitchell, P. C. 1894a. Many species. Schweder, G. 1908. *Coracias*. Sharpe, R. B. 1871. *Haliaeetus*. Couch, J. 1872. *Iynx*. Günther, A. C. 1890. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Struthio camelus*. Riley, H. 1836.

Development. *Anas*. Sieglbauer, F. 1911. *Fringilla* & *Hirundo*. Agassiz, J. L. 1848. *Pygoscelis*. Sieglbauer, F. 1911. *Sylvia* & *Turdus*. Agassiz, J. L. 1848.

Measurements. Blechschmidt, H. 1929.

ANATOMY

Book. Text in English. *Ramphastos loco*. Gould, J. 1833-35.

Text in Latin. Klein, J. T. 1759.

General. Lucas, F. A. 1894a; Méry, J. 1732; *Steinbacher, G. 1935b. Picidae. Scharnke, H. 1930b. Trogonidae. Blyth, E. 1838a.

Arterio-venous anastomoses. Many species. *Schumacher, S. 1915a.

Bones. Many species. Regalia, E. 1910. Picidae. Scharnke, H. 1930b.

Heel pads. Thickening of integument. See also under *Integument*. Chasen, F. N. 1923. Capitonidae. Slater, P. L. & Evans, A. H. 1910. *Cyanops*. Pycraft, W. P. 1899c. Picidae. Slater, P. L. & Evans, A. H. 1910. *Selenidera*. Seth-Smith, D. 1913a.

Muscles. See also under *Myology*. Picidae. Scharnke, H. 1930b.

Perching mechanism. Berge, R. 1905; Watson, M. 1869.

Tendons

Deep plantar tendons. Trochilidae. Gadow, H. F. 1895.

Rotator tendons. *Circæthus gallicus*, *Helotarsus*, *Pandion*, & *Polyborus*. Warga, K. 1924a.

Cartilaginous structures

Cartilage of tendons. *Columba*, *Fringilla*, & *Gallus*. Ranvier, L. A. 1889a.

Chondroid plaques between or upon tendons. Many species. Schaffer, J. 1902b, 1903. *Passer*. Schaffer, J. 1902a.

PHYSIOLOGY OF FOOT

General. *Steinbacher, G. 1935b. *Picidae*. Scharnke, H. 1930b.

Male sex hormone effect on color of foot. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

Mechanics

General. *Buteo*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Numenius*, *Passer*, *Scolopax*, *Sula*, & *Tetrao*. Schaffer, J. 1903.

Action of bones and muscles of foot. *Picidae*. Scharnke, H. 1930b.

POSITION OF FEET IN FLIGHT

General. Many species. Townsend, C. W. 1909a. *Picarian birds*. Finn, F. 1898b.

Position in flight during cold weather. *Larus* & *Totanus pugnax*. Heinroth, O. 1900a.

Prehension. *Corvus*. Chamberlain, M. 1884. *Passeres*. Finn, F. 1898b.

TOES

Book. Text in German. *Struthio*. Rabi, C. 1910.

Arrangement. *Circæthus*, *Helotarsus*, & *Pandion*. Warga, K. 1924a. *Pici*. Reh, L. 1910b. *Polyborus*. Warga, K. 1924a. *Psittaci*. Reh, L. 1910b.

Degeneration. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920b.

Muscles. Kopperi, A. J. 1928.

Muscles and tendons in hyperdactylia. *Gallus*. Grönberg, G. 1894.

Passerine bird with three toes. *Cholornis*. Finn, F. 1894b.

Special type of chordoid connective tissue with fat infiltration. *Anser*, *Athene*, *Bonasa*, *Cuculus*, *Enneactonius*, *Gallus*, *Garrulus*, *Nucifraga*, *Passer*, *Tetrao*, & *Turdus*. Schumacher, S. 1915b.

Structure in a three-toed individual. *Struthio*. Hewitt, J. 1913.

Variation. Forbes, W. A. 1882m.

Vestigial phalanges. *Struthio*. Wray, R. S. 1887a.

Webbing. *Spheniscidae*. Oustalet, E. 1900.

Zygodactylous or yoked toe arrangement, two in front and two behind. Beebe, C. W. 1906c. Use. Sheppard, R. 1918.

Rudimentary hallux

General. *Diomedea*. Finn, F. 1894a. *Rissa tridactyla*. Clarke, W. E. 1892.

Birds commonly described as three-toed. *Procellariiformes*. Forbes, W. A. 1882d.

WINGS

General. Alix, H. E. 1874b; Degen, E. 1894; Flower, W. H. 1887. Many species. Sundevall, C. J. 1843, 1886. Includes birds. Tschan, A. 1889.

Anas. Sieglbauer, F. 1911. *Aptenodytes*. Wagner, R. 1827b. *Archaeopteryx*. Heinroth, O. 1923; Pycraft, W. P. 1894. *Casuarus*, *Colymbus*, *Nycteus*, *Nyctinomus*, *Podiceps*, & *Puffinus*. Wagner, R. 1827b. *Pygoscelis*. Sieglbauer, F. 1911. *Rhea*. Schestakowa, G. S. 1925. *Rhinolophus*. Wagner, R. 1827b. *Struthio*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1799.

Development. Schestakowa, G. S. 1927. *Eudypites*. *Hillel, E. 1904. *Rhea*. Schestakowa, G. S. 1925. *Sterna hirundo*. Leighton, V. L. 1894.

Form. Blasius, J. H. 1857. Diagrams. *Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85.

Measurements. Blasius, J. H. 1857; Bohin, L. S. 1912.

Proportions. Changes during development. Marples, B. J. 1930.

Quintocubitalism. *Columbae*. *Mitchell, P. C. 1899.

Taxonomic consideration. Sundevall, C. J. 1846b.

Weights. Magnan, A. 1912l.

Anatomy

General. Alix, H. E. 1863a, b; Antoni, G. 1925; Blasius, J. H. 1857, 1866; Flourens, M. J. 1843a; Müller, E. 1908b; Strong, R. M. 1917b; Sundevall, C. J. 1843. *Coracornithes*. *Buri, R. O. 1900. *Gallus*. Müller, H. F. 1859. *Macrochires*. Shufeldt, R. W.

1890d. *Micropus melba*. Buri, R. O.
1900. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Banzhaf, W. 1929. Procellariiformes. Reinhardt, J. T. 1873a, b.

Bones. See also under **Skeleton**.
Garrod, A. H. 1875e.

Elbow joint. Includes birds. Hara, S. 1928.

Fascia. Many species. Sundevall, C. J. 1843, 1886.

Fingers. Jeffries, J. A. 1881a.

Hand position. Birds incidental.
Martins, C. F. 1872.

Length of wing. *Cygnus*. Book.
Text in English. Harting, J. E. 1883a.

Ligaments. Many species. *Pelissier, M. 1923; Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884; Sundevall, C. J. 1843, 1886.

Mathematical description of acuity of wing. Magnan, A. 1913a.

Modifications. Flightless birds.
Morgan, M. A. 1912.

Muscles. Buchet, G. 1885, 1888, 1892; Garrod, A. H. 1875e.

Sesamoid bones. Many species.
Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884.

Patagium

General. *Ardea*. Lauth, E. A. 1830.

Tensores patagii. Beddard, F. E. 1888c.

Flight area

General. Engel, J. 1913. Many species. Müllenhoff, K. 1885a. Falcones. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881c. *Phalacrocorax harrisi*. Gadow, H. F. 1902.

Body weight relation. Magnan, A. 1913d. Marine birds. Magnan, A. 1914a.

Diagrams. *Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85.

Weights of heart and pectoral muscles relation. Magnan, A. 1913b, c, g.

TENDONS

General. Many species. Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884.

In patagium. *Bucorvus*. Derscheid, J. M. 1924.

Physiology

See also under **Locomotion**.

Function. Blasius, J. H. 1866; Lancaster, J. 1886d.

Use of one wing in preserving equilibrium. *Carpodacus*. Fisher, W. H. 1903.

Bastard wing function. *Ciconia* & *Columba*. Fisher, W. H. 1902.

MECHANICS

General. Alix, H. E. 1874f; Pettigrew, J. B. 1870, 1872. *Columba*. Collins, D. B. 1903.

Action of bones and ligaments. *Anas* [*Dafila*] *acuta*. Wyman, J. 1855b.

Adaptation to flight. See also under **Adaptation**. Anon. 1733a.

Automatic movements of hand. Buchet, G. 1895.

Locking joint in flight. *Anas* [*Dafila*] *acuta*. Wyman, J. 1855b.

Locking of primaries in soaring flight. Coues, E. B. 1887.

Mechanism of flexion and extension. Coues, E. B. 1871b.

Movements of radius and ulna in flight. Bergmann, C. G. 1839.

Strength of wing. *Cygnus*. Harting, J. E. 1896b.

Structure in relation to flight. Newberry, J. S. 1887.

Use of one wing in fighting and in defense. Fisher, W. H. 1903.

LIVER, INCLUDING GALL BLADDER AND DUCTS

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*, pp. 241-246. Weber, E. H. [1834]-1851.

Ardeidae. Mitchell, P. C. 1913a. *Cereopsis novae hollandiae*. Yarrell, W. 1831a. *Corythaix* [*Turacus*] *buffoni*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Eurynorhynchus*. Anderson, J. 1879b. *Gallus*. Müller, J. P. 1830b. *Rhinochaetes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. Spheniscidae. Filhol, H. 1884.

Periodic changes in color. *Gallus*. *Weber, E. H. 1850.

Size ratio in embryo. *Gallus*. Leveillé, J. B. 1798-99.

Weights after bleeding. Magnan, A. 1912b.

Anatomy

General. Ferrein, A. 1753a, b. Includes *Gallus*. Guillot, N. 1848.

Biliary (cystic) ducts. Baumann, A. & Schmotzer, B. 1912. *Anas*. Weber, A. & Ferret, P. 1903. *Ardea*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Boulart, R. 1900.

Topographic relations. Includes *Gallus*. Fleischmann, A. 1924.

HISTOLOGY

General. Meyer, W. 1921. Includes *Anser*. Krause, R. 1893. *Columba*. *Buch, H. 1912; Krause, R. 1893; Shore, T. W. & Jones, H. L. 1889. *Corvus*. Krause, R. 1893. Include *Gallus*. Eberth, C. J. 1867; Mall, F. P. 1906; Shore, T. W. & Jones, H. L. 1889.

Biliary tract. *Gallus*. Rohrsen, W. 1925.

Epithelial cells. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Strix*. Leidy, J. 1848.

Reticular fibers. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schumkow-Trubin, K. G. 1909.

Development

General. Includes *Anas*. Froben, F. 1892; Hildebrandt, W. 1902; Ludwig, E. 1919; Weber, A. 1902d, f. *Anser*. Cuccati, G. 1890b. *Columba*. *Brouha, M. 1898a; Hildebrandt, W. 1902. *Gallus*. *Brouha, M. 1898a, b; Choronschitzky, B. J. 1900; Felix, W. 1892; Froben, F. 1892; Hildebrandt, W. 1902; Jones, C. H. 1849. *Melopsittacus*. Hildebrandt, W. 1902.

Development of chorio-allantoic grafts of blastoderm containing liver rudiment. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. & Rawles, M. E. 1931a.

Physiology

Book. Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Weber, E. H. [1834]-1851.

Absence of uropoietic ferment. *Anas*. Chassevant, A. & Richet, C. 1898.

Amyolytic action of liver. *Columba*. Tiger, R. & Simonnet, H. 1921.

Bile. Absorbed or excreted? Includes birds. Hoppe-Seyler, F. 1863.

Color and consistency of bile. *Gallus*. Leveillé, J. B. 1798-99.

Creatine metabolism. Paton, D. N. & Mackie, W. C. 1912.

Extirpation, effects on metabolism. *Anser*. Minkowski, O. 1886.

Function in embryo. *Gallus*. Weber, E. H. 1846, 1851.

Glycogen content. *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Lelesz, E. 1925.

Hematopoiesis in liver of embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Weber, E. H. 1846.

Iron in liver. Scharnke, H. 1938. Many species. Lapique, L. & Petetin, J. 1909.

Pigment storage in embryo liver. *Gallus*. Ozu, U. 1924.

Sex and seasonal differences in weight. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1928a.

Silicic acid in liver. *Anser*. Cerny, C. 1909.

Testis, influence on glycogen production. Pézard, A. 1911a.

GALL BLADDER

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14.

Capitonidae. Forbes, W. A. 1882g. *Carpococcyz*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Chordeiles*. Wetmore, [F.] A. 1915a. *Gallus*. Leveillé, J. B. 1798-99. *Rhamphastidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1882g.

Absence of gall bladder. Includes *Columba*. Scammon, R. E. 1916.

Absence or presence of gall bladder. *Psittacidae*. Garrod, A. H. 1877a.

Form, size, and capacity of gall bladder. Many species. Crisp, E. 1862c.

LOCOMOTION

See also under *Adaptation*, *Myology*, and *Skeleton*.

Book. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68. *Anatidae*. Elliot, D. G. 1898.

Text in Latin. Birds incidental. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1618a.

General. Szymanski, J. S. 1918. Includes birds. Morvillo, V. 1890.

Young birds. Walter, A. 1877b. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Oidemia*. Lordat, —. 1803.

Anatomy of organs of locomotion. Alix, H. E. 1863a, b, 1875a, b.

Comparison of fore and hind limbs. Includes birds. Humphrey, G. M. 1876.

Effects of experimental lesions of brain. Langworthy, O. R. 1926.

Posture of neck. Effect on locomotion. *Gallus*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1926.

CLIMBING

General. *Picus*. Feilden, H. W. 1908.

Organs. *Dryobates m. major*. Leigh, A. G. 1911b.

FLIGHT

Books. Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925; Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Davis, J. R. 1903; Headley, F. W. 1912; Pycraft, W. P. 1922. *Larus*. Townsend, C. W. 1912b. *Leptoptilus*, *Milvus*, *Neophron*, *Otogyss*, & *Pseudogyss*. *Hankin, E. H. 1914.

Text in French. Barthez, P. J. 1798; Esterno, H. P. 1865; Krarup-Hansen, C. J. 1869; Marey, E. J. 1890. *Columba*. Du Puy de Podio, M. V. 1877.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Prechtel, J. J. 1846; Schrank, F. P. 1801.

Text in Latin. Borelli, G. A. 1685.

General. Abel, O. 1911; Altum, B. 1875a; Argyll, G. D. 1877; Blix, M. 1885; Bohin, L. S. 1912; Brewster, W. 1912; Christoleit, E. 1933; Floericke, C. E. 1914; Galvani, L. 1783; Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1933; Gibbs, R. M. 1894; Grosse, —. 1880; Henry, C. L. 1878; Jacquemin, E. 1835c; Laborde, J. J. 1874; Lovas, E. 1911; M., R. 1866; Marey, E. J. 1872, 1874b; Monteil, S. 1875; Petersen, K. 1923; Proctor, T. 1880; Wiedeburg, J. B. 1730; Winter, W. 1893; Young, E. W. 1904. Include birds. Liais, E. 1866; Wake, H. 1898. Oceanic birds. Brooks, S. C. 1934; Wilson-Baker, D. 1891.

Anatidae. Griscom, L. 1922-23. *Aquila*. Enomoto, Y. 1922. *Archaeopteryx*. Heinroth, O. 1923; Stellwaag, F. 1916. *Columba*. Harris, E. D. 1868; Townsend, C. W. 1915. *Diomedea*. Sargent, H. 1881. *Gyps*. Peal, S. E.

1896. *Haliaeetus*. Herschel, J. 1873b. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1867b; Brewster, W. 1912; Ellman, J. B. 1849; Miller, R. C. 1923. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Trochilidae*. Murphy, R. C. 1913.

Aesthetic consideration of flight. Möbius, K. A. 1904.

Backward flight. Torrey, B. 1883.

Diet, importance of. Houssay, F. & Magnan, A. 1911.

Distance limit of visibility to observers. Helm, A. F. 1902.

Downward flight. Anon. 1887a.

Evolution of flight. Doderlein, J. 1900; Hay, O. P. 1910; Lucas, F. A. 1916; Nopcsa, F. 1907; Schenklings-Prévôt, C. 1895c.

Flightless birds. Wigglesworth, J. 1900. *Spheniscus*. Chassérlaud, R. 1912.

How does bird of prey hold booty in flight? Kleinschmidt, O. 1893.

Manner of flight. Shakespeare notice. Bree, W. T. 1834.

Nocturnal flight. Knight, V. 1871; Mathew, G. F. 1871.

Nuptial flight. Book. Text in English. Pycraft, W. P. 1922. *Calypste*. Hunt, R. 1920b.

Over sea flight. Frauenfeld, G. 1864a. *Columba*. Patterson, A. H. 1906b.

Power and endurance in flight. Mittelstrass, W. 1877. *Columba*. Huguenard, E., Magnan, A., & Planiol, A. 1923.

Production of sound by wings. Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1904b.

Purpose in soaring high. *Phalacrocorax*. Gunn, D. 1927a.

Pursuit of prey. *Falco*. Carr, R. 1849.

Relation of long primaries to power of flight. Averill, C. K. 1927.

Undulating flight. Causes. Murray, I. D. 1908.

Upside down flight. *Gallinago*. Stubbs, F. J. 1912b.

Volplaning. Sound produced by vibrating remiges. Witchell, C. A. 1896c. *Chordeiles*. Hartman, F. A. 1914. *Cinclus*. Miller, A. H. 1925.

Weather, effects of. Angele, —. 1906; Eckardt, W. R. 1913a, 1919c, d.

Altitude of flight

Book. Text in English. Pycraft, W. P. 1922.

General. Boer, —. 1925; Carpenter, F. W. 1906a; Chapman, F. M. 1888, 1896c; Deditius, K. 1902b; Forbes, H. S. & Forbes, H. B. 1927; Götz, W. H. 1926; Gunn, D. 1927b; Helm, A. F. 1900; Ingram, C. 1919b; Kleiner, H. 1907; Pütter, A. 1914; Schaeck, F. 1898; Schuster, W. 1904d; Scott, W. E. 1881; Stresemann, E. 1917a; Weigold, H. 1920. Many species. Lucanus, F. K. 1911b, 1912, 1913.

Migrating birds. Donald, C. H. 1923; Gröbbels, F. 1928; Thienemann, J. 1920–21. Palearctic birds. Meinertzhagen, R. 1920c. *Columba*. Hachet-Souplet, P. 1910. *Grus*. Peal, S. E. 1896. *Gymnogyps*. Rabes, O. 1904. *Leptoptilus*. Peal, S. E. 1896. *Micropus*. Stresemann, E. 1917a. *Pelecanus*. Peal, S. E. 1896.

Aeronautical observations on altitude of flight. Peal, S. E. 1881a, b. Book. Text in German. Lucanus, F. K. 1901b, 1929.

Effects of weather changes. *Columba*, *Linaria*, *Ligurinus*, *Lullula*, *Passer*, & *Tinnunculus*. Lucanus, F. K. 1904.

High altitude. *Sarcorhamphus gryphus*. Humboldt, F. H. 1830.

Relation of altitude in flight to air pressure and wind. Lucanus, F. K. 1903.

TELESCOPIC OBSERVATIONS

General. Evershed, J. O. 1895; Peal, S. E. 1881a, b; Tennant, J. F. 1875.

Birds flying across the face of the moon. Very, F. W. 1897; West, R. H. 1896.

VISIBILITY OF BIRDS AT DIFFERENT ALTITUDES

General. *Accipiter*, *Astur*, *Buteo*, *Corvus*, *Grus*, *Gypaëtus*, & *Numenius*. Lucanus, F. K. 1913.

Great altitudes. Lucanus, F. & Heinroth, O. 1911.

Duration and length of flight

General. Frauenfeld, G. 1864a; Seemann, W. 1898. *Columba*. Guppy,

H. B. 1903; Mégnin, P. 1898; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1892; Winkler, T. C. 1886; Anon. 1899c.

Effects of cold. *Columba*. Paris, P. 1898.

Flight from North America to Chile. *Hirundo*. Philippi, R. A. 1898.

Flock formation

General. Buturlin, S. A. 1907; Witcheil, C. A. 1896c.

Causes of flock formations. Eckardt, W. R. 1919e.

Mechanics of flight including soaring or sailing flight

Books. Text in English. Collins, S. 1685; *Hankin, E. H. 1914; Lanckester, F. W. 1909a; Pycraft, W. P. 1922; Rayleigh, J. W. 1903; Villamil, R. 1920; Vinci, L. 1925.

Text in French. Alix, H. E. 1875a; Barthez, P. J. 1798; Giraud-Teulon, M. A. 1858; Krarup-Hansen, C. J. 1869; *Marey, E. J. 1878, 1890; Monteil, S. 1879; Mouillard, L. P. 1881; Planavergne, H. & Planavergne, L. 1872; Vinci, L. 1907. Predaceous birds. Huber, J. 1784.

Text in German. Hilzheimer, M. & Haempel, O. 1913; Kress, W. 1905; Lillenthal, G. 1923; Lillenthal, O. 1910; Loessl, F. 1896; Milla, K. 1895a; *Parseval, A. 1889; Prochnow, O. 1910; *Winter, W. 1895.

Text in Italian. Vinci, L. 1893, 1913.

Text in Latin. Borelli, G. A. 1685.

General. A., R. 1876; Abramowsky, E. 1913; Ahlborn, F. 1896, 1900, 1921, 1922; Airy, H. 1873, 1883b; Aldborough, —. 1867; Alexander, H. F. 1869; Alix, H. E. 1863b, 1875b; Allis, T. 1844b; Alphéraky, S. N. 1909; *Amans, P. C. 1885, 1892, 1908, 1911a, b, c, 1912b, 1913–14, 1915; *Angele, —. 1906; Anthony, R. L. 1910; Antoni, G. 1925; Argyll, G. D. 1874; Artinstall, F. D. 1866, 1867, 1870, 1873; Ashworth, H. P. 1896; Atkinson, G. F. 1888; Audreville, C. du H. 1879; Baines, A. C. 1889, 1891; Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1903b; Bartrum, C. O. 1890; Bateman, A. W. 1881; Bazin, A. 1923; Bertin, E. 1874; Bertinet, E. 1887; Bertrand, J. 1871a, b; *Biedermann, R. 1896; Blatz, C. 1907a; Blix, M. 1890a, b; Böcklin, A. 1886; Böker, H. 1927a; Brearey,

- F. W. 1877, 1878, 1879a, b, 1881, 1882; Bretonnière, J. 1889, 1894, 1898; Brewster, W. 1912; Brooks, W. K. 1874; Bryan, G. H. 1896; Buttenstedt, C. 1902; Buturlin, S. A. 1907; Cagniard-Latour, —. 1837a, b; Campbell, A. C. 1881; Car, L. 1914; Cayley, G. 1809; Ceruti, G. 1924; Chabrier, J. 1820, 1829; Chamier, J. A. 1925; Chassérilaud, R. 1912; Clark, A. H. 1925; Clément, H. & Chapeaux, E. 1927; Clough, G. E. 1928; Coues, E. B. 1888b; Courtenay, R. 1883, 1889; Davidson, G. L. 1898; Davidson, R. O. 1858; Davis, W. M. 1896; Deprez, M. 1908; Dinelli, L. M. 1911, 1925; Dollo, L. 1889; Drzewiecki, S. 1889; *Dubochet, J. A. 1834; *Ducos, F. 1912; Eckardt, W. R. 1913b, 1919e; Engel, J. 1913; Erhard, H. 1914; Finsterwalder, S. 1903; Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1916b; Fisher, O. 1890; Fitzgerald, M. F. 1899; Forrest, H. E. 1897-1900; Foucou, F. 1864; Fournier, L. 1910; Frölich, W. R. 1912; Frost, P. 1893; Froude, R. E. 1889; Fullerton, J. D. 1925; Funcke, H. 1894; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1838; Gerlach, E. 1886; Gibbs, R. M. 1894; Gilbert, E. S. 1879; Gilbert, G. K. 1888-89; Giraud-Teulon, M. A. 1856; Gostling, D. E. 1871; Gröbbels, F. 1922b; Gunn, D. 1927a; Guthrie, F. 1873, 1890; H., G. W. 1891; Häberlin, C. 1903; Hall, E. H. 1912; *Hankin, E. H. 1921, 1923a, b, 1924; Hardcastle, H. 1924-25; Hargrave, L. 1897, 1900; Hart, I. B. 1923; Hazen, H. A. 1893; Headley, F. W. 1907b; Hendricks, J. E. 1886a, b; Hensel, C. 1914; Hermann, O. 1898, 1911; Herschel, J. 1873a, b; Herz, M. 1889; Hoff, W. 1919; Hogg, H. R. 1896; Holder, J. B., Trowbridge, W. P., and others 1888; Holst, E. 1933; Hoskins, L. M. 1889; Houssay, F. 1914, 1919; Hous-say, F. & Magnan, A. 1912a, b; *Huf-faker, E. C. 1897; Huguenard, E., Magnan, A., & Planiol, A. 1923; Hume, A. O. 1887; Hureau de Villeneuve, A. 1880, 1890; Jameson, H. G. 1890; Johnson, W. D. 1894; Jones, F. W. 1926; Jovanowitsch, M. 1876; Kahn, L. 1924; Kargl, L. 1870-71; Karpen, N. V. 1913, 1923; Kent, W. 1889; Kimball, A. L. 1889; Kirk, T. W. 1890; La-brousse, C. 1894; Lallié, N. 1913; Lancaster, I. 1884, 1885, 1886a, b, c, d, 1891, 1893, 1909; Lanchester, F. W. 1909b; Langley, S. P. 1893; Le Conte, J. 1874; Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85, 1881; Lehmann, E. 1902; Lenden-feld, R. 1881-83, 1896, 1903, 1904, 1905; Le Page, W. L. 1923; Lesmüller, A. 1906; Lewis, E. 1874; Liais, E. 1861, 1866; Lilienthal, G. 1914, 1917, 1921; Lilienthal, O. 1893a, b, c, d, 1895, 1896; *Lorenz, K. 1933; Louvrié, C. 1866, 1868, 1878, 1880, 1884; Lucas, F. A. 1888b, 1894a; Lucy, L. 1869; Lull, R. S. 1906; MacGregor, J. G. 1889; *Magnan, A. 1913d, 1922; Mallock, A. 1911a; Marey, E. J. 1868, 1869a, b, 1870a, 1874a, b, 1875, 1882a, b, 1883, 1886, 1887a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, 1888a, 1889a, b, 1891, 1893; Martin, L. 1862-63, 1888; Mentz, R. 1918; Middleton, H. 1883; Milla, K. 1908; Miller, R. C. 1924; Miller von Hauenfels, A. 1891; Monteil, S. 1875, 1876; Morénes, R. 1866; Müllenhoff, K. 1885b, 1891, *1894; Newberry, J. S. 1887-88; Nietsch, V. 1905; Nimführ, R. 1915; Nordmann, C. 1924; Oliver, J. E. 1889; *Olshausen, A. 1908; Parker, J. D. 1870; Pascal, G. 1899; Peal, S. E. 1891b, 1896; Pénaud, A. 1874; Pettigrew, J. B. 1867, 1869, 1870, 1872; Pickering, W. H. 1889; Planavergne, H. & Plana-vergne, L. 1874; Prochnow, O. 1912, 1922; Proctor, T. 1880; Pütter, A. 1914; Rankin, J. 1867; Rayleigh, B. 1883, 1889, 1900; Rémy, —. 1910; Richet, C. R. 1891; Richet, C. R. & Richet, C. R. Jr. 1909a; Roeper, O. 1895; Runge, C. 1922; Samuelson, A. 1896; Sanderval, A. O. 1886; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1895c; Schlotter, H. 1876; Schmidt, G. J. 1876; *Schneider, K. C. 1907; Seilkopf, H. 1922; Seux, E. 1907; *Silberschlag, J. E. 1781, 1785; Smyth, W. 1867; Soreau, R. 1893; Southwell, T. 1870; *Spiess, O. 1904; Steenbeck, —. 1892; Steffen, K. 1900; Strasser, H. 1874; Sutton, H. 1878; Sy, M. 1936; Szymanski, J. S. 1918; Tatin, V. 1876a, b, 1879, 1880, 1891; Taverne, L. 1926; Thouveny, L. 1908; Tresca, H. E. 1874; Trowbridge, W. P. 1888; Trowbridge, W. P. and others 1887; Tschan, A. 1889; Tydeman, G. F. 1911; Walcher, —. 1908; Walker, G. T. 1923, 1925; Ward, H. L. 1891; *Webb, J. S. 1869; Weber, L. 1897b; Webster, G. V. 1918; Weiss, G. 1870-71; Wilson-Barker, D. 1924; Wixon, H. H. 1905; Young, E. W. 1904; Anon. 1738a, 1869b, 1874b. Many species. Gröbbels, F. 1926a, c, *1928; Magnan, A. 1913d, *1922. In-clude birds. Louvrié, C. 1884; Marey, E. J. 1869c. Large terrestrial birds. Peal, S. E. 1889a, b. Oceanic birds. Spears, J. R. 1891; Wilson-Barker, D. 1891.
- Aquila*. Strasser, H. 1878, 1886. *Cico-nia*. Lilienthal, O. 1896; Walker, O.

- 1899; Wieselsberger, C. 1913. *Columba*. Amans, P. C. 1914; Banet-Rivet, P. 1911; Collins, D. B. 1903; *Gilde-meister, M. 1910a; Jobard, J. B. 1851; Richet, C. R. 1909; Strasser, H. 1878, 1886. *Cypselus*. Gal, J. & Mingaud, G. 1903. *Cypselus apus*. Raspail, X. 1902. *Diomedea*. Dukes, T. A. 1911; Hutton, F. W. 1868-69, 1903; Idrac, P. 1924; Rayleigh, B. 1889; Sargent, H. 1881; Walkden, S. L. 1925; *Webb, J. S. 1869; Wieselsberger, C. 1913. *Diomedea exulans*. Knauth, K. 1890. *Falco*. Wieselsberger, C. 1913. *Falconiformes*. Exner, S. 1906; *Schneider, K. C. 1907. *Gymnogyps*. Wieselsberger, C. 1913. *Larus*. Brewster, W. 1912; Butterfield, W. C. 1896; Forbes, A. 1913; Headley, F. W. 1897; Hutton, F. W. 1872a; Idrac, P. 1913a; M., F. 1879; Mickel, T. E. 1910; Miller, R. C. 1923; Strasser, H. 1878, 1886; Wiechel, —. 1892; Wieselsberger, C. 1913. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1923a. *Larus dominicanus*. Hutton, F. W. 1873. *Perdix*. Jobard, J. B. 1851. *Procellariiformes*. *Gilde-meister, M. 1910a. *Spheniscus* & *Vultur*. Hermann, O. 1908a.
- Adaptation in form of body. Amans, P. C. 1906, 1911b.
- Adaptation in structure. Nordmann, C. 1923b. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Culemann, H. W. 1929.
- Air pressure. *Columba*. Magnan, A. & Gierd, H. 1935c; Marey, E. J. 1875.
- Body movements in flight. Marey, E. J. 1870b.
- Child lifting. *Aquila*. Anon. 1876b.
- Clipped wings, flight with. *Columba*. Noques, P. & Richet, C. 1910.
- Construction of artificial bird useless. Alix, H. E. 1875b.
- Controversial discussion. Schneider, K. C. 1907.
- Hovering. Airy, H. 1883a; Artingstall, F. D. 1878; Cunningham, D. 1883; Larden, W. 1883; Middlemiss, C. S. 1883; Rae, J. 1883; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1895; Wharton, H. T. 1883.
- Inter-locking of primary wing feathers. Falconidae. Dean, B. 1905; Trowbridge, C. C. 1904, 1906; Trowbridge, W. P. 1887-91.
- Mathematical analysis. Marey, E. J. 1869a.
- Measurement of acceleration. Huguenard, E. & Magnan, A. 1927.
- Measuring forces involved. Marey, E. J. 1887a.
- Model. Hooke, R. 1679.
- Molt of remiges and loss of flight. Hamonville, J. C. 1898b; Poncy, R. 1908a.
- Safety devices in wings. Graham, R. R. 1930.
- Specific gravity, alleged adjustment. Allis, T. 1844a.
- Weights and measurements of flight mechanism. Harting, P. 1869.
- ### ALIGHTING
- General. Beetham, B. 1910-11.
- Use of bastard wing in checking speed when alighting. *Ciconia* & *Columba*. Fisher, W. H. 1902.
- ### ANATOMY INVOLVED IN FLIGHT
- Books. Text in French. Barthez, P. J. 1798; Mouillard, L. P. 1881.
- Text in German. Precht, J. J. 1846.
- General. Amans, P. C. 1885; Coues, E. B. 1871b; Jovanowitsch, M. 1876; Künckel d'Herculais, J. 1909. *Aquila*. Strasser, H. 1878, 1886.
- Popular account. Mickel, T. E. 1910.
- ### CENTER OF GRAVITY
- Experimental study. Zimmer, K. 1935b.
- Mathematical study. Houssay, F. 1919.
- Variation. Robin, C. P. 1878.
- ### POSTURE IN FLIGHT
- General. Headley, F. W. 1910b.
- Head and feet. *Leptoptilus*. Jackson, F. J. 1912.
- Legs and feet. *Biedermann, R. 1896; Hartert, E. J. 1894, 1895a, b; Hilgert, C. 1907; Holdsworth, E. W. 1895; Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1895, 1896. Many species. Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1895, 1903a; Townsend, C. W. 1909a. Rapacious birds. Kenessey von Kenese, L. 1894; Talský, J. 1895; Zierner, E. 1893a, 1894, 1895. *Corvus cornix*. Homeyer, A. 1895. *Falcones*. Voigt, A. 1894b. *Otis tarda*. Pohl, R. 1919.

Peculiar posture. Heron flying with extended neck. *Ardea*. Denmead, T. 1927.

Posture of neck in locomotion. *Gallus*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1926.

ROWING FLIGHT

General. Breguet, L. 1924. *Columba*. Couvreur, E. & Chapeaux, M. 1926.

Difficulty in arising from ground. *Cypselus*. Bardy, H. 1901.

Graphic methods of recording flight. Poole, E. L. 1925.

Illustrations of bird in various stages of wing strokes. *Larus*. Marey, E. J. 1887c, d, e, f, g, 1888b, 1891.

Measurements of work done by flight muscles. Marey, E. J. 1871; Richet, C. R. 1891. *Larus*. Marey, E. J. 1887b.

Moving pictures of rowing flight. Grützner, P. 1910.

Organs of flight. See also under *Myology and Skeleton*. Gibbs, R. M. 1894. Books. Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925. Text in French. Barthez, P. J. 1798; Mouillard, L. P. 1881. Text in German. Precht, J. J. 1846.

Power comparison of wing areas. Races of fowls. Chaine, J. 1920a.

Power required in beginning flight. Marey, E. J. 1886.

Resistance of air. Marey, E. J. 1874a, b, 1875, 1887a.

Correlations

Power of flight with weights of

Lungs, heart, and flight muscles. Magnan, A. 1912k, n.

Pectoral muscles. Edwards, C. L. 1886.

Wing area with

Body weight. Many species. Magnan, A. 1918d, h.

Heart weight. Magnan, A. 1912j.

Pectoral muscle weight. Many species. Magnan, A. 1912j.

Strokes of wings

Curious upstroke. *Columba*. Headley, F. W. 1911.

Down stroke. Headley, F. W. 1908; Jourdain, F. C. 1908.

Frequency. Dwight, J. 1904; Stirling, W. 1911. Many species. Marey, E. J. 1870b.

Frequency of wing beat 21-51 times per second. Trochilidae. Stresemann, E. & Zimmer, K. 1932.

Inclination of wing surface at different stages in strokes. Marey, E. J. 1872.

Unequal strokes. Headley, F. W. 1910c.

STABILITY IN AIR

General. Louvrié, C. 1878.

Action of tail as stabilizer. Louvrié, C. 1880.

STEERING

Book. Text in English. Beetham, B. 1910-11.

General. Lucas, F. A. 1898a.

Separate control claimed for outer two tail feathers. *Gyps*. Jourdain, F. C. 1907b.

VELOCITY OF FLIGHT

Book. Text in English. Pycraft, W. P. 1922.

General. Baker, E. C. 1922c; Bank, H. 1901; Butterfield, W. C. 1895b; Chassérlaud, R. 1913; Clark, A. H. 1925; Cordeaux, J. 1895; Feilden, H. W. 1895; Frauenfeld, G. R. 1864a; Götz, W. H. 1926; Harting, J. E. 1895c; Hume, A. O. 1887; Knauer, F. K. 1911c; Lafond, E. J. 1907; Longstreet, R. J. 1930; Loos, C. 1907b; Lucas, F. A. 1906; Milla, K. 1895b; Pütter, A. 1914; Seemann, W. 1898; Southwell, T. 1870; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1892; Thienemann, J. 1910, 1911c; Weismann, F. L. 1878; White, F. B. 1927; Withington, H. 1893. Many species. Richard, A. 1910; Anon. 1899c. Migrating birds. Donald, C. H. 1923. Palearctic migrating birds. Meinertzhagen, R. 1921c.

Alcedo ispida. Böttger, O. 1899. Anatidae. Böttger, O. 1899, 1900; Clayton, H. H. 1897b. Anserinae. Clayton, H. H. 1897a. *Anthus*. Stubbs, F. J. 1918b. *Ardea*, *Buteo*, & *Cerchneis*. Wetmore, A. 1916b. *Charitonetta albeola*. Clark, H. L. 1898d. *Cinclus aquaticus*. Mathews, M. A. 1887. *Colaptes*. Gignoux, C. 1921a; Wetmore, A. 1916b. *Coloews*. Loos, C. 1903. *Columba*. Böttger, O. 1897;

Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1922b; Harting, J. E. 1895d; Loos, C. 1903; Mégnin, P. 1898; Stubbs, F. J. 1913b; Winkler, T. C. 1886; Ziegler, H. E. 1897; Anon. 1896a. *Corvus*. Loos, C. 1903; Wetmore, A. 1916b. *Hirundinidae*. Defrance, J. L. 1824; Anon. 1896a. *Hirundo*. Böttger, O. 1897. *Hirundo rustica*. Wodzicki, K. & Wojtusiak, R. 1934. *Lanius* & *Otocoris*. Wetmore, A. 1916b.

Effects of cold. *Columba*. Paris, P. 1898.

Method of determining velocity and distance of flying bird. *Coloeus*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Lyrurus*, *Perdix*, *Pica*, *Picus*, & *Tringa*. Loos, C. 1903.

Velocity 28-82 miles per hour for racing pigeons. Rivière, B. B. 1922, 1923b.

Migrating birds

General. *Hirundo*. Milla, K. 1895b.

Migration at night. Lunar observations. Very, F. W. 1897.

WIND, RELATION TO FLIGHT

Book. Text in English. Headley, F. W. 1895b.

General. Headley, F. W. 1894, 1907b; Möbius, K. A. 1891; Western, R. W. 1893; Whitlock, F. B. 1897a. *Laridae*. Müllenhoff, K. 1891.

Flight against wind. Buturlin, S. A. 1910b, 1912. *Larus*. Hollis, W. A. 1910.

Intermittent wind. Marey, E. J. 1889a.

Sensitivity to wind. *Larus*. Maillefer, A. 1920.

Turbulent winds. Nordmann, C. 1923a.

Use of wind

In rising. Davidson, G. L. 1896.

Migrating birds. Stubbs, F. J. 1909d.

Vertical air currents used

General. *Cypselus*. Fossa-Mancini, E. 1920.

Assumed to be produced by ocean waves. Froude, R. E. 1889.

Solar heat producing rising air currents. Lilienthal, O. 1891.

Mode of flight when shot

Birds shot dead set their wings and sail gradually to the ground. Strode, W. S. 1887.

Towering. Rising sharply before falling. Kinahan, G. H. 1877; Millett, F. W. 1877; Southerland, A. 1877.

Physiology of flight

Book. Text in French. Marey, E. J. 1890.

General. Gröbbels, F. 1926c, *1928; Henry, C. L. 1878; Marey, E. J. 1875, 1887h.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES OF MECHANICS OF FLIGHT

General. Idrac, P. 1913b, 1921. *Diomedea*. Idrac, P. 1924, 1925b, 1926. *Vultures*. Idrac, P. 1925a.

Body-supporting surfaces. *Columba*. Clément, H. & Chapeaux, E. 1927.

Experimental air pressures, air compositions, and air temperatures. *Larus*, *Passer*, & *Tinnunculus*. *Lucanus, F. K. 1903.

Reflexes involved in steering. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Clementi, A. 1910, 1913.

Relation of paratympanic organ to flight. *Columba*. Benjamins, C. E. 1926b; Vitali, G. 1927.

Air pressures on wings

General. *Columba*. Magnan, A. & Girerd, H. 1935a, b.

Different form. Marey, E. J. 1900.

"Tumbling" of pigeons

General. Howes, G. B. 1901.

Origin of habit. Howes, G. B. 1901.

LAND LOCOMOTION

General. Miller, L. H. 1915. Young birds. *Gallinula chloropus*. Godfrey, R. 1898b.

Diving birds. *Colymbus*. Haigh, G. H. 1892; Shufeldt, R. W. 1898c. *Gavia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1898c. *Podiceps*. Aplin, O. V. 1890; Finn, F. 1898a; Newton, A. 1889b. *Mergus*. Finn, F. 1898d. *Nettapus*. Finn, F. 1897. *Sula* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866.

Position assumed. Spheniscidae. Finn, F. 1898c.

Running speed. *Geococcyx*. Hunt, R. 1920a.

Walking erect. Schelhammer, G. C. 1691.

WATER LOCOMOTION

Diving

Book. Text in English. Dewar, J. M. 1924.

General. Blackwall, J. 1832; Csörgey, T. 1922-24; Forbush, E. H. 1922b; Witherby, H. F. 1913b.

Various birds. *Actitis macularia*. Mousley, W. H. 1920. Anatidae. Comeau, N. A. 1923. *Cinclus*. Ehinger, C. E. 1930; Elliott, J. S. 1894. *Clangula*. Robinson, H. W. 1913c. Colymbidae. Townsend, C. W. 1924a. *Gavia*. Comeau, N. A. 1923; Forbush, E. H. 1921; Kennard, F. H. 1923. Gaviidae. Townsend, C. W. 1924a. *Larus*. Cummings, S. G. 1913. *Opisthocomus*. Quelch, J. J. 1898-99a. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Sutton, J. 1889.

Ability to keep body submerged. *Gallinula*. Atkinson, J. C. 1844.

Anatomy involved in diving. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Culemann, H. W. 1929.

Effect of whirling motion of water on body and tail. Magnan, A. 1921a.

Foot use. Townsend, C. W. 1909c.

Periods of dives in relation to depth of water. Dewar, J. M. 1920b.

CHANGING SPECIFIC GRAVITY BY CONTRACTION OF

Air sacs, as oxygen reservoir. Csörgey, T. 1926b.

Feather muscles producing less bulk. Footitt, W. F. 1865; Stubbs, F. J. 1910b.

USE OF WINGS

General. Townsend, C. W. 1909c. *Phalacrocorax*. Salvin, F. H. 1891.

Does grebe spread wings just before diving? *Colymbus*. Burtch, V. 1914.

Swimming

General. Csörgey, T. 1922-24; Jacquemin, E. 1835c; Lucas, F. A. 1894a; Rich, W. H. 1929. Wading birds.

Cohen, D. A. 1894b. *Cinclus aquaticus*. Matthews, B. S. 1894. *Cinclus britannicus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1913. *Columba palumbus*. Macpherson, A. H. 1908. *Podiceps*. Frank, H. R. & Neu, W. 1929.

Partial submergence. Morris, B. R. 1862. *Mergus serrator*. Book. Text in English. Samuels, E. A. 1883.

Powers in swimming. Faber, F. 1822, 1824. *Cinclus*. Coburn, F. 1894.

SWIMMING UNDER WATER

General. Csörgey, T. 1922-24. *Alca*. Blyth, E. 1837b. Anatidae. Gloger, C. W. 1853b. *Cinclus aquaticus*. Kinahan, J. R. 1858. *Phalacrocoracidae*. Johnson, J. P. 1901; Meiklejohn, A. H. 1900b.

Only feet used. *Gavia*. Allen, W. E. 1920.

Unusual swimming. *Columba*. Landois, H. 1896a.

Wings used in swimming under water. Kelso, J. E. 1922.

LONGEVITY

Book. Text in English. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931.

Book. Text in French. Includes birds. Metchnikoff, E. 1907.

General. Bedford, M., Witherby, H. F., and others 1909; Butter, J. 1817-20; Flower, S. S. 1910; Günther, A. C. 1910; *Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1899b; Harris, J. A. & Boughton, D. C. 1928; Klawieter, A. 1901; Knappen, P. M. 1928b; Picchi, C. 1913. Many species. Oustalet, J. F. 1899. Include birds. Flower, S. S. 1926; Gill, T. N. 1899; Knauer, F. K. 1910. Birds of prey. Flower, S. S. 1923.

Anserinae. Landsborough, D. 1842. *Cardinalis*. Gannier, A. F. 1933b. *Carpodacus p. purpureus*. Magee, M. J. 1928a. *Columba*. Desportes, E. H. 1854. *Cracticus torquatus*. Anon. 1897c. *Cuculus*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1899a. *Dasila acuta tzitzihua*. Lincoln, F. C. 1927a, b. *Diomedea*. Meyer, A. B. 1887a; Rosenberg, C. B. 1887b. *Fringilla*. Knottnerus-Meyer, T. 1900. *Fuligula nyroca*. Gurney, J. H. 1851. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924b. *Grus*. Astley, H. D. 1901. *Larus argentatus smithsonianus*. Nichols, J.

T. 1915. *Otis t. tarda*. St. Quintin, W.
H. 1926a. *Passer*. Bianchi, V. 1907a.
Pelecanus. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929b.
Poephila gouldiae. Butler, A. G. 1902d.
Psittaci. Cérati, G. 1752; Metchnikoff, E. 1902; Anon. 1865. *Pycnonotus*. Chinnery, I. 1901. *Richmondia*. Ganier, A. F. 1935. *Serinus flavi-ventris*. FitzSimons, F. W. 1908. *Spizella socialis* [p. *passerina*]. Howe, R. H. 1902. Strigidae. Grabham, O. 1897b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1912a. *Turdus migratorius*. Howe, R. H. 1902. *Turtur*. Anon. 1901a. *Turtur ferrago*. Ruhlenstroth, H. L. 1908.

Average age. Thurburn, A. 1908.

Longevity as index of constitutional fitness. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1923.

CAPTIVITY

General. Bonhote, J. L. 1910; Brown, C. E. 1928; Butler, A. G. 1910a, 1913; Fillmer, H. R. 1899; Hartley, E. A. 1899; Hensman, H. P. 1868; Meade-Waldo, E. G. 1899; Ménégau, H. A. 1914; Schlacht, H. 1907. Many species. Günther, A. C. 1910.

In zoological gardens. Many species. Bolau, H. 1879; Schmidt, M. 1880.

EXCEPTIONAL RECORDS

Anas boscas (wild) 22 years. Gurney, J. H. 1875c.

Anser. 37 years, 9 months, 6 days. Anon. 1835b.

Aquila. 251 years claimed. Hašek, B. 1898.

Ciconia. Over 70 years. Rosenberg, C. B. 1887c.

Larus argentatus. In captivity 39 years. Ritchie, J. 1985. Observed 24 years. Mackay, G. H. 1894a.

Paroaria cucullata. 29 years and 3 months. Berg, C. 1897.

Psittacus. Over 100 years. White, W. H. 1836a.

Turdus. 25 years. Garvert, B. 1896.

LYMPHOID TISSUE AND ORGANS

See also under Circulatory system: Lymphatic system.

General. Kostarew, S. 1867. Many species. *Jolly, J. 1915. Includes

birds. Muthmann, E. 1913. *Alca*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913b. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Columba*. Jolly, J. 1908, 1909c, 1911a, g. *Cursores* & *Falconiformes*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1896. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1908, 1909c, 1911a, g; Renaut, J. L. 1879; Stieda, C. H. 1880. *Pandion* & *Phalacrocorax*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913b.

Effects of roentgen rays on lymphoid tissue. *Gallus*. *Unzeitig, H. 1912.

HEMOLYMPH NODES

General. Includes *Anser*, *Gallus bankiva*, & *Meleagris*. Vincent, S. & Harrison, H. S. 1897.

Distribution and histology. Includes birds. Lewis, T. 1903-04.

LYMPH NODES

Lymphoid tissue in birds is usually diffuse in the areolar connective tissue, according to *Dantschakoff, W. 1916d. However, some birds have lymph nodes.

General. *Jolly, J. 1908, 1909a, b, c, 1910a; Lauth, E. A. 1822; Magendie, F. 1819b; Manabe, S. 1930-31. *Anas*. Eberth, C. J. 1861; *Fürther, H. 1913; Retterer, E. 1902a, b. *Anser*. Eberth, C. J. 1861; Retterer, E. 1902b; Vialleton, L. & Fleury, G. 1901. *Cygnus*. Magendie, F. 1819c. *Gallus*. Eberth, C. J. 1861; Timofeevsky, D. I. 1898. *Meleagris*. Eberth, C. J. 1861.

Development. *Anas*. Jolly, J. 1909a. *Anser*. *Pensa, A. 1907a, b.

Esophageal lymph nodes. *Anas* & *Anser*. Glinsky, A. 1894.

Histology of lymph nodes. *Anser*. *Fleury, S. 1902; *Pensa, A. 1907a, b.

Tonsils. Many species. Rapp, W. L. 1843.

Intestinal lymph nodules

General. *Anas* & *Anser*. *Basslinger, J. 1854, 1858a. *Columba*. Cloetta, N. 1893. *Gallus*. Ciaccio, C. 1907. *Passer*. *Basslinger, J. 1854, 1858a.

Aggregated nodules (Peyer's patches). Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1913a. *Anser*. Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1910a. *Casuaris*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a. *Gallus*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1910a; Retterer, E. & Lelièvre, A. 1910a, c.

In ceca. Eberth, J. 1861.

LYMPHOID TISSUE IN

Bursa Fabricii. Jolly, J. 1911b, 1911g, 1913c. Many species. *Jolly, J. 1915. *Buteo*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Columba*. Retterer, E. 1885b; Schumacher, S. 1903. *Cuculus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Cursosores & Falconiformes*. Wenckelbach, K. F. 1896. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911c; Retterer, E. 1885b; Schumacher, S. 1903. *Monedula & Otus*. Schumacher, S. 1903. *Uria*. Retterer, E. 1885b.

Auricular folds. *Meleagris & Tetrao*. Plate, L. H. 1918.

Diverticulum ilei (Meckel's diverticulum). Mitchell, P. C. 1901c, 1904.

SPLEEN

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Müller, W. 1865.

General. *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1889. *Corvus*. Mayer, A. F. 1832. Includes *Gallus*. Poso, O. 1906. *Passer*. Cuénot, L. 1889. *Rhynchoetes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Struthio*. Mayer, A. F. 1832.

Development. *Acrocephalus*. Shikunami, J. 1920. *Anas*. Tonkov, V. N. 1899, 1900a. *Ardea*. Shikunami, J. 1920. *Columba*. *Woit, O. 1897. *Columbidae*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1917a. *Coturnix*, *Emberiza*, & *Gallinula*. Shikunami, J. 1920. *Galus*. Dantschakoff, W. 1916b; Giannelli, L. 1909; Gray, H. 1852; Shikunami, J. 1920; Tonkov, V. N. 1899, 1900a; *Woit, O. 1897. Includes *Gallus*. Choronschitzky, B. J. 1900. *Lanius*, *Luscinia*, *Meleagris*, & *Nycticorax*. Shikunami, J. 1920. *Passer*. Shikunami, J. 1920; *Woit, O. 1897. *Turdus*. Shikunami, J. 1920.

Hemopoiesis in embryonic period. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911d.

Measurements. Magnan, A. & La Riboisière, J. 1911.

Physiology. Birds incidental. Whiting, A. J. 1897.

Sex and seasonal differences in weight. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1928a.

Small accessory spleen. Includes *Anser*. Vincent, S. & Harrison, H. S. 1897.

Splenectomy, effects. *Columba*. Tor-yün, Y. 1930, 1931.

Structure

General. *Coccothraustes*, *Passer*, & *Turdus*. *Greschik, J. 1916b.

BLOOD VESSELS

Arteries. *Anas & Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1911f.

Schweigger-Seidel sheaths. Includes birds. Staemmler, M. 1925. *Coccothraustes*, *Passer*, & *Turdus*. *Greschik, J. 1916b.

HISTOLOGY

General. Many species. Timm, A. 1862. Include birds. Billroth, T. 1857; Hoyer, H. 1892, 1894. Birds incidental. Whiting, A. J. 1897.

Columba. Petrone, L. M. 1889a. *Columbidae*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1917a. *Falco*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1917b. *Gallus*. Ciaccio, C. 1907; Petrone, L. M. 1889a. *Haematopus & Struthio*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1917b.

Macrophages in tissue culture. *Galus*. Rioch, D. M. 1923.

Reticular connective tissue. Histochemistry. Includes *Columba*. Leherell, F. 1903.

MENINGES

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Swedenborg, E. 1882.

General. Malacarne, V. 1782. *Columba & Gallus*. *Hansen-Pruss, O. C. 1923.

Development. *Anas*. Gelderen, C. 1924a, b; Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1906a. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1906a; Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. Include *Gallus*. Harvey, S. C. & Burr, H. S. 1924, 1926. *Meleagris*. Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. *Strix*. Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. *Vanellus*. Gelderen, C. 1924a, b.

Histology. *Anas*. Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1906a. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1906a; Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902. *Meleagris & Strix*. Sterzi, G. 1900-01, 1902.

Pia mater. Includes birds. Stieda, C. H. 1869a.

Sinuses of dura. Gelderen, C. 1924c. Swedenborg, E. 1882.

CEREBRO-SPINAL FLUID

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hansen-Pruss, O. C. 1923.

Apertures from fourth ventricle into subarachnoid space. Injection experiments to test existence. None found in embryos of 4 to 9 days. *Gallus*. Keegan, J. J. 1916-17.

Tela chorioidea. *Struthio*. Coupin, F. 1924.

CHOROID PLEXUS

General. Includes birds. Faivre, E. 1857; Loeffler, F. B. 1852. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1905b, 1906b. *Struthio*. Coupin, F. 1924.

Development. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1905b, 1906b.

Histology. *Anas*. Pellizzi, B. 1911. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1905b, 1906b; Pellizzi, B. 1911. *Gallus* & *Passer*. Pellizzi, B. 1911.

SPINAL MENINGES

General. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Hardesty, I. 1905. *Gallus* & *Passer montanum*. Shimada, Kichisaburo 1922. *Struthio*. *Streeter, G. L. 1904.

Ligamentum denticulatum. *Gallus* & *Passer montanum*. *Shimada, Kichisaburo 1922.

Variation. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

METHODS

See also under **Apparatus, Technic,** and **Poultry culture.**

Age, estimation of. *Gallus*. Cuénoud-Landolf, L. 1913. Reich, O. 1921. Book. Text in French. Dupont, M. 1893.

Altitude, determination of. Stresemann, E. 1917b.

Art methods. Book. Text in English. Seton, E. T. 1896.

Attracting birds. McAtee, W. L. 1914c, 1916d, 1917e, 1918a, e, 1929a.

Behavior and life history studies. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1930e.

Blinds for concealment of observer, use of. Book. Text in English. Abbott, C. G. 1911; Herrick, F. H. 1924b; Lodge, R. B. 1901; Newsome, J. E. 1926; Strong, R. M. 1914, 1917a.

Capture of flock by surprise of sleeping sentinel. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866.

Care of bird collection. Wythe, M. W. 1929.

Curing of feather-eating habit. Psittaci. Schäff, E. A. 1902.

Decoying. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Anon. 1832a.

Diseased fowls should not be used in experimental work. Bushnell, L. D. & Hinshaw, W. R. 1927.

Dissection. Straus-Durckheim, H. 1843.

Field identification. Anatidae. Saunders, A. A. 1923; Townsend, C. W. 1923.

Field records. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

Fishing. Use of domesticated *Phalacrocorax* by Chinese and Japanese. Laufer, B. 1931.

Heredity, study of. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909b.

Hunting. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Alexander, A. M. 1927.

Identification of skulls. O'Donoghue, C. H. 1913.

Maintaining fertility of eggs during long sea voyages. Morgan, E. 1927.

Measurement of skeleton. Many species. Blasius, W. 1885b.

Measuring feather elements. Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934b.

Migration study. Cole, L. J. 1902; Weigold, H. 1912b.

Nesting activities, study of. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1924a; Nice, M. M. 1930d.

Observations at lighthouse and lightships. Newton, A. 1880.

Preservation of egg albumen. Martin, S. 1871.

Protecting fruit by planting certain plants. McAtee, W. L. 1909.

Quantitative methods. Zedlitz, O. 1926.

Stomach contents, estimation of. McAtee, W. L. 1912d.

Terms for indicating the abundance or rarity of birds. McAtee, W. L. 1912f.

Testing eggs for fertility. Pennington, M. E., Jenkins, M. K., & Betts, H. M. 1918.

Van Dresser method for producing early and uniform molt. *Gallus*. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1902d.

Weight determination of food digested daily. Taber, W. B. 1928.

BANDING

General. *Baldwin, S. P. 1931; Lincoln, F. C. 1921c, 1924c; Lincoln, F. C. & Baldwin, S. P. 1929; Musselman, T. E. 1925; Sprot, G. D. 1924. *Chaetura pelagica*. Stoddard, H. L. 1926a.

Recording repeating birds. Ken-deigh, S. C. & Baldwin, S. F. 1930; Law, J. E. 1923a.

Trapping for banding

General. Lincoln, F. C. 1927d. Anatidae. Lincoln, F. C. 1922c, 1926d.

Capture by fish nets. Anatidae. Lincoln, F. C. 1922b.

BREEDING

See also under Poultry culture.

Breeding waterfowl. McAtee, W. L. 1930a.

Propagation of game birds. McAtee, W. L. 1930b.

Recording experimental breeding operations. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1915d; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. N. 1900h, 1909a.

COLLECTING

Books. Text in English. Hornaday, W. T. 1891.

Text in German. Anon. 1896e.

General. Ridgway, R. 1891. *Ectopistes*. Alexander, A. M. 1927.

Capture of sea birds. Collins, J. W. 1884.

Catching gulls. Burchard, G. 1926.

Collecting and preparing eggs and nests of birds. Bendire, C. E. 1891.

DESTRUCTION OF BIRD PESTS

General. *Passer domesticus*. Dearborn, N. 1910; Osgood, F. 1899; Whitney, T. H. 1914.

PHOTOGRAPHY

Books. Text in English. Beetham, B. 1911; Cordier, A. H. 1923.

General. Gross, A. O. 1933; Parker, J. B. 1909; Turner, E. L. 1915.

Autochrome plates, use of. Overton, F. & Harper, F. 1913.

Indoor photography. Maw, A. J. 1932.

Outdoor photography. Book. Text in English. *Nesbit, W. 1926.

Shutter operation at a distance. Blind and electric connection. Lodge, R. B. 1901.

Cinematography

Analyzing movements of birds. Marey, E. J. 1882a, b, 1883.

Application to study of motions of birds' wings in flight. Marey, E. J. 1887c, d, e, f, g, 1888b, 1891, 1893.

Use in embryology. *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1926, 1929a, b.

RECORDING

Flight. Graphic. Poole, E. L. 1925.

Migration records. *Stone, W. 1906b, 1908.

Notes and files. Wetmore, A. 1927a.

Bird calls

General. Moore, R. T. 1915; Rowan, W. 1924; Saunders, A. A. 1915; Strong, R. M. 1918a; Summers, E. 1916; Wheeler, W. C. & Nichols, J. T. 1924.

Strobophotography. Metfessel, M. 1934.

Study of bird sounds. Saunders, A. A. 1924b.

SEX IDENTIFICATION

Book. Text in English. Cage birds. Butler, A. G. 1907c.

General. Newly hatched birds. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. 1919; Yamaguchi[i], T. 1928.

At autopsy. Ménégauz, H. A. 1910.

TELESCOPE, USE FOR OBSERVING FLYING BIRDS

General. Newton, A. 1876.

Altitude, determination of. Andrus, C. G. 1920; Bray, R. A. 1895; Tennant,

J. F. 1875. Migrating birds. Stebbins, J. 1906.

Size determination. Andrus, C. G. 1920.

Velocity measurement. Migrating birds. Stebbins, J. & Fath, E. A. 1906.

TRAPPING

Book. Text in Italian. Olina, G. P. 1684.

General. Haack, D. 1884; Magee, M. J. 1926b; Penard, T. E. & Penard, A. P. 1926. Game birds. Jackson, F. J. 1926. *Passer*. Hill, W. T. 1889; Kalmbach, E. R. 1930; Whitney, T. H. 1914. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866.

Africa. Book. Text in English. Jackson, F. J. 1926.

Bird liming. Egypt. Bonhote, J. L. 1919.

Netting. Grinnell, J. 1925a.

Snaring. Arrighi-Griffoli, G. 1904. Birds of Paradise. Finsch, O. 1893.

MIGRATIONS

See also under **Banding**. For references to migrations of birds in the classics, including the Bible, see Forster, T. I. 1814; in old Greek and Roman literature, see Lenz, H. O. 1856 and Pischinger, A. 1904; in the Bible, see Frey, H. H. 1595. For eighteenth century references see Marschall, A. F. 1881.

Books. Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925; Boulton, W. R. 1933; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Cornish, C. J. 1896; Coward, T. A. 1912; *Dixon, C. 1897b; Johnston, I. H. 1923; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a; Roberts, F. 1703; Romanes, G. J. 1884; Thomson, A. L. 1926, 1936a, b; Thomson, J. A. 1923a; Wallace, A. R. 1876; Wetmore, A. 1926d, 1930b; Whitlock, F. B. 1897b. Anatidae. Phillips, J. C. 1922-26. Anon. 1817. Sphenisciformes. Antarctica. Levick, G. M. 1914.

Text in French. Brévans, A. 1879; Buffon, G. L. 1770-86; Cathelin, F. 1920b. Antarctic Ocean. Ménégaux, H. A. 1907a.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Frey, H. H. 1595; Graeser, K. 1905; Harnisch, E.

1929; Klein, J. T. 1760; Kobelt, W. 1902; Lenz, H. O. 1856; Lucanus, F. K. 1923a, 1925, 1929; Pischinger, A. 1904; Schneider, K. C. 1909; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14. Arctic region. Faber, F. 1825-26.

Text in Italian. San Vitali, F. Before 1801.

Text in Latin. Klein, J. T. 1750; Plinius, C. 1832-34.

General. Alexander, H. G. 1911, 1921, 1923; Allen, J. A. 1881b, 1896b, 1909; Angelini, G. 1897; Bank, H. 1903a, b; Barrington, D. 1772; Beal, F. E. 1886; Besserer, L. 1902; Borggreve, B. 1881; Braun, F. 1899c; Brewster, W. 1886b; Briggs, F. S. 1924; Butterfield, W. C. 1909; Catesby, M. 1748; Cecil, H. 1890; Cooke, W. 1915a; Derham, W. 1710; Dewitz, J. 1901; Donnelly, J. F. 1879; Eckmarck, C. D. 1757; Floericke, C. E. 1914; Frauenfeld, G. 1864a, b; Garlick, T. 1869; Godeheu de Riville, —. 1760; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1885; Helms, O. 1910; Herman, O. 1905b, 1907b; Howard, H. E. 1920; Hugues, A. 1909; Jenner, E. 1824; Jones, L. 1904a; Lafond, E. J. 1907; Laidlaw, T. G. 1898; Lambert, E. 1797; Larionov, W. T. 1927; Linnaeus, C. 1781; McAtee, W. L. 1919a; Mattingley, A. H. 1906; *Mayr, E. W. & Meise, W. 1930; Müller, F. 1911; Nichols, J. T. 1926a; Noggler, J. 1911, 1913; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1906b; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Pycraft, W. P. 1915; Rabes, O. 1915; Rössler, E. 1907b; Schenk, J. 1903, 1906; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1912; Schlegel, H. 1828; *Stone, W. 1913a; Sushkin, P. P. 1900a; Thomson, A. L. 1921a, b; Tollenaar, D. 1922b; Tristram, H. B. 1893; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1909b; Vaughan, J. H. 1929; Viguier, C. 1882; Wachs, H. 1926; Weismann, F. L. 1878; Zedlitz, O. 1926; Anon. 1905, 1914b. Many species. Whittle, C. L. 1928. Palearctic birds. Boubier, M. 1919b. Sea birds. Wesemüller, A. 1917b. Imported species. *Eckhardt, W. R. 1921.

AREAS

Africa

Book. Text in German. Berg, B. M. 1924.

General. Allen, G. M. 1930; Chapin, J. P. 1916a, 1932; Gunning, J. W. and others 1908. Palearctic birds. Grote,

H. 1930. *Macrodipteryx*. Chapin, J. P. 1916b.

Cape Province. Godfrey, R. 1916.

East Africa. Kittenberger, K. 1907.

Egypt. J.—, H. C. 1926; Moreau, R. E. 1926, 1927; Quinet, A. 1903. Book. Text in English. Meinertzhagen, R. 1930.

Madagascar. Lavauden, L. 1929.

Sahara Desert. Geyr von Schwep-
penburg, H. 1924a.

South Africa. Gunning, J. W. and
others 1908; Hamilton, J. S. 1909;
Slater, W. L. 1906.

Sudan. Lynes, H. 1924. *Anthro-
poides*. J.—, H. C. 1926.

America

Books. Text in English. Elliot,
D. G. 1895. Waterfowl. Phillips, J. C.
& Lincoln, F. C. 1930.

NORTH AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Compsoth-
lypidae. Chapman, F. M. 1907b.

General. Allen, J. A. 1864; Bach-
man, J. 1836; Baerg, W. J. 1931;
Bailey, F. A. 1910a, 1923; Baird, S. F.
1866; Cooke, W. W. 1903-16, 1904c;
Eckardt, W. R. 1921; Forbush, E. H.
1923a; Gaines, A. 1895; Henshaw, H.
W. 1881; Longstreet, R. J. 1928;
Loomis, L. M. 1891, 1894; Minot,
H. D. 1881; Oberholser, H. C. 1917-32;
*Stone, W. 1913a; Anon. 1881b.
Accipitridae. Munroe, K. 1908. *Age-
laius*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. Anatidae.
Cooke, W. W. 1906; Phillips, J. C. 1916.
Anser albifrons. Hazard, R. G. 1901.
Aquila. Oberholser, H. C. 1906.
Branta. Mershon, W. B. 1927b.
Branta c. canadensis. Mershon, W. B.
1928. Charadriidae. Allen, F. H.
1911; Wetmore, A. 1927b. *Colaptes*.
Burns, F. L. 1900. Compsothlypidae.
Cooke, W. W. 1904a. Falconidae.
Allen, J. A. 1871a. *Haliaeetus*. Ober-
holser, H. C. 1906. Laridae. Cooke,
W. W. 1915c. *Larus*. Eaton, R. J.
1934. *Larus argentatus*. Lincoln, F. C.
1928. *Nyctea*. Gross, A. O. 1927b.
Nycticorax. Gross, A. O. 1923a.
Passerella iliaca. Linsdale, J. M.
1928c. *Progne*. Jacobs, J. W. 1904.
Rallidae. Cooke, W. W. 1914. *Spiza*.
Gross, A. O. 1921.

Eastern North America. Book.
Text in English. Chapman, F. M.
1912b.

Northwest North America. Bowles,
J. H. 1917b.

West Coast. Cooper, J. G. 1880.

Canada

General. Kingston, A. G. 1898;
Macoun, J. M. 1901; Macoun, J. &
Macoun, J. M. 1909.

British Columbia. Swarth, H. S.
1926b.

Labrador. Lewis, H. F. 1925.

Mackenzie Valley. Cooke, W. W.
1915b.

Manitoba. Criddle, N. 1922; Seton,
E. T. 1891.

New Brunswick. Chatham. Baxter,
J. M. 1901.

Nova Scotia. Lewis, H. F. 1923.
Sea birds. Gilpin, J. B. 1880.

Prince Edward Island. MacSwain,
J. 1903.

Quebec. Mousley, W. H. 1921b.

United States

General. Merriam, C. H. 1884;
Poole, E. L. 1929, 1930; *Stone, W.
1905.

Lake Erie shore. Sim, R. J. 1904.

Mississippi Valley. Cooke, W. W.
1884, 1885, 1888; Kopman, H. H. 1904.

Missouri Valley. Compsothlypidae.
Stephens, T. C. 1913.

New England. *Oidemia*. Mackay,
G. H. 1891b.

California. Gaylord, H. A. 1899.
Aphriza & *Gavia*. Huey, L. M. 1927a.
Phainopepla nitens. Miller, A. H.
1933. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S.
1927.

Colorado. Rockwell, R. B. & Wet-
more, A. 1914.

Connecticut River Valley. Bagg,
A. C. 1923.

District of Columbia. Cooke, W. W.
1908b, 1913a. Washington, D.C. Cooke,
M. T. 1929.

Georgia. Greene, E. R. 1933.

Illinois. Chicago. Ferry, J. F.
1908. Special flight over Chicago

1909. *Calcarius*. Chaney, R. W. 1910a.

Iowa. Du Mont, P. A. 1934; Jones, L. 1895.

Kansas. Douthitt, B. P. 1918; Harris, H. 1919; Peabody, P. B. 1920.

Louisiana. Beyer, G. E. 1900b.

Maine. Brewster, W. 1924. Book. Text in English. Knight, O. W. 1908.

Maryland. Kirkwood, F. C. 1895.

Massachusetts. Brewster, W. 1906. Anatidae. Phillips, J. C. 1911b. *Branta c. canadensis*. Phillips, J. C. 1910, 1911c. *Penthestes hudsonicus nigricans*. Townsend, C. W. 1917b. *Pluvialis dominica*. Mackay, G. H. 1896. *Charadrius [Squatarola] squatarola*. Mackay, G. H. 1892b. Winter distribution. Calidridiinae. Farley, J. A. 1920.

Michigan. Gaige, F. M. 1919. *Progne s. subis*. Rapp, F. W. 1926; Smith, F. 1908. Ann Arbor. Wood, N. A. 1906, 1907, 1908. Isle Royale. Peet, M. M. 1909.

Minnesota. Book. Text in English. Roberts, T. S. 1932.

Mississippi, southern portion. Kopman, H. H. 1905b.

Missouri. Widmann, O. 1907a; Woodruff, E. S. 1908b.

Nebraska. Wolcott, R. H. 1909. *Buteo lagopus johannis*, *B. swainsoni*. Cary, M. 1899.

New Jersey. Stone, W. 1894a, 1909. Falcones. Stone, W. 1922.

New York. Bourne, T. L. 1919; Griscom, L. 1933. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. Long Island. Charadrioides. Nichols, J. T. & Harper, F. 1916. Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932.

North Carolina. Brimley, C. S. 1917.

Ohio. Baird, R. L. 1905; Derby, W. J. 1903; Henninger, W. F. 1909b; Jones, L. 1904b, d, 1906, 1907a, 1913, 1914.

Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1931a.

Oregon. Jewett, S. G. & Gabrielson, I. N. 1929.

Pennsylvania. Burns, F. L. 1901a; Montgomery, T. H. 1897; Stone, W. 1894a.

Philadelphia. City Hall light tower. Slaughter,— & Baily, W. L. 1901–02.

South Carolina. Hudson, G. E. 1930. West Virginia. Book. Text in English. Johnston, I. H. 1923.

Wisconsin. Hirundinidae. Burrill, A. C. 1909.

Wyoming. McCreary, O. C. & Mickey, A. B. 1935.

Bahama Islands

General. Bonhote, J. L. 1901a.

MIDDLE AMERICA

Guatemala. Heilfurth, F. 1928.

SOUTH AMERICA

Argentina. Holland, A. H. 1893.

Ecuador. Chapman, F. M. 1926.

Galapagos Islands. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Loomis, L. M. 1918.

Asia

General. Palacky, J. 1898a.

Central Asia. Sievertsov, N. A. 1880.

China. La Touche, J. D. 1914; Lefever, R. H. 1927; Wilder, G. D. 1924.

East China. Vaughan, R. E. & Jones, K. H. 1913.

India. Dewar, D. 1908b; Inglis, C. M. 1899; Law, S. C. 1925; Pauri, G. B. 1927. Anatidae. Book. Text in English. Wright, R. G. & Dewar, D. 1925.

Japan. Kumagai, S. 1923; Kuroda, N. 1931.

Siberia. Haviland, M. D. 1915c; Jurinsky, T. 1902. Book. Text in English. Seebohm, H. 1882d.

Europe

Books. Text in English. Howard, H. E. 1920; Roberts, F. 1703.

General. Ahrens, T. G. 1923; Aigneaux, M. 1860; Angelini, G. 1896; Baer, K. E. 1834; Besserer, L. 1903; Blackwall, J. 1831c; Blyth, E. 1833; Bonhote, J. L. 1909b; Bretscher, K. 1921; Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1917; Ferrouillat, A. 1922; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1881, 1882a, 1885; Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Cordeaux, J. 1880; Lumby,

A. H. 1910; Marek, M. 1902b; Mühlemann, H. 1921; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1906b; Parrot, C. P. 1907; Pilz,—, 1910; Pittet, L. 1908b, 1917; Poncy, R. 1908c, d, 1916; Pungur, G. 1902; Schenk, J. 1909a; Skovgaard, P. 1930e, 1931c; Sokolowski, J. 1929; Steuer, A. 1899; Stubbs, F. J. 1918; Thomson, A. L. 1922a; Ticehurst, C. B. 1912a; Ticehurst, N. F. 1911; Turner, E. L. 1926; Ussher, R. J. 1901b; Westell, W. P. 1902a, 1903; Anon. 1914b. Many species. Markwick, W. 1791. Birds of prey. Alléon, A. & Vivian, J. 1869.

Alaudidae. Boyes, F. 1871. Anatidae. Service, R. 1903c; Thomson, A. L. 1923a. Anseres. Brown, R. H. 1927. *Ciconia ciconia*. Rendahl, H. 1914, 1922. *Corvus*. Radig, K. 1922. *Cypselus apus*. Skovgaard, P. 1921c. *Erithacus rubecula*. *Hübner, E. 1905. Falconiformes. Skovgaard, P. 1926d. *Gallinago*. Zimmerman, E. R. 1909a. *Garrulus*. Aplin, O. V. 1903a. Hirundinidae. Hegyfoky, J. 1902b. *Loxia*. Altum, B. 1885, 1890b. Micropodidae. Andrews, W. 1900. *Phalaropus fulicarius*. Harting, J. E. 1870. Raptores. Skovgaard, P. 1926d. *Scolopax rusticola*. Schenk, J. 1925b. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Helm, A. F. 1903, 1907; Reis, A. 1912.

Central Europe. Book. Text in German. Bretscher, K. 1920. Naumann, J. F. 1905.

NORTH SEA

North Sea and Doggersbank. Verwey, J. 1922a.

AUSTRIA

General. Hegyfoky, J. 1903, 1905b, c, d, 1906a, b, c, 1907a, 1908a, b, 1910, 1911, 1913a, b, 1916, 1917; Lindner, F. 1899a; Zdobnitsky, F. F. 1925. *Cuculus*. Hegyfoky, J. 1902a.

BELGIUM

General. Selys-Longchamps, M. E. 1848.

BRITISH ISLES

Books. Text in English. Clarke, W. E. 1912b; Edwards, G. 1795; Harvie-Brown, J. A., Cordeaux, J., Barrington, R. M., & More, A. G. 1883, 1884; Harvie-Brown, J. A., Cordeaux, J., Barrington, R. M., More, A. G., & Clarke, W. E. 1885, 1886, 1887, 1889;

Harvie-Brown, J. A., Cordeaux, J., & Kermodé, P. M. 1881; Harvie-Brown, J. A., Cordeaux, J., Kermodé, P. M., Barrington, R. M., & More, A. G. 1882.

General. Alexander, H. G. 1915b; Brock, S. E. 1910b; Clarke, W. E. 1896, 1900, 1901, 1903a, b, 1904a, b; Cordeaux, J. 1877a; Fayrer,—, 1831; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1881, 1882a; Hepburn, A. 1843a, b; Hutchinson, M. 1867; Knubley, E. P. & Clarke, W. E. 1904; Markwick, W. 1791; More, A. G. 1859; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908e, 1911e, 1914b; Paterson, J. 1909; Paterson, R. L. 1896; Richardson, N. M. 1896; Rivière, B. B. 1914. *Erithacus*. Patten, C. J. 1913b, c. Hirundinidae. Bree, W. T. 1830; Herbert, A. T. 1897; Lynes, H. 1908; Witherby, H. F. 1923a, b.

England

Book. Text in English. Kent. Ticehurst, N. F. 1909.

General. Blackwall, J. 1824b, c; Blathwayt, F. L. 1925; Clark, James 1908; Cordeaux, J. 1878c, 1892b; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1884c, 1904, 1922b; Harley, J. 1843; Heppenstall, J. 1843; Lister, T. 1881; Margary, I. D. 1926; Anon. 1884b. *Motacilla*. Cordeaux, J. 1892c.

Ireland

Book. Text in English. Barrington, R. M. 1900; Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900.

General. Barrington, J. S. 1927; Barrington, R. M. 1901, 1911; Best, M. G. & Haviland, M. D. 1914; Blake-Knox, H. 1866e, 1867c; Patten, C. J. 1913b. Charadriiformes. Patten, C. J. 1909b. Hirundinidae. Delap, A. D. 1912.

Scotland

Book. Text in English. Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895.

General. Begg, W. 1920; Davidson, W. C. 1910; Hay, H. M. 1878; Hinxman, L. W. 1894; Laidlaw, T. G. 1898; Paterson, J. 1909; Serle, W. 1903, 1905; Service, R. 1903a; Ticehurst, C. B. 1916. *Acanthis*. Evans, W. 1911. *Loxia*. Clarke, W. E. 1909. *Scolopax*. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1907.

Isle of May (entrance to Firth of Forth). Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1918.

Observations at Aberdeen University. Thomson, A. L. 1912.

BULGARIA

General. Andersen, K. 1903.

CZECHOSLOVAKIA

Bohemia. Freund, L. 1914. Dalmatia. Marek, M. 1902a.

DENMARK

General. Hagerup, A. T. 1908b; Helms, O. 1902, 1908; Skovgaard, P. 1921c, 1930d; Winge, A. H. 1886, 1900, 1909.

Jutland. Hagerup, A. T. 1908a.

FINLAND

Book. Text in Finnish. Hortling, I. J. 1929b.

FRANCE

Book. Text in French. Brévans, A. 1879.

General. Angot, C. A. 1888, 1894; Berthelot, S. 1869; Chapel, F. 1909b, c, 1911; Clarke, W. E. 1898a; Ferrouillat, A. & Ferrouillat, P. 1924; Forbin, P. 1911; Gromier, —. 1910; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1901; Hamonville, J. C. 1895; Hegyfoky, J. 1899; Hugues, A. 1909; Laloy, L. 1910; Lamoureux, E. 1911; Montessus, F. B. 1886; Quinet, A. 1901a; Riville, G. 1759. *Charadrius pluvialis* [*Pluvialis a. apricaria*]. Ternier, L. 1899a. *Cypselus*. Bernard, P. 1903; Kirchner, A. 1909, 1910. *Hirundo*. La Harpe, J. 1864. *Turdidae*. Delamain, J. 1911.

GERMANY

Books. Text in German. Duncker, H. 1905; Palmén, J. A. 1876; Thienemann, J. 1928.

General. Bertram, K. 1906; Beserer, L. 1902, 1905a; Braun, F. 1898a, 1900c, 1905, 1906a; Brehm, C. L. 1855b; Capek, W., Lorenz, L., Steuer, A., & Wahl, B. 1899; Clodius, G. 1905; Deichler, C. 1900; Drost, R. 1925, 1929; Franz, V. 1911; *Fritsch, K. 1874; *Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1904b; Häbler, L. 1915; Hagen, W. 1910b; Hagendefeldt, M. 1912; Helm, A. F. 1903, 1904, 1907, 1912; Henneemann, W. 1908; Herman, O. 1894b; Hildebrandt, H. 1919a; Hintz, W. I. 1863; Karris, O. 1908; Keller, F. C. 1888; Klein, J. T. 1747; Lampert, A. 1914; Lorenz, L. & Moritz, S. 1913; Lühe, M. 1907, 1908a, b, 1909b, c, 1910, 1911; Möbius, K. A. 1900; Noggler, J.

1911, 1913; Palacky, J. 1881; Palmén, J. A. 1879, 1893; Parrot, C. P. 1905c, 1907; Rahlfs, —. 1912; Reichenow, A. 1907; Ries, A. 1908, 1911, 1913; Schacht, H. 1881; Schaffer, A. P. 1900; Schweder, G. 1913; Spill, W. 1907; Thienemann, J. 1906, 1917, 1924; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1905a, 1908a, 1909a; Uffeln, G. 1924; Wachs, H. 1927b, c; Werner, P. 1905; Wolf, E. 1909; Wüstnei, C. 1902; Zimmerman, E. R. 1909a, b. Many species. *Stetter, F. W. 1864. Winter birds. Marshall, F. 1912.

East Prussia. Braun, M. 1906.

South Germany. Bretscher, K. 1923.

Helgoland. Allen, J. A. 1896b; *Drost, R. 1926b, c, 1927a; Gaetke, H. 1885, 1887a, b, 1893, 1894; Köhn, P. C. 1907; Krüss, P. 1917; Weigold, H. 1910. Book. Text in German. *Gaetke, H. 1891.

Island of Sylt. Hagendefeldt, M. 1912.

Mannheim. Zimmerman, E. R. 1906.

Rossitten, Germany. Thienemann, J. 1902a, 1906, 1908a, d, 1909d.

Anatidae. *Nolte, W. 1927a. *Anthus cervinus*. Natorp, O. 1925. *Ciconia*. Hagen, W. 1908a. *Delichon*. *Gallenkamp, W. 1906a. *Falcones*. Thienemann, J. 1908d. *Hirundinidae*. Eichhoff, W. 1896; Hagen, W. 1906. *Lanius*. Geyr von Schweppenburg, H. 1926. *Nucifraga*. Thienemann, J. 1908c. *Scolopax rusticola*. Bütow, A. 1907, 1913; Thienemann, J. 1902a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Ries, A. 1912. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Thienemann, J. 1908f, 1909b.

HOLLAND

General. Ekama, H. 1909, 1911; Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. C. 1902a, 1911.

HUNGARY

General. Buda, A. 1894, 1899; Czzynek, E. 1899; Csörgey, T. 1903; *Gaal de Gyula, G. 1895, 1900; Greschik, J. 1910a; Hegyfoky, J. 1903, 1905b, c, d, 1906a, b, c, 1907a, 1908a, b, 1910, 1911, 1913a, b, 1916, 1917; *Herman, O. 1899, 1903a; Lambrecht, K. 1911; *Schenk, J. 1899, 1903, 1908b, 1909a, 1911, 1917; Warga, K. 1922b. *Anserinae*. Nagy, E. 1907b, 1924. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Schenk, J. 1909b. *Cuculus*. Hegyfoky, J. 1902a.

ITALY

General. Alippi, N. 1920; Angelini, G. 1906; Arrighi-Griffoli, G. 1897; Damiani, G. 1898, 1909; Fabani, C. 1898; Martorelli, G. 1892, 1907; Paolucci, L. 1893. *Eudromias morinellus*. Angelini, G. 1906. *Hirundo*. Fabani, C. 1900b.

Island of Pelagosa. Adriatic Sea. Godez, A. 1899.

Sicily. *Alauda*, *Cypselus*, *Hirundo*, *Loxia*, & *Parus*. Whitaker, J. I. 1882. Island of Pantelleria. Steinfatt, O. 1934.

JUGO-SLAVIA

Croatia. Hegyfok, J. 1905a. *Chelidonaria urbica*. Marek, M. 1908.

Croatia & Slavonia. *Rössler, E. 1905a, b, 1907a, b, 1908.

LITHUANIA

General. Radetzky, D. 1917.

MACEDONIA

Book. Text in German. Stresemann, E. 1920.

POLAND

General. Pascsenko, S. 1911.

ROUMANIA

General. Batschi, G. 1908; Janda, G. 1899.

RUSSIA

General. Bianchi, V. L. 1907a, 1908; Grevé, C. 1911, 1912, 1914; Grote, H. 1914, 1925b; Haviland, M. D. 1918; Kaygorodoff, D. 1907; Menzibir, M. A. 1886; Ognev, S. I. 1908; Pascsenko, S. 1908. *Scolopax*. Blagovyeshchensky, S. 1910.

SWEDEN

General. Bjerkander, C. 1776; Leche, J. 1763; Rygaard, O. 1925.

SWITZERLAND

General. Bretscher, K. 1916, 1925; Burg, G. 1904, 1909b; Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1916b; Schifferli, A. 1917, 1919a, b, 1920b. *Cuculus*. Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1899. *Loxia*. Fischer-Sigwart, H. 1909, 1915.

Swiss Alps. Bretscher, K. 1914a; Burg, G. 1922, 1923.

Mediterranean Sea

General. Suffern, C. 1919.

Mediterranean Sea region. Lynes, H. 1909.

Oceanica

AUSTRALIA

General. Berney, F. L. 1903, 1905; Broadbent, K. 1885; Cohn, M. 1926; Le Souëf, W. H. 1913; Ramsay, E. P. 1885. *Apus pacificus*. Hall, R. 1909.

South Australia. Morgan, A. M. 1916b.

Southern hemisphere

Procellariiformes. Loomis, L. M. 1921.

Antarctica. Sphenisciformes. Leveck, G. M. 1914.

DIFFERENT BIRDS

Accipiter nisus. Skovgaard, P. 1925b. *Alauda*. Patten, C. J. 1913a. *Alauda arvensis*. Besserer, L. 1905b. *Ampelis [Bombycilla] garrula*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1905b. Anatidae. Gerber, K. 1904; Phillips, J. C. 1916; Thomson, A. L. 1923a. *Anser anser*. Krohn, H. 1927. Anserinae. McAtee, W. L. 1911i. *Apus apus*. Dobbrick, L. 1908b. *Ardea*. Evans, W. B. 1903. Ardeidae. Cooke, W. W. 1913b. *Bartramia longicauda*. Cary, M. 1899. *Branta canadensis minor*. Lincoln, F. C. 1926c. *Buteo*. Barbour, R. 1908. Charadrioidae. Clark, A. H. 1905a; Cooke, W. W. 1910. *Chelidonaria urbica*. Besserer, L. 1905b. *Chordeiles*. Oberholser, H. C. 1914. *Ciconia*. Eckardt, W. R. 1925b; Thomson, A. L. 1911a. *Ciconia alba*. Ternier, L. 1899b. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Grote, H. 1925b; Rendahl, H. 1914, 1922; Toth, B. 1905. Ciconiiformes. Jackson, A. C. 1918b. *Coccyzus*. Herrick, F. H. 1910b. Columbidae. Zaborowski-Moindron, S. 1880. Compothylpidae. Cooke, W. W. 1904a. *Crex pratensis*. Hussey, A. 1845. *Cryptoglaux a. acadica*. Taverner, P. A. & Swales, B. H. 1911. *Cuculus*. Pungur, G. 1899; Schreiber, J. A. 1827. *Cypselus apus*. Harper, E. 1910. *Dendragapus*. Anthony, A. W. 1908. *Diomedea exulans*. Reischek, A. 1889. *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Chapman, F. M. 1890b; McAtee, W. L. 1919c. *Galinago*. Thienemann, J. 1915b. Gar-

- rulus*. Cordeaux, J. 1883. *Garrulus glandarius*. Morris, R. 1903; Pickard-Cambridge, O. 1902. *Gavia*. Cooke, W. W. 1915e. *Gavia adamsi*. Dixon, J. S. 1916. *Grus*. Pasha, R. 1896. *Grus canadensis tabida*. Beal, F. E. 1881. *Hesperiphona*. Cooke, W. W. 1912. *Hirundinidae*. Beeston, H. 1907; Blackwall, J. 1831b; Forster, T. I. 1814, 1858; Lesson, R. P. 1825; Mailles, C. 1895; Thomson, A. L. 1922c. *Hirundo fulva*. Lesson, R. P. 1826. *Hirundo rustica*. Herman, O. 1894a. *Lagopus*. Kolderup, C. F. 1924. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Lanius cristatus*. Stresemann, E. 1927b. *Larus a. argentatus* & *Larus f. fuscus*. Thomson, A. L. 1924b. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Luscinia*. Butler, A. L. 1911. *Melospiza melodia*. Nice, M. M. 1938c. *Mergus serrator*. Townsend, C. W. 1911b. *Merops*. Dewar, D. 1906a. *Micropus*. Latter, O. H. 1900. *Micropus a. apus*. Stadler, H. 1917. *Mniotiltidae*. Cooke, W. W. 1905c. *Motacilla alba*. Besserer, L. 1905b. *Motacilla cinerea melanope*. Whistler, H. 1923b. *Motacilla yarrelli*. Herbert, A. T. 1880. *Nephoecetes niger borealis*. Rathbun, S. F. 1925. *Nucifraga*. Michel, J. 1888; Simroth, H. 1908. *Nucifraga c. caryocatactes*. Schuster, W. 1909a. *Numenius arquatus*. Moffat, C. B. 1896. *Nyctea*. Hicks, L. E. 1932f. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Passerella*. Swarth, H. S. 1920b. *Penihestes hudsonicus nigricans*. Townsend, C. W. 1917b. *Phaeopus hudsonicus*. Urner, C. A. 1928. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929. *Phalaropodidae*. Meinertzhagen, R. 1925a. *Phoenicopterus*. Eckardt, W. R. 1918a. *Phoenicopterus ruber antiquorum*. Poncy, R. 1926. *Plectrophenax*. Cordeaux, J. 1881a. *Pluvialis d. dominica*. Stockbridge, H. E. 1886. *Pluvialis dominica fulva*. Henshaw, H. W. 1910. *Progne s. subis*. Ziegler, G. F. 1923. *Rallus*. Barlow, T. W. 1845; Fisher, W. R. 1844. *Scolopax rusticola*. Besserer, L. 1905b; Pittet, L. 1920, 1921; Schenk, J. 1925b; Thiennemann, J. 1902a, c; Thomson, A. L. 1929. *Stelgidopteryx ruficollis serripennis*. Van Fleet, W. 1876. *Sterna hirundo*. Lincoln, F. C. 1921a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Smyth, T. 1926; Thomson, A. L. 1922b. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1888. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Tubinares* [Procellariiformes]. Loomis, L. M. 1918. *Turdus*. Garlick, T. 1869. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Lewis, H. F. 1919. *Turdus musicus*. Newton, A. 1860a. *Turdus t. torquatus*. Robinson, 1929.
- Aeronautical studies. Book. Text in German. Lucanus, F. K. 1929.
- Age differences. Proportions of adult and immature birds. Cordeaux, J. 1893; Helm, A. F. 1903, 1904; Seebohm, H. 1893b.
- Alleged carrying of small birds by large birds, especially *Grus*. Nelson, T. H. 1882; Rae, J. 1882.
- Arrival time, relation to food and distribution. Koepert, O. 1904.
- Averaging migration dates. Cooke, W. W. 1908a.
- Birds and fishes compared. Book. Text in French. Berthelot, S. 1875-76.
- Changes. Grinnell, J. 1931.
- Correlations with temperatures. Baxter, J. M. 1901.
- Distributions in winter. European species. Steinbacher, F. 1927. *Compsothlypidae*. Cooke, W. W. 1905c. Shore birds from North America in South America. Wetmore, A. 1927b.
- Effects of migration on geographic variation. Montgomery, T. H. 1896a.
- Error in percentages in records. Stone, W. 1906a.
- Extension of migration. *Limosa*. Drummond, J. 1910.
- Failure to migrate. *Anatidae* & *Fulica*. Herman, O. 1913. *Ciconia*. Toth, B. 1905. North from India. *Querquedula cirica*. Rattray, R. H. 1897.
- Field characters of migrating birds. Value in studying migrations. Germany. Knauer, F. K. 1911a.
- Graphic representation of variations in number of migrants. Stone, W. 1889.
- History of 50 years of study of bird migrations in America. Rowan, W. 1933.
- Identification of sex and age. Germany. Drost, R. 1930.
- Insectivorous birds in winter. Rüdigger, E. 1891.

Large flight. Accipitridae. Deane, R. 1905b.

Mammals and birds compared. Book. Text in German. Homeyer, E. F. 1881.

Mapping migratory birds. Alexander, H. G. 1911. In nesting areas. Alexander, C. J. & Alexander, H. G. 1909.

Methods of recording and analyzing migrations. *Stone, W. 1906a, 1908.

Molt, effects of. Götz, W. H. 1925a.

Old observations. Marshall, A. F. 1881.

Orientation in migration. See also under **Orientation**. Lucanus, F. K. 1921a; Wachs, H. 1924.

Periodic accuracy. Phillips, J. C. 1918a.

Recent progress in study of migrations. *Thomson, A. L. 1936c.

Relation of emargination of long primaries to migration. Averill, C. K. 1927.

Reversal in direction. Northward in October. England. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1914b, c.

Rotation of the earth, effects on migration. Martorelli, G. 1907.

Scarcity of adult birds in autumn. North America. Beckham, C. W. 1887.

Sequence of plumages, relation to migration. Hausman, L. A. 1924.

Sun spots. Relation to migrations. De Lury, R. E. 1928.

Time of migration, factors influencing. Germany. Koepert, O. 1905.

Variations from year to year. Cooke, W. W. 1918d.

Winter migrations. British Isles. Cordeaux, J. 1878c.

World War observations. Thienemann, J. 1922; Vallon, G. 1920.

ALTITUDE IN FLIGHT OF MIGRATING BIRDS

General. Carpenter, F. W. 1906a; Gröbbels, F. 1928; Helm, A. F. 1900; Ingram, C. 1919b; Scott, W. E. 1881; Stebbins, J. 1906; Thienemann, J. 1920-21. Many species. Lucanus, F. K. 1911b, 1912, 1913. Anserinae. Anderson, P. 1898.

Aeronautical observations. Many species. Lucanus, F. K. 1901b, 1912.

Effect of altitude on migrations. Angot, C. A. 1885; Cooke, W. W. 1904b; Lesmüller, A. 1907.

Telescope, use of in determining altitude. Andrus, C. G. 1920; Bray, R. A. 1895; Tennant, J. F. 1875.

BANDING OBSERVATIONS

See also under **Banding**.

Banding as aid in study of migrations. Oberholser, H. C. 1923.

Banding observations in Europe. Knauer, F. K. 1912a, b; Lucanus, F. K. 1919a, c. *Ciconia*. Thienemann, J. 1910.

Information for banders. *Dafila acuta tzitzihua*. Lincoln, F. C. 1924b. Waterfowl. Lincoln, F. C. 1922a.

Results of banding and aeronautical observations. Book. Text in German. Lucanus, F. K. 1929.

HALTS AND RETARDATIONS

General. Sherman, A. R. 1909. Hirundinidae. Angus, W. C. 1887b. *Querquedula circia*. Lester, C. D. & Unwin, W. A. 1897. *Tadorna*. Inglis, C. M. 1903.

Reluctance to begin migration on freezing of water. *Fulica a. americana*. Jung, C. S. 1924.

IRREGULAR MIGRATIONS

General. Sharland, M. S. 1925; Trippe, T. M. 1873; Widmann, O. 1907b.

Africa. Cape Province. Godfrey, R. 1916.

Austria. Tratz, E. P. 1910.

British Isles. Jerdon, A. 1847. *Loxia*. Witherby, H. F. & Alexander, C. J. 1911; Witherby, H. F. and others 1927. England. Edwards, L. A. 1907; Forster, T. I. 1858. *Bombycilla*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1914d.

Germany. Homeyer, E. F. 1878. Helgoland. Stresemann, E. 1908. *Syrhaptes paradoxus*. Thienemann, J. 1909b.

Italy. *Loxia*. Cavazza, F. 1909; Damiani, G. 1909.

Switzerland. Goll, H. 1900.

Astur. Sutton, G. M. 1927b. *Bombicilla garrula*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1906, 1911a, 1922; Warga, K. 1929a. *Chlidonias nigra surinamensis*. Phillips, C. L. 1913. *Dendroica coronata*. Whittle, C. L. 1922b. *Loxia*. Picchi, C. 1909; Skovgaard, P. 1929a, 1931a, b; Stralendorff, —. 1927; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1909c; Whitaker, J. I. 1910; Witherby, H. F. & Alexander, C. J. 1911. *Loxia bifasciata* & *L. leucoptera*. Selys-Longchamps, M. E. 1846. *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*. Ridgway, R. 1881. *Nucifraga caryocatactes*. Rydzewski, W. 1935. *Nucifraga caryocatactes macrorhynchus*. Tratz, E. P. 1914b, d. *Nyctea nyctea*. Sutton, G. M. 1927b. *Phylloscopus inornatus*. Weigold, H. 1924c. *Picoides arcticus*. Van Tyne, J. 1926. *Scolopax*. Blagovyeshchensky, S. 1910. *Syrnhaptes paradoxus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1908b, 1909d. *Uria lomvia*. Fleming, J. H. 1907.

Irregular migrations resulting from weather conditions. Germany. Eckardt, W. R. 1919c, d. Bad weather. *Larus*. Eifrig, C. W. 1902.

Movements westward during snow. Pearce, T. 1907. Europe. Ussher, R. J. 1907. British Isles. Edwards, L. A. 1907; Morris, R. 1907.

Partial migrations in British Isles. Duff, J. 1848.

Species normally in Asia sometimes invades western Europe in great numbers. *Syrnhaptes paradoxus*. Knauer, F. K. 1911b.

Unusual migrations

England. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1914e.

Finland. *Acanthis linaria*. Qvarnström, E. 1931.

NORTH AMERICA

General. Fleming, J. H. 1905. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Anon. 1858. *Uria lomvia*. Fleming, J. H. 1907.

Michigan. *Falco s. sparverius*. Smith, F. 1904.

Pennsylvania. *Gavia immer*. Redfield, A. C. 1910.

Unexpected abundance in New England. *Nyctea nyctea*. Deane, R. 1902.

Unusual spring migration. British Isles. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1914f.

LENGTH OR DISTANCE OF MIGRATION

General. Cooke, W. W. 1904c.

Continuous flight lasting more than two hours. Cox, P. 1889.

Correlation of length of migration with body proportions. Many species. Averill, C. K. 1920.

Distance per day. Götz, W. H. 1926.

Preparation for long flights. Thiennemann, J. 1917.

Resting on water during migrations. Fowler, W. W. 1895.

LIGHTHOUSE AND TOWER OBSERVATIONS

General. Newton, A. 1880.

America

Bahama lighthouses. Bonhote, J. L. 1903a.

Bay of Fundy. Brewster, W. 1886b.

City Hall. Philadelphia. Slaughter, — & Baily, W. L. 1901–02.

Maine. Spinney, H. L. 1922.

Europe

General. Grabham, O. 1900.

British Isles. Clarke, W. E. 1896, 1900, 1902, 1903a, b, 1904b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1910e, 1911e, 1912d, 1914b; Patten, C. J. 1913b; Anon. 1884c. Books. Text in English. Barrington, R. M. 1900; Clarke, W. E. 1912b.

Denmark. Hørring, R. 1922; Winge, A. H. 1909.

Germany. Blasius, R. 1890, 1904; Hennicke, C. R. 1914; Pfannenschmid, E. 1891.

LIGHTSHIP OBSERVATIONS

British Isles. Clarke, W. E. 1896, 1900, 1902, 1903a, b, 1904b; Newton, A. 1880; Anon. 1884c. Books. Text in English. Barrington, R. M. 1900; Clarke, W. E. 1912b.

NOCTURNAL MIGRATIONS

General. Chapman, F. M. 1888; Libby, O. G. 1899; Stone, W. 1906a; Winkenwerder, H. A. 1902; Anon. 1881a.

British Isles. Ellison, A. 1891. England. Spencer, T. 1871. Ireland.

Barrington, R. M. 1914. Pennsylvania. Baily, W. L. 1904.

Altitude of flight in nocturnal migrations. Carpenter, F. W. 1906a, 1907.

Are migrations of certain birds diurnal or nocturnal? Hirundinidae. Fløystrup, A. 1926. *Micropus a. apus*. Hennemann, W. 1905.

Winter nocturnal migrations. Coale, H. K. 1910.

PHYSIOLOGY OF MIGRATIONS

General. *Gröbbels, F. 1928, 1930; Haecker, V. 1916.

Emptiness of stomach at end of long migration flight due to rapidity of digestion. McAtee, W. L. 1905b.

Increase in size of gonads before migration to breeding range. Bergtold, W. H. 1926a.

Causes of migrations

Book. Text in German. Graeser, K. 1905.

General. Ballou, W. H. 1880b; Barrows, W. B. 1906; Bodnar, B. 1924; Braun, F. 1898b, 1900a, 1906b; Brewster, W. 1886b; Butterfield, W. C. 1905c; Cartwright, B. W. & Harrold, C. G. 1925; Cooke, W. W. 1904a, c; Drost, R. 1926c, 1928; Eckardt, W. R. 1909, 1910a, b, 1913a; *Geyr von Schweppenbourg, H. 1922; Götz, W. H. 1925a, 1926; *Grinnell, J. 1931; *Gröbbels, F. 1928; Herman, O. 1905a, 1907a; Hoffmann, J. 1901; Hough, F. B. 1864; Knauer, F. K. 1906a, 1908, 1911a; Leopold, N. F. 1923; Loomis, L. M. 1894; *Lucanus, F. K. 1922; Martorelli, G. 1892; Maynard, C. J. 1896b; Mayr, E. W. & Meise, W. 1930; Schürer, J. 1905; Schuster, W. 1909a; Serres, P. M. 1842; Stubbs, F. J. 1912a; Tristram, H. B. 1893; Vine, J. 1890; Walter, H. E. 1908; Weigold, H. 1912b, 1924b. Hirundinidae. La Harpe, J. 1864.

Abundance and distribution. Nichols, J. T. 1918.

Breeding instinct. Book. Text in German. Fischer, J. 1913.

Change of season. Pittet, L. 1910.

Cold and starvation. Cathelin, F. 1918.

Greater length of day in higher latitudes. Savage-English, T. M. 1923.

Internal rhythm. Moreau, R. E. 1931.

Photoperiodism. Eifrig, C. W. 1924; Rowan, W. 1926b; Thomson, A. L. 1924c.

Spermatogenesis. *Calidris arenaria*. Patten, C. J. 1911b.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. Buturlin, S. A. 1910a; Massat, E. 1910; Schenk, J. 1911. *Larus*. Wachs, H. 1922a.

Abolishment of migratory instinct. Injection of castrated birds with male human urine. *Corvus*. *Rowan, W. 1932.

Castration, effects of. *Corvus*. *Rowan, W. 1932. *Larus*. Putzig, P. 1937.

Food supply, effects of. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Geographical location. Affects time of autumn migration urge. *Sylvia communis*. Wagner, H. O. & Schildmacher, H. 1937.

Injection of placental extract, effects of. *Rowan, W. 1932.

Low temperature, effects of. *Turdus p. philomelos*. Siivonen, L. & Palmgren, P. 1936.

Restriction of migration impulse by use of female sex hormone. Giersberg, H. & Stadie, R. 1934.

Sex hormone, effects of. Schildmacher, H. 1933, 1934.

LIGHT EFFECTS

General. Herman, O. 1907a; Schäfer, E. A. 1907. Includes birds. *Rowan, W. 1926b.

Gonad changes. *Rowan, W. 1925c, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1932. Book. Text in English. Rowan, W. 1931.

Relation of light periodicity. *Zenaidura*. Cole, L. J. 1933.

Artificial light

General. *Corvus*. *Rowan, W. 1932. *Erithacus rubecula*. Schildmacher, H. 1937b.

Electric lights in aviaries. Rowan, W. 1928, 1929, 1930, 1932. Book. Text in English. Rowan, W. 1931.

Origin of migration habits or instinct

Book. Text in German. Eckardt, W. R. 1910b.

General. Adams, C. C. 1905; Allen, J. A. 1880b; Ballou, W. H. 1880b; Blanford, W. T. 1886; Braun, F. 1911a; Chapman, F. M. 1894; Cooke, W. W. 1915a; Eckardt, W. R. 1909, 1910a, 1913a, 1918b, 1919b, 1921; *Ekman, S. 1912; *Geyr von Schweppenbourg, H. 1922; Herman, O. 1905a; Mayr, E. W. & Meise, W. 1930; Pittet, L. 1908a; Taverner, P. A. 1904b.

Polar. Tristram, H. B. 1887.

Return to same locality

General. Lucanus, F. K. 1919b; Jenner, E. 1826; Taylor, F. C. 1886.

Return to Massachusetts. *Nettion creca*. Phillips, J. C. 1911.

ROUTES

Book. Text in German. Many species. Palmén, J. A. 1876.

General. Darwin, H. 1913; Geyr von Schweppenbourg, H. 1929; Lampert, A. 1914; Müller, K. & Müller, A. 1903; Stejneger, L. H. 1905. Many species. Palmén, J. A. 1879.

Ardea cinerea. Skovgaard, P. 1925d. *Ciconia*. Eckardt, W. R. 1925b; Thienemann, J. 1909f, 1910. *Ciconia alba*. Skovgaard, P. 1926b. *Dendroica kirtlandi*. Adams, C. C. 1904.

America. Cooke, W. W. 1904c, 1905a; Mackay, G. H. 1898b.

Light tower, influence on routes. Weigold, H. 1923-24.

North America to Chile. *Hirundo*. Philippi, R. A. 1898.

Old World

General. Hartert, E. J. 1913; Lucanus, F. K. 1922, 1924.

Across Mediterranean Sea. Headley, F. W. 1910a.

EUROPE

General. Bretscher, K. 1914b; *Weigold, H. 1913c, 1924a; Whitlock, F. B. 1891.

England to Transvaal. *Hirundinidae*. Witherby, H. F. 1920b.

Germany. Book. Text in German. Graeser, K. 1905.

North Sea. Verwey, J. 1922a.

Russia. *Menzbir, M. A. 1886.

Straits of Bosphorus. Alléon, A. 1869; Steinfatt, O. 1932.

Switzerland. Bretscher, K. 1915d.

World War, effects of. Larsen, W. P. 1917.

Sea migrations

General. Murphy, R. C. 1915b; Quednau, W. & Bahr, K. 1932. *Cygnus*. Reinsch, F. K. 1926.

Relation to oceanic currents. Pelagic birds. Brooks, S. C. 1934.

BIRDS SEEN AT SEA

Between London and Port Said. Magrath, H. A. 1911.

Malta to Morea, Greece. Thompson, W. 1842.

Mid-Atlantic. *Plectrophenax*. Butler, A. L. 1904.

SEASONAL MIGRATIONS

Autumn migrations

Book. Text in English. *Hirundinidae*. Anon. 1817.

General. Turner, E. L. 1926. *Chelidon r. rustica*. Marek, M. 1912. *Comptothlypidae*. Wood, J. C. 1907. *Falcones*. Ferguson, A. L. & Ferguson, H. L. 1922. *Hirundinidae*. Switzerland. Daut, K. 1905. *Micropus a. apus*. Küewzi, W. 1927.

Scarcity of adult birds in autumn. North America. Beckham, C. W. 1887.

AMERICA

Point Pelee, Ontario. Wood, N. A. 1910.

United States

Arizona. Swarth, H. S. 1908.

Connecticut. Direction of flight. Bishop, L. B. 1905a.

New Jersey coast. Urner, C. A. 1929, 1930.

Pennsylvania. *Falcones*. Broun, M. 1935.

EUROPE

British Isles

General. Cordeaux, J. 1877b, 1878a, c, 1879; Rivière, B. B. 1914.

England. Cordeaux, J. 1892a; Haigh-Lumby, A. 1901. Holy Island. With-
erby, H. F. 1912c. Scolt Head.
Turner, E. L. 1926.

Ireland. Witherby, H. F. 1912b.

Scotland. Boase, H. 1927a, b;
Service, R. 1896.

France

General. Schuster, L. 1920.

Germany

General. Bertram, K. 1905; Bes-
sener, L. 1904, 1905a; Böker, H. 1916;
Hofstetter, C. 1906-08; Thienemann,
J. 1909a, 1927.

Spring migrations

AMERICA

Canada. Great Slave Lake. Wheeler,
D. E. 1912.

Eastern North America. Eaton,
E. H. 1904.

Michigan. Tinker, A. D. 1911.

Pennsylvania. Burns, F. L. 1901b.

Texas. Simmons, G. F. 1914.

EUROPE

General. Blasius, R. 1894; Floericke,
C. E. 1899.

British Isles. Cordeaux, J. 1878b;
"Correspondant" 1833; Gunning, J. W.
1908; Selby, P. J. 1849.

England. Cordeaux, J. 1877c, 1899.
Wading birds. Cordeaux, J. 1881b.

Finland. West Coast. Hortling,
I. J. 1929b.

Germany. Braun, M. 1906; Dob-
brick, L. 1908a; Lorenz, L. & Moritz,
S. 1918.

Hungary. *Vezényi, A. 1902. *Cheli-
don r. rustica*. Gaal de Gyula, G. 1902.

Island of Cyprus. Wilson, G. F.
1925.

Italy. Tucker, B. W. & van Oordt,
G. J. 1929.

Russia. *Ciconia*. Browner, A. A.
1916.

SEX DIFFERENCES IN MIGRA-
TIONS

General. *Anas p. platyrhynchos*.
Leopold, A. 1919. *Sturnus vulgaris*.
Helm, F. 1903, 1904.

Sex ratio in relation to seasons.
Larionov, W. T. 1927.

SPEED OR RATE OF MIGRA-
TIONS

General. Cooke, W. W. 1904c,
1915b; Cordeaux, J. 1895; Helm, A. F.
1900; Lafond, E. J. 1907; Lampert, A.
1914; Milla, K. 1895b; Patten, C. J.
1915; Stebbins, J. & Fath, E. A. 1906.
Anthus & Columba. Stubbs, F. J.
1913b. *Corvidae*. Radig, K. 1926.
Motacilla. Bank, H. 1902.

WEATHER, EFFECTS ON MIGRA-
TION

General. A., R. 1879; Avezou, C.
1879; Bjerkander, C. 1776; Bretscher,
K. 1918b; Cooke, W. W. 1911, 1913c;
Eckardt, W. R. 1913b; Graeser, K.
1907b; Grundtvig, F. L. 1895; Hegy-
föky, J. 1905b, c, d, 1906a, b, c, 1907a,
b, 1908a, b, 1910, 1911, 1913a, b, 1916;
Hiltmann, —. 1879; Lucanus, F. K.
1907a; Marek, M. 1906; Mostovenko,
Z. F. 1913; Reichenow, A. 1879;
Rohweder, J. 1879a, b; Smith, F. 1917;
Weigold, H. 1924b.

Europe

General. Marek, M. 1902a.

Germany. Gallenkamp, W. 1906b;
Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1881.

Switzerland. Bretscher, K. 1915c.

Ciconia. Eckardt, W. R. 1925b.
Delichon u. urbica. Hegyföky, J. 1900.
Falcons. Trowbridge, C. C. 1895.
Scolopax rusticola. Pittet, L. 1920,
1921.

Length of migration. Eifrig, C. W.
1908.

Time of arrival in spring. Defant,
A. 1910.

Seasonal weather, effects

Autumn. *Scolopax rusticola*. Wei-
gold, H. 1924b.

Warm winter. Murdoch, J. 1878.

Severe weather, effects

General. Anon. 1899a. America. Hancock, J. L. 1888a. Germany. Klippert, G. H. 1879; Troller, J. 1913.

Reversal of migration. Hänish, R. 1899; Quistorp, G. 1879; Sachse, C. 1881.

STORMS

General. Hagerup, A. T. 1905.

Bird driven to shore by storm. Anon. 1896c.

Birds carried up in sky by tornadoes. Faye, H. 1896.

Spring storm in British Isles. Ellison, A. 1909.

Wind effects

General. Jahn, W. 1899; Lucanus, F. K. 1907a; Marek, M. 1906, 1908; Quistorp, G. 1882; Raspail, X. 1896c; Stubbs, F. J. 1909d; Thomson, A. L. 1914; Trowbridge, C. C. 1902; Weigold, H. 1913c; Whitlock, F. B. 1897a. Laridae. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1895.

Warm wind. Haecker, V. 1904c, 1924.

Westerly winds. England. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1895.

Wind from Alpine valleys. Bretscher, K. 1915b.

MISCELLANEOUS TOPICS

Accounts of ornithological expeditions by the author. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1933.

Aesthetic value of birds. Altum, B. 1890c.

Age indication. Flight feathers. *Dendragapus*. van Rossem, A. J. 1925.

Art in ornithology. Seton, E. T. 1896; Sutton, G. M. 1933.

Bird's nest in fleece of a living sheep. Alleged. No eggs. *Acanthis*. Gurney, J. H. 1875a.

Birds of prey as natural monuments. Book. Text in German. Bräss, M. 1912b.

Criticism of anthropomorphic writing. Lucas, F. A. 1900b.

Effects of eggs on production of saliva in man. *Gallus*. Roger, H. 1908.

Field identification of Anatidae. Griscom, L. 1922.

"Fishy" taste of flesh of some species not due to fish. McAtee, W. L. 1918c, 1919b.

Meteorological use of observations of bird behavior in predicting weather. Brehm, C. L. 1848.

Mummy birds in Egypt. Adams, A. L. 1864b; Lortet, L. & Gaillard, C. 1901, 1907.

Odor of flesh. *Opisthocomus*. Beebe, C. W. 1909b.

Perching. Douglas, J. C. 1881. In trees. *Larus*. Finn, F. 1892b.

Personal experiences with various American ornithologists. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1933.

Rock scratches by feet in walking. *Sphenisciformes*. Vallentin, R. 1905.

Space sense. *Columba*. Cyon, E. 1900b.

Use of birds or material from birds in therapy of ancients. Arndt, W. 1925.

Visibility. At what distance are flying birds visible to the unaided eye. Helm, A. F. 1902.

Weather forecasting. *Anser*. Buxbaum, L. 1891.

Weight of excreta in 24 hours. Dann, A. B. 1923.

LUMINOSITY

Alleged luminosity of some birds at night, especially species of *Ardeidae*; usually ascribed to phosphorescence.

General. Denise, L. 1910; Feller, J. 1672; Killermann, —. 1905; Schuster, W. 1905b; Vogel, C. 1672. *Ardea*. McIlwraith, T. 1861; Wyman, L. 1874. *Ardeidae*. Beardslee, L. 1874. *Strix flammea*. Purdy, R. J. 1908.

Luminous eggs. *Gallus*. Paullin, C. F. 1688b.

Luminous nests. Killermann, —. 1905.

Due to phosphorescent

Bacteria. Ternier, L. 1910.

Fungi. Sibour, L. 1913.

SENILITY

General. Psittaci. Metchnikoff, E. 1902.

Effects on thymus gland. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1927b.

VITALITY OR TENACITY OF LIFE

General. *Carine*. Kunstler, J. 1907b. *Ciconia*. Dušek, I. 1888.

Strangled and frozen, yet lived 14 days. *Diomedea*. Perry, J. & Reed, W. J. 1900.

MOLT

See also under Feathers, Integument, and Plumage.

Books. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

Text in German. Gadow, H. 1891c; Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Naumann, J. F. 1905. *Gallus*. Maurer, F. 1895.

General. Acloque, A. 1909; Bartels, M. K. 1888; Blyth, E. 1836, 1837c; Böck, —, 1853; Bonhote, J. L. 1900c; Brehm, C. L. 1853c, 1857b; Dwight, J. 1902b; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1841; Gloger, C. W. 1829a; Gundlach, J. C. 1891; Haskins, C. H. 1921; Heinroth, O. 1898a, b, 1910b, 1917a, 1922; Homeyer, E. F. 1853; Ord, G. 1830; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Palmer, W. 1896b; Samuel, S. 1870; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1902; Shufeldt, R. W. 1896; *Stone, W. 1896, 1900; Wagner, P. 1898b. Many species. Friedmann, H. 1930b; Martin, B. W. 1902; Müller, J. W. 1855. Cage birds. Müller, K. 1878. Capons. Schiller-Tietz, N. 1902. Diurnal birds of prey. Goodchild, J. G. 1892.

California. Santa Barbara Islands. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Macedonia. Book. Text in German. Stresemann, E. 1920.

Mexico. Lower California. Los Coronados Island. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Scotland. Ticehurst, C. B. 1916.

Accipiter gularis. Rothschild, L. W. 1913d. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Alaudidae*. Witherby, H. F. 1916a. *Alca*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864a; Swenander, G. 1904a. *Alca torda*. Petit, L. 1898; Verwey, J. 1924. *Alectoris*. Gengler, J. 1921. *Anas*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864a; Poncy, R. 1909; Rogeron, G. 1886. *Anatidae*. Fatio, V. 1901; Jackson, A. C. 1915; Witherby,

H. F. 1917a. *Aptenodytes*. *Ewart, J. C. & MacKenzie, D. 1917. *Aptenodytes pennanti*. Seth-Smith, D. 1912b; Winton, W. E. 1898, 1899. *Buteo p. platypterus*. Burns, F. L. 1911. *Calidris*. Verwey, J. 1930. *Calidris arenaria*. Stone, W. 1898b. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. *Charadriidae*. Kuroda, N. 1921. *Ciconia*. Eckstein, K. 1899. *Ciconiiformes*. Jackson, A. C. 1917-19, 1918b. *Circus*. Chiquet, —, 1924. *Coccothraustes vespertina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890c. *Colymbus*. Verwey, J. 1924. *Colymbus glacialis*. Bonhote, J. L. 1900a. *Conurus carolinensis*. Nie-meier, W. 1867. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Laubmann, A. 1922; Witherby, H. F. 1913c, e. *Crex*. Bonhote, J. L. 1900b. *Cyrtonyx*. Swarth, H. S. 1909. *Eudypites arcticus*. Böck, —, 1865. *Eudypites chrysocome*. Wohlaue, E. 1902. *Falco*. Donner, E. 1907. *Falco eleonorae*. Heinroth, O. 1899. *Gallinae*. Gabriel, —, 1902. *Gallinula*. Bonhote, J. L. 1914a; Grant, C. H. 1914. *Gallinula porzana*. Floericke, C. E. 1890a. *Gallus*. Gilbert, A. G. 1905, 1906; Goodale, H. D. 1918c. *Garrulus*. Niederreiter, A. 1892. *Gavia*. Beebe, C. W. 1907c. *Geothlypis*. Palmer, W. 1900. *Grus*. Heinroth, O. 1903b. *Gymnophina*. Degen, E. 1903. *Halcyon*. Laubmann, A. 1923. *Harelda glacialis*. Homeyer, E. F. 1876b. *Hesperiphona*. Magee, M. J. 1928b. *Hirundo*. Dwight, J. 1901a. *Lagopus*. Gloger, C. W. 1856f; Goebel, H. 1873b; Grinnell, J. 1900. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Lanius ludovicianus*. Miller, A. H. 1928. *Laridae*. Dwight, J. 1901b. *Larus*. Homeyer, E. F. 1857; Rintoul, L. J. & Baxter, E. V. 1915. *Larus argentatus*. Ramsay, L. N. 1913. *Larus atricilla*. Beebe, C. W. 1906d. *Larus canus* & *L. melanocephalus*. Ninni, A. P. 1883. *Larus ridibundus*. Evans, W. 1915; Rintoul, L. J. & Baxter, E. V. 1915. *Limicolae*. *Dwight, J. 1900a. *Malurus*. Campbell, A. G. 1906; Dove, H. S. 1923a. *Malurus gouldi*. Littler, F. M. 1910b. *Motacilla*. Homeyer, E. F. 1857. *Oidemia*. Verwey, J. 1922b. *Otis*. Chapman, A. 1910. *Paradisea*. Bartlett, A. D. 1887; Rothschild, L. W. 1913d. *Paradisea apoda*. Sányál, R. B. 1895. *Paradoxornithinae*. Stresemann, E. 1923g. *Passeres*. *Dwight, J. 1900d; Witherby, H. F. 1915a, 1929. *Passerina*.

Stone, W. 1893b. *Passerina ciris*.
 Rüdiger, E. 1889. Pelecanoididae.
 Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921.
Phainopepla nitens. Miller, A. H. 1933.
 Phasianidae. Beebe, C. W. 1914d.
Phasianus. Altum, B. 1891a; Thomas,
 R. H. 1914. *Phoenicurus ochrurus*
gibraltariensis. Ticehurst, C. B. 1913.
 Picidae. Heinroth, O. 1916. *Pinicola*.
 Knight, O. W. 1896. *Piranga*. Stone,
 W. 1893b. *Platypus niger*. Böck,—.
 1854. *Plectrophenax n. nivalis*. Wayne,
 A. T. 1906. *Plotus*. Heinroth, O.
 1903b. *Plotus melanogaster*. Sinclair,
 W. F. 1899. *Serinus*. Falss, E. 1902b.
 Spheniscidae. Bartlett, A. D. 1879;
 Pycraft, W. P. 1907g. *Spheniscus*.
 Gillespie, T. H. 1923. *Spinus pinus*.
 Dwight, J. 1901a. Stone, W. 1897.
Sporaeophthalmus. Page, W. T. 1899.
Sterna. Brehm, C. L. 1854b; Clarke,
 W. E. 1907. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Peters,
 J. L. 1929a. Tetraonidae. *Dwight,
 J. 1900b. *Uria*. Homeyer, E. F.
 1864a; Swenander, G. 1904a. *Uria*
troile. Petit, L. 1898. *Verwey, J.
 1922c, 1924. *Vireo*. Dwight, J. 1897.
Zamelodia [*Hedymeles*] *ludoviciana*.
 Stone, W. 1893b. *Zonotrichia querula*.
 Nice, M. M. 1929b.

Autumn molt relation to age.
 Schwartz, L. H. 1919.

Continuity of nestling down and
 definitive feathers. Jones, L. 1907b;
 Rice, J. E., Nixon, C., & Rogers, C. A.
 1908. *Columba*. Jackson, A. C. 1913a.
Turtur [*Streptopelia*]. Strong, R. M.
 1902a.

Diet. Effect on molt. Plante, J. B.
 1904.

Effect on egg production. Rice,
 J. E., Nixon, C., & Rogers, C. A. 1908.

Environmental effects. *Alda* &
Mergus. Cervia, F. 1920.

Head feathers. *Cornus f. frugilegus*.
 Witherby, H. F. 1913c, e.

Season, age, and sex. Many species.
 Heinroth, O. 1917a.

ABNORMAL MOLTING

General. Anatidae & *Lyrurus tetriz*.
 Taczanowski, W. 1884. Long-tailed
 Japanese fowls. Cunningham, J. T.
 1901, 1903.

Due to injury or disease. Heinroth,
 O. 1903a.

Loss of feathers without replacement.
Psittacus. Heusinger, K. F. 1877a.

Postponed molt. Beebe, C. W.
 1914b.

COLD, EFFECT ON MOLT

General. Phillips, J. C. 1914b.

In winter. Rintoul, L. J. & Baxter,
 E. V. 1916.

Irregular in winter. *Coccothraustes*.
 Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1880.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES OF MOLT

Feeding thyroid gland. Kuhn, O.
 1929. *Columba*. Blasi, D. 1925;
 Kříženecky, J. 1928c. *Gallus*. Blasi,
 D. 1925; Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B.
 1927-28; Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B.
 1923. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B.
 1925a, b; Vallbort, G. & Walkowa,
 A. 1925.

Molt induced by pulling feathers and
 causing coloration between that of
 third juvenal plumage and adult.
Plotus. Heinroth, O. 1900b.

Production of early and uniform
 molt. *Gallus*. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood,
 H. 1902d.

FLIGHT FEATHERS

General. Gerbe, Z. 1875, 1877.
 Anatidae. Harting, J. E. 1886b. Div-
 ing birds. Farren, W. 1899.

Rectrices. Cretté de Palluel, A.
 1886; Jäckel, A. J. 1861. *Lagopus*
mutus. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1911d.

Remiges. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1886.
 Alcedinidae. Stresemann, E. 1921c.
Halcyon. Laubmann, A. 1923. *Larus*
ridibundus. Poncey, R. 1908a.

Gradual molt so that flight feathers
 are not all missing at one time

General. *Anseranas*. Blaauw, F. E.
 1898. Laridae. Dwight, J. 1925.
 Passeriformes. Dwight, J. 1900d.

Molt of rectrices, one feather at a
 time. *Rhinoplax vigil*. Wetmore, A.
 1915a.

Rate of wing molt. *Gallus*. Acker-
 son, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl,
 F. E. 1928c.

Winter molt. Rintoul, L. J. & Bax-
 ter, E. V. 1916. *Coccothraustes*. Harvie-
 Brown, J. A. 1880.

Simultaneous loss of primaries

See also under **Plumage**: Eclipse plumage.

General. *Gavia*. May, J. B. 1930.

Loss of ability to fly during molt. Many species. Hamonville, J. C. 1898b.

RELATIONS OF MOLT TO

Color change. Stone, W. 1901a. Fringillidae. Hessler, A. 1854c.

Migration. Götz, W. H. 1925a. Many species. Martorelli, G. 1892. Passeriformes. Rintoul, L. J. & Baxter, E. V. 1914.

STRUCTURES OTHER THAN FEATHERS

Beak covering. Alcidae. Bureau, L. 1878a; Ridgway, R. 1880. *Carine*. Tavistock, H. 1917b. *Eudypetes*. Mulvany, R. N. 1880. *Fratercula*. Bureau, L. 1877a; Harting, J. E. 1878. *Mormonidae*. Bureau, L. 1879; Coues, E. B. 1880b. *Simorhynchus*. Bureau, L. 1878b.

Palpebral ornaments. *Fratercula*. Bureau, L. 1877a; Harting, J. E. 1878.

Stomach lining. See also under **Alimentary canal**: Stomach. *Hydrocorax* Curl, H. C. 1911.

Claws, molt of

General. *Bonasa & Coturnix*. Stejneger, L. H. 1884b. *Lagopus*. Drew, F. M. 1884; Stejneger, L. H. 1884b. *Lyrurus*. Stejneger, L. H. 1884b. *Tetrao*. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1862. *Tetraonidae*. Stejneger, L. H. 1884b, 1887b. *Urogallus*. Stejneger, L. H. 1884b.

MORTALITY

See also under **Accidents and Pathology**.

Books. Text in English. American waterfowl. Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1980. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931.

General. Gross, A. O. 1928; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893f; Surface, H. A. 1908; Urban, W. S. 1903b. Many species. Lincoln, F. C. 1931. American game birds. Henshaw, H. W. 1915. Insectivorous birds in France. Clarté, M. J. 1892. Waterfowl near Salt Lake City. Coale, H. K. 1911. *Colinus*. Kendeigh,

S. C. 1933. *Lagopus*. Kolderup, C. F. 1924. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Ramphastos carinatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913e. *Sialia s. sialia*. Taverner, P. A. 1922. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923b, 1926a.

About 5% attain an age of four years. *Riparia r. riparia*. Stoner, D. 1937b.

Autopsy studies. *Gallus*. Thompson, W. C. 1922a.

Death rates of three standard breeds of fowl. Harris, J. A. & Boughton, D. C. 1928. In first year. Dudley, F. J. 1928.

Deformed birds sacrificed by parents. *Fringilla coelebs*. Ballan de Ballensée, J. 1924.

Destruction of wild birds throughout world. Buckland, J. 1911.

Hatching period. Causes of death. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1885a.

In incubator. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1921.

Mortality under natural and artificial conditions. Butler, J. 1913.

Relation to fertility of eggs. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1923b.

Suicide. Bacmeister, W. 1911.

Unknown cause. *Xanthocephalus xanthocephalus*. Roberts, T. S. 1909.

Wounded water birds. Forbush, E. H. 1923b.

Zoological Gardens of London. Plimmer, H. G. 1910, 1912, 1913.

BREEDING SEASON, MORTALITY

General. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1932b.

Percentages of males and females. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1933b.

CAUSES OF DEATH

General. *Gallus*. Dearstyne, R. S., Kaupp, B. F., & Wilfong, H. S. 1929; Kaupp, B. F. 1916.

Carabideous larvae. *Serinus*. Gunn, T. E. 1866-67.

Disease. See also under **Pathology**. *Strix flammea*. Williams, W. J. 1917.

Epidemic disease in severe cold weather. *Corvus*. Ridgway, R. 1893b.

Maggot infection. Arnold, W. W. 1919.

Overfeeding. *Sayornis*. Lincoln, F. G. 1926b.

Parasites. Woodruff, E. S. 1907. Ticks. Kelso, J. E. 1903; Urban, W. S. 1903a.

Severe pain suffered just before being put to sleep. Sleep induced by placing head under wing and swinging bird. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895f.

Spiders. *Trochilidae* & *Zosterops*. Shuckard, W. E. 1842.

Accidents

General. Taylor, H. R. 1893a.

Automobiles. White, F. B. 1927. Many species. Stoner, D. 1925b. *Otus a. asio*. Sutton, G. M. 1927c. *Picidae*. Baldwin, H. I. 1926; Dill, H. R. 1926.

Cutting vagus nerve. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Anrep, B. 1880.

Eating twine. *Turdus m. migratorius*. Bergtold, W. H. 1927.

Forest fires. *Bonasa u. umbellus*. Richter, C. H. 1925.

Fumigation operations. California. Howell, A. B. 1914.

Hollow tree. Ducks sometimes unable to get out of hollow tree which they have entered. Mershon, W. B. 1927.

Impaling on sharp twigs. Kumlein, A. J. 1876.

Niagara Falls. Swimming birds. Cole, L. J. 1909b; Phillips, J. C. 1929. *Cygnus*. Fleming, J. H. 1912. *Olor*. Evelyn, F. W. 1909.

Oil from ships. Collinge, W. E. 1912a; Wilcox, L. 1929. Book. Text in English. Wright, G. M. & Thompson, B. H. 1935.

Swallowing large number of indigestible objects, including nails, buttons, knife blade, brush, fork, grass, etc. *Struthio*. Humbert, F. 1798.

Too large a beetle swallowed. Kumlein, A. J. 1876.

Trains. Barbour, E. H. 1895.

Traps for birds. Destruction or injury. Rowan, W. 1925a.

STRIKING BUILDINGS OR WIRES
USUALLY IN MIGRATIONS AT NIGHT
General. Culver, D. E. 1916.

Electric lights. Chubb, H. B. 1884; Dannenhour, F. H. 1889.

Lighthouses. Allen, J. A. 1880a; Blasius, R. 1890; Hennicke, C. R. 1914; Lewis, H. F. 1927a.

Telegraph wires. Aldrich, C. 1877a; Armistead, J. J. 1881; Barbour, E. H. 1895; Coues, E. B. 1876a; Cretté de Palluel, A. 1889; Gunn, T. E. 1866a; Kettner, T. 1870; Liebe, K. T. 1882; Martin, L. 1870b.

Telephone wires. *Phalacrocorax*. Bloeker, J. C. 1927.

Towers

City hall tower. Slaughter, — & Baily, W. L. 1901-02.

Electrified towers. Noble, G. 1885.

Statue of Liberty and Washington Monument. Anon. 1887b.

Asphyxiation

General. Bert, P. 1872.

Experimental asphyxia. Includes birds. Veratti, J. 1773.

Bad weather

General. Woodruff, E. S. 1907. Sea birds. Patten, C. J. 1900. *Hirundinidae*. Briggs, J. J. 1855.

Excessive rains. Bowdish, B. S. 1904b.

Freezing over of Lake Cayuga. Anatidae. Cahn, A. R. 1912.

Severe winter weather. Bunyard, P. F. 1917a, b; Cretté de Palluel, A. 1899a; Jourdain, F. C. & Witherby, H. F. 1918; Moffat, C. B. 1917; Wallis, H. M. 1917; Whitney, E. R. 1893.

Sudden cold in summer. Fitzherbert-Brockholes, W. 1886.

STORMS

General. Eates, E. R. 1927; Lyell, J. C. 1872; Rice, J. H. 1924; Saunders, W. E. 1907, 1930; Wayne, A. T. 1894. Include birds. Gray, R. 1881, 1885. Sea birds. Nelson, T. H. 1914; Tuck, J. G. 1894. Young water birds. Reagan, A. B. 1910. *Calcarius l. lapponicus*. Roberts, T. S. 1907. *Comptosylpidae*. Sherman, A. R. 1916.

Turdus m. migratorius. Childs, J. L. 1913. *Vanellus*. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1899a.

Lightning. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1907; Jourdain, F. C. 1907a; Leege, O. 1900. Anserinae. Portal, M. 1913.

Snow storm. Austrian Alps. Many species. Tratz, E. P. 1921.

During migration flight

General. Hancock, J. L. 1888a.

Severe storm. Deane, R. 1914.

During migration over

Baltic Sea. Thienemann, J. 1925.

Large lake. Deane, R. 1880.

Hail stones

General. Felger, A. H. 1903a.

Measurements and weights of hail stones. Martin, P. 1907.

Poisoning by

Bitter almonds. Sudden death. *Serinus*. Dürr, G. T. 1694.

Daubentonia. Poultry. Shealy, A. L. & Thomas, E. F. 1928.

Food. Shore birds. Austin, O. L. Jr. & Sr. 1931.

Lead. Water birds. Wetmore, A. 1918c. Anatidae. McAtee, W. L. 1908b.

Quinine, minimum lethal dose of. Includes *Gallus*. Maurel, E. 1902.

Rattlesnakes. *Aphelocoma californica woodhousei*. Woodbury, A. M. 1933.

Rose chafer beetles. Neurotoxin present. *Gallus*. Lamson, G. H. 1915, 1922.

Strychnine. Falck, F. A. 1899.

EATING POISON INTENDED FOR PESTS IN AGRICULTURE

General. McAtee, W. L. 1917c.

Arsenic used in poisoning grasshoppers. Whitehead, F. E. 1934.

Strychnine. *Lophortyx c. californica*. Pierce, C. C. & Clegg, M. T. 1915, 1916.

Predatory animals

General. Woodruff, E. S. 1907.

Birds. *Pica* & *Carine*. Veverán, I. 1909.

Cats. Forbush, E. H. 1916.

Squirrels and Garrulinae. Böckmann, F. 1877; Gentry, T. G. 1873.

Starvation

General. Newman, E. 1867. *Asio brachyotus*. Service, R. 1894. *Carduelis*. Hartmann, P. J. 1694. *Otus a. asio*. Sutton, G. M. 1927c. *Petrochelidon*. Kimball, F. H. 1889.

Youngest nestlings getting little food because older and stronger nestlings get it. Dunlop, E. B. 1912.

EMBRYO MORTALITY

General. Dunlop, E. B. 1910; Hannas, R. R. 1917; Ingersoll, A. M. 1913. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929d; Hutt, F. B. & Pilkey, A. M. 1930.

Factors

General. Many species. Lincoln, F. C. 1931. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924e; Lewis, H. R. 1919; Sanctuary, W. C. 1925.

Asphyxia. Eggs retained abnormally in oviduct. Riddle, O. 1923e.

Effect of humidity. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929c.

Time of distribution. *Gallus*. Payne, L. F. 1919.

YOUNG BIRDS

General. Ingersoll, A. M. 1913; Tobias, L. 1852. *Cuculus*. Owen, J. H. 1913a. *Gallus*. Dearstyne, R. S., Kaupp, B. F., & Wilfong, H. S. 1929; Graham, C. K. 1906; Kaupp, B. F. 1916. *Larus argentatus*. Dutcher, W. & Baily, W. L. 1903; Strong, R. M. 1914, 1923a; Ward, H. L. 1906a.

High mortality among young at breeding places. *Sterna*. Galloway, A. R. & Thomson, A. L. 1914.

MYOLOGY

Intrinsic muscles of various organs are included in the sections for such structures. For the functions of voluntary muscles, see under *Locomotion*.

Books. Text in Dutch. Man, J. G. 1873.

Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68. *Apertyz.* *Owen, R. 1879. *Corvus corone*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1890b.

Text in French. Alix, H. E. 1874a; Cuvier, G. L. 1805. *Aquila*. *Milne-Edwards, A. 1867-71.

Text in German. Cuvier, G. L. 1805; Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Merrem, B. 1781. Includes birds. Siebold, K. T. & Stannius, F. H. 1846. Birds incidental. Gurlt, W. 1879. *Gallus*. Schneider, A. F. 1879; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14.

Text in Latin. *Alton, J. S. 1837; Coiter, V. 1875; Schneider, J. G. Vol. 2, page 45, 1788-89.

General. Alix, H. E. 1864a, 1867; Dablow, A. 1925; Deiters, O. 1856; Forbes, W. A. 1881g; *Fürbringer, M. 1888; *Gadow, H. 1882a, 1891a; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1776-78. Many species. Barkow, H. C. 1829; *Ulrich, C. B. 1875. Includes birds. Humphrey, G. M. 1872. Blood-sucking birds. *Moller, W. 1931. Normal and wingless fowls. Kirkham, W. B. & Haggard, H. W. 1915.

Accipitres. Beddard, F. E. 1889d. *Aeronautes*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Alca*. *Carlsson, A. 1884. *Alcedinidae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1901b. *Alcedo hispidus*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Anastomus*. Beddard, F. E. 1901e. *Apterodytes patachonica*. *Reid, J. 1835. *Apteryx*. *Owen, R. 1842, 1849. *Aquila*. Steno, D. N. 1673a, b. *Ardeidae*. *Mitchell, P. C. 1913a. *Bubo*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Buceros*. Owen, R. 1833. *Carpophaga latrans*. Garrod, A. H. 1878a. *Cathartes*. Giebel, C. G. 1857a. *Ceryle stellata*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Chauna derbiana*. *Garrod, A. H. 1876e. *Chunga burmeisteri*. Beddard, F. E. 1889c. *Colinus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907e. *Columbae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1899. *Colymbus*. *Coues, E. B. 1867. *Coracias garrula*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857b. *Corvus c. corax*. *Klemm, F. 1864. *Cuculidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1902b. *Cygnus*. Wiedemann, C. R. 1801. *Cypselus apus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857c. *Dacelo gigas*. Cunningham, R. O. 1870. *Eudypetes*. *Carlsson, A. 1884. *Eurylaemidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Eurylaemus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. *Gallinago*. Beddard, F. E. 1901d. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907; Shufeldt, R. W.

1886b. *Gruiformes*. Mitchell, P. C. 1901a. *Gypaetos barbatus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1866c. *Heliornis surinamensis*. Beddard, F. E. 1893. *Indicator*. Garrod, A. H. 1878c. *Leptosoma*. Forbes, W. A. 1880c. *Limicolae*. *Mitchell, P. C. 1905. *Megacephalon maleo*. Garrod, A. H. 1878e. *Megapodidae*. Oustalet, E. 1880a. *Mergulus*. *Carlsson, A. 1884. *Mormon*. *Carlsson, A. 1884. *Nothura*. Alix, H. E. 1874b. *Opisthocornis cristatus*. Mitchell, P. C. 1896a; Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Parridae* [Jacanidae]. Forbes, W. A. 1881e. *Phoenicopterus*. Weldon, W. F. 1883. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1930. *Plotus*. *Garrod, A. H. 1876c, 1878b. *Podoa surinamensis*. Giebel, C. G. 1861b. *Psarisomus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. *Pseudocalyptomena*. Lowe, P. R. 1931. *Psittaci*. Mudge, G. P. 1897; Nitzsch, C. L. 1859; Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862c. *Psittacidae*. Giebel, C. G. 1862. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. *Pterocles*. Gadow, H. F. 1882c. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1885; Houghton, S. 1867c. *Speotyto*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889b. *Spheniscidae*. Filhol, H. 1883d; *Gervais, F. L. & Alix, E. 1877. *Sphenisciformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1933a. *Spheniscus demersus*. Smith, J. W. 1891. *Steatornis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c. *Strepera*. Leach, J. A. 1914. *Strix*. Heusinger, K. F. 1822b. *Struthio*. Garrod, A. H. & Darwin, F. 1872; Houghton, S. 1867a, c; Sloane, H. 1724. *Thalassidroma*. Forbes, W. A. 1881h. *Trochilus colubris*. Crisp, E. 1862b. *Upupa epops*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857d. *Vultur fulvus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1863.

*Development. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1892a. *Gallus*. Maj, A. 1901; Olivo, O. 1924c, 1925a, c; Paterson, A. M. 1887. *Strigidae*. *Müller, W. 1907. Includes birds. Schneider, A. F. 1876.

Dissection of entire bird showing muscles. *Columba*. Book. Text in German. *Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94.

Spinal muscles. Book. Text in English. Milne-Edwards, A. 1867-71.

Taxonomic considerations of muscle. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887b. Many species. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887j. *Attagis*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c. *Eurylaemus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. *Passeres*. *Garrod, A. H. 1876g. *Thinocorus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c.

AXIAL MUSCLES

Cervical muscles

General. *Boas, J. E. 1929; Kulczycki, W. 1908. Bucerotidae. Desselberger, H. 1930a. *Plotus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1873; Forbes, W. A. 1882k; Virchow, H. J. 1917b. *Rhea*. Virchow, H. J. 1917a. *Rhytidoceros*. Desselberger, H. 1930a. Includes birds. Strong, R. M. 1915a.

Laryngeal muscles. *Casuaris*. Thébault, V. 1891. Many species. Yarrell, W. 1833b.

STERNO-TRACHEAL MUSCLES

These muscles extend variably along the trachea in different groups. When a portion of the trachea enters bone, these muscles leave the trachea but rejoin it when it emerges.

General. Maynard, C. J. 1889f. Many species. Yarrell, W. 1833b. *Campethera*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. *Casuaris*. Thébault, V. 1891; Wedemeyer, G. 1824. *Craz yarrellii*. Yarrell, W. 1831e. *Dendropicus*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. *Erismatura jamaicensis*. Wetmore, A. 1917c. *Ouarax mitu*. Yarrell, W. 1831d. *Thripis*. Steinbacher, J. 1935.

Head muscles

Book. Text in German. *Lakjer, T. 1926.

General. Bittner, H. 1925b. Includes birds. Kaczander, J. 1889.

Spheniscidae. Filhol, H. 1883c. *Tringa*. Pycraft, W. P. 1898a.

Development. Includes *Anas*. Futamura, R. 1907. *Gallus*. *Edgeworth, F. H. 1907; Kaczander, J. 1885. *Larus ridibundus*. *Matys, V. 1908. *Passer*. Futamura, R. 1907.

Morphology. Include *Gallus*. Edgeworth, F. H. 1907, 1911.

Muscles innervated by trigeminal nerve. Includes birds. Book. Text in German. *Lakjer, T. 1926.

Orbit muscles. *Larus ridibundus*. *Matys, V. 1908.

Posterior head muscles. Chappuis, —. 1877.

Subhyoid region. Birds incidental. Chaine, J. 1902.

BEAK MUSCLES

General. Hérissant, F. D. 1752. *Loria*. *Duerst, U. 1909; Yarrell, W. 1829.

Entotympanic muscle. Function in control of flexible part of beak. *Galilago*. Workman, W. H. 1907b.

Jaw muscles. Include birds. Dubecq, J. 1925; Teutleben, F. E. 1874. Birds incidental. Gregory, W. K. & Adams, L. A. 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Kaczander, J. 1889.

Depressor of mandible

General. *Chrysotis*. Chaine, J. 1901b. *Colymbus*. Chaine, J. 1901a. Includes birds. *Chaine, J. 1905b.

Tendons. Psittacidae & *Sturnus*. Chaine, J. 1903b.

Hyoid muscles

General. Many species. Duvernoy, G. L. 1835a; Zavattari, E. 1911. *Casuaris*. Thébault, V. 1891. *Corvus*, *Fringilla*, & *Parus*. S., —. 1854. *Pelecanus*. Alix, H. E. 1877.

Infrahyoid muscles. *Anas*, *Buteo*, *Chrysotis*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Picus*. Rouvière, H. 1906.

EYE MUSCLES

Development. *Anas*. *Rex, H. 1901b. *Gallus*. Adelman, H. B. 1927. *Larus*. *Rex, H. 1914, 1924.

Extrinsic muscles. Burhard, O. 1902; Méry, J. 1733c. Includes *Gallus*. Corning, H. K. 1902. *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Barkard, O. 1902. *Larus ridibundus*. *Matys, V. 1908. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Eye lids. *Struthio*. Stibbe, E. P. 1928.

TONGUE MUSCLES

These muscles are intimately related to the hyoid muscles. Chaine, J. 1904c, 1905a. *Acanthorhynchus*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Alca*. Chaine, J. 1904b. *Casuaris*. Thébault, V. 1891. *Coereba coerulea* & *C. cyanea*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Corvus*. S., —. 1854. *Dendroica*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Falconidae*. Greschik, E. 1928. *Fringilla*. S., —. 1854. *Fulica*. Chaine, J. 1904b. *Glossoptila*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Mergus*. Chaine, J. 1904b. *Parus*. S., —. 1854. *Podiceps*. Chaine, J. 1904b. *Psittaci*. *Mudge, G. P. 1897, 1902.

Struthio. Chaine, J. 1904b. *Trochilidae*. Lucas, F. A. 1892b.

Branching of muscles in tongue. *Gallus* incidental. Rippmann, T. 1862.

Development. *Anas*. Kallius, E. 1905. *Melospittacus*. Kallius, E. 1906. *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905.

M. glosso-hyoideus. Many species. Chaine, J. 1905a.

M. mylohyoideus. Many species. Chaine, J. 1899a, b.

Trunk muscles

General. Many species. *Magnus, H. F. 1867. *Anas*. Lateral view pictures. *Magnus, H. F. 1867. *Columba*. Good illustrations. Magnus, H. F. 1869. Includes *Corvus*. Sioli, E. 1875. Includes *Gallus*. Maurer, F. 1894.

Diaphragm muscle. See under **Respiratory organs**: Oblique septum. Tigrì, A. 1871.

M. trapezius. Birds incidental. Nishi, S. 1922.

Respiratory muscles. Headley, F. W. 1893b. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

Ventral trunk muscles. Development. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Fischel, A. 1895.

CAUDAL AND ANAL MUSCLES

General. *Meleagris* & *Pavo*. Porta, A. 1908.

Caudal region muscles. Birds incidental. Kaestner, S. 1892. Many species. Marshall, W. A. 1872a. Gallinae. Crisp, E. 1860. Caudal muscles. *Colymbus* & *Cuculus*. Paris, P. 1913. *Gallus*. *Toit, P. J. 1913. *Pavo*. Heming, G. C. 1844. *Puffinus* & *Trypanocorax*. Paris, P. 1913.

Development. Kaestner, S. 1892.

Myology in rumpllessness. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925.

INTERCOSTAL MUSCLES

General. Magnus, H. F. 1868.

Attachments to uncinat processes. Behrens, W. 1880.

PELVIC MUSCLES

General. Birds incidental. Kaestner, S. 1892. *Anas*. *Liebe, W. 1914.

Dromaeus [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Houghton, S. 1867b. *Eudypites*. *Grunert, P. 1906. *Gallus*. Marcucci, E. 1924. *Ratitae*. Fine illustrations. *Gadow, H. F. 1880. *Rhea*. Houghton, S. 1867c. *Struthio*. Romer, A. S. 1923. Includes *Struthio*. Gregory, W. K. & Camp, C. L. 1918.

SYRINX MUSCLES

General. Cuvier, G. L. 1802; Cynthius, H. 1848; Herre, R. 1859. *Bucrotidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1889b. *Casuaris*. Wedemeyer, G. 1824. *Passeres*. *Setterwall, C. G. 1901. Many species. Réthi, L. 1908, 1923.

Development and structure. Many species. *Wunderlich, L. 1886.

FLIGHT MUSCLES (SHOULDER AND WING MUSCLES)

Books. Text in French. Alix, H. E. 1874a.

Text in German. *Buteo* & *Struthio*. Pfeiffer, H. 1854.

Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1618a.

General. Alix, H. E. 1874e, 1875a; Buchet, G. 1885, 1888, 1892; Chabrier, J. 1829; Garrod, A. H. 1875e; Heusinger, K. F. 1820; Jovanowitsch, M. 1876; Menier, F. 1913. Many species. *Fürbringer, M. 1902; L'Herminier, F. J. 1827; *Rüdinger, N. 1868, Schoepss, C. G. 1829a, b; Stejneger, L. H. 1887a, 1888, 1889; Strasser, H. 1877; Sundevall, C. J. 1843, 1886; Sy, M. 1936; Young, J. 1872.

Accipiter. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Aeronautes*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Anas*. Selenka, E. 1870a. *Aquila*. Strasser, H. 1886. *Ardea*. Lauth, E. A. 1830. *Bradypterus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1910b. *Bubo*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Chrysotis aestiva*. Thuet, M. J. 1838. *Columba*. MacGillivray, W. 1837-52. Selenka, E. 1870a; Strasser, H. 1886. *Coracornithes*. *Buri, R. O. 1900. *Corvus*. Amans, P. C. 1913b. *Didunculus*. Selenka, E. 1870a. *Diomedea*. Hector, J. 1895. *Dromiceius*. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Eudypites*. Hillel, E. 1904. Gallinae. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Gallus*. Selenka, E. 1870a; Strasser, H. 1878, 1886. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Hemiprocne zonaris*. Lucas, F. A. 1899b. *Larus*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1857a. *Lorius ruber*. Thuet, M. J. 1838. *Meleagris*. Amans, P. C. 1913b.

Opisthocomus. Banzhaf, W. 1929; Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Pezoporus*. Hector, J. 1895. *Psittacus*. Kuhlmann, H. 1842; Selenka, E. 1870a. *Psittacus chinensis*. Thuet, M. J. 1888. *Strigops*. Hector, J. 1895. *Struthio*. Rolleston, G. 1869. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. *Forbes, W. A. 1882n; Reinhardt, J. T. 1873b.

Development. Schestakowa, G. S. 1927.

Fine illustrations. Many species. Jäger, G. 1857.

Nomenclature. Coues, E. B. 1888b.

Relation in form to wing area. Marey, E. J. 1869a.

Depressors

Eight to fifteen times heavier than elevators. Houssay, F. & Magnan, A. 1911.

M. deltoideus. Micropodidae. Lucas, F. A. 1896b.

Mm. dermo-tensor patagii

General. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887c.

Taxonomic consideration. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887b.

Pectoral muscles

General. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1618a.

WEIGHT RELATIONS TO

Manner of flight. Many species. Magnan, A. 1913g.

Power of flight. Edwards, C. L. 1886.

Wing area. Houssay, F. & Magnan, A. 1911.

Shoulder muscles

General. Fürbringer, M. 1885b, 1886; Retzius, A. A. 1842a.

Tendons of wing muscles

General. Many species. Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884. Procellariidae. Reinhardt, J. T. 1873b.

Structure, gross and microscopic, of tendon of anterior patagium. Anser. Romanekewitsch, N. A. 1930.

LIMB MUSCLES

General. Many species. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. & Vrolik, W. 1848; Sundevall, C. J. 1856. Include birds.

Macalister, A. 1868, 1869, 1875-77. Columbidae. Haswell, W. A. 1879, 1883a, b, c. *Phaethon*. Beddard, F. E. 1897b. *Phalaenoptilus*. Marshall, M. E. 1906. *Rhynchotus rufescens*. Alix, H. E. 1876. *Scopus*. Beddard, F. E. 1884. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. *Forbes, W. A. 1882n. *Zeledonia*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905d.

Development. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Fischel, A. 1895.

Flexor muscles

Homologies. Includes birds. Macalister, A. 1868.

Perforated flexor muscles. Mitchell, P. C. 1894a.

Tendons. *Macropteryx*. Lucas, F. A. 1895b.

Leg muscles, including thigh and foot

Book. Text in French. Alix, H. E. 1875a.

General. Alix, H. E. 1866; Beddard, F. E. 1914. Many species. *Quennerstedt, A. 1872. Birds incidental. Chaine, J. 1910; Focacci, M. 1902. *Aquila*. Alix, H. E. 1864b. *Bradypterus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1910b. *Buteo*. Neander, E. 1875. *Cuculidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1885d, 1902b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Haughton, S. 1867b. *Eudyples*. *Grunert, P. 1906. *Hemiprocne zonaris*. Lucas, F. A. 1899b. *Megapodius*. Flynn, T. T. 1910. *Meleagris*. *Petit, M. 1925. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Mitchell, P. C. 1896a; Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Parus atricapillus*. Palmgren, P. 1932. *Pelecanoides*. Garrod, A. H. 1881. *Pelecanus*. Alix, H. E. 1877. *Ratitae*. Handsome plates. *Gadow, H. 1880. *Regulus r. regulus*. Palmgren, P. 1932. *Rhea*. Alix, H. E. 1874h; Haughton, S. 1867c.

Attachments well illustrated. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Haughton, S. 1867b, c.

THIGH MUSCLES

General. *Garrod, A. H. 1873a, 1874b. Many species. Garrod, A. H. 1873b. *Gallus*. Marcucci, E. 1924. *Passer domesticus*. Menier, F. 1912.

Development. *Gallus*. *Romer, A. S. 1927.

M. ambiens

General. Columbæ. Garrod, A. H. 1874d.

Absence or presence. Ciconiæ. Garrod, A. H. 1877b. Psittacidae. Garrod, A. H. 1874e.

Taxonomic consideration. Columbi-dæ. Garrod, A. H. 1875a.

Variation. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Mitchell, P. C. 1896a.

LEG MUSCLES AND TENDONS

Deep flexor tendons. *Macropteryx*. Lucas, F. A. 1895b.

Perforated flexor tendons. Mitchell, P. C. 1894b.

Peroneal muscles. Mitchell, P. C. 1913b.

FOOT MUSCLES AND TENDONS

General. Alix, H. E. 1874e; Lucas, F. A. 1894a; Mitchell, P. C. 1894b. *Gallus*. Kaufmann-Wolf, M. 1908. *Nycticorax*. Resler, A. 1896.

Hyperdactyl foot. *Gallus*. Grönberg, G. 1894; Kaufmann-Wolf, M. 1908.

Tendons. Histology. *Buteo*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Numenius*, *Passer*, *Scolopax*, *Sula*, & *Tetrao*. Schaffer, J. 1903.

Toe muscles. Kopperi, A. J. 1928.

PLANTAR TENDONS

General. *Macropterygidae*. *Garrod, A. H. 1875b.

Deep plantar tendons. *Galbulidae*. Miller, W. D. 1919a. *Trochilidae*. Gadow, H. F. 1895; Lucas, F. A. 1895d.

MORPHOLOGY OF MUSCLE

Cardiac (heart) muscle

Histogenesis. Marceau, F. 1908; Shipley, P. G. 1916. *Gallus*. Assaky, G. 1883; Clarke, J. L. 1862; *Schlater, G. G. 1907; *Wieman, H. L. 1907.

Histology. Many species. Marceau, F. 1902, 1903. Include *Columba*. Gastaldi, D. B. 1861; Lebert, H. 1849a. *Trochilus*. *Jordan, H. E. 1911.

CYTOLOGY

Cytoreticulum. *Gallus*. Wieman, H. L. 1907.

Intercalated discs. *Trochilus*. Jordan, H. E. 1911. Includes *Trochilus*. Jordan, H. E. & Steele, K. B. 1912.

Myofibrillæ. Embryo. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922b, 1923; Wieman, H. L. 1907.

Experimental

General. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Kato, Y. 1928.

Tissue culture. Embryo heart. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922b, 1923.

Skeletal muscle

General. Keibel, F. 1914. *Chloris*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Schiefferdecker, P. 1913.

Degeneration following lesions of vestibular apparatus. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1907.

Form, endings, and relations. Includes *Passer*. Gage, S. P. 1888.

Measurements of fibers of skeletal muscle. Includes *Carduelis*. Mayeda, R. 1890.

Specific gravity. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Carvallo, J. L. & Weiss, G. 1899.

White and red muscle compared. Heinroth, O. 1927. *Gallus* incidental. Meyer, E. 1875.

CYTOLOGY

General. Fusari, R. 1894. Include birds. Holmgren, A. E. 1907; Knoblauch, A. 1908, 1912; Lebert, H. 1849b; Schneider, A. F. 1876. *Columba*. Thulin, I. 1915. *Gallus* incidental. Rippmann, T. 1862.

Cytological difference. Includes *Columba*. Ewald, W. 1912. *Gallus*. Green, G. D. 1896.

Distinction between fibers rich and poor in sarcoplasm. *Columba*. Prenant, A. 1912.

HISTOGENESIS

General. Tello, J. F. 1922a. *Anas*. Kaestner, S. 1890. *Gallus*. *Duesberg, J. 1909, 1910; Engert, H. 1900; Kaestner, S. 1890; Meves, F. 1909; Miodowska, J. 1909; Schlater, G. G. 1905, 1906. Include *Gallus*. Braidwood, P. M. 1866; Clarke, J. L. 1862; *Lebert, H. 1849a; Rouget, C. 1862b.

Myofibrillæ. *Gallus*. Collado, A. C. 1925.

Smooth muscle

See also under various organs that contain smooth muscle.

General. Helm, A. F. 1884, 1886. *Otis*. Murie, J. 1869.

Air sacs. Includes *Gallus*. Piso-Borme, G. 1870.

Amnion. *Gallus*. Verzář, F. 1908.

Blood vessels, development. Müller, E. 1888.

Dilator pupillae. *Anas* & *Columba*. *Zietzschmann, O. 1909.

Reproductive organs. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Aeby, C. T. 1859.

Sphincter of iris. Structure of fibers. Grynfeldt, E. 1905b.

INTEGUMENTAL SMOOTH MUSCLE

General. Many species. *Helm, A. F. 1884, 1886. Includes many species. Seuffert, L. 1862. *Lophorina superba*. Viallane, H. 1878b.

Uropygeal gland. Many species. Kossmann, R. 1871.

Feather muscle

General. *Langley, J. N. 1904. Many species. *Helm, A. F. 1884, 1886. *Apteryx*. Owen, R. 1842. *Columba*. Langley, J. N. 1902. *Paradisaea*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905b. *Sphenisciformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1933a.

Innervation

General. *Meleagris*. Jegorow, J. 1890.

Center in cerebral cortex. *Gallus*. Weber, E. 1906.

STOMACH AND INTESTINE

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Lelièvre, A. & Retterer, E. 1909.

Gizzard. *Chloris*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Soli, U. 1906.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. *Columba*. Schwarzkopf, E. 1908.

Changes in inanition. *Columba* & *Corvus*. Eichhorst, H. L. 1879.

Degeneration. Embryo. *Gallus*. Hunt, E. A. 1932.

Hemoglobin in muscle tissue. *Gallus*. Kennedy, R. P. & Whipple, G. H. 1928.

Lactic acid, formation in muscles. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schmitt-Krahmer, C. 1927.

Metabolism of tonic and atonic muscle. Mündelein, J. 1932.

Relation between amount of catalase and work done. Includes *Columba*. Burge, W. E. 1916.

Respiratory muscle. Contractions inhibited by stimulation of central end of vagus nerve. *Gallus*. Meyer, A. L. 1916-17.

Atrophy

After ablation of semicircular canals. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1905, 1906.

Due to experimental lesion of semicircular canals. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1907.

Functions

In flight. *M. pectoralis*. Brearey, F. W. 1882.

Leg muscles. *Rhea*. Haughton, S. 1867c. *M. ambiens*. *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Ibididae*, *Pavo*, *Psittacus*, & *Strigidae*. Brauer, A. 1911.

Respiratory muscles. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

Xiphoid bone, muscles attached to. *Pelecanus* [*Phalacrocorax*] *carbo*. Yarell, W. 1828a.

Mechanics of muscle action

General. Haughton, S. 1867b, c.

Action in perching. Watson, M. 1869.

Leg. *Anser*, *Anthropoides*, & *Falco*. Haughton, S. 1867d. *Brania*, *Dromiceius*, *Falco*, *Megalornis*, *Rhea*, & *Struthio*. Haughton, S. 1867b, c.

Measurements of power. *Gallus*. Chaine, J. 1920b.

Neck. Action of bones and muscles. *Rhytidoceros*. Desselberger, H. 1930a.

Pelvis. *Rhea*. Haughton, S. 1867c. *Struthio*. Haughton, S. 1867a, b.

Respiratory muscles. Includes birds. Siefert, E. 1896.

CONTRACTIONS

First contractions. Embryo. *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1924c, 1925c.

Stimulus rhythm, effects. Includes *Columba*. Gildemeister, M. 1910b.

Temperature effects. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, W. R. & Ryffel, W. 1923.

MYTHOLOGY

See also under **Hibernation** and **History of Ornithology**.

Books. Text in English. British birds. Ingersoll, E. 1923; Swann, H. K. 1913.

General. Pavo. Santini de Riols, E. N. 1907.

Cock with human profile. *Gallus*. George, M. 1890.

Egg-carrying. *Columba f. fasciata*. Swarth, H. S. 1912b.

Native folk lore and superstitions. Madagascar. Sibree, J. 1891.

Serpent in egg. Paullin, C. F. 1706.

Superstitions connected with appearance of various birds as prognosticators. Johnson, H. H. 1899.

White feathers due to pain. *Gallus*. Anon. 1890b.

MEDICINE

Medicinal virtues. Includes birds. Names of species in English, Irish, and Latin. Book. Text in English. Keogh, J. 1739. Text in Latin. Keogh, J. 1739.

Parts of birds in materia medica. Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1895b.

Swallow's herb. Harting, J. E. 1867.

Swallow-stones having medicinal use. Calcareous opercula of *Turba* found in nests of swallows. Harting, J. E. 1867; Lebour, G. A. 1866.

NATURAL HISTORY

This section includes miscellaneous publications that deal with the activities of birds and were not easily classified under **Behavior**, **Ecology**, and **Habits**. These subjects should be consulted, however, for natural history items.

Books. Bible. Scheuchzer, J. J. 1731-35.

Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Text in Dutch. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1686; Nylandt, P. & Hextor, J. 1672; Thijsse, J. P. 1906.

Text in English. Albin, E. 1740; Allen, G. M. 1925; Catesby, M. 1731-

43; Chisholm, A. H. 1935; Darwin, C. R. 1878; Davis, J. R. 1903; Edwards, G. 1743-51; Evans, A. H. 1909; Fitz-Simons, F. W. 1923; Harvie-Brown, J. A. & Buckley, T. E. 1895; Headley, F. W. 1895b; Herrick, F. H. 1902; Jardine, W. 1833-43; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; Langille, J. H. 1884; Lewin, J. W. 1838; Morris, F. O. 1875; Nicholson, E. M. 1927; Plinius, C. 1585; Seebohm, H. 1882d; Stanley, E. 1848; Wilson, A. & Bonaparte, C. L. 1831. Diving birds. Dewar, J. M. 1924. Nestling birds. Wheelock, I. G. 1902. Predatory birds. Blanchan, N. 1898. Waterfowl. Pirnie, M. D. 1935. Anatidae. Millais, J. G. 1902b; Phillips, J. C. 1922-26. *Colinus*. *Stoddard, H. L. 1925b, 1926b, 1931. Columbidae. Selby, P. J. 1843. *Cygnus columbianus*. Cooke, T. 1823. Gruidae. Blaauw, F. E. 1897. *Haliaeetus*. Gilbert, H. A. & Brook, A. 1925. *Pandion*. Abbott, C. G. 1911. *Phalacrocorax auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929. Phasianidae. *Beebe, C. W. 1926. *Plautus impennis*. Townsend, C. W. 1911a. *Struthio*. Martin, A. 1891.

Text in French. Bory de Saint-Vincent, J. B. 1822-31; Boubier, M. 1922; Buffon, G. L. 1770-86; Chenu, J. C. & Verreaux, J. 1862; Cuvier, G. L. 1817; Daudin, F. M. 1800; Drapiez, P. A. 1842; Lacépède, B. G. 1798; Le Maout, J. E. 1853; Lesson, R. P. 1830-31; Levaillant, F. 1801-02; Quinet, A. 1897. Includes birds. Dictionary. Orbigny, A. C. 1849-61. *Casuarus*. Perrault, C. 1671. Columbidae. Temminck, C. J. 1813-15. *Didus*. Gervais, F. L. 1867-69. Gallinae. Temminck, C. J. 1813-15. *Meleagris*. Perrault, C. 1671. Paradiseidae. Lesson, R. P. 1834-35. *Phoenix*. Boubier, M. 1925b. Psittaci. Levaillant, F. 1801-05. Psittacidae. Bourjot Saint-Hilaire, A. 1837-38. *Struthio*. Perrault, C. 1671. Trochilidae. Lesson, R. P. 1828, 1829-30; Mulsant, M. E. & Verreaux, E. 1873-79; Simon, E. L. 1921.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Aristotle 1868; [Brehm, A. E. Tierleben]; Brehm, C. L. 1820-22; Gesner, C. 1555, 1600; Hilzheimer, M. & Haempel, O. 1913; Keller, C. 1905; Klein, J. T. 1760; Meerwarth, H. 1908; Merrem, B. 1788; Naumann, J. A. 1820-47; Naumann, J. F. 1905; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14. Arctic birds. Faber, F. 1825-26. European birds. Gloger, C.

W. 1834. Swimming birds. Floericke, C. E. 1898. Columbiformes. Reichenbach, H. G. 1845-62, 1861-62.

Text in Italian. Olina, G. P. 1684.

Text in Latin. Friedrich II 1596; Gesner, C. 1555; Klein, J. T. 1750; Plinius, C. 1832-34.

Text in Swedish. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898. Many species. Magnus, O. 1555.

General. Barrington, D. 1772; Blake, E. R. 1936a; Brandt, J. F. 1840a; Sokolowski, J. 1934; Ziemnicki, W. 1927.

Illustrations from beautiful photographs. McClintock, N. 1917.

AREAS

Africa. Book. Text in French. Levillant, F. 1799-1808.

Dutch East Africa. Schuster, L. 1926a.

Eritrea. Boetticher, H. 1920.

Madagascar. Sibree, J. 1891.

America

NORTH AMERICA

Books. Text in English. Nehrling, H. 1893-96. Waterfowl. Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930.

Text in German. Nehrling, H. 1891.

General. Falconiformes. Bent, A. C. 1937.

Alaska. Book. Text in English. Nelson, E. W. 1887.

Canada. Many species. Witchell, C. A. 1896c.

Greenland. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

New England. Book. Text in English. Stearns, W. A. 1883-85.

United States

California. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S. 1927. Yosemite National Park. Grinnell, J. & Storer, T. I. 1924.

Kansas. Book. Text in English. Goss, N. S. 1891.

Maine. Brewster, W. 1924.

Pennsylvania. Wissahickon Hills. Book. Text in English. Weygandt, C. 1930.

MIDDLE AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Salvin, O. & Godman, F. D. 1879-1904.

SOUTH AMERICA

General. Blaauw, F. E. 1921; Wetmore, A. 1926e.

Guiana. Book. Text in Dutch. Penard, F. P. & Penard, A. P. 1908-10. Coastal land. British Guiana. Young, C. G. 1928.

South Georgia Islands. Szielasko, A. E. 1907.

Asia

Central Asia. Snigirewski, S. I. 1928.

Japan. Book. Text in English. Uchida, S. & Shimomura, K. 1931.

Mesopotamia and Syria. Weigold, H. 1912a.

Northwest Persia. Elburz Mountains. Heinrich, G. 1928.

Europe

Book. Text in German. Friderich, C. G. 1923.

Denmark. Koefoed, A. 1926; Skovgaard, P. 1912, 1928a. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Finland. Nyberg, E. 1915.

France. Book. Text in French. Lescuyer, J. F. 1878a.

Germany. Holtz, L. 1865; Schneider, J. G. 1786; Stetter, F. W. 1864.

Hungary. Zeyk, N. 1920b.

Iceland. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Island of Mellum. Near Greenland. Culemann, H. W. 1928.

Oceanica

AUSTRALIA

Victoria. Mattingley, A. H. 1909.

NEW ZEALAND

Books. Text in English. Buller, W. L. 1882, 1888; Stead, E. F. 1932.

Java. Finsch, O. 1906.

DIFFERENT BIRDS

Acrocephalus palustris. Zimmermann, R. 1927. Anatidae. *Heinroth,

O. 1912a. *Anser*. Madarász, G. 1909. *Astur palumbarius*. Weckwerth, W. 1925. *Campephilus principalis*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1891. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Schenk, J. 1908a. *Ciconia nigra*. Montagu, G. 1818. *Compsothlypis americana pusilla*. Mousley, W. H. 1926. *Cuculus*. Capek, V. 1926; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1899; Jenner, E. 1788; Raspail, X. 1921; Walter, A. 1876; Wenzel, K. 1908. *Dendroica a. aestiva*. Mousley, W. H. 1926. *Dichoceros bicornis*. Bingham, C. T. 1897. *Ectopistes migratorius*. Alexander, A. M. 1927. *Egretta alba*. Warga, K. 1931-34. *Falco eleonorae*. Krüper, T. J. 1864. *Fringilla*. Iverus, J. D. 1902. Fringillidae. Arinkina, T. & Kolesuikov, I. 1927; Kashkarov, D., Foss, L. P., Rusinova, K. I., Sataeva, Z. L., & Zaruba, E. A. 1926. *Gallinago gallinago*. Stubbs, F. J. 1911a. *Gallinula porzana*. Floerick, C. E. 1890a. Gruidae. Blyth, E. 1881. *Gypaëtus barbatus*. Kamner, A. 1922-24. *Hirundo*. Iverus, J. D. 1902. *Izobrychus*. Hocke, H. 1903. *Lamprolaima sponsa*. Heinroth, O. 1910a. *Lanius*. *Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866c, 1867b, 1868. *Larus r. ridibundus*. Stadie, R. 1929. Megapodidae. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a. *Meleagris*. Wright, A. H. 1914. *Melospittacus*. Russ, K. F. 1905. *Melospiza*. *Nice, M. M. 1934c. *Mergus*. Christoleit, E. 1927a. *Nesstor notabilis*. Marriner, G. R. 1907. *Oenanthe leucopygia eagra*. Arnault, C. 1926. *Oreophasis derbianus*. Blake, E. R. 1936b. *Pagophila eburnea*. Haag, F. 1908. *Parus ater*. Skovgaard, P. 1928g. *Passer domesticus*. Mather, F. 1880. *Passer montanus*. Biedermann-Imhoof, R. 1913a. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Pelecanus*. Burton, E. 1822; Stetter, F. W. 1865. Phalacrocoracidae. Morgan, A. M. 1916a. *Phalacrocorax*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866a. *Pharomacrus mocinno*. Blake, E. R. 1936b. Phasianidae. Ghigi, A. 1903b. *Pica*. Linsdale, J. M. 1937. *Picus major*. Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1892a. *Pisobia bairdi*. Dixon, J. S. 1917. *Podiceps*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1919d. *Pyrrhula*. Iverus, J. D. 1902. *Rissa*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866d, 1867a, 1870a. *Scolopax*. Büttow, A. 1909. *Seiurus aurocapillus*. Mousley, W. H. 1926. *Serinus*. Bolle, C. 1858. Spheniscidae. Bikkessy, G. 1891. *Steatornis caripennis*. L'Hermier, F. J. 1834. *Sterna paradisaea* & *Sterna sandvicensis*. Dirksen, R. 1932.

Stringops habroptilus. Potts, T. H. 1873. *Strix flammea*. Bernhard, — & Schneider, W. 1928. *Sula [Moris] basana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866. *Tetrao*. Wurm, W. 1899a. *Trypanocorax*. Harper, E. 1905. *Urinator arcticus*. Zedlitz, O. 1913.

Captive predatory birds. Müller, C. 1895a.

Deaf when vocal. Anatomical explanation. *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885.

Effects of violent storms. Faye, H. 1896.

Existence of sea birds relatively safe. Grinnell, J. 1920a.

Length of day, effects. Braun, F. 1918b.

Parent carrying young. *Perdix*. Headley, F. W. 1907a.

Résumé of "De arte venandi cum avibus" by Friedrich II 1596. Haskins, C. H. 1921.

Significance of migrations in weather forecasting. Bjerkander, C. 1776.

NERVOUS SYSTEM

See also under Brain, Ear, Eye, Hearing, Meninges, Olfactory organs, Reflexes, Smell, Taste, and Vision.

Books. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Key, A. & Retzius, G. 1876; Stresemann, E. 1927-34.

General. Includes birds. Renzi, P. 1863. *Aeronautes* & *Bubo*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. Includes *Columba*. Beltonci, G. 1880. *Gallus* incidental. Schultze, O. 1904. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907.

Anatomy

Books. See also under Zoology.

Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in French. Desmoulins, L. A. 1825; Gall, F. J. 1810-19; Hannover, A. 1844; Leuret, F. & Gratiolet, P. 1839-57; Longet, F. A. 1842, 1847. Includes birds. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1911. Includes *Anas* & *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1895.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Include birds. *Edinger, L. 1904-08; Kappers, C. U. 1920-21; Treviranus, G. R. 1920.

Text in Latin. Remak, R. 1838.

Text in Spanish. Includes birds. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1899-04.

General. Includes birds. Bailly, E. M. 1824.

Lateral line system. Transitory in embryo. *Gallus*. Nussbaum, M. 1901c. *Larus*. Meek, A. 1907.

Development

Books. Text in English. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1919.

Text in French. Includes birds. Held, H. 1909a.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Birds incidental. Desmoulins, L. A. 1828a. *Gallus*. *Marshall, A. M. 1877, 1878a, b; Pticyan, A. V. 1896. Include *Gallus*. His, W. 1879; Johnston, J. B. 1909a. *Passer*. Rau, A. S. & Johnson, P. H. 1923.

Action of lecithin. *Gallus*. Marza, V. 1929.

Brain and cranial nerves. Includes *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1913.

Chorio-allantoic grafts. *Gallus*. *Hoadley, L. 1925.

Histolysis in development of neural tube. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1906b.

Neural crests

General. *Gallus*. Goronovitsch, N. 1893a, 1894; Heagey, F. W. 1916-17.

Role of neural crests. Goronovitsch, N. 1892.

HISTOGENESIS

General. Falzacappa, E. 1888. Includes birds. Kato, N. 1922. Includes *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1906b.

Neuroblasts. *Anas*. *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908d. *Gallus*. Bianchi, V. 1907; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908d. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1890.

Ear innervation

General. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Hasse, C. 1873c.

External auditory meatus and tympanum. Kaji, H. 1926.

Paratympanic organ of Vitali. *Gallus*. Benjamins, C. E. 1925.

Tegmentum vasculosum. Kolmer, W. A. 1928.

Histology

Books. Text in French. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1895, 1911. Text in German. Lenhossék, M. 1894.

NEUROGLIA TISSUE

General. Birds incidental. Baker, F. 1893. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Duval, M. M. 1876, 1877. Includes *Gallus*. Held, H. 1904. *Passer*. Duval, M. M. 1876, 1877.

Development. *Gallus*. Arai, S. 1923.

Finer structure. *Gallus*. Da Fano, C. 1906.

Histogenesis

General. Achúcarro, N. 1916. *Gallus*. Lachi, P. 1891.

Developmental relations with vascular system. *Anas* & *Fringilla*. Achúcarro, N. 1915.

NEURONS OR NERVE CELLS

Collateral spines of dendrites. *Gallus*. Curreri, G. 1908.

Ganglion cells. Structure and function. Includes *Columba*. Jacobsohn, L. 1910.

General visceral afferent neurons. Includes *Passer*. Rossi, O. 1922.

Cytology

General. Includes birds. Biondi, G. 1911. *Columba*. Cowdry, E. V. 1911; Schüpbach, P. 1905. *Gallus*. Bombicci, G. 1899.

Axis cylinder. Includes *Columba*. Dogiel, A. S. 1893.

Effect of activity on nerve cells. Includes birds. Kocher, R. A. 1916.

Pigment. Psittaciformes. Mühlmann, M. 1913.

Trophospongia. *Columba*. Holmgren, A. E. 1915.

Chromophil substance (Nissl bodies)

Origin and genesis. *Gallus*. Arai, S. 1923.

Prolonged stimulation, effects. *Phalacrocorax penicillatus*. Carlson, A. J. 1903.

Neurofibrillae in

General. Auerbach, L. 1911-12.

Axon and end organ. Heringa, G. C. 1918.

Spinal cord. *Gallus*. Bianchi, L. 1906.

Spinal ganglia, cytology of

General. *Columba*. *Cowdry, E. V. 1912, 1913, 1914a, b. Includes *Gallus*. Bergen, F. 1904.

Development of neurons

Book. Text in Spanish. *Tello, J. F. 1922b.

General. Capobianco, F. 1900. *Gallus*. *Cameron, J. 1907; Collin, R. 1906c, 1908; *Fraguito, O. 1902a, b; Lenhossék, M. 1891; Pighini, G. 1904; *Ramón y Cajal, S. 1906a; *Tello, J. F. 1923. Includes *Gallus*. Shorey, M. L. 1909.

Fibers in central nervous system. *Gallus*. Civalleri, A. 1911.

Myelination. *Gallus*. Civalleri, A. 1911; *Schroeder, K. 1911. *Gallus* incidental. Sannomiya, N. 1927.

Neurofibrillae. *Gallus*. Fragnito, O. 1908; Gerini, C. 1908; La Pegna, E. 1905.

Neurons of spinal cord. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890d.

Nucleoprotein-like granules in embryonic cells. *Gallus*. Arai, S. 1923.

Physiology of the nervous system

Books. Text in French. Include birds. Flourens, M. J. 1842; Gall, F. J. 1810-19.

General. Includes birds. Bailly, E. M. 1824. Birds incidental. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823a. *Columba*. Mangold, E. 1913. Includes *Columba*. Gudden, B. 1870. *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1913; Szymanski, J. S. 1912.

Experimental studies. *Columba*. Trendelenburg, W. E. 1906b.

Glycogen occurrence. Includes birds. Gage, S. H. 1917.

Liberation of chemical substances in discharge of nervous impulse. *Gallus*. Nolf, P. 1922.

Proprioceptive mechanism in postural apnea. *Anas*. Paton, D. N. 1913.

Role of acetylcholin in discharge of nervous impulse. Nolf, P. 1922.

CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM

General. Includes birds. Dumortier, B. C. 1843.

Spinal cord

General. Sömmering, S. T. 1792. Includes birds. Guillot, N. 1843. *Gallus*. *Nicolai, T. W. 1812; Shimada, K. 1922. *Passer montanus*. Shimada, K. 1922.

Degeneration preparations. Sections figured. *Columba*. Friedländer, A. 1898.

Embryonic rests. *Anser*. Mathis, J. 1929.

Relation in quantity of white and gray matter. Includes *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Struthio*. Hovy, A. J. 1913.

Segments. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. *Hardesty, I. 1905.

Anatomy

Books. Text in German. Includes *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Stilling, B. 1856. *Gallus*. Loewe, L. 1880b.

General. Includes birds. Keuffel, —. 1810. *Anas* & *Anser*. Stieda, C. H. 1869a. *Corvus*. Metzler, A. 1855. *Gallus*. Metzler, A. 1855; Stieda, C. H. 1869a. Includes *Gallus*. Johnston, J. B. 1909a. *Passer*. Stieda, C. H. 1869a. *Struthio*. *Streeter, G. L. 1904.

Blood vessels. *Anas*, *Athene*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Numida*, & *Psittacus*. *Sterzi, G. 1903, 1904a. Includes *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Turdus*. Hofman, M. 1900.

Enlargements. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. *Hardesty, I. 1905.

Excellent figure showing a dissection of brain and cord with nerve roots. *Gallus*. *Nicolai, T. W. 1812.

Filum terminale. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1888. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Book. Text in German. Stilling, B. 1856.

Lumbar region. *Columba*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1863.

Development

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Loewe, L. 1880b.

General. *Imhof, G. 1905. Birds incidental. Clarke, J. L. 1863. *Anser*. Mathis, J. 1929. *Gallus*. *Besta, C. 1904a, b; Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a; La Pagna, E. 1904; Loewe, L. 1880a; Retzius, G. 1893b; Sperino, G. 1892. Includes *Gallus*. Clarke, J. L. 1863. *Sturnus*. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a.

Central canal. Includes birds. Romiti, G. 1873b. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1888.

Histogenesis. *Anas*. Marcora, F. 1911. *Gallus*. *Fragrito, O. 1902a, b, 1907; Lachi, P. 1889a, b, 1891; Marcora, F. 1911; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890d.

Mechanical explanation. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1894.

Nucleoli of neuroblasts. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1906a.

Histology

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Lenhossék, M. 1894.

General. *Anas* & *Columba*. Nemiloff, A. 1911; *Romano-Prestia, F. 1906. *Ectopistes*. *Romano-Prestia, F. 1906. *Gallus*. Martin, I. 1895. *Phalacrocorax*. Nemiloff, A. 1911. *Struthio*. *Streeter, G. L. 1904.

Caudal portion. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1888.

Physiology

General. *Anas*. *Clementi, A. 1913. *Columba*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1876; *Clementi, A. 1913. *Gallus*. *Clementi, A. 1913.

Ganglion cells. *Columba*. *Schüpbach, P. 1905.

Degeneration experiments

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Foster, L. 1911.

Cutting posterior roots and extirpation of labyrinth. *Columba*. Trendelenburg, W. E. 1906b.

Extirpation of upper part of spinal cord. *Columba*. Anon. 1829.

Lesions of semicircular canals. Effects on neurons of anterior column. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1907.

Secondary degeneration. Includes *Columba*. Singer, J. 1881.

Transection of dorsal roots of spinal nerves. *Columba*. Trendelenburg, W. E. 1906a, b.

Physiology of lumbar cord

Experimental study of lumbar reflexes. *Columba*. *Clementi, A. 1910, 1913.

Motor functions. *Columba*. Singer, J. 1884.

Stimulation producing motor ataxia. *Columba*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1863.

DIVISIONS

Coccygeal vestige. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Peyron, A. 1922.

Gray matter

General. Includes *Gallus*. *Clarke, J. L. 1859.

Development. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890a, c.

Nucleoli in neurons, development of. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1906a.

Nuclei

General. *Anas*, *Athene*, & *Corvus*. Sterzi, A. I. 1905. *Columba*. Kölliker, R. A. 1902a. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. *Hardesty, I. 1905. *Gallus*. Kölliker, R. A. 1902a; Sterzi, A. I. 1905. *Passer*. Sterzi, A. I. 1905.

Intermedio-lateral column of gray matter. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Grus*. Takahashi, D. 1913.

Nuclei in lumbar cord. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Retzius, G. 1902.

Substantia gelatinosa Rolandi, histogenesis of. Sacchi, P. 1889.

Marginal paragriseal column

Books. Text in French. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1911.

Text in German. Krause, R. 1922; Lenhossék, M. 1894, 1895.

Nuclei marginales (Hoffmann's nuclei). For a good account, see English edition by Kappers, Huber & Crosby, pp. 206-210. Kappers, C. U. 1920-21. Includes birds. Nemiloff, A. 1912. *Anas* & *Anser*. Lachi, P. 1902. *Columba*. Kölliker, R. A. 1901, 1902b. *Gallus*. Berliner, K. 1902; Gaskell, W. H. 1889; Gehuchten, A. & Boule, L. 1908; Kölliker, R. A. 1901; Lachi, P. 1902; Shimada, K. 1922. Includes *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1926. *Meleagris*. Lachi, P. 1902. *Passer*. Shimada, K. 1922. *Struthio*. Streeter, G. L. 1904.

Reissner's fibers

General. *Anser*. Mathis, J. 1929.

Development. *Gallus*. Schumacher, S. 1928b.

Lumbar region

Development. *Imhof, G. 1905.

Gray matter. Neurons. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Retzius, G. 1902.

Multiple canals. Embryo. *Gallus*. Kelsey, H. 1912.

Sinus rhomboidalis

Book. Text in German. Includes *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. *Stilling, B. 1856.

General. Duval, M. M. 1876; Emmert, A. G. 1811; Gaskell, W. H. 1908; Guillot, N. 1843; Hay, E. A. 1844; *Imhof, G. 1905; Stieda, C. H. 1869a. *Columba*. Barry, M. 1838; Hansen-Pruss, O. C. 1923; Staderini, R. 1896a, b. *Gallus*. Barry, M. 1838; Hansen-Pruss, O. C. 1923; *Kappers, C. U. 1924; *Nicolai, T. W. 1812. *Struthio*. *Streeter, G. L. 1904.

Development. *Imhof, G. 1905. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Duval, M. M. 1876, 1877; Wetzell, R. 1925. *Passer*. *Duval, M. M. 1876, 1877.

Histology. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Schaffer, J. 1909, 1910.

Substantia gelatinosa

General. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Terni, T. 1923b, 1924b.

Histogenesis. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Lachi, P. 1889a.

TRACTS

General. Includes *Columba*. Münzner, E. & Wiener, H. 1910. *Gallus*. Kuwabara, T. 1927b.

Degeneration studies. *Columba*. Kühn, A. & Trendelenburg, W. E. 1911.

Effects of extirpation of semicircular canals. *Columba*. Soprana, F. 1905.

VARIATION

General. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

In case of hereditary ataxia. *Columba*. Hoshino, T. 1919.

PERIPHERAL CEREBROSPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM

Cerebrospinal ganglia

General. Gehuchten, A. 1892a. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1908.

Development. *Gallus*. Bombicci, G. 1899; Goldberg, M. 1891; Golovin, E. 1890; Houssay, F. 1891. Includes *Gallus*. Beard, J. 1888a; His, W. 1879; Onodi, A. D. 1884.

Structure. Beard, J. 1888a. *Anas* & *Anser*. Smith, E. V. 1913. *Columba*. Holmgren, A. E. 1914, 1915. *Columba* & *Meleagris*. Smith, E. V. 1913.

CRANIAL NERVE GANGLIA

Ectomammillare. Ansalone, G. 1907.

Semilunare (Gasseri) of N. trigeminus. *Gallus*. Biondi, G. 1913. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1887.

Spirale and vestibulare of N. acusticus. Cajac, R. 1908.

SPINAL (DORSAL ROOT) NERVE GANGLIA

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Lenhossék, M. 1894.

Includes birds. Rauber, A. A. 1880c. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Carduelis*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Gallus*. Rawitz, B. 1882. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

Structure. Includes birds. Stienon, L. 1880. *Fringilla*, *Otus*, & *Pyrgita*. Schiff, M. 1854.

Cytology

General. Bergen, F. 1904. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Timofeevsky, D. I. 1898.

Golgi apparatus. *Gallus*. Sjövall, P. G. 1906.

Mitochondria. Effects of beriberi. *Gallus*. Ma, W. 1925.

Development

General. *Gallus*. Golovin, E. 1890; Lahousse, E. 1885.

Including dorsal root neurons. Gangi, S. 1905.

Cerebrospinal nerves

General. Bazin, Alphonse, 1837. Book. Text in German. Treviranus, G. R. 1820. *Anas* & *Falco*. Ebel, J. C. 1788. *Spheniscus demersus*. Smith, J. W. 1891.

Development. *Gallus*. *Hoven, H. 1910; Marshall, A. M. 1878b; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1891b. Includes *Gallus*. Beard, J. 1888b.

Nerve degeneration. Experimental. *Columba*. Jelgersma, G. 1896.

Regional distribution. Dermatomeres. *Columba*. Deelman, H. T. 1920.

Cranial nerves

Books. Text in English. Dissection view. *Anas*. Harwood, B. K. 1796.

Text in French. Includes birds. Serres, A. E. 1824-26.

Text in German. Include birds. Key, A. & Retzius, G. 1876; Lakjer, T. 1926. *Columba*. Good figures. Wiedersheim, R. E. 1907.

General. Include birds. Hannover, A. 1842; Johnston, J. B. 1905. Birds incidental. Stieda, L. 1870a. *Anas*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842; Budge, J. 1855; *Cords, E. 1904; Rochas, F. 1885c; Stieda, L. 1869a. *Anser*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842; *Cords, E. 1904; Rochas, F. 1885c; Stieda, L. 1869a. *Columba*. Cosmettatos, G. F. 1903. *Colymbus*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842. *Corvus*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842; *Bonsdorff, E. J. 1852. *Falco* & *Fulica*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842. *Gallus*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842; *Cords, E. 1904; Gelderen, C. 1924b; Stieda, L. 1869a. Lateral dissection figured. Bernard, C. 1851. *Grus*. Excellent figures. *Bonsdorff, E. J. 1852. *Larus*. Rex, H. 1911. *Meleagris*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842; Schlemm, F. 1834. *Oriolus*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842. *Passer*. Stieda, L. 1869a. Includes *Passer*. Gage, S. P. 1896. *Picus* & *Strix*. Bamberg, C. T. 1842.

Canals and foramina in skull for cranial nerves. Halbertsma, H. J. 1862. *Columbae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901d. *Gallus*. Kesteven, H. L. 1926b; Tonkov, V. N. 1900b. *Meleagridae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914b. *Meleagris*. Kesteven, H. L. 1926b. *Podasocys montanus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884a. *Sturnella*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f.

Dissection showing cut ends of cranial nerves in base of cranial cavity. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Development

General. *Anas*. Futamura, R. 1907; Wijhe, J. W. 1882-83, 1886. *Gallus*.

*Belogolowy, J. A. 1910b; *Bok, S. T. 1915; His, W. 1879, 1887; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887; *Marshall, A. M. 1878a, 1880. *Larus*. Wijhe, J. W. 1882-83, 1886. Includes *Passer*. Futamura, R. 1907. *Sterna* & *Vanellus*. Wijhe, J. W. 1882-83, 1886.

Ganglia. *Gallus*. His, W. 1887.

CRANIAL NERVES BY NAME AND NUMBER

For nuclei of cranial nerves, see under Brain.

Abducens (VI)

Anatomy and morphology. Bender, O. 1910. Includes *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1922. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Development. *Gallus*. Carpenter, F. W. 1906b.

Metamere representation. Includes *Gallus*. Marshall, A. M. 1882.

Accessory (XI)

Anatomy and morphology. Book. Text in French. Bischoff, T. L. 1832. *Corvus cornix*. Meursinge, N. 1851. Includes *Gallus*. Bernard, C. 1851.

Development. Include birds. Chiurugi, G. 1889, 1894.

Physiology. Book. Text in French. Bischoff, T. L. 1832. Includes *Gallus*. Bernard, C. 1851.

Acusticus (VIII)

Anatomy and morphology. Béraneck, E. 1888; Holmes, G. M. 1903; Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908f.

Comparative anatomy. Includes birds. Holmes, G. M. 1903.

Development. *Gallus*. Gray, H. 1850.

Ending in ear. Hasse, C. 1867d.

Ganglia. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1908b.

Vestibular nerve. Influence on motility. Includes *Columba*. Winkler, T. C. 1907.

Facialis (VII)

Anatomy and morphology. Béraneck, E. 1888; Laffont, M. 1885. *Anas* & *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905.

Chorda tympani branch. Magnien, L. 1885a. *Anas*. Goodrich, E. S. 1915; Platner, F. 1839. Includes *Gallus*. Goodrich, E. S. 1915.

Ganglion geniculi. *Aquila*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Magnien, L. 1885b.

Supply to ear. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Hasse, C. 1873c.

Glossopharyngeus (IX)

Anatomy and morphology. Bender, O. 1910; Kreidl, A. 1895; Ritzel, —. 1843. *Anas*. Kallius, E. 1905. *Gallus*. Acconi, L. 1881; Bernard, C. 1851; Staderini, R. 1889. *Meleagris*. Staderini, R. 1889. *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905. *Pavo*. Staderini, R. 1889.

Roots. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1909.

Hypoglossus (XII)

Anatomy and morphology. Birds incidental. Gaupp, E. 1897. *Anas*. Kallius, E. 1905. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Staderini, R. 1889. *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905. *Pavo*. Staderini, R. 1889.

Development. Include birds. Chiarugi, G. 1889, 1894. Nuclei. *Cathartes* & *Fringilla*. Gröbbels, F. 1922a.

Physiology. Many species. Gröbbels, F. 1922a.

Supply to syrinx. *Corvus* & *Gallus*. Thébault, V. 1896c.

Oculomotorius (III)

Anatomy and morphology. Book. Text in Latin. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Development. *Gallus*. *Carpenter, F. W. 1906b.

Physiology. *Columba* incidental. Langendorff, O. 1894.

Olfactorius (I)

See also under Olfactory organs.

Anatomy and morphology. Many species. Birds pp. 42–48. Schultze, M. 1862. Includes birds. Book. Text in French. Serres, A. E. 1824–26. Includes *Columba*. Locatelli, P. 1926. *Gallus*. Kölliker, R. A. 1890; Locatelli, P. 1926. *Ramphastos toco*. Owen, R. 1834a.

Development. *Anas* & *Anser*. *Disse, J. 1897, 1901. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1892a. *Gallus*. *Disse, J. 1897, 1901; Rossi, U. 1899.

Metameric representation. Includes *Gallus*. Marshall, A. M. 1882.

Origin and termination of fibers. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1890b.

Opticus (II) and Chiasma (II)

Anatomy and morphology. Beauregard, H. 1876b. Includes birds. Deyl, J. 1895; Hannover, A. 1840. *Anas* & *Anser*. Friant, A. 1874. *Columba*. Cosmettatos, G. F. 1900; Friant, A. 1874; Mayser, P. 1894. *Gallus*. Friant, A. 1874. *Gallus* incidental. Studnicka, F. K. 1897.

Degeneration of optic nerves, chiasma, optic lobes, and other visual structures following extirpation of eyes. *Columba*. Jelgersma, C. 1896.

Development. *Gallus*. Gray, H. 1850; *Szily, A. 1922. Includes *Gallus*. Assheton, R. 1893.

Median root of optic nerve. *Gallus*. Perlia, R. 1889, 1891.

Neurons of optic nerve. *Gallus*. Scaffidi, V. 1906.

Optic chiasma

General. Includes birds. Biesiadcki, A. 1861. *Anas* & *Anser*. Friant, A. 1874. *Columba*. Beauregard, H. 1876a; Friant, A. 1874; Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1889. *Gallus*. Beauregard, H. 1876a; Friant, A. 1874; Perlia, R. 1889, 1891. *Strix*. Singer, J. & Münzer, E. 1889.

Decussation of nerve fibers. Birds incidental. Gudden, A. 1879.

Structure. Includes birds. Michel, J. 1873.

Trigeminus (V)

Anatomy and morphology. Béraneck, E. 1886; Laffont, M. 1885; Ritzel, —. 1843. Book. Text in German. Lakjer, T. 1926. *Anas* & *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905.

Development. Chiarugi, G. 1887; Van Valkenburg, C. T. 1911a, b.

Distribution in nasal mucosa. *Gallus*. Rubaschkin, W. 1903.

N. mandibularis. Includes birds. Ramón y Cajal, P. 1904b.

Supply to ear. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Hasse, C. 1873c.

Trochlearis (IV)

Anatomy and morphology. Book. Text in Latin. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Development. Chiarugi, G. 1887. *Gallus*. Tello, J. F. 1924b.

Vagus (X)

See also under Autonomic nervous system.

Book. Text in French. Vol. 2, p. 394. Bernard, C. 1858.

General. Bender, O. 1910; *Conrad, R. 1915. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Couvreur, E. 1892d. Includes *Gallus*. Bernard, C. 1851.

Development. Include birds. Chiurugi, G. 1889, 1894. Includes *Gallus*. Uchida, S. 1929.

Distribution. *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Pavo*. Staderini, R. 1889.

Roots of vagus nerve. *Gallus*. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1909.

Thoracic and cervical portions. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1924a.

N. laryngeus inferior

General. Acconi, L. 1881.

Relation to aorta. Includes *Gallus* embryo. Brenner, A. 1888.

Physiology

Book. Text in French. Vol. 2, p. 394. Bernard, C. 1858.

General. *Stuebel, H. 1910a. Includes birds. Siefert, E. 1896. *Anas*. Couvreur, E. 1892c, d. *Anser*. Bourgeois, N. 1896. *Columba*. Couvreur, E. 1892c, d; Nikolaides, R. 1914; Schwarzkopf, E. 1908. *Gallus*. Bourgeois, N. 1896; Couvreur, E. 1892c, d; Mangold, E. 1906.

Influence on

Heart. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Einbrodt, P. 1859. *Columba*. *Jürgens, H. 1909. Includes *Columba*. Knoll, P. 1897.

Heart and vasomotor functions. Comparison with mammals. Couvreur, E. 1892b.

Effect of drugs on cardiac vagus. Atropine, pilocarpine, physostigmine. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1926.

Respiration. *Couvreur, E. 1890, 1891a, 1892d. *Columba*. *Grober, J. A. 1899.

Stomach action. Nolf, P. 1925b, 1927. *Corvidae*. Mangold, E. 1911b. *Gallus*. Rossi, G. 1905.

Urine secretion. Includes birds. Couvreur, E. 1892a.

Results of cutting vagus nerve

General. *Anas* & *Columba*. *Zander, R. 1879. *Columba*. Knoll, P. 1880.

Cause of death. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Anrep, B. 1880.

Effect on gastric digestion. Couvreur, E. 1891b.

Inhibitory effect of stimulation of central end upon contraction of respiratory muscle. *Gallus*. Meyer, A. L. 1916-17.

Spinal nerves

Books. Text in Dutch. Man, J. G. 1873.

Text in German and English. Kappers, C. U. 1920-21.

Text in German. Barkow, H. C. 1856; Gadow, H. F. 1891c; *Ithering, H. 1878.

General. Marbach, W. 1840. *Chrysotis*. Thuet, M. J. 1838. *Gallus*. *Nicolai, T. W. 1812. *Lorius*. Thuet, M. J. 1838. *Ratitae*. *Gadow, H. F. 1880. *Sittace* [Ara]. Thuet, M. J. 1838.

Action in breathing. Intercostal and phrenic nerves. *Anas*. Cavalié, M. 1898a.

Development. Birds incidental. Sagemehl, M. 1882. *Gallus*. Lahousse, E. 1885; Paterson, A. M. 1887. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1879.

SPINAL NERVE ROOTS

General. Birds incidental. Ono, N. 1931.

Development. *Gallus*. Fragnito, O. 1907.

Experimental study of functions. *Anser*. Moreau, A. 1860.

Histogenesis of neurons. *Gallus*. *Cameron, J. 1906.

Neurons with ganglion cells in anterior gray column of spinal cord. *Gallus*. Lenhossék, M. 1890.

Segmental distribution. *Sparvoli, R. 1907.

Variation. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889a, b.

Dorsal roots

Development. *Gallus*. Onodi, A. D. 1884.

Effects of cutting dorsal roots on tonus of wing musculature. *Columba*. *Trendelenburg, W. E. 1906a.

Motor neurons. *Gallus*. Gehuchten, A. 1893.

PLEXUSES

Book. Text in German. *Ihering, H. 1878.

General. *Fürbringer, M. 1879, 1888, 1902; Haij, B. 1887; Haswell, W. A. 1879. *Alca*, *Eudypites*, *Mergulus*, & *Mormon*. *Carlsson, A. 1884.

Development. *Gallus*. Paterson, A. M. 1887.

Brachial plexus. *Anas*. Selenka, E. 1870a. *Coracornithes*. Buri, R. O. 1900. *Corvus cornix*. Meursinge, N. 1851.

Sacral plexus. Many species. Mi-vart, S. J. & Clarke, R. 1879.

VARIOUS SPINAL NERVES

First cervical nerve. Include birds. Chiarugi, G. 1889, 1894.

Nn. intercostales. *Anas*. Cavalié, M. 1898a.

N. obturatorius. Relations. *Corvus*, *Larus*, & *Podiceps*. Levin, B. 1926.

Nn. occipitalis. Gaupp, E. 1897.

N. phrenicus. *Anas*. Cavalié, M. 1898a.

Nerves of pelvic region. *Gallus*. Toit, P. J. 1913.

Nerves of thigh. *Gallus*. Romer, A. S. 1927.

Nerve endings

Books. Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Includes birds. Key, A. & Retzius, G. 1876. *Anas*. Rauber, A. A. 1867.

General. Dogiel, A. S. 1905. Includes birds. Pacini, F. 1836. *Gallus* incidental. Botezat, E. 1908.

IN MUSCLE

In cardiac muscle. *Columba*. Hosi, T. 1926.

In striate muscle

General. *Columba* & *Passer*. Rossi, A. 1888.

Development. Excellent figures. Includes *Gallus*. *Tello, J. F. 1922a.

Efferent nerve endings in striated muscle

General. Include birds. Gerlach, J. 1873; Rouget, C. 1862c; Trinchese, S. 1885. Includes *Columba*. Engelmann, T. W. 1863a. Includes *Gallus*. Rouget, C. 1862a.

Hypolemmal endings. *Sturnus*. Boeke, J. 1910.

Motor end plates

General. *Columba*. Stefanelli, A. 1914. Includes *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Sterna*. Boeke, J. 1911.

Development of terminations and plates in striate muscle. *Gallus*. Cavalié, M. 1904.

Histogenesis of motor end plates. Tello, J. F. 1922a.

Proprioceptive nerve endings

General. *Columba* & *Passer*. Rossi, A. 1888. Includes *Gallus*. Excellent figures. Tello, J. F. 1922a.

Innervation of muscle spindles. *Columba*, *Corvus*, & *Gallus*. Kura, N. 1929.

SENSORY (AFFERENT) NERVE ENDINGS

Epithelial. Includes birds. Boeke, J. 1925. *Anas*. Szymonowicz, L. 1896; *Van der Velde, E. 1909.

Glands. *Botezat, E. 1906a, 1910b. Olfactory mucosa. Embryo. *Gallus*. Rubaschkin, W. 1907.

Periosteum. *Botezat, E. 1906a.

Sensory nerve ending. Relations to neuron theory. *Dogiel, A. S. 1904, 1905.

Tendons. *Columba* & *Passer*. Rossi, A. 1888. Include birds. Pansini, S. 1888, 1891.

Auditory nerve endings in ear

General. Hasse, C. 1867d.

Middle ear. *Columba*, *Cypselus*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, *Scolopax*, & *Tinnunculus*. Vitali, G. 1911b, 1911-12, 1914, 1920, 1921.

Beak region nerve endings

General. *Anas*. Szymonowicz, L. 1896; Tamura, —. 1922. *Passer*. Heidecke, E. 1897. *Platalea*. Jobert, C. 1873c.

Corpuscles of Ruffini in tongue. *Conurus*. *Ducceschi, V. I. 1912.

General sensation corpuscles of beak and mouth including tongue

Book. Text in German. Merkel, F. S. 1880.

General. *Botezat, E. 1904, 1906a, b; Crevatin, F. 1902; Izquierdo, V. 1879; Kniassef, N. D. 1882. Many species. Jobert, C. 1872b. Includes birds. Tafani, A. 1879. *Anas*. Acloque, A. 1913; Asper, G. 1876; Merkel, F. S. 1878; Ranvier, L. A. 1877. *Fringillidae*. Botezat, E. 1911.

Development. *Anas*. Asp, G. A. 1885.

Function of supporting cells. Botezat, E. 1910b.

Palatal region. *Anas* & *Anser*. *Geberg, A. 1893; Leydig, F. 1854a.

Grandry's corpuscles (including Merkel's corpuscles)

General. Carrière, J. W. 1882; *Dogiel, A. S. 1904, 1905; *Dogiel, A. S. & Willanen, K. 1900; Ihlder, D. 1870; Jobert, C. 1872a. Includes birds. Merkel, F. S. 1875. *Anas*. Dostolewsky, A. 1886; *Geberg, A. 1893; Heringa, G. C. 1920; Hesse, F. 1878; Izquierdo, V. 1879; Krause, W. 1881a; Lawrentjew, B. J. 1926; Tamura, —. 1922. *Anatidae*. *Botezat, E. 1906a, 1907a; *Dogiel, A. S. 1904; Szymonowicz, L. 1895. *Anser*. Dostolewsky, A. 1886; *Geberg, A. 1893. *Anserinae*. Nowik, N. 1910. *Columba*. *Botezat, E. 1906a, 1907b. *Columbus*. *Dogiel, A. S. 1904. *Corvus* & *Pyrrhula*. Szymonowicz, L. 1926.

Development. *Anas*. *Heringa, G. C. 1917, 1920; Szymonowicz, L. 1896.

Effects of cutting nerves, of cocaine, and of mechanical stimulation. Gasiorowski, N. 1902.

Measurements. *Anas*. Krause, W. 1881a.

Nerve fiber plexus. Sfameni, P. 1900.

Structure. Kultschitzkij, N. K. 1883. *Anas*. Heringa, G. C. 1920; Szymonowicz, L. 1896; *Van der Velde, E. 1907, 1909.

Lamellar corpuscles (including Herbst, Pacinian, Key-Retzius, Vater, and Vater-Pacinian corpuscles of various authors) in

Extremities. Jobert, C. 1872b.

Joint capsule. *Columba*. Rauber, A. A. 1865.

Ligaments. *Columba*. Rauber, A. A. 1865.

Periosteum. Pansini, S. 1891. *Columba*. Rauber, A. A. 1865.

Uropygeal gland. *Cuculus*, *Grus*, *Netta*, *Passer*, & *Spheniscus*. Paris, P. 1912b, 1913.

Beak region including mouth and tongue

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Herbst, G. 1848. *Gallus*. Rauber, A. A. 1867.

General. *Botezat, E. 1906a; Cattani, G. 1884, 1885; Ihlder, D. 1870; Jobert, C. 1872a; Leydig, F. 1854b; Tamura, —. 1922. Many species. Jobert, C. 1872b; Will, J. G. 1850. Include birds. Kölliker, R. A. 1854; Merkel, F. S. 1875. Birds incidental. Jobert, C. 1872a.

Anas. Carrière, J. W. 1882; Hesse, F. 1878; Hoyer, H. 1864; Izquierdo, V. 1879; Szymonowicz, L. 1896. Includes *Anas*. Grandry, —. 1869. *Anatidae*. *Dogiel, A. S. 1904. *Anser*. Leydig, F. 1854a. *Columba*. Botezat, E. 1907b; Engelmann, T. W. 1863b; Hoyer, H. 1864; Rauber, A. A. 1865. *Columbus*. *Dogiel, A. S. 1904. *Fringillidae*. Botezat, E. 1907a, 1911. *Iynx*. Jourdan, E. 1890. *Meleagris*. Hoyer, H. 1864. *Picus*. Ludwig, F. 1884a. *Psittacus*. Goujon, E. 1869b. *Scolopax*. *Clara, M. 1925. *Scolopax rusticola*. Leydig, F. 1868.

Development. *Anas*. *Heringa, G. C. 1917.

Histology. *Anas*. Ciaccio, G. V. 1871; *Van der Velde, E. 1907, 1909. Include *Anas* & *Anser*. Dogiel, A. S. 1899, 1905. *Columba*. Ciaccio, G. V. 1871. *Gallus* & *Passer*. Sala, G. 1901. *Scolopax*. *Clara, M. 1925.

Measurements and counts. Many species. Herbst, G. 1851.

Physiology

Experimental study of lamellar corpuscles. *Anas* & *Columba*. Ciaccio, G. V. 1871. *Gallus*. Cattani, G. 1885.

Functions. Ciaccio, G. V. 1871; *Schildmacher, H. 1931.

NERVE ENDINGS IN OTHER ORGANS

Esophagus and stomach. Malisheff, N. 1897.

Nerve endings in testis. Includes *Gallus*. Cavalie, M. 1902.

(SYMPATHETIC) AUTONOMIC NERVOUS SYSTEM

Books. Text in French. Piégu, A. 1846.

Text in German. Vogt, C. C. & Yung, E. 1888-94. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Emmert, A. G. 1811; Mitchell, P. C. 1901c. Many species. Emmert, A. G. 1812; 'Marage, G. R. 1889. *Anas* & *Anser*. Weber, E. H. 1817. *Anser cinereus*. Kolossow, N. G. & Sabussow, G. H. 1929. *Astur*. Pisskunoff, N. N. 1911. *Columba*. Kolossow, N. G. & Sabussow, G. H. 1929. *Columba palumbus*. Thébault, V. 1896a. *Corvus*. Pisskunoff, N. N. 1911. *Corvus cornix*. Jung, R. A. 1858. *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1906; Weber, E. H. 1817. *Garrulus glandarius*. Thébault, V. 1896f. *Pica*. Pisskunoff, N. N. 1911.

Ganglia in gland ducts. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Manz, W. 1862.

Innervation of skeletal muscle. Botezat, E. 1909b. *Larus*. Hunter, J. I. 1924. *Sturnus*. Boeke, J. 1913.

Relations between thoracico-lumbar sympathetic nervous system and N. vagus. Thébault, V. 1898. *Ara* & *Conurus*. Thébault, V. 1896b. *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1906. *Sturnus*. Thébault, V. 1896b.

DEVELOPMENT

General. Include birds. Fusari, R. 1892; His, W. 1892b; Kuntz, A. 1910a; Van Campenhout, E. 1930b. *Columba*. Ciaccio, C. 1906a. *Gallus*. Abel, W. 1910, 1912; Ciaccio, C. 1906a; Goormaghtigh, N. 1924; 'Kuntz, A. 1910b; 'Kuntz, A. & Batson, O. V. 1920; Müller, E. & Ingvar, S. 1923; Nedzwetzki, W. K. 1898; 'Tello, J. F. 1925; Uchida, S. 1927; Van Campenhout, E. 1931. Includes *Gallus*. Bruni, A. C. 1916; Fusari, R. 1892; Onodi, A. D. 1886; Riquier, G. C. 1920; Schenk, S. L. & Birdsall, W. R. 1880. *Passer*. 'Subba, R. A. 1923.

Abdominal autonomic nervous system. Includes *Gallus*. 'His, W. Jr. 1897.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. 'Kuntz, A. 1926; Van Campenhout, E. 1932. Includes *Gallus*. 'Kuntz, A. 1922.

Origin and evolution of autonomic nervous system. *Passer*. Mazzarelli, G. F. 1894. Includes birds. Kuntz, A. 1911.

Vidian nerve. Many species. Rochas, F. 1885a.

GANGLIA

Structure. *Gallus*. Huber, G. C. 1899; Speciale, F. 1915.

Vagus nerve ganglia in thorax. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1924a.

Cytology

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. 'Timofeevsky, D. I. 1898.

Development. Ciaccio, C. 1905. *Gallus*. Goldberg, M. 1891.

INNERVATION OF VARIOUS ORGANS

Glands of mouth and nasal chamber. Includes *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Gaupp, E. 1888.

Alimentary canal

General. Shin, F. 1930. *Gallus*. 'Nolf, P. 1925c, 1927.

Components. *Gallus*. 'Nolf, P. 1928.

Crop. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Ihnen, K. 1928.

Ganglion of Remak. His, W. Jr. 1897; Kuntz, A. 1910b; Onodi, A. D. 1886.

Intestine. Nolf, P. 1934; Thébault, V. 1896d. *Corvus*. Thébault, V. 1895b, 1896e. *Gallus*. Szantoch, Z. 1927. *Garrulus* & *Pica*. Thébault, V. 1896e.

Intestinal nerve of Remak. Abel, W. 1910.

Mesenteric nerves. *Picus viridis*. Magendie, F. 1819d.

Stomach

General. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b. *Gallus*. Nolf, P. 1925b, 1927.

Physiology. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b.

Splanchnic components. Function. Includes birds. Book. Text in French. Piégu, A. 1846.

Blood vessels (Vasomotor nerves)

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Tigerstedt, R. A. 1921-23.

General. Stuebel, H. 1910a, b.

Eye

Book. Text in Latin. Schlemm, F. 1834.

Ciliary muscle. Boeke, J. 1915, 1916a, b; *Melkich,—. 1895. *Columba*. *Geberg, A. 1884; Trautvetter, D. 1866. *Gallus*. Trautvetter, D. 1866.

Oculomotor nerve. Physiology. *Columba* incidental. Langendorff, O. 1894.

Ciliary nerves

General. Include birds. Knox, R. 1824; Muck, F. 1815. *Anas* & *Anser*. Holtzmann, H. 1896. *Columba*. Holtzmann, H. 1896; Zegliniski, N. 1885. *Gallus*. Holtzmann, H. 1896; Seto, H. 1929; Zegliniski, N. 1885.

Components. *Gallus*. Seto, H. 1929.

Iris

General. Boeke, J. 1915, 1916a, b.

Innervation of iris. Grünhagen, A. W. 1887; *Melkich,—. 1895; Zegliniski, N. 1885. *Columba*. Geberg, A. 1884.

Feather muscles

General. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Langley, J. N. 1902, 1904.

Pennomotor center

Cerebral cortex center for feather muscle innervation. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Weber, E. 1906.

Forebrain. Experimental lesions. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1921b.

Medulla center. *Gallus*. King, C. H. 1921.

Heart

General. Hosi, T. 1926; Kahn, R. H. 1915. Birds incidental. Wagner, R. 1854. *Anas*. Paton, D. N. 1912; Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. *Anser* & *Columba*. Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. *Corvus* & *Gallinula*. Thébault, V. 1895a. *Gallus*. Ssinelnikow, R. 1928. Includes *Gallus*. Kasahara, I. 1928. *Linaria* & *Sturnus*. Thébault, V. 1895a.

Development. *Gallus*. *His, W. Jr. 1893.

Intracardiac nerves. Many species. Kondratjew, N. S. 1926.

Physiology. Stuebel, H. 1910b. *Columba*. Wagner, R. 1860.

Ganglia of heart

General. *Columba*, *Falco*, *Gallus*, *Muscicapa*, & *Passer*. Schklarewski, A. 1872b.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. His, W. 1892b.

Reproductive organs

General. Weidenbaum, G. 1894.

Erectile tissue in genitalia. *Anas*. Müller, R. 1908.

Ganglion cells in ovary. *Gallus*. Ganfini, C. 1907b.

Ovary and oviduct. *Gallus*. Johnson, J. S. 1925.

Respiratory organs

Book. Text in French. Sappey, M. P. 1846.

General. *Grober, J. A. 1899. Many species. Emmert, A. F. 1812.

Air sacs used in gular vocalization. *Bonasa*, *Meleagris*, & *Tetrao*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888.

Lungs. Lühe, M. 1900.

Syrinx and trachea. *Gallus*. Thébault, V. 1896g.

Spleen

General. Monti, R. 1898a.

Suprarenal glands

Endings in capsule. Giacomini, E. 1898.

Cervical sympathetic nervous system

General. *Conrad, R. 1915; Terni, T. 1924a. *Anas*. Langley, J. N. 1904; Rochas, F. 1885c. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Langley, J. N. 1904.

Superior cervical ganglion. Book. Text in French. Bischoff, T. L. 1832. Includes birds. Rochas, F. 1887.

Cranial (parasympathetic) autonomic nervous system

See also under Cranial nerves: Vagus nerve.

General. Laffont, M. 1885. *Anas*. Rochas, F. 1885b. *Anser*. Rochas, F. 1885b, 1886. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

CRANIAL GANGLIA

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Kuntz, A. 1914.

Sphenopalatine ganglion. Sainton, P. & Simonnet, H. 1929.

Ciliary ganglion

General. *Carpenter, F. W. 1911; Erchia, F. 1894. Includes birds. Muck, F. 1815. Birds incidental. Krauss, W. 1881b. *Anas*. Budge, J. 1855; Holtzmann, H. 1896; *Lenhossék, M. 1911a; Rochas, F. 1885b; *Zeglinski, N. 1885. *Anser*. Budge, J. 1855; Holtzmann, H. 1896; Rochas, F. 1885b; *Schwalbe, G. A. 1879a, b. *Columba*. Holtzmann, H. 1896; Langendorff, O. 1900; *Lenhossék, M. 1911a; Pavlov, V. 1915; *Zeglinski, N. 1885. Includes *Columba*. Beauvieux, — & Dupas, J. 1926. *Gallus*. Holtzmann, H. 1896; *Lenhossék, M. 1911a; Seto, H. 1929; *Zeglinski, N. 1885. Excellent figures. *Lenhossék, M. 1910. *Meleagris*. *Lenhossék, M. 1911a. *Strix*. *Schwalbe, G. A. 1879a, 1879b.

Components of ciliary ganglion. *Gallus*. Seto, H. 1929.

Development. *Gallus*. *Carpenter, F. W. 1906b.

Histology. *Columba*. Jegorow, J. 1887a.

Physiology. *Columba*. Jegorow, J. 1887a; Langendorff, O. 1894, 1900. *Gallus*. *Zeglinski, N. 1885.

Physiologic experimentation

General. Jegorow, J. 1890.

Action of blood plasma on ansa intestinalis. *Gallus*. Nolf, P. 1922.

Curare, effect of. *Columba*. Vulpian, E. F. 1865.

Fluctuations in tonus. *Gallus*. Shiraki, T. 1925.

Stimulation of vagus and splanchnic nerves. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Doyon, M. 1894b.

Ablation of

Cervical and thoracic ganglia. Effect on tonus of flight muscles. *Columba*. Nagano, T. 1924.

Superior cervical ganglion. Michon, J. 1865.

Diencephalon center for regulation of

Blood pressure. Experimental. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920b.

Body temperature. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b, 1921a.

Plexuses

Mesenteric plexus ganglia. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Rivolta, S. 1880.

Submucous. Development. *Gallus*. Meiklejohn, S. J. 1908; Van Campenhout, E. 1930a.

Vesical plexus. Embryo. *Gallus*. Szantroch, Z. 1929.

Celiac plexus

Development and histology. Includes *Gallus*. Goormaghtigh, N. 1913.

Ganglion coli. *Gallus*. Minot, C. S. 1900b.

Myenteric plexus

General. *Gallus*. Mangold, E. 1906. Includes *Gallus*. Tello, J. F. 1924a.

Development. *Gallus*. Meiklejohn, S. J. 1908; Van Campenhout, E. 1930a.

Thoracico-lumbar (sympathetic) autonomic nervous system

General. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, *Phasianus*, & *Numida*. *Marage, G. R. 1887.

Influence on gastric motility. Nolf, P. 1925b.

Preganglionic neurons. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Langley, J. N. 1904; Terni, T. 1923a. *Hirundo*, *Passer*, & *Troglodytes*. Terni, T. 1923a.

Splanchnic components. Includes birds. Piégu, A. 1846.

Thoracic ganglia. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1924a.

NUTRITION

A limited number of references have been included in this section. See also under Biochemistry, Economic ornithology, Food, Poultry culture, and Vitamins.

Book. Text in German. Abderhalden, E. 1920.

General. Lee, A. R. 1911a; Smith, C. D. & Brooks, C. S. 1899. *Columba*. Abderhalden, E. & Schmidt, L. 1920; Funk, C. & Collazo, J. A. 1925; Mangold, E. 1927b; Randoïn, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924a, b. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925;

Hendricks, W. A., Jull, M. A., & Titus, H. W. 1932; Lehmann, F. 1904; Lewis, H. R. 1919; Mangold, E. 1927b; Mitchell, H. H. 1924; Moore, P. H. 1916; Mussehl, F. E. & Bancroft, P. M. 1925b; Philips, A. G. 1916b, 1918a; *Völtz, W. & Yakuwa, G. 1909. Capons. Wheeler, W. P. 1893a.

Food substances. *Columba*. Abderhalden, E. 1918, 1921b.

Glycogen reserve lacking. Bird can survive without food only through night. *Fringilla bengalus*. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1911.

Nutrition of the embryo

General. Prévost, J. L. & Morin, A. 1846. Includes birds. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1799. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876e; Emrys-Roberts, E. 1908; Leveillé, J. B. 1800.

Absorption rate of reserve yolk in chick. *Gallus*. Schenk, S. L. 1897; Schilling, S. J. & Bleecker, W. L. 1928.

Blastoderm. Includes birds. Usov, S. A. 1915.

Egg white. Absorption. *Gallus*. Bywaters, H. W. 1913c.

Enzymes. *Gallus*. Tallarico, G. 1908.

Loss of weight of fertile and sterile eggs during incubation. *Gallus*. Bywaters, H. W. & Roué, W. B. 1913.

Nutritional factors affecting hatchability of eggs. *Gallus*. Heuser, G. F. 1927.

Osmotic pressure effect. Includes *Gallus*. Monti, R. 1914.

Size as a factor. Small birds. Lapique, L. 1911.

Temperature effects. Lapique, L. 1911. *Columba*. Languier des Bancelles, J. 1902.

Ultra-violet light effects. *Gallus*. Murry, J. C., Little, J. C., & Bovie, W. T. 1924.

Nutrition of various structures

Feathers. Poupart, F. 1732.

Pecten of eye. *Gallus*. Mann, I. C. 1924.

Suprarenal gland. *Columba*. Vincent, S. & Hollenberg, M. S. 1920.

Teeth compared with feathers. Ros-tan, E. M. 1762.

CALCIUM IN NUTRITION STUDIES

Calcium assimilation

General. Reinsdorf, K. 1880. *Gallus*. Russell, W. C. & McDonald, F. G. 1929.

Calcium compounds. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Insko, W. M. 1930.

In growth. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R. S., Blish, M. J., & Ackerson, C. W. 1930.

Injection of calcium. Parhon, C. 1926.

Calcium-phosphorus

In growth. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., Kick, C. H., & Zinzalian, G. 1929.

Metabolism. Effect of cereals and vitamins A and D. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Ratio. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. and others 1930b; Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1932a.

Requirements. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Insko, W. M. 1930. *Gallus*. Tully, W. C., Hauge, S. M., Carrick, C. W., & Roberts, R. E. 1931a, b; Wilgus, H. S. 1931.

EXPERIMENTAL FEEDING

General. *Columba*. Misao, T. 1927d; Randoin, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924b. *Gallus*. Fraps, G. S. 1928; Harvey, R. N. 1917a, b; Martin, J. H. & Insko, W. M. 1929; Schimanski, H. 1879.

Alterations of bone in feeding fat. *Gallus*. Mori, Suzushi 1923.

"Artificial" enzymes. *Gallus*. Holst, W. F. 1926.

Ash and protein factors. *Gallus*. Lewis, H. R. 1915a.

Comparison of heated and unheated bran and yeast for normal birds and birds fed on polished rice. *Columba*. Abderhalden, E. 1922.

Exclusively carnivorous diet. *Columba*. Holmgren, F. 1867. *Gallus*. Schimanski, H. 1879; Watson, C. 1904.

Flesh and grain diets compared. *Anas*. Weiss, G. 1901. *Gallus*. Ghigi, A. 1919.

Fluorine effects. *Gallus*. Hauck, H. M., Steenbock, H., Lowe, J. T., &

Halpin, J. G. 1933; Kick, C. H., Bethke, R. M., & Record, P. R. 1933.

Gaseous metabolism. Polished rice fed birds with and without yeast. *Columba*. Abderhalden, E. 1921a.

Glycine administration in diet deficient in Vitamin B. *Columba*. Kon, S. K. 1927b.

Glycogen content of liver when diet is deficient in hydro-soluble factor B. *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Lelesz, E. 1925.

Heavy grain feeding. *Gallus*. Hannas, R. R. 1924.

Inadequate rations, effects of. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929a, b.

Preformed carbohydrates not needed. *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924a, b.

Raw meat. *Gallus*. Watson, C. 1904.

Synthetic diets, adequacy of. *Columba*. Sugiura, K. & Benedict, S. R. 1923. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Guerrant, N. B., & Kempster, H. L. 1925a, b.

Effects of experimental diets on various organs

General. Magnan, A. 1914b.

Forced feeding. Effect on histology of liver, spleen, kidneys, and digestive tract of normal and castrated birds. *Gallus*. Yosikawa, M. & Tomisima, R. 1932.

Stomach. Magnan, A. 1911c, k.

Weight of kidneys. Magnan, A. 1912o, q.

INTESTINE

General. Magnan, A. 1910a, b, 1912a.

Cecum. Magnan, A. 1913e.

Dietary and environmental factors. Effect on pH. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E., Blish, M. J., & Ackerson, G. W. 1933.

VARIOUS DIET EFFECTS ON

Body weight and function. Book. Text in French. La Riboisière, J. 1910.

Fecundity. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912b, m.

FAULTY NUTRITION

Effects of feeding corn exclusively. *Gallus*. Schimanski, H. 1879.

Effects of polished rice. *Columba*. Danysz, M. & Koskowski, W. 1922.

Relation to epithelioma contagiosum. *Gallus*. McCarrison, R. 1923.

Weights of liver in birds when diet lacks starch. Magnan, A. 1912i.

Deficiency disease

See also under Pathology.

Book. Text in English. McCarrison, R. 1921.

General. *Columba*. McCarrison, R. 1919a, b.

Effect of rachitic diets. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. 1929a.

Leg weakness. *Gallus*. Miller, R., Dutcher, R. A., & Knandel, H. C. 1929.

PREVENTION OF RACHITIS

Egg yolk and chicken fat used. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. 1933.

Salmon oil. Davis, D. E. & Beach, J. R. 1928.

Effects on

Feather development. *Gallus* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1908a, b.

Intestine of deficiency in food factors. McCarrison, R. 1919a.

FOOD VALUES

General. Includes birds. Balland, J. A. 1900. *Gallus*. Lindsey, J. B. and others 1905.

Alfalfa products. *Gallus*. Heywang, B. W. 1933.

Coefficients of digestibility. *Gallus*. Heller, V. G., Morris, L., & Shirley, H. E. 1930.

Eggs as food. Chemical consideration. George, H. 1886.

Fat in relation to other food elements. *Gallus*. Reggiani, E. 1914.

Lactose utilization. *Gallus*. Hamilton, T. S. & Card, L. E. 1924.

Mineral requirement in growth. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1918b.

Nitrogenous and carbonaceous rations. *Gallus*. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899c.

Oyster shells for laying hens. *Gallus*. Wheeler, W. P. 1892b.

Yeast. *Gallus*. Dougherty, J. E. 1927-28.

Corn (maize)

General. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1918.

Deficiencies of corn. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E., Calvin, J. W., Halbersleben, D. L., & Sandstedt, R. M. 1921; Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R., & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926a.

Cotton seed meal

General. *Gallus*. Morrison, J. K. 1913.

Availability of nitrogen in cottonseed meal and beef scraps. Hartwell, B. L. & Lichtenthaler, R. A. 1914.

Proteins

Role of proteins in nutrition.

Carriers. Effect on fecundity. Lewis, H. R. 1916.

Comparison of vegetable and animal proteins. *Gallus*. Moore, P. 1919.

Concentrates. Hartwell, B. L. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1911.

Cystine requirements during molt. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1928a.

ANIMAL PROTEIN

General. *Gallus*. Phillips, A. G. 1920; Schoppe, W. F. 1923.

Milk and meat protein. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. 1929b.

Sources. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. 1925.

PLANT PROTEINS

Corn meal and vegetable protein rations. *Gallus*. Lee, A. R. 1919.

Corn as source of proteins. Ackerson, C. W. & Blish, M. J. 1926.

Soy beans as source of proteins. *Gallus*. Phillips, A. G., Carr, R. H., & Kennard, D. C. 1920; Phillips, A. G. & Hauge, S. M. 1925.

REQUIREMENTS

General. *Gallus*. Carver, J. S., St. John, J. L., Aspinwall, T. E., & Hansen, F. 1932; Parkhurst, R. T. 1924.

For growth. Holst, W. F. 1927. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Gish, D. E.

1925; Norris, L. C. & Heuser, G. F. 1930; Roberts, R. E. 1929.

VALUES

General. *Gallus*. Dougherty, J. E. 1923.

Growth values of proteins from commercial animal products. Prange, R. W., Carrick, C. W., & Hauge, S. M. 1928.

Vitamins

Effects of adding Vitamin B to diet. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Scheunert, A. & Schieblich, M. 1927a, b.

Vitamin A. Requirements for growing chicks. *Gallus*. Hauge, S. M., Carrick, C. W., & Prange, R. W. 1926.

Vitamin C action. Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1926a.

INANITION

General. Heywang, B. W. & Jull, M. A. 1930b; Newman, E. 1867. *Columba*. Chossat, C. 1843; Danysz, M. & Koskowski, W. 1922; Sedlmair, A. C. 1899. *Cypselus*. Gal, J. & Mingaud, G. 1903. *Gallus*. Chossat, C. 1843.

Fasting for 21 days. *Cypselus*. Hugues, A. 1907b.

Grain and flesh diets. *Gallus*. Schimanski, H. 1879.

Grit starvation. *Lagopus scoticus*. Book. Text in English. Wilson, E. A. 1911a.

Young birds live on their own fat for months after being abandoned by parents. *Diomedea*. Andersson, C. J. 1866.

Effects of inanition on

Blood pressure. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920b.

Body temperature. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b.

Sex characters. *Gallus*. Martino, G. 1926b.

Sex ratio. *Gallus*. Field, G. W. 1901a.

Weight of body. *Columba*. Nisimura, G. 1930.

Inanition in tissues

General. *Columba*. Heumann, G. 1850.

Alterations in striped muscle in inanition. *Columba* & *Corvus*. Eichhorst, H. L. 1879.

Suprarenal glands. *Columba*. Vincent, S. & Hollenberg, M. S. 1920.

Testis. *Columba*. Marrian, G. F. & Parkes, A. S. 1928.

DIGESTIVE ORGANS

In inanition and fully fed. *Columba*. Braitmaier, H. 1904.

Pancreas. Includes *Anas* & *Columba*. Vincent, S. & Thompson, F. D. 1907.

VARIATION IN NUTRITIONAL EFFECTS ON

Egg size and proportions. Goebel, H. 1908.

Plumage. *Columba*. Pribyl, L. 1889.

OLFACTORY ORGANS

See also under *Brain, Nervous system, and Smell*.

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68. Includes birds. Washburn, M. F. 1926. Good dissection view. *Meleagris*. Harwood, B. K. 1796.

Text in French. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1911.

Text in German. Edinger, L. 1904-08. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Includes olfactory sense organs. Plate, L. H. 1924. *Columba*. Krause, R. 1922.

Text in Latin. Includes birds. Scarpa, A. 1789.

General. Include birds. Dieulafoy, L. 1904; Peter, K. 1902. Many species. Strong, R. M. 1911b, 1913; Technau, G. 1936. *Apteryx*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1922a. *Apteryx* incidental. Smith, G. E. 1896. *Aquila*. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1922a. *Cathartes*. Owen, R. 1837. *Columba*. Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898. *Meleagris*. Hill, A. 1905; Owen, R. 1837. *Passer*. Gage, S. P. 1896. *Puffinus tenuirostris*. Wood Jones, F. 1937.

Absence of fornix first described. Willis, T. 1664.

Bulbs, olfactory. In birds the olfactory bulbs are saddled on the olfactory lobes, as a *formatio bulbaris* (Edinger

1904-08. Vol. 2, p. 253). *Ramphastos toco*. Book. Text in English. Gould, J. 1833-35.

Development. *Gallus*. Cohn, F. 1903; Marshall, A. M. 1879b; Preobrashchensky, S. S. 1892. *Puffinus tenuirostris*. Wood Jones, F. 1937.

Relation of olfactory organs to soaring flight. McKechnie, W. E. 1923.

Structure of olfactory organs. Ishihara, K. 1932. Include *Anas* & *Gallus*. Marshall, A. M. 1879a, 1882.

Tracts. *Columba*. Münzer, E. & Wiener, H. 1898.

Olfactory epithelium

General. Ramón y Cajal, S. 1911. Includes birds. Exner, S. 1872. Includes many species. Schultze, M. 1862.

Development. *Anas* & *Anser*. Disse, J. 1897, 1901. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1892a. *Gallus*. Disse, J. 1897, 1901; Kölliker, R. A. 1890; Putelli, F. 1888.

Distribution. Dieulafoy, L. 1904. *Gallus*. Preobrashchensky, S. S. 1892.

Effects on olfactory epithelium of cutting olfactory nerves. Includes *Anas*. Neuberger, J. 1897.

Relation to endings of N. trigeminus in embryo. *Gallus*. Rubaschkin, W. 1903.

Olfactory lobes

General. *Apteryx*. Durward, A. 1932. *Aquila*. Herrick, C. J. 1893. *Fulmarus glacialis*. Klinckowström, A. 1890. *Hydrochelidon*, *Pelicanus*, & *Philohela*. Herrick, C. J. 1893.

Histology. *Columba*. Schüpbach, P. 1905.

OOLOGY

Included here is a very limited series of references to publications dealing with birds' eggs from the standpoint of the oologist.

Books. Text in Danish. Denmark. Koefoed, A. 1926.

Text in Dutch. The Netherlands. Pelt Lechner, A. A. 1910-18.

Text in English. Asia. India. Baker, E. C. 1932-35. Australia and

Tasmania. North, A. J. 1901-14.
Europe. Jourdain, F. C. 1906-09.
British Isles. Coward, T. A. 1920;
Hewitson, W. C. 1842-46; Poynting,
F. 1895-96. Germany. Naumann,
J. F. & Buhle, C. A. 1818-28. North
America. Bendire, C. E. 1892-95;
*Davie, O. 1898; Reed, C. A. 1904.

Text in French. Europe. Lefèvre,
A. A. 1875.

Text in German. Thienemann, F.
A. 1845-56. Europe. Naumann, J.
F. 1905; Rey, J. G. 1889-1905. Illus-
trations of eggs in color. Friderich,
C. G. 1923; *Thienemann, F. A. 1845-
56. Palearctica. *Krause, G. A.
1905-13. Number of eggs in set.
Tiedemann, F. 1810-14.

Text in Italian. Italy. Zinanni,
G. 1737.

Text in Latin. Europe. *Klein,
J. T. 1766.

Text in Polish. Poland. Tacza-
nowski, W. 1862.

General. Giersberg, H. 1921;
Hartert, E. J. 1890; Kutter, O. F.
1889; Marchand, A. 1863; Schuster,
M. J. 1878.

Various regions. Europe. Vian, J.
1886. Lake Nyasa region. Paget-
Wilkes, A. H. & Sladen, A. G. 1930.
Nigeria. Jourdain, F. C. 1935. South
America. Brazil. Euler, C. 1900.

Casuarinus. Rothschild, W. 1901.
Cuculidae. Baker, E. C. 1906. *Cuculus*.
Latter, O. H. 1902b; Snell, F. H.
1859. *Falco p. peregrinus*. Allen, J. A.
1866. *Parus*. Heim de Balsac, H.
1929b.

Catalogue of collection. Des Murs,
M. A. 1842.

Care of eggs in collection. Fleury,
E. 1920.

Comparison of eggs of birds and
reptiles. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916b.

Effort to identify indistinguishable
eggs of different species. Rzehak, E. C.
1893a.

Form of eggs. Many species.
Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Loss of weight by evaporation of
moisture. Bunyard, P. F. 1918.

Molds and bacteria on egg collec-
tions. Kennard, F. H. 1921.

Number of eggs in set or clutch.
Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H.

1859; Serres, A. E. 1840. Book. Text
in German. Tiedemann, F. 1810-14.

Ratio of major and minor axes of
eggs. Hoxie, W. 1886c, 1888a.

Resemblance of eggs of *Cuculus* to
those of species parasitized. Wachs,
H. 1922b.

Shapes of eggs. Mathematical analy-
sis. Mallock, A. 1925.

Significance of oology for ornithology.
Many species. Thienemann, F. A.
1846.

Size of eggs. Strigidae. Wend-
landt, —. 1913.

Spiral pattern in markings of eggs.
Altum, B. 1864.

COLOR OF EGGS

General. Many species. Moquin-
Tandon, C. H. 1859. British birds.
Fox, W. S. 1899a. Jungle fowl.
Gallus. Lotsy, J. P. 1920.

Anomalies. Schmidt, R. 1920.

Significance of egg color. Many
species. Pässler, C. W. 1860.

Viewed in ultraviolet light. Schön-
wetter, M. 1932.

VARIATION

General. Rzehak, E. C. 1890, 1898b.

Color of eggs. Hewetson, H. B.
1892; Napier, C. O. 1868b. Palearctic
birds. Jourdain, F. C. 1905a.

Shape of eggs. Hewetson, H. B.
1892; Napier, C. O. 1868b. Cause.
Seeböhm, H. 1893a.

Size of eggs. Napier, C. O. 1868b.

ORIENTATION

Publications dealing with the ability
of birds to find their way and to return
to breeding or feeding places; also
"position sense."

Books. Text in English. Includes
birds. Rabaud, E. 1928. *Columba*.
Whitman, C. O. 1919a.

Text in French. *Columba*. Gall,
F. J. 1810-19.

Text in German. Includes birds.
Hilzheimer, M. & Haempel, O. 1913.

General. Blatz, C. 1907b; Bonnier,
P. 1898; Brewster, W. 1924; Buy-

tendijk, F. J. 1921; Cooke, W. W. 1904c, 1915a; Dewar, J. M. 1915b; Dewitz, J. 1901; Eckardt, W. R. 1919d; Gunther, E. 1914; Hachet-Souplet, P. 1902; Löns, R. 1907; Loubet, J. 1921; Lucanus, F. K. 1921a; Martorelli, G. 1892; Meise, W. 1933; Möbius, K. A. 1882; Wachs, H. 1924; Weismann, F. L. 1878. Include birds. Brown, F. J. 1870; Franz, V. 1913b; Anon. 1883a. Migrating birds. Gröbbels, F. 1928; Jenner, E. 1826; Lampert, A. 1914; Libby, O. G. 1899b. Young birds. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. L. 1899.

Anas. Chodziesner, M. 1929. *Anous s. stolidus*. Watson, J. B. 1908, *1910. Anserinae. Mather, F. 1892. *Anthus*. Stubbs, F. J. 1913b. *Chaetura*. Abbott, W. M. 1923. *Columba*. (Homing and carrier pigeons.) Clapartede, E. 1903; Cyon, E. 1900a, b; Exner, S. 1891, 1892; Glaesener, —. 1897; Hachet-Souplet, P. 1902, 1910, 1911; *Hodge, C. F. 1894; La Perre de Roo, V. 1876; Musy, M. 1911; Rabaud, E. 1926; Reynaud, G. 1897; Stubbs, F. J. 1913b; Thauziès, A. 1905a, b, 1910, 1912, 1913; Watson, J. B. 1915a; Winkler, T. C. 1886; Wurm, W. 1900b. Includes *Columba*. Casamajor, J. 1928. *Corvus*. Siedentopf, A. 1887. *Phylloscopus*. Dewar, J. M. 1921. *Sterna f. fuscata*. *Watson, J. B. 1910. *Sterna paradisaea* & *Sterna s. sandvicensis*. Dirksen, R. 1932. *Troglodytes*. Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1928.

Military use of homing or carrier pigeons. Fellmer, —. 1889; Lincoln, F. C. 1927a; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1892.

Position sense. *Passer*. Porter, J. P. 1904.

Remarkable flight. *Columba*. Winkler, T. C. 1886.

Terrestrial magnetism in relation to orientation. Thomson, A. L. 1923b.

Weather effects. Many species. Martorelli, G. 1892. *Columba*. Seilkopf, H. 1928.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. Includes birds. Viguier, C. 1882. *Anous s. stolidus*. *Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915. *Astur* & *Chelidon r. rustica*. Rüppell, W. 1937. *Columba*. (Carrier pigeon.) Schneider, G. H. 1905. *Hirundo rustica*. Wodzicki, K. & Wojtusiak, R. 1934. *Iynx* & *Lanius collurio*. Rüppell, W. 1937.

Sterna f. fuscata. *Watson, J. B. 1908; *Watson, J. B. & Lashley, K. S. 1915. *Sturnus vulgaris*. *Rüppell, W. 1935, 1937.

Ability to return to breeding place when sent by aeroplane to considerable distances. Many species. *Rüppell, W. 1937.

Castration experiment. No effect. *Columba*. van Oordt, G. J. & Bol, C. J. 1929.

Factors in orientation. Casamajor, J. 1927.

HYPOTHESIS OF VESTIBULAR FUNCTION

General. *Columba*. Cyon, E. de 1878, 1900b, 1908; Stefani, A. 1902-03.

Related to rotation of earth. *Anas* & *Columba*. Dubois, R. 1915.

OSSIFICATION

Including calcification.

Books. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. 1891d.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Scarpa, A. 1799.

General. Davy, J. 1867a; Knopfi, W. 1917; *Studer, T. 1889. Many species. Hoffmann, C. K. 1879a; *Parker, W. K. 1864b, 1877, 1879b. Include birds. Brullé, A. & Hugueny, —. 1845a, b; Goette, A. W. 1877; Jacquemin, E. 1836e. Many fully labeled figures. *Parker, W. K. 1890.

Accipitres. Sushkin, P. P. 1899b. *Anas*. Strong, R. M. 1920, 1921b, 1923b, *1925. Anatidae. *Parker, W. K. 1890. *Anser*. Staurengi, C. 1896; Strong, R. M. 1920, 1921b, 1923b, 1925. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1888, 1892a, b. *Columba*. *Haller, A. 1767b; Schöney, L. 1876. Includes *Columba*. Maas, H. 1877. *Cypselus melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890a. *Eudypites*. Männich, H. 1903. *Gallus*. Bruch, C. W. 1852; *Haller, A. 1767b; Leboucq, H. 1880; *Lubosch, W. 1923; *Parker, W. K. 1888-94, 1889b; Schöney, L. 1876; Strong, R. M. 1920, 1921b, 1923b, 1925. Includes *Gallus*. Maas, H. 1877. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. *Parker, W. K. 1891. *Phalacrocorax atriceps georgianus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914a. *Pygoscelis*. Anthony, R. L. 1913a. Striges. Müller, W.

1907. *Struthio*. Hildebrandt, G. F.
1805. *Vanellus*. Grosser, O. & Tandler,
J. 1909.

Availability of minerals. *Gallus*.
Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., &
Kik, M. C. 1929.

Endochondral ossification. Includes
Gallus. Lubosch, W. 1923.

Sex difference. *Gallus*. Schroeder,
C. H. 1933.

Syrinx ossification. Passeres. *Set-
terwall, C. G. 1901.

Tendon ossification. Lieberkühn,
N. 1860. *Columba*. Retterer, E. &
Lelièvre, A. 1911b. *Picus*. Lieber-
kühn, N. 1863.

Trachea ossification. Cuculidae.
Shufeldt, R. W. 1901f.

Long bones and bones of hand and foot

General. *Gallus*. Brachet, A. 1893.

Carpal and tarsal bones. Morse,
E. S. 1874.

Clavicle. *Serinus* & *Gallus*. Kulczy-
cki, W. 1908.

Epiphyses. Anderson, R. J. 1909.

Foot bones. Baur, G. H. 1885e.
Gallus. Gegenbaur, C. 1863.

Wing bones. *Pygoscelis* & *Catar-
hactes*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L.
1912, 1915. *Gallus*. Prein, F. 1915.

Skull

Includes birds. Huxley, T. H. 1859.
Aegithognathous birds. *Parker, W. K.
1877, 1878. *Apteryx*. Parker, W. K.
1866b. *Caprimulgus* & *Cardinalis*.
Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Casuarus*.
Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Columba*.
Lurje, M. 1906. *Corvus*. *Kohts, A.
E. 1912; Parker, W. K. 1872, 1879b.
Cypselus. Parker, W. K. 1879b.
Dromaeus [*Dromiceus*]. Parker, W. K.
1866b. *Gallus*. Parker, W. K. 1869,
1879b. *Gavia*, *Gymnorhina*, *Gyps*, *Lino-
ta*, *Nisus*, *Parus*, & *Pelecanoides*. *Par-
ker, W. K. 1879b. *Paleognathae*. *Par-
ker, W. K. 1866b. *Picidae*. Parker,
W. K. 1875, 1879b. *Podargus*. Parker,
W. K. 1879b. *Podicipides*. Pycraft,
W. P. 1899a. *Scythrops*, *Sturnus*, &
Troglodytes. Parker, W. K. 1879b.
Turdus. Parker, W. K. 1873c. *Yungi-
dae*. Parker, W. K. 1875.

Morphological value of mandibular
ossification, ear bones and Meckel's
cartilage. Includes birds. Albrecht,
P. C. 1885.

Ear

Auditory ossicles. Includes *Anser*.
Albrecht, P. C. 1886a. *Picidae* &
Yungidae. Parker, W. K. 1875.

Labyrinth. *Gallus*. Book. Text in
German. Meisenheimer, J. 1930.

Mandible

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Schenk,
F. 1897, 1898.

Meckel's cartilage. Includes *Anser*.
Albrecht, P. C. 1886a.

Sternum

General. Many species. L'Her-
minier, F. J. 1836. *Anas*. Geoffroy
St. Hilaire, E. 1833; Geoffroy Saint-
Hilaire, I. 1832b, 1837b. *Columba*.
Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832b, 1837b.
Gallus. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E.
1833; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832b,
1837b. *Struthio*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire,
E. 1833.

Order and rate. Sternum elements.
*Cuvier, G. L. 1832.

Vertebral ossification

General. *Columba*. *Wamich, P.
1913. *Gallus*. *Schwarck, W. 1873;
*Wamich, P. 1913. *Vanellus*. *Wa-
mich, P. 1913.

Synsacral vertebrae. *Sabatier, C.
P. 1878-79.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Harting, P. 1873.

Effect of fluorine on calcification.
Gallus. Hauck, H. M., Steenbock, H.,
Lowe, J. T., & Halpin, J. G. 1933.

Hormone effects. Chondrodystro-
phic and "sticky" embryo. *Gallus*.
Sun, T. P. 1932.

Precocious ossification due to admin-
istration of thyroid extract. *Gallus* &
Columba. Blasi, D. 1925.

Roentgen ray studies. *Anas*, *Co-
lumba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Rieder, H.
1915-16.

OVARY

See also under **Reproduction and Urogenital system.**

Books. Text in German. Includes birds. Ludwig, H. 1874.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1688.

General. Nathusius, W. 1868b. Birds incidental. Ruge, G. H. 1889.

Accipiter nisus. Stieve, H. 1924b. *Apteryx*. Owen, R. 1849. *Cuculus*. Thienemann, G. W. 1853. *Falco palumbarius*. Stieve, H. 1924b. *Gal-linula*. Hering, E. 1864. *Gallus*. Gottwald, J. C. 1706; Maynard, C. J. 1896a; Racah, M. 1922; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. von 1898a. Stieda, C. H. 1902. Hybrid ovary. *Cairina moschata* × *Anas boschas*. Poll, H. 1906.

Chemical composition. *Gallus*. Riddle, O. & Lawrence, J. V. 1916.

Fertile and infertile ovaries. Anatidae, *Columba*, & *Serinus*. Poll, H. 1911c.

Innervation. *Gallus*. Johnson, J. S. 1925.

One-sided reduction of ovaries and oviducts. Phylogeny. Includes birds. *Gadow, H. F. 1912b.

Phylogeny of form of ovary. Anatidae, *Colaeus*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Mergus*. Koch, W. 1927.

Rudiment of right ovary present in adult. *Gallus*. Brode, M. D. 1928.

Senile ovary. Effects on plumage. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1927.

Unmated birds in breeding season. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Tischler, F. 1908.

DEVELOPMENT OF OVARY

General. *Gallus*. Borsenkow, J. 1869; Romiti, G. 1874; Stieve, H. 1918; Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1928. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1928.

Postembryonic development. *Gallus*. *Koch, W. 1926.

HISTOLOGY OF OVARY

General. Emmert, A. G. 1811. *Cuculus*. Crisp, E. 1853. *Gallus*. Romiti, G. 1874. Includes *Gallus*. Lereboullet, A. 1851.

Cock-feathered females. *Phasianidae*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1929b.

Distribution of elastic tissue. Includes birds. Pandolfini, R. & Ragnotti, G. 1900.

Ganglion cells. *Gallus*. Ganfini, C. 1907b.

Smooth muscle in ovary and mesovarium. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Aeby, C. T. 1859.

Structure of persisting rudiment of right ovary in female birds. *Columba* & *Passer*. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930b.

Interstitial tissue

General. *Fringilla*. *Dulzetto, F. 1924. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1928b; Nonidez, J. F. 1920a.

Development. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1926f. Includes *Gallus*. Ganfini, C. 1909a.

Histology. Includes *Gallus*. Ganfini, C. 1909a.

Luteal cells

General. Yocom, H. B. & Philipps, B. I. 1924. *Gallus*. Fell, H. B. 1925b.

Histogenesis and function. *Gallus*. *Fell, H. B. 1923.

Ovarian follicles

General. Birds incidental. Ruge, G. H. 1889. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hoyer, H. 1857.

Follicular epithelium. *Acanthis*. Retzius, G. 1912b. *Charadrius*. Loyez, M. 1903a. *Coccothraustes*. Loyez, M. 1903a, b. *Columba*. Retzius, G. 1912b. *Emberiza*. Loyez, M. 1903a, b. *Fringilla*. Loyez, M. 1903a, b; Retzius, G. 1912b. *Gallus*. Retzius, G. 1912b. *Haematopus*. Loyez, M. 1903a. *Parus*. Loyez, M. 1903a, b. *Pica*. Loyez, M. 1903a.

POST-OVULATORY FOLLICLES
(CORPUS LUTEUM)

General. *Colaeus monedula*. Hett, J. 1923. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1918. Includes *Gallus*. Giacomini, E. 1896.

Involution. Hett, J. 1924b. *Colaeus monedula*. Hett, J. 1923.

Lizard compared with birds. Hett, J. 1924a.

Pigment. *Colaeus monedula*. Hett, J. 1924b.

Structure and development. *Gallus*. Hett, J. 1922.

PERSISTENCE OF RIGHT GONAD IN SOME FEMALE BIRDS

Two ovaries present.

General. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930a, b. Many species. *Picchi, C. 1911b; Wagner, R. 1837. *Accipiter cooperi*. Fitzpatrick, F. L. 1930. *Accipiter nisus*. Ogilvie, F. M. & Jourdain, F. C. 1910; Schiebel, G. 1922; Stieve, H. 1924b. *Astur*. Venning, F. E. 1913. *Circus*. Brodkorb, P. 1928. *Circus hudsonius*. Snyder, L. L. 1928. *Falcones*. Snyder, L. L. 1931. *Falconidae*. *Gunn, T. E. 1912; Kollmann, M. 1919; Shaw, T. H. 1938. *Falco palumbarius*. Stieve, H. 1924b.

Atypical development of right ovary. *Gallus*. Hertwig, P. 1930.

Bilateral and unilateral ovaries. *Falcones*. Fitzpatrick, F. L. 1934.

Relation to size and position of liver. *Falco palumbarius*. Stieve, H. 1924a.

Right ovary equal in size to left. *Accipiter*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1910c.

Two ovaries and two functional oviducts in female *Anas*. Chappellier, A. 1914.

Why does right ovary atrophy in fowl? Kleysteuber, W. 1907.

Compensatory right ovary

Development. Gray, J. C. 1930.

Histology. Gray, J. C. 1930.

Occasional persistence of right ovary. *Columbae*. Riddle, O. 1924c.

PHYSIOLOGY OF OVARY, INCLUDING EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

Antagonism between thyroid and ovary in relation to melanin pigment formation. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925b.

Castration. Effects on right gonad of female. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926b.

Cerebral lesions, effects of. *Gallus*. Puddu, A. 1924.

Confinement, effects of. *Gallus*. Stieve, H. 1918.

Degeneration of ovary as result of high feeding and no exercise. *Gallus*. Stieve, H. 1918.

Domestication. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Stieve, H. 1926.

Experimental studies of rudiment of right ovary. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930a.

Extirpation of uterus. Effects upon ovary. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926e; Sellheim, H. 1907.

Grafting experiments. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1925; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924f, 1.

Inanition, effects of. Martino, G. 1927.

Ovarian extract. Effects on development of plumage. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1924.

Reduction and regeneration, effects of. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925f.

Effects of ovariectomy

General. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926d, 1927i; Domm, L. V. 1924, 1927a; Pézard, A. 1914; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927a, b.

Bilateral ovariectomy. *Gallus*. *Domm, L. V. 1929a.

Production of right ovary by ovariectomy in chick. *Gallus*. Bonnier, G. 1928b.

Removal of portion of ovary. No effects on egg production or fertility. *Gallus*. Steggerda, M. 1925, 1929-30, 1930-31.

Spermatogenesis following. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1929b.

Yolk injection. Effects on ovariectomized hen. Kopéc, S. & Greenwood, A. W. 1930.

PALEONTOLOGY

See *Lambrecht, K. 1921 and 1938 for paleontologic publications, also section on bibliographies. A small number of references are included here. These are mostly publications not

covered by Lambrecht's bibliographies, and works which have useful bibliographies or which should be included for some other special reason.

Books. Text in Danish. Heilmann, G. 1916a.

Text in English. Abel, O. 1912a; 'Heilmann, G. 1926; Owen, R. 1879; Wallace, A. R. 1876. New Zealand. Oliver, W. R. 1930.

Text in French. *Didus*. Gervais, F. L. 1867-69.

Text in German. *Lambrecht, K. 1921, 1930, 1933; Terra, P. 1911.

General. Cope, E. D. 1871; Dennis, J. B. 1857; G., H. F. 1922; Heilmann, G. 1916b; Howard, H. 1929; Jaekel, O. 1915; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Noll, F. C. 1889a; Nopcsa, F. 1907; Osborn, H. F. 1900; Seeley, H. G. 1866; Versluys, J. 1910; Vetter, B. 1885; Wetmore, A. 1922a, 1925c, 1926a, g, 1930a; Wieder-
sheim, R. E. 1884. Many species. Lavocat, A. 1899; Wetmore, A. 1919a, 1933c.

AMERICA

General. Wetmore, A. 1927c, 1928. Book. Text in English. Wetmore, A. 1933a.

Argentina. Kraglievich, L. 1920.

Arizona. Wetmore, A. 1925b.

Bermuda Islands. Caves. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916a.

California. Miller, A. H. 1932; Miller, L. H. 1921b. Pleistocene epoch. Miller, L. H. 1922, 1925a.

Idaho. Pliocene. Wetmore, A. 1933c.

Nebraska. Miocene and Pliocene. Wetmore, A. 1923a.

New Jersey. Cretaceous. Wetmore, A. 1930a.

WEST INDIES

Haiti and Dominican Republic. Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931.

Puerto Rico. Caves. Wetmore, A. 1922a.

EUROPE

France. Book. Text in French. *Milne-Edwards, A. 1867-71.

Hungary. Lambrecht, K. 1915.

NEW ZEALAND

Book. Text in English. Oliver, W. R. 1930.

VARIOUS FOSSIL BIRDS

Aepyornis. Rowley, G. D. 1878. *Aepyornithes*. Lowe, P. R. 1930. *Anas*. Steenstrup, J. J. 1872. *Aramidae*. Wetmore, A. 1926a. *Archaeopteryx*. Hurst, C. H. 1893, 1894, 1895; Petronievics, B. 1921, 1925; Pycraft, W. P. 1894, 1895c, 1903e; Vidal, L. M. 1916. *Chaemepelia*. Wetmore, A. 1922b. *Chendytes*. California. Miller, L. H. 1925a. *Corvus*. Wetmore, A. 1920b. *Crotophaga*. Wetmore, A. 1922b. *Didus*. Oudemans, A. C. 1917; Owen, R. 1869. *Dinornis*. Parker, W. K. 1866h. *Dinorthidae*. New Zealand. Hamilton, A. 1893. *Epyornis*. Valenciennes, A. 1854. *Fulmarus*. Wetmore, A. 1926f. *Gallinago*. Wetmore, A. 1920b. *Gastornis*. Lartet, E. 1855. *Geococcyx*. Larson, L. M. 1930. *Geranoctus*. Wetmore, A. 1926b. *Ichthyornis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893b. *Ionornis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1895. *Lagopus m. mutus*. Ussher, R. J. 1908. *Mancalla californiensis*. (Flightless auk.) Lucas, F. A. 1902. *Minerva*. Wetmore, A. 1921a. *Moris*. Wetmore, A. 1926f. *Morpheus daggetti*. Miller, L. H. 1915. *Mullerornis*. Lowe, P. R. 1930. *Nautilornis*. Wetmore, A. 1926c. *Notornis*. Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Oreopeleia*. Wetmore, A. 1920b. *Palaeochenoides*. Wetmore, A. 1917e. *Palaeoplancus sternbergi*. Wetmore, A. 1933b. *Palapteryx*. Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Passeriformes*. California. Miller, A. H. 1932. *Pelagornis*. Lartet, E. 1857. *Phasianidae*. Gaillard, C. 1927. *Polyborus*. Wetmore, A. 1920b. *Presbyornis*. Wetmore, A. 1926c. *Psittaci*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1866; Wetmore, A. 1926a. *Puffinus*. Wetmore, A. 1926f. *Spheniscidae*. Murphy, R. C. 1928. *Strix*. Steenstrup, J. J. 1872. *Struthio*. Nathusius, W. 1885b. *Sula* [Monis]. Wetmore, A. 1926f. *Tetrao tetriz*. Ussher, R. J. 1908. *Tolmarchus*. Wetmore, A. 1922b. *Tyto*. Wetmore, A. 1920b, 1922b.

Anomalies in distribution. *Laridae*. Miller, L. H. 1924.

Birds with teeth. Ingersoll, E. 1875. *Hesperornis*. Terra, P. 1911.

Brain. *Odontornithes*. Lebzelter, V. 1922.

Catalogue of species in British Museum. Book. Text in English. Lydekker, R. 1891.

Claws on wings. Function. *Archaeopteryx*. Vialleton, L. 1916.

Mummies of Egypt. Lortet, L. & Gaillard, C. 1907.

Phylogeny. Many species. Tschan, A. 1889.

Relationships to *Archaeopteryx* and to dinosaurs. Struthioness. Lowe, W. P. 1895.

VARIOUS FOSSILS

Animals intermediate between birds and reptiles. Huxley, T. H. 1868a.

Eggs. Nathusius, W. 1871b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1894b. In Bermuda Islands. Wood, C. A. 1923b. In Fiji Islands. Wood, C. A. 1925. *Dinornis*. Rowley, G. D. 1878. *Epyornis*. Valenciennes, A. 1854.

Embryo. *Dinornis*. Hector, J. 1867.

Feathers. Bayan, F. 1873.

Bones

General. *Cnemidornis* & *Hesperornis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1885b.

Pelvis. Levin, B. 1926; Seeley, H. G. 1891.

Vertebrae. Marsh, O. C. 1879. *Genyornis*. Stirling, E. C. & Zietz, A. H. 1905.

PANCREAS

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68. Many species. *Todd, R. B. 1835-59.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Many species. Pognat, C. A. 1896, 1897. Includes birds. Hill, W. C. 1926. Birds incidental. Review of literature. Laguesse, E. 1894. *Columba*. Giannelli, L. 1902. *Corythaix*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Coturniculus*. Müller, J. P. 1830b. *Gallus*. Giannelli, L. 1902; Müller, J. P. 1830b; Renault, J. L. 1879. *Passer*. Giannelli, L. 1902. *Rhinocryptes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Anas*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1893; Weissberg, H. 1927. Includes

Anas. Ludwig, E. 1919. *Columba*. *Brouha, M. 1898a, b. *Gallus*. *Brouha, M. 1898a, b; Giannelli, L. 1908; Saint-Remy, G. C. 1893. Include *Gallus*. Choronschitzky, B. J. 1900; Felix, W. 1892.

Duplication of ventral pancreasanlage. *Larus*. Hammar, J. A. 1897.

Early development. Birds incidental. Review of literature. Laguesse, E. 1894. *Anas*. *Weber, A. 1902a, g, 1903d, f. *Columba*. Murayama, T. 1930.

DUCTS

General. Baumann, A. & Schmotzer, B. 1912. *Ardea*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675b.

Development. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1902b, 1903a.

HISTOLOGY

General. Many species. Pognat, C. A. 1896, 1897. *Ardea cinerea*. Weel, P. B. 1937. *Columba*. Giannelli, L. 1902; Visentini, A. 1908. Include *Columba*. Oppel, A. 1902b; Ukai, S. 1926. *Gallus*. Giannelli, L. 1902; Visentini, A. 1908. Includes *Gallus*. Ukai, S. 1926. *Passer*. Giannelli, L. 1902.

Cytology of the pancreas. Tschasownikov, S. G. 1898.

In inanition and normal diet. *Columba*. Brattmaier, H. 1904.

Lymphoid tissue in pancreas. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Visentini, A. 1908.

PANCREATIC ISLETS (ISLANDS OF LANGERHANS)

General. Clara, M. 1924a, b; *Laguesse, E. 1911. *Anas*. Lentati, G. 1930. *Columba*. Visentini, A. 1908. Includes *Columba*. Dewitt, L. M. 1906. *Gallus*. Giannelli, L. 1913, 1914; Visentini, A. 1908. *Passer*. Giannelli, L. 1913, 1914.

Development. Includes birds. Gellé, M. E. 1912. *Gallus*. Ebata, T. 1928; Giannelli, L. 1908; Potvin, R. & Aron, M. 1927.

Formation of new islets in inanition and their disappearance with normal ration. *Columba*. *Laguesse, E. 1909, 1910, 1911.

Function of pancreatic islets. Laguesse, E. 1911.

Involution. *Gallus*. Potvin, R. & Aron, M. 1927.

Relation to zymogenous tubules. Includes *Anas* & *Columba*. Vincent, S. & Thompson, F. D. 1907.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. *Anas*. Langendorff, O. 1879. *Columba*. Langendorff, O. 1879; Paira-Mall, L. 1900. *Corvus*. Paira-Mall, L. 1900. *Gallus*. Langendorff, O. 1879; Paira-Mall, L. 1900. *Pica*. Paira-Mall, L. 1900.

Ablation effects. Diabetes mellitus. *Anas*. Giaja, J. 1912a; Kausch, W. 1896. *Anser*. Kausch, W. 1896. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Giaja, J. 1912a.

Amyolytic action of pancreas. *Columba*. Tiger, R. & Simonnet, H. 1921.

Changes in cells during digestion. *Ardea cinerea*. Weel, P. B. 1937.

Diastatic ferment. Content in beri-beri. *Columba*. Rothlin, E. 1922.

Effects of occlusion of ducts by ligatures. *Columba*. Luciani, L. 1907.

Functional modifications in cells. Tschasownikov, S. G. 1898.

Inanition and normal diet. Conditions compared. *Columba*. Braitmaier, H. 1904.

PARASITOLOGY

See Part 1, p. 3 of preface, for limitations of this section. See also section on Parasitology in list of Bibliographies p. 17; also under Diseases of man, Pathology, and Poultry culture.

Books. Text in English. Stiles, C. W. & Hassall, A. 1902-20; Ward, A. R. & Gallagher, B. A. 1920. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. *Lagopus*. Lovat, — and others 1911. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Text in French. Mégnin, J. P. 1893; Neumann, L. G. 1883, 1909.

Text in German. Insect parasites. Giebel, C. G. 1874.

General. Cordeaux, J. 1869; Meyer, O. 1877; *Pearl, R., Surface, F. M., & Curtis, M. R. 1911; Schmidt, —. 1915; Shufeldt, R. W. 1894d; Speiser, P. 1902-03; Ward, H. B. 1896; Wehr-

mann, S. 1909. Includes birds. Brandt, E. K. 1887-89. Poultry. Baker, A. D., Conklin, R. L., Maw, W. A., & Fogerty, C. D. 1928; Bleecker, W. L. & Smith, R. M. 1933; Cram, E. B. 1928; McCarthy, G. 1896.

Parasites of birds of various regions

Australia. Cleland, J. B. 1922.

Turkestan. Solovyev, P. T. 1912.

Ural region. Clerc, W. O. 1910.

Parasites of various birds

Anatidae. Hassall, A. 1896d. *Bo-nasa*. Gross, A. O. 1928. *Centropus*. Aubert, P. & Heckenroth, F. 1911. *Fringillidae*. Roberts, A. 1917. *Gallus*. Hassall, A. 1896b. *Geococcyx californianus*. Pemberton, J. R. 1925. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1923a. *Meleagris*. Hassall, A. 1896c. *Nycticorax*. Aubert, P. & Heckenroth, F. 1911. *Sula* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Montagu, G. 1810.

Significance of parasites in geographical distribution, paleogeography, and taxonomy. Metcalf, M. M. 1929.

ECTOPARASITES (EXTERNAL PARASITES)

Book. Text in English. *Ewing, H. E. 1929.

General. Gurlt, E. F. 1842; Klug-kist, C. E. 1909; Shipley, A. E. 1909.

On *Lagopus scoticus*. Book. Text in English. Shipley, A. E. 1911.

Blood sucking. Nestling. Plath, O. E. 1919a, c.

Fauna of bird's nest. Dobrosky, I. D. 1925.

Arachnid parasites of birds

Acaridae in nasal fossae. Troues-sart, E. L. 1894.

Acarina. Edgar, W. A. 1886. Book. Text in German. Speiser, P. 1909c.

Cheyletus heteropalpus. Mégnin, J. P. 1880b.

MITES

General. Parasitic in *Gallus*. Lam-son, G. H. & Manter, J. A. 1916; Nörner, C. 1882; Repp, J. J. 1903; Taylor, T. 1883. In poultry. Bishopp, F. C. & Wood, H. P. 1917.

Dissemination of bird mites by *Passer*. Ewing, H. E. 1911.

Feather mites. Cleveland, C. R. 1923.

Myialges anchora parasitic in *Columba*. Sergent, E. & Trouessart, E. 1907.

Quill-inhabiting mites. In *Gallus*. Nörner, C. 1883.

Sarcoptes (Itch mites). Ehlers, E. 1873; Reynal, J. & Lanquetin, —. 1863.

Subdermal mite. Ward, H. B. 1902.

Tyroglyphinae in the long bones of wing. Trouessart, E. L. 1907a.

Mites in unusual places

Air sacs. Williams, W. L. 1898. In *Gallus*. Gerlach, A. C. 1859.

Lungs. *Gallus*. Gerlach, A. C. 1859.

TICKS

General. Parman, D. C. 1926. *Argas americanus* (Chicken tick). Hassall, A. 1900; Sanborn, C. E. & Painter, H. R. 1918.

Causing death. Kelso, J. E. 1903.

Dove tick as parasite on man. Alt, K. 1892.

Insect parasites of birds

Book. Text in German. Giebel, C. G. 1874.

General. Gurlt, E. F. 1842, 1878.

Bed bugs parasitic on Hirundinidae. Warren, E. R. 1913.

Diptera in poultry yard. Baker, A. D. 1933.

Fleas. Parman, D. C. 1926. Chicken sticktight flea. Sanborn, C. E. 1919.

Fly larvae parasitic on nestling birds. Plath, O. E. 1919b.

Infection with larvae of Calliphoridae. Arnold, W. W. 1919.

Protophila (Parasitic fly). Henshaw, H. W. 1908b.

LICE

General. McAtee, W. L. 1922a.

In poultry. Bishopp, F. C. & Wood, H. P. 1917; Lamson, G. H. & Manter, J. A. 1916.

In nests of birds. Kolazy, J. 1881.

Bearers of parasitic protozoa. Wülker, G. 1925a.

MALLOPHAGA

Book. Text in German. Speiser, P. 1909b.

General. Bagnall, R. S. & Hall, W. 1912; Evans, W. 1912; Harrison, L. 1914, 1916a, b; Harrison, L. and others 1916; Kellogg, V. L. 1899c, 1913; Kolazy, J. 1881; Metcalf, M. M. 1929; Paine, J. H. 1913; Speiser, P. 1909a; Uchida, S. 1917.

Alaska. Kellogg, V. L. & Kuwana, S. I. 1900.

Australia. Le Souëf, A. S. & Bullen, H. 1902.

Galapagos Islands. Kellogg, V. L. & Kuwana, S. I. 1902.

Middle America. Kellogg, V. L. 1899b.

North America. List of species. Kellogg, V. L. 1899a, b.

Alcinae. Waterston, J. 1914. *Columba*. Henry, — & Leblois, —. 1923. *Gallus*. Herrick, G. W. 1915; Müller, T. 1907. *Nestor notabilis*. Kellogg, V. L. 1907. *Opisthocornus*. Kellogg, V. L. 1910.

ENDOPARASITES (INTERNAL PARASITES)

General. Leidy, J. 1882.

Australia. Lists. Johnston, T. H. 1910, 1912.

East Africa. Loveridge, A. 1923.

Organisms in excrement. *Anser*. Maddox, R. L. 1882. *Gallus*. Gage, G. E. 1911.

Bacteria

Bacteria of intestine. Scheunert, A. & Schieblisch, M. 1922.

Intestinal spirochetes. Lebaillly, C. 1913. *Spirochaeta gallinarum*. Hindle, E. 1911.

Fungi

General. In *Anas*. Leidy, J. 1875b. In *Phoenicopterus*. Leidy, J. 1875a.

ASPERGILLUS

General. In *Struthio*. Walker, J. 1913a.

Air sacs. *Columba*. Generali, G. 1879b.

Dermatomycosis. *Gallus*. Matruhot, L. & Dassonville, C. 1899.

FUNGI PARASITIC IN VARIOUS ORGANS

Lungs. Müller, J. J. 1842b. *Anas* [*Somateria*] *mollissima*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1841a, b, c.

Thorax. Murie, J. 1872c.

Protozoa

In intestine and liver. Poultry. Hadley, P. B. 1916c.

In *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1911d.

VARIOUS PARASITIC PROTOZOA

Amoebae in cecum. *Meleagris*. Nöller, W. 1927.

Flagellates in intestine. Cunha, A. & Muniz, J. 1925.

Giardia. Hegner, R. W. 1925.

Hematozoa (Blood parasites)

General. Böing, W. 1925; Cardamatis, J. P. 1909b; Carini, A. 1912; Carini, A. & Maciel, J. 1916; Danilevsky, V. 1886, 1890; Franchini, G. 1923; Laveran, C. L. 1890, 1891, 1892, 1898, 1899a, b, 1901; Léger, A. & Blanchard, R. A. 1911; Léger, A. & Husnot, P. 1912; Léger, M. 1913; MacCallum, W. G. 1897a, b, 1898; Marulaz, M. 1912; Opie, E. L. 1897; Plimmer, H. G. 1912, 1913; Sergeant, E. & Sergeant, E. 1904; Simond, P. L., Aubert, —, & Noc, —. 1909; Wülker, G. 1925b. Many species. Sergeant, E. & Sergeant, E. 1905a, b, 1907. Include birds. Labbe, A. 1894; Neave, S. A. 1906.

Avian host species. List with names of recorders and dates of records. Wenyon, C. M. 1926.

Halteridium parasitic in birds. Cardamatis, J. P. 1912. In *Turdus*. Coles, A. C. 1906.

Hematozoa parasitic in birds of various regions. Australia. Cleland, J. B. & Johnston, T. H. 1909. Italy. Franchini, G. 1924. Japan. Mine, N. 1914.

Hematozoa in skin. Danilevsky, V. 1886.

Hematozoa in various birds. *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910d. *Meleagris* & *Perdix*. Laveran, C. L. & Lucet, A. 1905. *Melopelia*. Laveran, C. L. & Pettit, A. 1909.

Hemogregarinidae. Aragão, H. B. 1911. *Hemogregarina*. Darling, S. T. 1912.

Hemoproteus. Darling, S. T. 1912; Prowazek, S. J. 1920a. Book. Text in German. Prowazek, S. J. 1920b. Sergeant, E. & Béguet, M. 1914. Development of *Hemoproteus* in intestine. Mezincescu, D. 1909a.

Hemosporidia. Galli-Valerio, B. 1902.

Leukocytozoa

General. Aubert, P. & Heckenroth, F. 1911; Franca, C. 1912b; Moldovan, J. 1913; Walker, J. 1913b.

Leukocytozoa parasitic in birds of Portugal. Franca, C. 1912a.

In *Anser*. Knuth, P. & Magdeburg, F. 1924. In *Falco nisus*. Mezincescu, D. 1909b. In *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1909a, c, 1910d. In *Haliaeetus*. Laveran, C. L. & Nattan-Larrier, L. 1911. In *Ixus hainanas*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1910c. In *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910e. In *Querquedula* & *Turtur*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1910b.

Periodicity of sexual stages in blood. *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1909c.

Trypanosoma

General. Brimont, E. 1912; Cardamatis, J. P. 1909b; Helm, R. 1914; Nieschultz, O. 1921; Vassal, J. J. 1905; Wenyon, C. M. 1908.

Africa. Zupitza, M. 1909.

Paraguay. Migone, L. E. 1916.

Parasitic on *Falco nisus*. Mezincescu, D. 1909b. *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1909d. *Turdus*. Coles, A. C. 1906.

Susceptibility to trypanosome infections. Mesnil, F. & Martin, G. 1906.

Trypanosoma gallinarum. In *Gallus*. Duke, H. L. 1912.

Trypanosoma gambiense. Duke, H. L. 1912. Parasitic on *Gallus*. Mesnil, F. & Blanchard, R. A. 1912.

Trypanosoma rhodesiense. Parasitic on *Gallus*. Mesnil, F. & Blanchard, R. A. 1912.

Infusoria

General. Parasitic on *Columba*. Willach, P. 1893.

Herpetomonas in blood of birds. Fantam, H. B. & Porter, A. 1916.

Trichomonas parasitic on *Gallus*. Andrews, J. M. 1926; Hadley, P. B. 1916a. Strigiformes. Andrews, J. M. 1926.

Sporozoa

Coccidium. Labbe, A. 1893. *Coccidium cucululi*. Hadley, P. B. 1909b.

Development of *Coccidium* in intestinal epithelium. Includes *Gallus*. Railliet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1891b.

Eimeria avium. Johnson, W. T. 1924. Morphology and life history. Fantam, H. B. 1910b.

Eimeria pfeifferi parasitic in *Columba*. Nieschultz, O. 1922a, b, 1925.

Giardia in birds. Hegner, R. W. 1925.

Pathogenic Gregarinida. Pfeiffer, L. 1888-89.

Sarcosporidia (Muscle parasites). Stiles, C. W. 1893.

Worm parasites

General. Jones, H. V. 1914.

In eye. Includes birds. Nordmann, A. 1843. Includes *Falco* & *Larus*. Rayer, P. F. 1843b.

Intestinal worm in heart of *Ciconia nigra*. Schwaitzer, F. 1864.

CESTODA (TAPE WORMS)

Epidemic among Washington sea birds. Bowles, J. H. 1908b.

In poultry. Hassall, A. 1896a. *Gallus*. Stiles, C. W. 1896.

NEMATODA (ROUND WORMS)

General. Stiles, C. W. 1892. Parasitic on *Gallus*. Winder, F. A. 1902.

In nictitating membrane of eye. Sanders, D. A. 1929.

Ascaridia perspicillum. Effects on thymus gland. *Gallus*. Ackert, J. E. 1924.

Strongylus. Cobbold, T. S. 1882.

Syngamus trachealis. See also under Pathology: Gapes. Mégnin, J. P. 1880c; Walsingham, T. G. 1887.

Trichosoma parasitic on *Meleagris*. Barile, C. 1912b.

Trichosoma contortum. In liver. Railliet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1889.

Ascaris

Causing lesions of skin. *Gallus*. Railliet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1891a.

In egg shell. *Gallus*. Pavesi, P. 1893a.

Filaria

General. Bancroft, T. L. 1890; Itfeko, W. 1913.

In blood of birds. Cullen, E. K. 1903; Danilevsky, V. 1886, 1890.

Microfilaria parasitic in *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1909b.

In poultry. Garman, H. 1897. In *Turdus*. Coles, A. C. 1906.

TREMATODA (FLUKES)

General. Jägerskiöld, L. A. 1908.

Collyriclum faba. In poultry. Riley, W. A. 1931.

Trematode infesting chicks and found in another stage in dragonfly nymphs. Lakela, O. 1932.

PARASITES IN VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Brain. *Corvus cryptoleucus*. Smith, A. P. 1908b.

Cecum. *Gallus*. Martin, C. H. & Robertson, M. 1911.

Eye. *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1910a. *Meleagris*. Ozoux, M. 1910.

Skin parasites. Danilevsky, V. 1886.

Tissue arachnids. Mégnin, J. P. 1879a.

PARATHYROID GLANDS

General. Pettit, A. 1898. *Gallus*. Vermeulen, H. A. 1917. Includes *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Sylvia* (pp. 106-108). Thompson, F. D. 1910.

Ablation of parathyroid glands. *Gallus*. Doyon, M. & Jouty, A. 1904.

Collagenous fibers. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1909b.

Development. *Gallus*. *Mall, F. P. 1887. *Passer*. Helgsson, C. 1913. *Podilymbus*. Johnson, C. E. 1918a.

Effect of fluorine. *Gallus*. Hauck, H. M., Steenbock, H., Lowe, J. T., & Halpin, J. G. 1933.

Enlargement. *Gallus*. Doyle, L. P. 1925a.

Histology of parathyroid gland deprived of ultraviolet light. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. & Goodale, H. D. 1927.

Structure. Many species. Forsyth, D. 1908.

PATHOLOGY

This section includes references dealing with disease in birds. For abnormalities in structure and development, see under *Teratology*. For association of birds with human diseases and disorders, see under *Diseases of man*. Because of vague diagnoses, especially in earlier publications, considerable difficulty was encountered in classifying some entries. See also under *Accidents*, *Aviculture*, *Mortality*, *Parasitology*, and *Poultry culture*.

Books. Text in English. Cooper, J. W. 1869; Pearl, R., Surface, F. M., & Curtis, M. R. 1915; Roberts, T. S. 1932; Ward, A. R. & Gallagher, B. A. 1920. Include birds. Gamgee, J. 1863-64; Moore, V. A. 1916. Includes captive birds. *Fox, H. 1923. Poultry. Kaupp, B. F. 1927b. Song birds of Great Britain. Nash, J. 1872. *Lagopus*. Lovat, — and others 1911; Wilson, E. A. and others 1911b. Includes *Psittacidae*. Lauder, T. D. & Brown, T. 1835. *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*. Gross, A. O. 1930. Parasitic diseases. Theobald, F. V. 1896.

Text in French. Eloire, A. 1900; Mégnin, J. P. 1880a, 1893, 1906. Include birds. Larcher, O. E. 1873-78; Neumann, L. G. 1888. *Psittacidae*. Michel, —. 1829. Infectious diseases. Neumann, L. G. 1909.

Text in German. Bröcker, H. 1904; Graffunder, O. 1907; Klee, R. 1905; Otte, W. 1928; Reinhardt, R. 1922. Includes birds. Hansemann, D. P. 1909. Cage birds. Achtermann, C. 1847; Braun, F. 1908a. Domesticated birds. Baldamus, A. C. 1903. Poultry. Zörn, F. A. 1882a.

General. Arenberg, P. 1910; Chaignon, V. 1910; Delafond, O. 1851a, c; Ercolani, G. B. 1860; Franken, —. 1878; Hertwig, C. H. 1849; Hoffmann, J. M. 1690; Hohnau, A. L. 1838; Laurent, —. 1905; Ledel, S. 1688; Müllern, J. 1873b; Ollmann, —. 1886; Ottolenghi, D. 1912a, b, 1913b; Paul, —. 1883; Pernot, E. F. 1900; Reimann, — & Beier, —. 1888; Rüdigger, E. 1878b; Schmidt, M. 1878; Schütz, —. 1884; Sedgwick, T. F. 1901; Shufeldt, R. W. 1881b; Stölker, C. 1872; Zörn, F. A. 1883, 1885. Cage birds. Dankler, M. 1900-01; Rau, J. 1881. Game birds in France. Galli-Valerio, B. 1926. Northern birds. Faber, F. 1833. Poultry. Beach, J. R. 1920-21; Beach, J. R. & Freeborn, S. B. 1922; Gardiner, H. C. 1903; Hege, F. E. 1898; Kaupp, B. F. 1912, 1915; Newsom, I. E. 1930; Rolf, A. F. & Payne, L. F. 1914; Salmon, D. E. 1917; Thompson, W. C. & Dodson, L. S. 1922; Waite, R. H. 1921.

Bonasa. Gross, A. O. 1925a, 1928. *Columba*. *Djoubelieff, — & Roquet, —. 1910. *Columba palumbus* & *Falco*. Corbin, G. B. 1896. *Gallus*. Belfanti, S. & Ascoli, A. 1916; Belfanti, S. & Zenoni, C. 1899; Bradshaw, G. 1908; *Djoubelieff, — & Roquet, —. 1910; Edwards, P. R. & Hull, F. E. 1929a; Löde, A. 1901-02; Milks, H. J. 1908; Noll, F. C. 1889b; *Raymond, — & Chrétien, A. 1912; Richardson, H. D. 1852; Stafseth, H. J. & Mallman, W. L. 1928; Weber, C. E. 1886. In Africa. Zollenkopf, —. 1912. *Larus*. Smalley, F. W. 1909a. *Meleagris*. Bradshaw, G. & Wyndham, A. L. 1911; *Raymond, — & Chrétien, A. 1912. *Molacilla* & *Parus*. Lemetteil, E. 1868. *Phasianidae*. Olds, H. W. 1910b. *Phasianus*. Klein, E. E. 1893; Leclerc, —. 1890; Morse, G. B. 1910. *Rallus*. Lemetteil, E. 1868. *Rhamphastos carinatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913e. *Serinus*. Böcker, W. 1878; Krause, K. 1878; Pfaff, F. 1905. *Sterna*. Smalley, F. W. 1909a. *Struthio*. Walker, J. 1916. *Sylvia hortensis*. Anzinger, F. 1893a.

EXPERIMENTAL PATHOLOGY

General. Féré, C. 1899h.

Diabetes mellitus. *Anas* & *Anser*. Kausch, W. 1896. *Anas* & *Falcones*. Weintraub, W. 1894.

Inoculation experiments. *Gallus*. Delafond, O. 1851b.

Morphine effects. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897d.

PATHOLOGY OF VARIOUS ORGANS AND STRUCTURES

Abdomen. Due to parasites. Larcher, O. E. 1875b.

Blood. See also under **Parasitology**. *Gallus*. Balfour, A. 1907. Includes *Gallus*. Book. Text in English. Burnett, S. H. 1917. *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910c, 1911c.

Nervous system. Larcher, O. E. 1877a.

Peritoneum. Larcher, O. E. 1875b.

Suprarenal capsule. Canalis, P. 1886-87.

Thyroid gland. *Gallus*. Buchanan, G. 1926.

Vagus nerves. Pathologic effects of cutting. *Columba*. Knoll, P. 1880.

Alimentary canal

Fistula of crop. *Columba*. Stamati, G. 1888a.

Infectious purulent entero-proventriculitis. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F., Dearstyne, R. S., Wilfong, H. S., & Greene, L. M. 1928.

INTESTINE

Diarrhea. External temperature as factor. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. 1932.

Dysentery. *Gallus*. Lucet, A. 1891; Yamazaki, M. 1897. *Meleagris*. Lucet, A. 1891.

Intussusception. *Gallus*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689d.

Intestinal diseases. Treatment

General. Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1925.

Green feed as antiseptic. Philips, A. G., Carr, R. H., & Kennard, D. C. 1921.

Infectious enteritis. *Gallus*. Klein, E. E. 1889a. Book. Text in English. Klein, E. E. 1892b.

Ceca

General. *Gallus*. Bailer, R. 1911; Baker, A. D. 1931.

Abligated ceca. Utilization of food. *Meleagris*. Hunter, J. E., Durant, A. J., & Hogan, A. G. 1930.

Lesions resulting from ligaturing. Maumus, J. 1902c.

STOMACH

General. Baistrocchi, E. 1886.

Gizzard

Dilation due to relaxed muscular coat. *Gallus*. Nainsouta,—. 1923.

Hypertrophy. Hérissant, F. D. 1757b.

Obstruction. *Bucoraz abyssinicus*. Mouquet, A. 1922b.

Circulatory organs

General. Larcher, O. E. 1874a.

Aneurysms of arteries. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894a.

Apoplexia. Raspail, X. 1909b. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Flourens, M. J. 1831.

Arteriosclerosis. Psittaci. Wolkoff, K. 1925.

HEART

General. Larcher, O. E. 1874a. Includes *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Phasianus*. Rayer, P. F. 1848.

Endocarditis. Larcher, O. E. 1874a.

Envelopment in a false membrane. *Anas*. Rayer, P. F. 1864.

Myocarditis. After section of both vagus nerves. *Columba*. Knoll, P. 1880.

Ossification of pericardium. *Anas*. Ceresole, G. 1900.

Pericarditis. Larcher, O. E. 1877b; Tréneau de Rochebrune, A. 1852. *Anas*. Foot, A. W. 1868.

Eggs

Bacterial infection. *Gallus*. Brannon, M. A. 1893; Caldwell, D. W. 1915; Hadley, P. B. & Caldwell, D. W. 1916; Sachs-Muke,—. 1907.

Fungus growths in and upon eggs during incubation. *Casuaris*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1865. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1882d.

Pathologic products in egg. *Gallus*. Lominski, F. 1896.

Ruptured yolk. Etiology. *Gallus*. Hoffman, H. A. 1938.

Watery degeneration of ova in ovary. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1894f.

ECTOPIA (EGGS IN ABDOMINAL CAVITY)

Atrophied eggs. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1859. *Gallus*. Eckstein, K. 1889b; Ohler, K. W. 1899b; Rayer, P. F. 1864; Szuman, J. G. 1926a.

Embryo nearly ready for hatching in egg lodged in oviduct. *Gallus*. Baumbach,—. 1923.

Feathers

General. *Ramphastos carinatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913a.

Loss of feathers. *Psittacus*. Heusinger, K. F. 1877a.

Head

Diagnosis. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1921.

Encephalitis. *Gallus*. Dammann, C. & Manegold, O. 1907; Greve, L. 1908.

Epilepsy association. Hartmann, P. J. 1689b.

Hydrocephalus. *Gallus*. Hansemann, D. P. 1911.

VARIOUS PARTS OF HEAD

Caruncle, effects on form of. *Columba* varieties. Otto, Herman 1910.

Meninges, congestive and hemorrhagic changes. Larcher, O. E. 1877b.

Mouth, swelling of floor due to masses of grass. *Cygnus*. Pam, A. 1915.

Semicircular canals. *Columba*. Rosenthal, W. 1903b.

Wattles. *Gallus*. Edema due to organism of *Pasteurella* group. Seddon, H. R. 1914.

Eye

General. Gubler, A. 1863; Mouquet, A. 1894. Includes birds. Anon. 1864. *Columba*. Larcher, O. E. 1876. *Gallus*. Flourens, M. J. 1831; Larcher, O. E. 1876.

Atrophy. Relation to deformed beak. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895c.

Catarrh. *Phasianus*. Bertrand, D. M. 1913.

Coloboma of iris. Development. Lindahl, C. 1912.

Congestion of conjunctiva due to parasite. *Gallus*. Mathis, C. & Léger, M. 1910a.

Epidemic eye disease. *Tadorna*. Leibrecht, K. 1902.

Nematode worm parasitic in nictitating membrane of eye. Sanders, D. A. 1929.

Parasitic disorder. *Anser*. Larcher, O. E. 1876.

Cataract

General. Larcher, O. E. 1876. Includes *Ardea*. Crisp, E. 1871.

Congenital cataract. Macnab, A. 1889.

Kidneys and urinary passages

Birds in captivity. Larcher, O. E. 1874b.

Renal calculus. *Gallus*. Gahrlied, G. C. 1689.

Liver

General. *Anser*. Minkowski, O. 1886.

Cirrhosis. Histocytes. Includes birds. Peruzzi, M. 1911.

Enlargement of liver. *Gallus*. Eberhardt,—. 1863a.

Gall stones (Cholelithiasis). *Serinus*. Edington, J. W. 1927.

Hypertrophy. Gahrlied, G. C. 1694. *Gallus*. Bouillet, J. 1732. *Sphyrapicus*. Bolles, F. 1892b.

Stony nodules in liver. *Gallus*. Hoffmann, J. M. 1690.

Yellow liver. Aubry,—. 1918b.

FATTY DEGENERATION

General. *Gallus*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689a.

In captivity on diet with too much sugar. *Sphyrapicus*. Bolles, F. 1892b.

Locomotor organs

General. Larcher, O. E. 1875a.

Trophic lesions of extremities. *Numida*. Vergely, P. 1898.

LEGS

Bone deformities in young. *Gallus*.
Herner, M. C. & Robinson, A. D. 1932.

Gangrene. Mouquet, A. & Truche,
C. 1924.

Necrosis of foot. *Vanellus*. Nichols,
A. R. 1905.

Weakness

General. Cole, L. J. 1909c.

Experimental production. Hart, E.
B., Halpin, J. G., & Steenbock, H. 1920.
Gallus. Hart, E. B. and others 1922.

Nutritional leg weakness. *Gallus*.
Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., &
Kik, M. C. 1925; Bethke, R. M.,
Record, P. R., & Kennard, D. C. 1931;
Miller, R., Dutcher, R. A., & Kandel,
H. C. 1929.

Perosis or deforming leg weakness.
Gallus. Titus, H. W. 1932.

Reproductive organs

General. Includes birds. Sutton,
J. B. 1885a.

FEMALE SEX ORGANS

General. Larcher, O. E. 1873; K., T.
1880.

Ovary

General. *Gallus*. Maynard, C. J.
1896a.

Atrophy. *Gallus*. Davaine, C. J.
1865. *Lyrurus t. tetrix*. Wiebke, P. M.
1885.

Degeneration. Experimental feed-
ing and environmental changes. *Gallus*.
*Stieve, H. 1918.

Hypertrophy. *Gallus*. Fougereux
de Bondaroy, A. D. 1774.

Infection. *Gallus*. Rettger, L. F.
1914.

Ovarian cysts. Larcher, O. E. 1875b.

Oviduct

Book. Text in German. Durski,
S. P. 1907.

General. Klee, R. 1904. *Gallus*.
Baudouin, M. 1913; Geoffroy St.
Hilaire, E. 1822f.

Cyst. *Gallus*. Reese, A. M. 1918.

Egg mass lodged in upper portion
of oviduct, accumulating other eggs.
Gallus. Hiden, R. B. 1921.

Inflammation. *Gallus*. Crisp, E.
1870; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822f.

Ruptured oviduct. *Gallus*. Martin,
J. H. & Anderson, W. S. 1919.

Occluded oviduct

General. Baumbach,—. 1923.

Ovulation into body cavity. *Gallus*.
Curtis, M. R. & Pearl, R. 1915.

TESTIS

Hyperplasia. *Anas*. Mencl, E.
1907.

Hypertrophy. *Anas*. Foot, A. W.
1868.

Interstitial tissue of testis. Includes
birds. Barnabo, V. 1906.

Osseous strands and atrophy. *Gallus*.
Buchanan, G. 1926.

Sterility of male due to cystic testes.
Gallus. Gowen, J. W. 1926.

Respiratory system

Bronchitis. *Gallus*. Gibbs, C. S.
1933.

Catarrh of nasal chambers. *Phasi-
anus*. Bertrand, D. M. 1918.

Coryza. *Gallus*. Vallillo, G. 1914.

Infectious bronchitis. Carriers.
Komarov, A. & Beaudette, F. R. 1932.
Gallus. Kernohan, G. 1930.

Laryngotracheitis. *Gallus*. Bush-
nell, L. D. & Brandly, C. A. 1933;
Hinshaw, W. R., Jones, E. E., & Gray-
bill, H. W. 1931.

AIR SACS

Amputation. *Leptoptilus*. Mouquet,
A. 1925.

Dilation of air sacs of head and neck.
Landois, H. 1884b.

Edema. Mouquet, A. 1929.

Fungi developed during life on inner
surface of air sacs. *Anas* [*Somateria*]
mollissima. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J.
A. 1841a, b, c.

Gangrene. *Leptoptilus*. Mouquet,
A. 1925.

Infectious inflammation. *Anser*.
Bugge, G. 1908.

Mucor infection. Yarrell, W. 1842.

LUNGS

Fungus infection of lungs. *Gallus*. Schütz,—. 1884.

Mycosis. *Phoenicopterus*. Mohler, J. R. & Buckley, J. S. 1904.

Pulmonary hemorrhage in flight involving "towering." Kinahan, G. H. 1877.

Skeleton

Bone brittleness. *Alauda*. Fischer, J. 1875.

Hemorrhage produced in bones with low air pressures. Experimental. Aggazzotti, A. 1903.

Lack of mineral matter. *Turdus*. Barrows, W. B. 1885a.

Malformation of growing bones. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. 1933.

Osteo-arthritis. *Anas* & *Anser*. Freese, K. 1907a.

Scoliosis, sternosacral. *Tetrao*. Garbowski, T. 1895a, 1896.

FRACTURES

See also under Accidents.

General. Larcher, O. E. 1875a.

Healing. *Fregilus*. Girtanner, G. A. 1873.

Joints. Larcher, O. E. 1875a.

Treatment. Arnold, W. W. 1915.

SKULL

General. *Columba*. Otto, Herman 1910.

Exostosis. *Gallus*. Stobaeus, K. 1730.

Skin

General. Gluge, G. 1851.

Cysts. Mégnin, J. P. 1879b.

Nodules. *Comurus*. Blanchard, R. A. 1891.

Pityriasis. *Gallus*. Mégnin, J. P. 1881.

Vesicular dermatitis. Newsom, I. E. & Feldman, W. H. 1920.

Uropygeal gland

Horn-like excrescence. *Vanellus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1910b.

Hypertrophy. *Gallus*. Crisp, E. 1862a.

VARIOUS PATHOLOGIC CONDITIONS

Accidental lesions in wild birds. See also under Accidents. Richard, A. 1911.

Albuminuria. *Gallus*. Wittich, W. 1856.

Alcoholism. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1917a.

Asthenia. *Gallus*. Dawson, C. F. 1899.

Ataxia, hereditary. *Columba*. *Hoshino, T. 1919; Riddle, O. 1918a.

Biochemical study. Book. Text in German. Meinert, F. 1909.

Bromism. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1893a.

Cholesteremia. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, M. 1923.

Comparison between birds and mammals for certain disease conditions. Bayon, H. P. 1928b.

Effect of disease on fecundity. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1919b.

Elephantiasis. *Picus*. Lemetteil, E. 1868.

Encephalitis. *Streptococcus* infection. *Gallus*. Dammann, C. & Mane-gold, O. 1907; Greve, L. 1908.

Etiology of chief diseases of *Gallus*. Catterina, G. 1903.

Excessive fat in viscera. *Turtur*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689g.

Favus. *Gallus*. Heim, F. L. 1894; Mégnin, J. P. 1881.

Fever production. Bruggemann, R. 1898.

Forced feeding. Effects on viscera in normal and castrated birds. *Gallus*. Yosikawa, M. & Tomisima, R. 1932.

Glycemia. *Columba*. Marañón, G. & Rosique, A. 1916. *Gallus*. Giaja, J. 1912a, b.

Hernia. Hartmann, P. J. 1689c.

Hydrophobia (Rabies). Experimental infection. Löte, J. 1904. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Serinus*. Marie, A. 1904.

Hypervitaminosis. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931.

Infectious cachexia. Abdominal cavity. *Gallus*. Rosencrantz, T. 1909.

Leukosis. *Gallus*. Ellerman, V. 1923; Finch, W. C. 1909. Includes *Gallus*. Book. Text in English. M'Gowan, J. P. 1926.

Lipemia. *Anser*. Bleibtreu, M. 1907.

Locoism congenital in chicks. *Gallus*. Knowlton, F. L. 1929.

Myeloid metaplasia. Origin. *Gallus*. Dantschakoff, W. 1916b.

Myxedema infantilis. *Gallus*. *Landauer, W. 1929b.

Neurolymphomatosis gallinarum. Pappenheimer, A. M., Dunn, L. C., & Cone, V. 1926.

Parasitic diseases. Gage, G. E. 1910. Book. Text in English. Theobald, F. V. 1896. Text in French. Neumann, L. G. 1909.

Pathologic anatomy. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Gurlt, E. F. 1849.

Plumbism from administration of lead. *Columba*. Hanzlik, P. J. 1923.

Pneumonia. Crisp, E. 1877b.

Poultry autopsy statistics. Tittsler, R. P. 1927.

Pruritus. Due to Ascarid worms. *Gallus*. Railliet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1891a.

Pseudoinfluenza. Frosch, P. & Bierbaum, K. 1909.

Purulent abdomen. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1919a.

Quail disease. Morse, G. B. 1917.

Severe winter weather, effects. Bunyard, P. F. 1917a; Tileston, W. M. 1875.

Subcutaneous hyperplasia. Beak and feet. *Gallus* & *Perdix*. Landois, H. 1896b.

Swollen head. *Meleagris*. Graham-Smith, G. S. 1907.

Tetanus. Experimental production of immunity. *Gallus*. Courmont, J. & Doyon, M. 1893.

Thrush. *Columba*. Yoshimura, I. 1921.

Virus disease. *Gallus*. Le Soudier, — & Verge, J. 1924.

Zoological garden autopsies. Germany. Schmidt, M. 1862.

Anaphylaxis (Anaphylactic shock)

Crop muscle reaction. *Columba*. Hanzlik, P. J. & Stockton, A. B. 1927.

Experimental anaphylactic shock. *Columba*. Arloing, F. & Langeron, L. 1922.

Inoculation of muscle tissue from tuberculous fowl. Fortineau, L. 1905.

Skin transplantation. Schultz, W. 1915.

Thrombocyte and erythrocyte changes. De Eds, F. 1926.

Anemia

Book. Text in English. Includes *Gallus*. M'Gowan, J. P. 1926.

In embryo. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1871b.

Infection with *Spirochaeta gallinarum*. Red blood corpuscle counts. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913c.

Anthrax

General. Darling, S. T. & Bates, L. B. 1912; Hugi, F. J. 1837. *Anas*. Kitt, T. 1884-85. *Columba*. Kitt, T. 1884-85; Spangaro, S. & Mioni, G. 1904. *Gallus*. Kitt, T. 1884-85; Longo, T. 1880. *Meleagris*. Longo, T. 1880.

Dissemination by carrion feeders. Morris, H. 1912. By *Corvus* and fox. Mollet, F. 1913.

Immunity to anthrax. *Columba*. Czaplewski, E. 1890.

Aspergillosis

General. In *Gallus*. Curson, H. H. 1921. In *Struthio*. Walker, J. 1913a.

In air sacs. *Columba*. Generali, G. 1879b.

Bacillary white diarrhea

Pullorum disease. *Salmonella pullorum* infection.

General. Asmundson, V. S. & Biely, J. 1923, 1930; Beach, J. R. 1917; Beach, J. R. & Michael, S. T. 1930; Beaudette, F. R. 1925a; Beaudette, F. R. & Black, J. J. 1926, 1927; Beaudette, F. R., Bushnell, L. D., & Payne, L. F. 1923;

Bleeker, W. L. & Schilling, S. J. 1930; Brunett, E. L. 1927, 1930; Bunyea, H. 1926; Bunyea, H. & Hall, W. J. 1930; Bushnell, L. D. & Hinshaw, W. R. 1926; Bushnell, L. D., Hinshaw, W. R., & Payne, L. F. 1926; Dalling, T. & Allen, H. R. 1924; Doyle, L. P. & Mathews, F. P. 1928; Edwards, P. R. & Hull, F. E. 1929a; Emmel, M. W. 1929, 1930; Gage, G. E. 1922; Gage, G. E. & Paige, B. H. 1915; Gwatkin, R. 1924, 1925, 1927; Hadley, P. B. 1909c; Hadley, P. B. and others 1917; Hooker, W. A. 1926; Jones, F. S. 1913a, b; Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1927; Kaupp, B. F. & Wilfong, H. S. 1929; King, D. F., Payne, L. F., & Bushnell, L. D. 1930; Konno, T. 1926; Mallmann, W. L. 1925, 1929; Mallmann, W. L., Thorp, F., & Semmes, M. 1928; Morse, G. B. 1908; Newsom, I. E. 1924; Rettger, L. F. 1909, 1914; Rettger, L. F. & Harvey, S. C. 1908; Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Jones, R. E. 1914, 1915; Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Stoneburn, F. H. 1912; Rettger, L. F. & Stoneburn, F. H. 1909; Runnells, R. A. 1929; Stafseth, H. J. & Johnson, E. P. 1927; Tittsler, R. P. 1927, 1927-28, 1929-30, 1932; Waite, R. H. 1925.

Autopsies. Dearstyne, R. S., Kaupp, B. F., & Wilfong, H. S. 1929.

Eggs of infected birds possibly a menace to man. Three minutes' boiling does not kill organisms. Rettger, L. F., Slanetz, C. A., & McAlpine, J. G. 1926.

Histopathology of intestines. *Gallus*. Gage, G. E. & Martin, J. F. 1916.

Mortality. Hamilton, C. M. 1932.

Recovery. *Gallus*. Horton, G. D. 1916.

Resistance. *Gallus*. Roberts, E. & Card, L. E. 1925, 1926.

DIAGNOSIS

General. *Gallus*. Gage, G. E., Paige, B. H., & Hyland, H. W. 1914; Graham, R., Thorp, F., & Torrey, J. P. 1933.

Intradermal test. *Gallus*. Ward, A. R. & Gallagher, B. A. 1918.

Agglutination

Agglutinability of strains. Antigens. *Gallus*. Mallmann, W. L. 1929.

Macroscopic agglutination test. *Gallus*. Dearstyne, R. S., Kaupp, B. F., & Wilfong, H. S. 1928.

Variation in repeated tests. Beach, J. R. 1927; Edwards, P. R. & Hull, F. E. 1929b; Jones, F. S. 1913a, b.

ETIOLOGY

Comparative studies

Bacterium pullorum and *B. sanguinarum*. General. *Gallus*. Rettger, L. F. & Koser, S. A. 1917.

Fermenting properties. Goldberg, S. A. 1917.

Salmonella pullorum

Comparison with *S. gallinarum*. May, H. G. & Goodner, K. 1926.

Isolation from liver, heart, blood, and yolk of *Salmonella pullorum*. *Gallus*. Kernkamp, H. C. 1929.

Production of gas. Goodner, K. & May, H. G. 1927; Weldin, J. C. & Weaver, H. J. 1929.

Transmission (through) *Gallus*

Chick to chick. Weldin, J. C. & Weaver, H. J. 1930b.

Droplet infection. Tittsler, R. P. 1927-28.

Eggs to offspring. Rettger, L. F. 1914, 1916; Runnells, R. A. & Van Roekel, H. 1926; Weaver, H. J. & Weldin, J. C. 1931.

Incubators. Hinshaw, W. R., Scott, H. M., & Payne, L. F. 1928; Hinshaw, W. R., Upp, C. W., & Moore, J. M. 1926.

Oviduct. Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Card, L. E. 1919.

Tests for carriers. Beaudette, F. R. 1929; Michael, S. T. & Beach, J. R. 1929.

TREATMENT

General. Horton, G. D. 1915.

Chemical treatment. Cruickshank, G. A. & May, H. G. 1928. *Gallus*. May, H. G. & Segelin, H. E. 1926.

Control and eradication. Hitchner, E. R. & Russell, F. L. 1926; Waite, R. H. 1925.

Bilharziasis

General. FitzSimons, F. W. 1922.

Bird pox, chicken pox, fowl pox

See Epithelioma contagiosum.

General. *Anas* & *Anser*. Rayer, P. F. 1849. *Columba*. Jolyet, F. 1881; Michaelis, L. 1903a, b; Mingazzini, P. 1894; Rayer, P. F. 1849; Rivolta, S. 1874. *Gallus*. Beach, B. A., Lothe, H., & Haplin, J. G. 1915; Bollinger, O. 1873; Brumley, O. V. & Snook, J. H. 1916; Cary, C. A. 1906; Haring, C. M. & Kofoid, C. A. 1912; Johnson, W. T. 1929, 1930; Rätz, I. 1910, 1911; Rayer, P. F. 1849; Rivolta, S. 1874; Sanfelice, F. 1897; Schuberg, A. 1913; Schuberg, A. & Schubotz, H. 1910. *Meleagris* & *Motacilla*. Rayer, P. F. 1849.

Histopathology. *Columba*. Polowinklin, P. 1901. *Gallus*. Apolant, H. 1903.

Immunity to. *Gallus*. Manteufel, P. 1909-10.

Relation to diphtheria. Sigwart, H. 1910.

ETIOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. Carnwath, T. 1907; Uhlenhuth, P. & Manteufel, P. 1909.

Development of infectious organisms in lymph. Jolyet, F. 1881.

Transmission by mosquitoes. Matheson, R., Brunett, E. L., & Brody, A. L. 1931.

TREATMENT

General. Pyle, N. J. 1926.

Control. Gildow, E. M., Schilling, G. S., Moore, P., & Lampman, C. E. 1929.

Vaccination. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1930; Pyle, N. J. 1929.

VIRUS

General. Ludford, R. J. 1928.

Pigeon pox virus as cutaneous vaccine for fowl pox. Johnson, E. P. 1932.

Botulism

This disease has also been described as "alkali poisoning," "lead poisoning," and "western duck sickness."

General. Many species. Munro, J. A. 1927. Waterfowl. Wetmore, A. 1915b.

Anatidae. Clarke, F. C. 1913; Kalmbach, E. R. 1934; Palmer, C. C. &

Baker, H. R. 1923; Wetmore, A. 1918b, c.

Cholera (Hemorrhagic septicemia)

Books. Text in French. Includes birds. Galtier, V. 1880.

Text in German. Kitt, T. 1904, 1912; Klett, R. 1911; Ostertag, R. 1913; Preuss, O. 1909.

General. Bermbach, —. 1904; Casper, M. 1908-09; Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1925; Laurent, —. 1905; Leclainche, E. 1894; Lepetit, —. 1892; Longo, T. 1880; Mosler, F. H. 1903; Nelson, J. 1900; Neumann, K. 1919; Pound, C. J. 1896; Raspail, X. 1915b, 1917; Rosenthal, W. 1903a, b, 1908; Salmon, D. E. 1880; Schiffmann, J. 1906; Schmidt, J. 1904; Schöbl, P. 1909; Schroeder, C. 1901; Sisoff, P. 1914; Stolnikoff, V. I. 1913; Szász, A. 1919; Toussaint, H. 1881; Trétop, E. 1900; Ward, A. R. 1904a; Weil, E. 1905, 1907, 1908, 1912, 1913; Anon. 1890a.

Anas. Cornil, A. V. & Toupet, —. 1888; Grimm, E. & Pfeiler, W. 1919. Anatidae. Perroncito, E. 1894. *Anser*. Grimm, E. & Pfeiler, W. 1919; Ostertag, R. & Ackermann, P. 1906. *Columba*. Hertel, M. 1903-04; Müller, J. 1910; Perroncito, E. 1894; Schreiber, O. & Stickdorn, W. 1918. *Cygnus*. Fiorentini, A. 1896. *Gallus*. Barberio, A. 1906; Beach, J. R. 1922; Berliner, M. & Citron, S. 1920; Buhl, —. 1902; Grimm, E. & Pfeiler, W. 1919; Hadley, P. B. 1911a; Haring, C. M., Jaffa, M. E., & Beach, J. R. 1919-20; Hertel, M. 1903-04; Higgins, C. H. 1898, 1899; Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1935; Kliem, W. 1912; Moore, V. A. 1895b; Müller, J. 1910; Ostertag, R. & Bugge, G. 1906-07; Ostertag, R. & Wolfhügel, K. 1902; Pasteur, L. 1880b, c, d; Perroncito, E. 1894; Porcher, C. & Panisset, L. 1909; Prowazek, S. J. 1908; Solovtsovoi, A. S. 1912; Stengel, J. 1881; Talmy, J. 1880; Tschistovitch, N. 1909; Trincas, L. 1908; Van Es, L. & Martin, H. M. 1920; Zeiss, H. 1914; Anon. 1890a. *Rhea* & *Struthio*. Phisalix, C. A. 1902.

Analogy with sleeping sickness. Talmy, J. 1880.

Effects on central nervous system. *Gallus*. Pfenninger, W. & Finik, Z. 1926.

Transmission to swine. Koske, —. 1905.

CHOLERA ORGANISMS IN EGGS

General. *Gallus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1895.

Hydrogen sulphate formed in egg by cholera organisms. Kempner, W. 1894.

ETIOLOGY

Bacillus of cholera. Dowdeswell, G. F. 1886.

Cholera-like diseases in poultry. Study of eleven pathogenic organisms. *Hadley, P. B. & Amison, E. E. 1911a.

Virus. Mrowka, F. 1912. *Gallus*. Doerr, R. & Pick, R. 1915. Book. Text in German. Russ, K. F. 1906.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDY

General. Hadley, P. B. 1911a, b, 1912, 1914a, b, 1916b; Katz, O. 1889; Sulima, A. 1909.

Identity with experimental septicaemia. *Gallus*. Toussaint, H. 1880.

Weakening virulence of bacillus. Halász, F. 1917.

Immunization

Book. Text in German. Casper, M. 1908-09.

General. Citron, J. & Pütz, R. 1907; Gallagher, B. A. 1917; Huntemuller, O. 1906; Weil, E. & Braun, H. 1909.

Against *Bacillus avisepticus*. Hadley, P. B. 1919b.

Bacterins in control. *Gallus*. Mack, W. B. & Records, E. 1916b.

Inoculations. Dirchenkoff, S. G. 1913.

Rabbit against avian cholera. Del-fino, J. C. 1905.

Serum test. *Columba*. Braun, A. 1906.

TREATMENT

General. *Gallus*. Hadley, P. B. 1910a, 1911a, b.

Carbolic acid. Hadley, P. B. 1911a.

Chinine (Quinine). *Gallus*. Hallenberger, —. 1913.

Serum treatment. *Gallus*. Romagnoli, M. 1902; Willerding, —. 1902.

Coccidiosis (Black head, enterohepatitis)

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Becker, E. R. 1934. *Lagopus scoticus*. Leslie, A. S. & Shipley, A. E. 1912; Wilson, E. A. 1911b.

General. Beach, J. R. & Corl, J. C. 1925; Brinkmann, A. 1927; Fantham, H. B. 1911a, b, 1915; Johnson, W. T. 1924; Morse, G. B. 1908; Sherwood, R. M. 1925; Young, B. P. 1929. Poultry. Johnson, W. T. 1923. Waterfowl. Coale, H. K. 1911.

Columba. Nieschultz, O. 1922a, b, 1925. *Gallus*. Beaudette, F. R. 1925b; Charles, T. B. 1922; Durant, A. J. 1930b; Eriksen, S. 1923; Hadley, P. B. 1909c; Johnson, W. T. 1928; Young, B. P. 1929. *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910b; Fantham, H. B. & Smith, H. H. 1911. *Meleagris*. Cole, L. J. 1909c; *Cole, L. J., Hadley, P. B., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1910; Hadley, P. B. 1916b; Hadley, P. B. & Amison, E. E. 1911b; Higgins, C. H. 1917; Pernot, E. F. 1907; Rettger, L. F. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1927; Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & McAlpine, J. G. 1929; Tyzzer, E. E. 1923.

Development in intestinal epithelium. Includes *Gallus*. Railliet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1891b.

Effects on weight. *Gallus*. Mayhew, R. L. 1932a, b.

Experimental studies. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910a. *Meleagris*. Curtice, C. 1907a, b.

Immunity to avian coccidiosis. Johnson, W. T. 1927.

Mortality in artificially inoculated chickens. *Gallus*. Mayhew, R. L. 1933.

Paralysis effects. Mayhew, R. L. 1932c.

ETIOLOGY

Other species of coccidia responsible for coccidiosis

General. Hadley, P. B. 1916a.

Eimeria avium in *Lagopus*. Fantham, H. B. 1910e. In poultry. Johnson, W. T. 1924.

Eimeria pfeifferi. Nieschultz, O. 1925.

Experimental *Eimeria avium* infection. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. & Davis, D. E. 1926.

Transmission

Common house fly as carrier. Delaplane, J. P. & Stuart, H. O. 1933.

Distribution of oocysts on poultry farm. Andrews, J. M. & Tsuchiya, H. 1931.

Relation of *Passer* to poultry. Boughton, D. C. 1929.

Survival of coccidia in soil on surface of eggs. Warner, D. E. 1933.

TREATMENT

General. Andrews, J. M. 1933. *Meleagris*. Tyzzer, E. E. 1923.

Rearing and management of infected birds. *Meleagris*. Curtice, C. 1907b.

Surgical treatment. *Meleagris*. Durant, A. J. 1930a.

Value of various feeds. Sherwood, R. M. 1925.

Dermatomycosis

General. *Gallus*. Matruchot, L. & Dassonville, C. 1899.

Diphtheria (Canker, Diphtheric roup)

General. Arloing, F. 1912-14, 1913; Bertarelli, E. 1915; Bordet, J. 1907, 1909; Brumley, O. V. & Snook, J. H. 1916; Cagny, P. 1900; Cozzolino, V. 1881; Davalos, J. N. 1903-04; Domousseau, E. 1912; Donnat, —. 1919; Eber, W. 1898; Eloire, C. 1907; Emmerich, R. 1884; Fally, V. 1908; Galli-Valerio, B. 1904; Harrison, F. C. 1903; Haushalter, P. 1891; Hausser, A. 1909; Heller, —. 1880; Jorgenson, G. E. 1922; Kelsch, L. F. 1903; Kempa, A. 1909; Krayevski, A. 1888; Léniez, A. 1885; Loir, A. & Duclos, E. 1894; Nicati, W. 1879; Oyuela, A. M. 1917; Panisset, L. & Verge, J. 1923, 1924; Perrin, M. & Thiry, G. 1913; Pfeiffer, L. 1888-89; Schmidt, J. 1904; Schrevers, —. 1894; Seifert, O. 1884; Spiegelberg, R. 1915; Staub, A. & Truche, C. 1922; Streith, H. 1904; Sturm, —. 1914; Thiry, G. 1914; Trofimov, S. 1895; Vorontsoff, V. 1889; Anon. 1892. Include birds. Catrin, —. 1890; Ferré, G. 1897, 1899.

Columba. Babes, V. & Puscariu, E. 1890; Bordet, J. 1912; Brumley, O. V.

& Snook, J. H. 1916; Emmerich, R. 1884; Gratin, — & Liénaux, —. 1898; Loeffler, F. 1884; Méglin, J. P. 1891b; Penzoldt, F. 1887; Quaranta, A. 1897; Ritter, J. 1895; Trincas, L. 1906. *Columba palumbus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1907, 1908b; Witherby, H. F. 1908c. Gallinae. Cornil, A. V. & Méglin, J. P. 1884, 1885. *Gallus*. Boggero, A. 1910; Bordet, J. 1908; Bordet, J. & Fally, V. 1910; Carnwath, T. 1907; Davison, J. T. 1890; Gratin, — & Liénaux, —. 1898; Henrijean, F. 1888-89; Klammer, —. 1890; Moore, V. A. 1895a; Przemesliski, N. 1897; Quaranta, A. 1897; Rätz, I. 1910, 1911; Ritter, J. 1895; Rivolta, S. 1884; *Sirena, S. 1885. Includes *Gallus*. Walley, T. 1887. *Perdix*. Eberlein, R. 1894b. *Zenaidura*. Taber, W. B. 1926.

Experimental study. Renshaw, C. J. 1885.

Hereditary resistance. Frateur, L. 1924.

Toxin. *Gallus*. Ferré, G. 1898.

Treatment. Nauta, J. 1906; Pyle, N. J. 1926. *Columba*. Piana, G. P. 1898. *Gallus*. Stolnikoff, V. I. 1916.

DIPHTHERIA OF

Intestine. *Nycticorax*. Poll, H. 1908a.

Oviduct. Petit, G. 1903.

ETIOLOGY

General. Müller, R. 1906. *Columba*. Piana, G. P. 1898.

Bacillus involved. *Columba*. Dean, G. & Marshall, W. E. 1908-09; Fally, V. 1911.

Etiological relations with

Chicken pox. *Gallus*. Uhlenhuth, P. & Manteufel, P. 1909.

Epithelioma contagiosum. *Gallus*. Uhlenhuth, P. & Manteufel, P. 1909-10.

RESEMBLANCE TO

Epithelioma contagiosum. Schmid, G. 1909.

Human diphtheria. Galli-Valerio, B. 1897; Menard, S. Y. 1890; Piorkowski, M. 1907, 1917; Rappin, G. 1912; Rappin, G. & Vanney, A. 1911.

Variola. Betegh, L. V. 1912a, b; Sigwart, H. 1910.

TRANSMISSIBILITY TO

Man. Cozzolino, V. 1881, 1888; Delthil, P. L. 1888.

Other animals. Experimental. Trasbot, L. 1879.

Edema

Air sacs. Mouquet, A. 1929.

Wattles. *Gallus*. Seddon, H. R. 1914.

Emphysema

General. *Gallus*. Hérissant, F. D. 1757b.

Subcutaneous emphysema. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1931d.

Surgical emphysema. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1926c.

Encephalitis

General. *Gallus*. Dammann, C. & Manegold, O. 1907; Greve, L. 1908.

Endocarditis

General. Larcher, O. E. 1874a.

Enteritis

General. *Gallus*. Pound, C. J. 1898.

Due to parasitic wounds. *Columba*. Hautefeuille, E. L. 1908-09.

Epidemics

Publications dealing with widespread diseases, including so-called epizootic disease.

General. Ableitner, —. 1878; Brusaferro, S. 1901; Bugge, G. 1906; Delafond, O. 1850-51; Gallois, —. 1862b; Lanari, L. 1914; Matthey-Jeantet, —. 1918.

Anser. Loeffler, F. 1910. *Bonasa*. Stafseth, H. J. & Kotlan, A. 1925. *Columba*. Generali, G. 1879a. *Gallus*. Cagnetto, G. 1903; Calamida, D. 1903; Carrère, —. 1832; Cesaris-Demel, A. & Foà, P. 1899; Greve, L. 1901; Krauss, A. 1901; Löde, A. 1902a; Löde, A. & Gruber, J. 1901; Mazza, C. 1899. *Lophortyx*. Bussièrre de Nercy, —. 1866. *Parus*. Gehrke, —. 1908. *Phasianidae*. Ensor, C. A. & Eastes, G. L. 1906.

Distribution by *Corvus*. Klee, R. 1903.

Due to *Bacillus gallinarum*. *Gallus*. Klein, E. E. 1889d. To *Dispharagus*. Bridré, J. 1910.

Epidemic disease with septicemic characteristics. *Serinus*. Freese, K. 1907b.

Epilepsy

General. Hartmann, P. J. 1889b. Cage birds. Dankler, M. 1900-01. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1893a.

Effects on brain. *Allende-Navarro, F. 1923.

Hemiplegic epilepsy. *Serinus*. Féré, C. 1894d.

Epithelioma contagiosum (Molluscum contagiosum)

Avian diphtheria, bird pox, cancer, epithelioma contagiosum, and sore head are variably regarded as identical or related. Believed by some authorities to be caused by bird pox virus.

Book. Text in German. Lipschütz, B. 1912.

General. Bollinger, O. 1873; Borrel, A. 1904; Brumley, O. V. & Snook, J. H. 1916; Burnet, E. 1906; Csokor, J. 1883a, b, 1884b; Fally, V. 1908; Loewenthal, W. 1906; Marx, E. & Sticker, A. 1902; Pyle, N. J. 1928; Verstraeten, C. & Vanderlinden, O. 1894. Poultry. Cary, C. A. 1906; Haring, C. M., Jaffa, M. E., & Beach, J. R. 1919-20. *Columba*. Juliusberg, M. 1904; Mingazzini, P. 1894. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1920; Fox, T. C. 1898; Fumagalli, A. 1908; Juliusberg, M. 1904; Kinsley, A. T. 1907; Levaditi, A. & Nicolau, S. 1922; Mayer, L. 1909; Sweet, C. D. 1913.

Epithelioma and molluscum contagiosum compared. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Book. Text in Italian. Mazzanti, E. 1899.

Histopathology. Csokor, J. 1884b.

In wild bird. *Prunella modularis*. Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1923.

ETIOLOGY

Book. Text in Italian. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Mazzanti, E. 1899.

Caused by Gregarinida. Pfeiffer, L. 1888-89.

Faulty nutrition. *Gallus*. McCarrison, R. 1923.

Relation to diphtheria. Schmid, G. 1909. *Gallus*. Uhlenhuth, P. & Mantefel, P. 1909-10.

TREATMENT

Immunization. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1929.

Vaccination. *Gallus*. Hadley, F. B. & Beach, B. A. 1914; Mack, W. B. & Records, E. 1915, 1916a.

Gapes

Disease due to nematode worm *Syngamus trachealis*.

General. *Gallus*. Waite, R. H. 1920b; Walker, H. D. 1886.

Distinction from diphtheria. *Gallus*. Winder, F. A. 1902.

Distribution by *Sturnus vulgaris*. Lewis, E. A. 1926.

Transmission by earthworms. Garman, H. 1898, 1899.

Goiter

General. *Gallus*. Fritsch, E. 1926; Kernkamp, H. C. 1925-26; Klotz, O. 1914.

Colloid goiter. *Gallus*. Balas, K. 1906.

Effects on plumage compared with hyperthyroidism. *Gallus*. Sainton, P. & Simonnet, H. 1929.

Exophthalmic goiter. Experimental production. Includes *Gallus*. Sainton, P. & Peynet, J. 1926.

Gout

Anas & *Anser*. Watson, C. 1899. *Ciconia*. Borrichius, O. 1673c. *Conurus*. Mégnin, J. P. 1891a. *Meleagris*. Watson, C. 1899.

Effect of calcium. *Gallus*. Kionka, H. 1900.

Grouse disease

In *Lagopus scoticus*. See also under Coccidiosis.

Books. Text in English. Klein, E. E. 1892b; Leslie, A. S. & Shipley, A. E. 1912; Lovat, — and others 1911; MacDonald, D. G. 1883; Woodruffe-Peacock, E. A. 1907.

General. Bell, P. J. 1887; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1882b; Klein, E. E. 1887,

1889b, c, 1890, 1891, 1892a; MacIntyre, D. 1918a; MacLagan, A. D. 1874; Shipley, A. E. 1913; Stubbs, F. J. 1909c.

Inflammation

Cell types in connective tissue. Solucha, N. P. 1908.

Traumatic. Kaupp, B. F. 1917-18.

Leukemia

Book. Text in English. Includes *Gallus*. M'Gowan, J. P. 1926.

General. *Anser*. Ledel, S. 1688. *Gallus*. Durant, A. J. 1930c; Hirschfeld, H. & Jacoby, M. 1912; Schmeisser, H. C. 1915; Skiba, O. 1909.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Ellermann, V. & Bang, O. 1908; Schmeisser, H. C. 1915.

Relations to fowl typhoid. Winternitz, M. C. & Schmeisser, H. C. 1919.

Spontaneous leukemia. *Gallus*. Ellermann, V. 1909, 1913; Schmeisser, H. C. 1915.

Limberneck

General. Wilkins, S. D. & Dutcher, R. A. 1920-21. *Gallus*. Graham, R. & Boughton, I. B. 1923.

Etiology. Bishopp, F. C. 1923.

Limberneck-like disease. *Clostridium botulinum*, type C. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Graham, R. & Boughton, I. B. 1923.

Malaria

Book. Text in German. Prowazek, S. J. 1920a, b.

General. Ben-Harel, S. 1923; Cardamatis, J. P. 1909a; Grassi, B. & Feletti, R. 1890, 1891; Hegner, R. W. 1926; Hegner, R. W. & McDougall, M. S. 1926; Legendre, J. 1922; Moldovan, J. 1912; Roehl, W. 1926; Sergeant, Et. 1920; Sergeant, Ed. & Sergeant, Et. 1918; Sergeant, Et. & Sergeant, Ed. 1910.

Periodicity. Taliaferro, L. G. 1925a, b.

Nagana (Congo trypanosomiasis, tsetse-fly disease, sleeping sickness)

General. *Gallus*. Goebel, O. 1906.

Experimental study of transmission. *Gallus*. Bruce, D., Hamerton, A. E., & Bateman, H. R. 1910-11.

Necrosis

Due to sheep wool. *Vanellus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1904.

Infectious necrosis. Miessner, H. & Schern, K. 1908.

Nodular taeniasis (Tapeworm disease)

General. *Gallus*. Gage, G. E. & Opperman, C. L. 1909.

Nutritional deficiency diseases

Book. Text in English. McCarrison, R. 1921.

General. *Columba*. McCarrison, R. 1919a, b.

Dystrophia and dyschromia due to experimental hyperthyroidism. Includes *Gallus*. Sainton, P. & Peynet, J. 1926.

AVITAMINOSIS

Diseases due to vitamin deficiency.

General. Hess, W. R. & Takahashi, N. 1921. *Columba*. Nitzescu, I. I. & Cadariu, I. 1923; Tomita, M., Yutaka, K., & Yuzo, S. 1926.

Carbohydrate metabolism in avitaminosis. Collazo, J. A. 1923.

Effect of insulin. Includes *Columba*. Vercellana, G. 1926.

Vitamin A deficiency. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1924.

Vitamin B deficiency. Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Suzuki, S., & Kagoshima, S. 1921, 1922. *Columba*. Barlow, O. W. 1926; Kon, S. K. & Drummond, J. C. 1927. Includes *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924b.

BERIBERI (MULTIPLE NEURITIS AND POLYNEURITIS)

Book. Text in English. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Funk, C. 1922.

General. Eijkman, C. 1897, 1911; Fleisch, A. 1922; Fraser, H. & Stanton, A. T. 1910; Funk, C. 1912, 1914b; Matsushita, T. 1908; Maurer, G. 1909; Norris, L. C., Heuser, G. F., Wilgus, H. S., & Ringrose, A. T. 1930-31; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Oka, H., & Kagoshima, S. 1921; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Suzuki, S., & Kagoshima, S. 1921; Schaumann, H. 1911; Shibata,

Y. 1923; Ukai, S. & Kimura, O. 1921; Vedder, E. B. & Clark, E. 1912. Many species. Millet-Horsin, —. 1920. Includes birds. Shinza, R. 1923. Poultry. *Anderson, R. J. & Kulp, W. L. 1922.

Columba. Abderhalden, E. 1921b; *Abderhalden, E. & Schaumann, H. 1918; Barlow, O. W. 1926; Dutcher, R. A. 1918, 1919; Eddie, E. S., Evans, W. H., Moore, B., Simpson, C. G., & Webster, A. 1912; Funk, C. 1913, 1914a; Funk, C. & Collazo, J. A. 1925; Funk, C. & Douglas, M. 1914; Funk, C. & Patton, J. B. 1922; Kinoshita, R. 1922; Kon, S. K. 1927a, b; Kon, S. K. & Drummond, J. C. 1927; Lumière, A. 1920; McCollum, E. V. & Kennedy, C. 1916; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Suzuki, S., & Kagoshima, S. 1922; Ramoino, P. 1916-17; Schnyder, K. 1914; Voegtlin, C. & Myers, C. N. 1919. *Gallus*. Carrick, C. W. 1923; Drummond, J. C. & Marrian, G. F. 1926; Dutcher, R. A. 1920; Eijkman, C. 1897, 1911, 1913; Grijns, G. 1914; Katō, G., Shizuma, S., & Maki, R. 1921; Kinoshita, R. 1922; Kondo, K. 1923; Schaumann, H. 1911; Schnyder, K. 1914.

Action of tyramin. *Columba*. Lipschitz, W. 1923.

Calcium content of blood serum. *Columba*. Ungar, A. 1927.

Cholesterin content of blood. *Columba*. Lawaczek, H. 1923.

Content of diastatic ferment in pancreas. *Columba*. Rothlin, E. 1922.

Effect on digestion. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925b.

Epinephrin (adrenalin) content of suprarenal glands. *Gallus*. Go, T. 1922; Komatsu, T. & Sudo, K. 1921.

Etiology. Chick, H. & Hume, E. M. 1917a, b; Fraser, H. & Stanton, A. T. 1910; Funk, C. 1911, 1912; Matsushita, T. 1908; Tasawa, R. 1922. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925a. *Gallus*. Chamberlain, W. P. & Vedder, E. B. 1911.

Mitochondria in cells of spinal ganglion. *Gallus*. Ma, W. 1925.

Morphological study of nerves. Kawakami, Z. 1921.

Potassium deficiency in disease resembling beriberi. Jinza, R. 1923.

Experimental studies

General. *Columba*. Eddy, W. H. 1928; Eijkman, C. 1913; Findlay, M. G. 1921; Funk, C. 1919; Kartascheffsky, E. 1927. *Gallus*. Eijkman, C. 1913.

Cholesterin study of disease resembling beriberi. *Columba*. Berberich, J. & Hotta, K. 1925.

Effect of extract of thyroid gland. *Columba*. Seaman, E. C. 1920.

Diets

General. *Columba*. Simonnet, H. 1921.

Feeding and starvation compared. Eijkman, C. & Hoogenhuyze, C. J. 1916.

Increasing carbohydrate ration. *Gallus*. Braddon, W. L. & Cooper, E. A. 1914.

Iron compounds. *Columba*. Suski, P. M. 1927.

Polished rice. *Gallus*. *Clark, E. 1914.

Rice diet and inanition. Chamberlain, W. P., Bloombergh, H. D., & Kilbourne, E. D. 1911; Chamberlain, W. P. & Vedder, E. B. 1911.

Sunflower seed. Mattei, P. 1927.

Treatment

General. Peters, R. A. 1924. *Gallus*. Braddon, W. L. & Cooper, E. A. 1914.

Curative effect of

Autolyzed yeast. Cooper, E. A. 1914.

Corn germs. *Gallus*. Carrick, C. W. & Carr, R. H. 1925.

PELLAGRA

General. *Gallus*. Norris, L. C. & Ringrose, A. T. 1930; Ringrose, A. T., Norris, L. C., & Heuser, G. F. 1931.

RACHITIS (RICKETS)

General. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925; Johnson, W. T. 1924-25; Larcher, O. E. 1875a; Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R. S., & Ackerson, C. W. 1928; Pappenheimer, A. M. & Dunn, L. C. 1925; Tully, W. C., Hauge, S. M., Carrick, C. W., & Roberts, R. E. 1931a, b.

Buteo. Bishop, L. B. 1901b. *Columba* & *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Sutton, J. B. 1889. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931; Heuser, G. F. & Norris, L. C. 1926; Hughes, J. S. 1924; Hughes, J. S. & Titus, R. W. 1926; Mayerson, H. S. & Laurens, H. 1932; Sutton, J. B. 1889. *Meleagris*. Scott, H. M., Hughes, J. S., & Loy, H. W. 1932. *Rhea* & *Struthio*. Sutton, J. B. 1889.

Calcium, phosphorus, and alkaline reserve of serum. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1925.

Chondrodystrophia. Rachitis in embryo. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1927; *Landauer, W. 1927b.

Enlargement of parathyroid glands. *Gallus*. Doyle, L. P. 1925a.

Experimental production. Hart, E. B. and others 1924.

In maturity. *Gallus*. Doyle, L. P. 1925a, b.

Short neck caused. *Cariama*. Günther, A. C. 1872.

Skeleton figured. *Gallus*. Sutton, J. B. 1889.

Prevention and treatment

General. *Gallus*. Hughes, J. S., Titus, R. W., & Witham, L. E. 1925; Klein, G. T. 1927; Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1933; Mussehl, F. E. & Marsden, S. J. 1927.

Action of activated ergosterol. *Gallus*. Massengale, O. N. & Nussmeier, M. 1930.

Antirachitic factor. Storage in egg. Effect of sources of Vitamin D. De Vaney, G. M., Munsell, H. E., & Titus, H. W. 1933.

Codliver oil. Effect of dry storage. Dunn, L. C. 1924b.

Egg yolk and chicken fat. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. 1933.

Stearin in food. *Gallus*. Roberts, R. E. 1929-30.

Irradiation from ultraviolet light

General. *Gallus*. Heuser, G. F. & Norris, L. C. 1926; Hughes, J. S., Payne, L. F., & Latshaw, W. L. 1923; Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1930a.

Food stuffs. Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R. S., & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926a;

Scott, H. T., Hart, E. B., & Halpin, J. G. 1929.

Use of irradiated ergosterol. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1930b.

SCROFULA

General. Mills, T. W. 1889.

In lymph nodes. *Psittacus*. Förster, A. 1862.

SLIPPED TENDON

General. *Gallus*. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, M. G., & Moore, W. B. 1933; Milby, T. T. 1933.

An anatomical abnormality due to failure of tendon to keep pace in growth with bone. *Gallus*. Payne, L. F., Hughes, J. S., & Leinhardt, H. F. 1932.

Omphalitis in newly hatched birds

General. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Volkmar, F. 1929.

Acute infectious omphalitis. *Gallus*. Brandly, C. A. 1932.

Paralysis

General. See also under Beriberi. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1921.

Fowl paralysis. Diagnosis. Jungheer, E. 1933.

Laboratory study. *Gallus*. May, H. G., Tittsler, R. P., & Goodner, K. 1925.

Neuritis or paralysis. *Gallus*. Doyle, L. P. 1929.

"Range paralysis" in *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931; Wilcke, H. L., Paterson, F. D., Henderson, E. W., & Murray, C. 1933.

Spastic paralysis. Role of autonomic nervous system claimed. *Gallus* & *Larus*. Hunter, J. I. 1924.

Paratyphoid fever (Paratyphus)

See also under Bacillary white diarrhea.

General. Ebert, R. & Schulgina, O. 1924; *Reitsma, K. 1924. *Columba*. Zingle, M. 1914. *Serinus*. Pfeiler, W. 1911.

Isolation of organisms. Mallmann, W. L., Thorp, F., & Semmes, M. 1928.

Paratyphoid bacteria in poultry. *Hadley, P. B., Elkins, M. W., & Caldwell, D. W. 1918.

Plague

German references to "pest," hühnerpest, etc. included.

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Depperich, C. 1907.

General. *Centanni, E. 1902; Centanni, E. & Savonuzzi, E. 1900-01; Furlan, D. 1902; Kinyoun, J. J. 1906; Ottolenghi, D. 1913a, b.

Anas. Cominotti, L. 1916. *Anser*. Kleine, F. K. & Möllers, B. 1905. *Gallus*. Andriewsky, P. 1914; Cominotti, L. 1916; Crisp, E. 1874; Freese, K. 1908; Giemsa, G. & Prowazek, S. J. 1908; Hertel, M. 1903-04; Jess, P. 1901; Joest, E. 1902; Kleine, F. K. 1905; Künnemann, O. 1902; Landsteiner, K. & Berliner, M. 1912; Marchou, E. 1910; Mazzuoli, S. 1916. *Serinus*. Zeiss, H. 1914.

Cyanosis. *Gallus*. Löde, A. 1907. In comb and wattles. *Gallus*. Löde, A. 1902b, 1907.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Kraus, R. & Doerr, R. 1908; Kraus, R. & Loewy, O. 1914-15; Kraus, R. & Schiffmann, J. 1907.

Culture in vitro. Marchou, E. 1908.

Immunization against chicken plague. Erdmann, R. 1920.

Virus

General. *Columba*. Centanni, E. & Savonuzzi, E. 1900-01; Prampolini, B. & Centanni, E. 1900-01. *Gallus*. Centanni, E. & Savonuzzi, E. 1900-01; Landsteiner, K. 1906.

Apparatus for filtering virus of chicken plague. Giemsa, G. & Prowazek, S. J. 1908.

Poisoning

General. *Bonasa*. Somers, J. 1883.

Calcium carbolate. Csokor, J. 1884c.

Daubentonia seed. Poultry. Shealy, A. L. 1928.

Food poisoning. Shore birds. Austin, O. L. Sr. & Austin, O. L. Jr. 1931.

Lead. Anatidae. Bowles, J. H. 1908a; Warburton, S. 1917. *Columba*. Hanzlik, P. J. 1923. Phasianidae. Campbell, B. 1899. Waterfowl. Wetmore, A. 1918c.

Mustard seed. Wolckenhaar, —. 1884.

Phosphorus. *Emberiza amazona*. Wallenta, A. 1881. *Gallus*. Taylor, H. 1917.

Potassium nitrate, toxicity of. *Gallus*. Guberlet, J. E. 1922.

Rose-beetle *Macrodactylus*, poisonous to birds. McAtee, W. L. 1916. *Gallus*. Lamson, G. H. 1915, 1922.

Sudden death from eating bitter almonds. *Serinus*. Dürr, G. T. 1694.

ARSENIC

General. *Gallus*. Skiba, O. 1910.

Used in poisoning grasshoppers. Whitehead, F. E. 1934.

Psittacosis

See also under Diseases of man.

Books. Text in English. *McClintock, A. T. 1925.

Text in French. Millienne, M. 1897.

General. Bachem, —, Selter, —, & Finkler, —. 1910; Beddoes, T. P. 1914; Brusasco, L. 1899; Debove, —. 1896; Delamarre, — & Descazals, —. 1896; Descazals, —. 1896; Destrée, E. 1888; Dujardin-Beaumetz, G. O. 1892; Dupuy, L. E. 1897; Gastou, P. 1892; Greene, W. T. 1897; Jackson, J. W., Hull, H. L., & Rucker, J. B. 1919; Leichtenstern, O. 1899; Lepetit, —. 1892; McClintock, A. T. 1919; Malenchini, F. 1895; Maragliano, E. 1897; Morange, A. 1895; Moretti, T. 1897; Nicolle, C. 1899; Palamidessi, T. 1895; Petcovitch, P. 1899; Peter, —. 1892a; Pettit, A. 1897; Rho, F. 1906; Sicard, A. 1897; Spitzer, E. 1897; Truche, C. & Bouffanais, —. 1923; Vialle, E. 1892; Widal, F. & Sicard, A. 1896. *Gallus*. Castagna, G. 1906; O., R. H. 1897.

Antigenic properties of *Bacillus psittacosis* in *Schizorhis*. Perry, H. M. 1920.

Diagnosis. Blanquinque, A. 1897.

Etiology. *Bacillus* involved. Gilbert, A. & Fournier, L. 1896a, b.

Prophylaxis. Alabern, E. 1899.

Ringworm disease

General. Mégnin, J. P. 1886.

Roup

General. Brumley, O. V. & Snook, J. H. 1916; Elder, C., Kohn, F. J., &

Lee, A. M. 1930; Haring, C. M. & Kofoid, C. A. 1912; Kaupp, B. F. 1928; Marshall, H. 1900; Phillips, A. G. 1915b; Sharp, J. G. 1900. Poultry. Jackley, J. G. 1917; Johnson, E. P. 1927.

Corvus. Eaton, E. H. 1903a. *Gallus*. Beach, B. A., Lothe, H., & Haplin, J. G. 1915; Durant, A. J. 1922; Hadley, P. B. 1909c.

Control and effect upon egg production. Kaupp, B. F. 1928.

Etiology. *Gallus*. Weaver, C. H. & Mitchell, C. A. 1923.

Experimental study. Harrison, F. C. & Street, H. 1903.

Treatment. Pyle, N. J. 1926; Ward, A. R. 1904b.

Scabies (Foot disease, rough leg, scab, scaly leg)

General. Barbour, E. H. 1901; Haiduk, T. 1909; Masson, N. 1886; Müllern, J. 1873a; Reynal, J. & Lanquetin, —. 1863; Zürn, F. A. 1881. *Gallus*. Höflisch, C. 1903; Schütz, —. 1884. *Spizella passerina*. Musselman, T. E. 1928. *Zenaidura*. Taber, W. B. 1926.

Septicemia

General. Anas. Sakharov, N. A. 1891. *Gallus*. Chatterjee, G. C. 1910; Lignières, J. 1894; Lisi, G. 1895; Rettger, L. F. 1900; Santori, S. 1896; Stockman, S. 1895-99.

Apoplectiform septicemia. Norgaard, V. A. 1902. *Gallus*. Magnusson, H. 1910. *Meleagris*. Volkmar, F. 1932.

Treatment. Papp, O. 1878

DUE TO COLON BACILLUS

General. *Gallus*. Zeiss, H. 1914.

In transportation of fowls. *Clausen, L. 1907.

Tuberculosis

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Nocard, E. I. 1910.

Text in French. Larcher, O. E. 1873-78. Includes birds. Calmette, A. 1928. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Straus, I. 1895.

General. Arloing, S. 1910; Bang, O. 1909; Bochdalek, —. 1847; Cadiot, P.

J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1892; Carl, W. 1912; Forbes, J. G. 1900; Giltner, W. 1912; Hastings, E. G., Halpin, J. G., & Beach, B. A. 1913; Héricourt, J. & Richet, C. 1894; Himmelberger, L. R. 1914; Koch, M. & Rabinowitsch, L. 1907; Léniez, A. 1885; Leray, A. 1895; Mack, W. B. 1908; Maksutov, A. 1894; Marelli, C. A. 1914; Marelli, C. A. & Ubach, F. A. 1923-24; Mills, T. W. 1889; Moore, V. A. 1904; Moore, V. A. & Ward, A. R. 1903; Mouquet, A. 1921; Nocard, E. I. 1896, 1897; Ohler, K. W. 1899a; Pansini, S. 1894, 1898a, b; Parsons, A. R. 1891-92; Petit, G. 1902; Rayer, P. F. 1864; Rizzo, L. 1897; Salmon, D. E. 1896; Shattock, S. G. & Dudgeon, L. S. 1909; Sibley, W. K. 1890a, b; Straus, I. & Wurtz, R. T. 1889; Sutton, J. B. 1886; Sutton, J. B. & Gibbs, H. 1884; Van Es, L. & Schalk, A. F. 1914; Ward, A. R. 1902-03; Weber, A. & Bofinger, H. 1904; Werkman, C. H. & Gibbs, W. M. 1921. Include birds. Fox, H. 1924; Rayer, P. F. 1843a; Schreitmüller, W. 1926; Sibley, W. K. 1889, 1891a, b. Poultry. Dimock, W. W. & Willey, L. E. 1919; Hastings, E. G., Halpin, J. G., & Beach, B. A. 1913; Mack, W. B. 1908.

Anas. Flourens, M. J. 1881. *Columba*. Ogata, T. 1896-97; Wolfhügel, K. 1904. *Corvus* & *Cygnus*. Wolfhügel, K. 1904. *Falconiformes*. Bodinus, —. 1868. *Gallinae*. Cornil, A. V. & Mégnin, J. P. 1884, 1885. *Gallus*. Brusaferro, S. 1890; Burckhardt, J. L. 1910; Burnett, S. H. 1907; Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1890a, b, 1894; Cameron, C. A. 1889; Courmont, J. & Dor, L. 1891; Crisp, E. 1868-69; Edwards, S. F. 1911, 1915; Elder, C. & Lee, A. M. 1925; Flourens, M. J. 1831; Fortineau, L. 1905; Gordon y de Acosta, A. 1896-97; Koch, R. 1891; Kossel, A. A., Weber, A., & Heuss, —. 1904; Lamallerée, G. 1886; MacDonald, A. 1892-93; Mafuchi, A. 1889b, 1890a, b, 1892; Milchner, R. 1904; Nocard, E. I. 1898; Ogata, T. 1896-97; Pfander, K. 1891-92; Rappin, G. 1898; Rayer, P. F. 1864; Rivolta, S. 1871; Sibley, W. K. 1888; Smith, D. T., Willis, H. S., & Lewis, M. R. 1922; Stockman, S. 1895-99; Vallillo, G. 1911-12; Vosgien, Y. 1912; Wolfhügel, K. 1904; Zschokke, E. 1900; Zürn, F. A. 1886a. Include *Gallus*. Fischel, F. 1893; Janesó, N. & Elfer, A. 1910; Römer, P. H. 1903. *Meleagris*. Sustmann, H. 1917; Wolfhügel, K. 1904. *Mycetria*. Desmarest, E. 1849. *Oidemia*. Wolfhügel, K. 1904.

Phasianidae. Bierbaum, K. 1907. *Phasianus*. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1890a; Crisp, E. 1875; Drew, S. H. 1900; Wolfhügel, K. 1904. *Psittacidae*. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1894, 1896b; Eberlein, R. 1894a; Murzaev, B. V. 1901c; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1896; Straus, I. 1896; Weber, A., Titze, —, & Weidanz, O. 1908. *Rhea*. Lucet, A. 1916. *Serinus*. Danforth, I. N. 1877; Weber, A., Titze, —, & Weidanz, O. 1908. *Struthio*. Hobday, F. 1896.

Amyloid infiltration. Kitt, T. 1883.

Body temperature. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Klimmer, M. & Saalbeck, —. 1910a.

Caseous degeneration. Chaussé, P. 1910.

Chemical and bacteriological study. Bouveault, L. 1892.

Development of infection. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Arloing, F. 1910.

Diagnosis with tuberculin. Klimmer, M. & Saalbeck, —. 1910b.

Effect on blood cells. *Gallus*. Burckhardt, J. L. 1912.

Histology of lesions. Includes birds. Arloing, F. & Stazzi, P. 1910.

Relation to leprosy. Sibley, W. K. 1890a.

Role of lymphocytes. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1926.

Toxic effect of cultures. Freudenreich, E. 1893.

ETIOLOGY

General. Carnwath, T. 1907. *Gallus*. Johne, H. A. 1883-84.

Acid fast bacteria. Includes *Gallus*. Janesó, N. & Elfer, A. 1910.

Susceptibility. *Columba*. Murzaev, B. V. 1901a.

Transmission through eggs. Less than 1% from fowls having tuberculosis show tubercle bacillus. *Gallus*. Fitch, C. P., Lubbenhusen, R. E., & Dikmans, R. N. 1924.

Vaccination sequence. *Gallus*. Crisp, E. 1872.

World war increase. Eber, A. 1921.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. Auché, B. J. & Hobbs, J. 1897; Auclair, J. 1897; Cipollina, A.

1903; Haan, J. 1908. *Columba*. Arloing, F. 1910. *Gallus*. Arloing, F. 1910; Maffuchi, A. 1889a; Smith, D. T., Willis, H. S., & Lewis, M. R. 1922.

Effect of exclusively carnivorous diet. *Gallus*. Preisch, K. 1902a, b.

Inoculation of Psittacidae with avian tuberculosis. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1898b.

Virulence of muscle tissue when inoculated. *Gallus*. Fortineau, L. 1905.

PREVENTION AND TREATMENT

General. Bushnell, L. D. & Hinshaw, W. R. 1925-26. *Gallus*. Munce, T. E. 1926.

Tuberculin used. Egge, G. 1921.

PSEUDOTUBERCULOSIS

General. Muir, R. 1898; Sabrazès, J. E. 1899.

Lesions of parasitic nature analogous to those of tuberculosis. Transmission by digestive tract. *Gallus*. Arloing, S. & Tripier, L. 1874.

RELATION OF AVIAN AND MAMMALIAN TUBERCULOSIS

General. Courmont, J. 1893; Jong, D. A. 1910; Koch, M. & Rabinowitsch, L. 1907; Murzaev, B. V. 1901a; Oteriopulo, O. S. 1904; Rabinowitsch, L. 1904; Van Es, L. & Schalk, A. F. 1916. *Gallus*. Courmont, J. 1893.

Susceptibility to mammalian tuberculosis. Psittaci. Murzaev, B. V. 1901c.

Avian tuberculosis

Experimental infection of birds with mammalian tuberculosis. Murzaev, B. V. 1900.

In rabbit. Kostenitsch, J. & Wolkow, M. 1893.

In swine. Christiansen, M. 1913; Day, L. E. 1919; Junack, M. 1913; Van Es, L. 1924.

Inoculation experiments

Birds with mammalian tuberculosis. Gallinae. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1891a, b, 1895, 1898c. *Meleagris*. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1898a.

Mammals with avian tuberculosis

General. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1891c, 1896a.

Guinea pig with avian tuberculosis. Gilbert, A. & Roger, H. 1891.

Relation to human tuberculosis

General. Shattock, S. G., Seligmann, C. G., Dudgeon, L. S., & Pantton, P. N. 1907-08. *Gallus*. Cipollina, A. 1904.

Immunity to human tuberculosis. Gallinae. Lannelongue, O. M. & Ackard, C. 1897.

Not identical with human tuberculosis. Cartier, F. 1895.

Transmission to mammals

General. Mohler, J. R. & Washburn, H. J. 1910.

Chicken to goat. Steriopulo, S. 1903.

Infection of rabbit by injection of contents of hen's egg. Artault de Vevey, S. 1895.

TUBERCULOSIS IN VARIOUS ORGANS

Air sacs. *Pelicanus*. Harrison, R. 1837.

Cecum. *Meleagris*. Gallois, —. 1862a.

Heart. Larcher, O. E. 1874a.

Intestine. *Gallus*. Schern, K. 1905.

Liver. *Gallus* & *Phasianus*. Cadiot, P. J., Gilbert, A., & Roger, H. 1890a.

Skeleton. Larcher, O. E. 1875a.

Skin. *Gallus*. Petit, G., Basset, —, & Coquet, —. 1902.

Tumors

General. Rous, F. P. 1912. *Anas*. Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923. *Columba*. Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923; Ohta, J. 1927. *Gallus*. Hartmann, P. J. 1689f; Kimura, Y. 1912; Kubo, H. 1923; Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923; Skiba, O. 1910; Tyzzer, E. E. & Ordway, T. 1909; Yamagiwa, K. & Ohno, S. 1916; Yamagiwa, K., Otsuki, M., & Fukuda, K. 1918. *Serinus*. Ohta, J. 1927; Schlimpert, H. 1910. *Struthio*. Weinland, D. F. 1861a.

Action of lymphocytes. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1926.

Frequency. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. 1915a.

Glutathione content. *Gallus*. Kenaway, E. L. & Hieger, I. 1927.

Hemangioma. *Gallus*. Schürmann, E. 1928.

Parasitic origin. Joyeux-Laffuie, J. 1895.

Spontaneous tumors. Frequency. *Gallus*. Schneider, M. 1926.

Teratoid tumors in testis. Experimental. *Gallus*. Michalovsky, J. 1928.

Tumor agent. *Gallus*. Mackenzie, R. D. & Sturm, E. 1928.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Tiesenhausen, M. 1909.

Experimental tumor formation from embryonic grafts. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897c, e.

Transplantation of rat carcinoma in brain of *Columba*. Yamazaki, K. 1922.

Tumors in embryos. Experimental production. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1935.

Experimental production of teratoma

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1896k, 1903b; Féré, C. & Lutier, A. 1900.

Effect of change of temperature during incubation on growth. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1899f.

Feathers present. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1898c.

Persistence. Féré, C. 1898c.

Tumor in testis. *Gallus*. Michalovsky, J. 1926, 1928.

Grafting

General. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1912.

Grafting in developing embryo. *Gallus*. Rous, F. P. & Murphy, J. B. 1911.

Metabolism of transplantable animal tumors. Includes birds. Anon. 1923b.

New extract from transplantable tumors. *Gallus*. Inamoto, K. 1913.

Transplantability of chicken fibroma. Akamatsu, N. 1921.

Tumors in various organs or regions

Abdomen. Larcher, O. E. 1875b.

Brain. *Strix*. Oellacher, J. 1879.

Brain tumor of embryo adhering to yolk. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Dareste, C. 1883b.

Coccyx. *Loria*. Paris, P. 1911b.

Joints. Includes *Gallus*. Floderus, B. 1915.

Ovary. *Anas*. Bibra, E. 1848. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1926, 1928; May, —. 1906; Skriabina, K. 1911a. *Phasianus*. Slater, H. H. 1879.

Skin. Abels, H. 1929. *Conurus*. Blanchard, R. A. 1891.

Stomach. Tissue overgrowth of nail that had penetrated stomach. *Gallus*. Heusinger, K. F. 1822a.

Subcutaneous. Feet and beak. Schüring, A. & Landois, H. 1895-96.

Testis. Interstitial cell tissue. Hybrids of Gallinae. Poll, H. 1920b.

Tympanic cavity. Siphonoma. *Halieus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1869a.

CARCINOMA (CANCER)

General. Anatidae. Hook, H. 1926.

Blood changes. *Gallus* & *Turdus*. Mettam, A. E. 1908.

Medullary carcinoma. *Gallus*. Weiskopf, H. 1882.

Rat carcinoma transplanted to brain of *Columba*. Yamazaki, K. 1922.

Carcinoma of

Intestine. *Gallus*. Hayashi, N., Mukoyama, T., & Oshima, F. 1918.

Peritoneum. *Gallus*. Aihara, C. 1914.

CYSTS

Glairy cyst in the amnio-allantoic wall. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. 1929.

Dermoid cysts

Feathered. *Certhia brachydactyla*. Bonjour, S. 1889.

Parasitic. Mégnin, J. P. 1879b.

Parthenogenetic origin in ovary. Duval, M. M. 1895.

Mucoid cysts

Amnio-allantoic wall. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. 1926.

In hypophysis. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1926c.

SARCOMA

General. Gargano, C. 1925; Peyron, A. 1920; Roskin, G. 1926; Schmidt, M. 1863. *Passer*. Cohrs, P. 1926.

Fibrosarcoma. Gallinae. Galeno, A. & Canestrini, R. 1883.

Osteo-chondrosarcoma. *Gallus*. Rous, F. P., Murphy, J. B., & Tytler, W. H. 1912.

Rhabdomyosarcoma. Peyron, A. 1921a, b; Peyron, A. & Lieure, C. 1921.

Sarcomatosis. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1918a.

Experimental studies of sarcoma

Effect of X-rays. *Gallus*. Russ, S. & Scott, G. M. 1926.

Fate of embryonic tissue mixed with transplantable sarcoma. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923.

Sarcoma transplanted into embryos. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. 1912.

Transplanting rat sarcoma into *Gallus*. Shirai, C. 1922, 1923.

Sarcoma of

Choroid layer of eye. Melanin pigment development. Includes *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1911.

Liver caused by trichosomes. Raillet, L. J. & Lucet, A. 1889.

Chicken sarcoma

General. *Gallus*. Barile, C. 1912a; Fujinami, A. & Inamoto, K. 1913; Hathaway, H. 1883; Ishibashi, M. 1913; Kimura, O. & Kimura, S. 1921; Nakahara, W. 1926; Oshima, F. 1921; Rous, F. P. 1910.

Activation. Baker, S. L. 1926.

Blood infections. Jablons, B. 1918.

Heredity. *Gallus*. Ikeda, T. 1930.

Metastases. Tadenuma, K. 1922.

Proteins. Furuhashi, T. 1921.

Relations to other tissues. Fischer, A. 1925b.

Resistance to. Fischer, A. 1925a.

Rous chicken sarcoma. *Gallus*. Mackenzie, R. D. & Illingworth, C. F. 1926.

Experimental studies

General. Kimura, T. & Wada, Y. 1923.

Action of specific blood serum. Kosugi, T. 1922.

Ferment, effect on infectivity. Baker, S. L. & McIntosh, J. 1927.

Influence of spirochaete infection. Bayon, H. P. 1928a.

Injection of chicken sarcoma. Regression and phagocytosis of muscular fibers. Peyron, A. 1921a, b; Peyron, A. & Lieure, C. 1921.

Irradiation effects. Mottram, J. C. 1928.

Grafting

Behavior when grafted into embryos. *Gallus*. Murphy, J. B. & Rous, F. P. 1912.

Effects of transplanting chicken sarcoma into brain. Arai, K. 1921, 1923.

Myxosarcoma

General. Marelli, C. A. & Ubach, F. A. 1926.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Hayaishi, N. 1913.

Typhoid fever

General. Longo, T. 1880; Palmer, C. C. & Baker, H. R. 1928; Widall, F. & Sicard, A. 1896.

Anatidae & *Columba*. Perroncito, E. 1894. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. & Davis, D. E. 1927; Curtice, C. 1902; Edington, J. W. 1924; Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1924a, b, 1935; Mazza, C. 1900; Perroncito, E. 1878, 1879, 1894; Taylor, W. J. 1916.

Dissemination and control. Kaupp, B. F. & Dearstyne, R. S. 1924b.

Inheritance of resistance to. *Gallus*. Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1928.

Relation to *Bacterium pullorum*. Smith, T. & Ten Broeck, C. 1914-15.

Treatment of fowl typhoid with chemicals. Cruickshank, G. A. & May, H. G. 1928.

Typhus

General. Bochdalek, —. 1847; Ebert, R. & Schulgina, O. 1924; Mouquet, A. 1922a; Truche, C. 1923; Werdmüller,

O. 1879. *Gallus*. Kraus, E. J. 1918; Longo, T. 1880; Maggiora, A. & Valenti, G. L. 1903b, 1904; Pesch, K. L. & Schütt, H. 1924. *Meleagris*. Longo, T. 1880. Psittaci. Peter,—. 1892b.

Typhus in Algeria. Donatien, A., Plantureux, E., & Lestoquard, F. 1924.

Various infectious pathologic conditions not listed under specific diseases

General. Renault, E. 1850-51; Ritzer,—. 1903; Wasielewski, T. K. & Hoffman, W. 1903. Cage birds. Tarmakovskaia, M. G. 1898. Includes birds. Book. Text in French. Neumann, L. G. 1888.

Columba. Enders,—. 1902; Willach, P. 1893. *Gallus*. Eggebrecht, M. 1909; Enders,—. 1902; Piana, G. P. 1876; Ramazzotti, G. 1906; Rivolta, S. & Silvestrini, A. 1873. *Phasianus*. Enders,—. 1902. Rallidae. Rossi, R. P. 1906. *Serinus*. Rieck, M. 1889-90; Zwick, W. 1908. *Turdus*. Maggiora, A. & Valenti, G. L. 1903a.

Ultramicroscopic organism. *Gallus*. Dubois, A. 1902.

Virulent infectious disease. Pasteur, L. 1880d.

Transmission to birds

From man. Devillers,— & Lenglen,—. 1869.

From swine. Koske,—. 1905.

FUNGUS INFECTIONS NOT LISTED UNDER SPECIFIC DISEASES

Lungs. *Gallus*. Schütz,—. 1884. *Phoenicopterus*. Mohler, J. R. & Buckley, J. S. 1904.

Mold infection. Höflich, C. 1907a, b; Yarrell, W. 1842.

Scab. *Gallus*. Schütz,—. 1884.

INFECTIONS WITH VARIOUS BACTERIA

General. Gage, G. E. 1910.

Bacillus aertrycke. Psittaci & *Serinus*. Beaudette, F. R. 1926.

Bacillus cloacae epidemic. *Passer*. Glenn, T. H. 1909.

Colon bacilli. Book. Text in German. Bahrdt, H. R. 1902. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Martel, H. 1897. *Serinus*.

Book. Text in German. Bahrdt, H. R. 1902.

Micrococcus. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1919e.

Pasteurella avisepticum. *Gallus*. Webster, L. T., Hughes, T. P., Pritchett, I. W., & Beaudette, F. R. 1927.

Spirillum. *Argas persicus*. Mezincescu, D. & Calinescu, J. 1909. *Gallus*. Cantacuzène, J. 1899; Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913b; Mezincescu, D. & Calinescu, J. 1909.

Staphylococcus. Hasenkamp, P. & Sachweh,—. 1914.

Streptococcus. *Gallus*. Dammann, C. & Manegold, O. 1907; Greve, L. 1908.

Spirochetosis

General. Brumpt, E. 1909a, b. *Gallus*. Blaisot, L. 1909, 1910.

Carrier. *Argas persicus*. Brumpt, E. & Foley,—. 1908.

Spirochaeta anserina infection. Sakharov, N. A. 1891.

Infection with *Spirochaeta gallinarum*

Effect on leucocytes. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913a.

Iron composition. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. 1913.

Resistance. *Gallus*. Launoy, L. & Lévy-Bruhl, M. 1913b.

PROTOZOAN INFECTION

Hematozoan infection. See also under Parasitology. MacCallum, W. G. 1897a, b, 1898.

Leukocytozoan infection. Walker, J. 1913b.

Intestine and liver

General. Poultry. Hadley, P. B. 1916c.

Intestinal trichomoniasis. Poultry. Hadley, P. B. 1916a.

Trypanosome infection

Relation to sleeping sickness of man. Birds incidental. Helm, R. 1914.

Trypanosoma gambiense & *T. rhodesiense*. *Gallus*. Mesnil, F. & Blanchard, R. A. 1912.

VARIOUS UNCLASSIFIED BIRD DISEASES, TREATMENT OF

General. Beeck, A. 1904; Galloway, P. F. 1918; Hohnau, A. L. 1838; *Pearl, R., Surface, F. M., & Curtis, M. R. 1911. *Gallus*. Bushnell, L. D. & Brandly, C. A. 1929.

Prevention and control. Poultry diseases. Bushnell, L. D. & Brandly, C. A. 1929; Lentz, J. W. 1922.

Sanitation and disease. Trollope, G. A. 1929.

Vaccines. Poultry. Bushnell, L. D. & Patton, J. W. 1925.

Chemicals used in controlling poultry diseases

Book. Text in German. Meinert, F. 1909.

General. Cruickshank, G. A. & May, H. G. 1928.

Metaphen as internal disinfectant. Weldin, J. C. & Weaver, H. J. 1930a.

WORM INFECTIONS

General. Caraven-Cachin, A. 1881; Wehrmann, S. 1909.

Strongylus. *Lagopus scoticus*. Books. Text in English. Leslie, A. S. & Shipley, A. E. 1912; Wilson, E. A. 1911b.

Symptoms and treatment. Arnault, C. 1927.

Syngamus trachealis. Mégnin, J. P. 1880c.

WOUNDS

Shot wounds. Donner, E. 1909.

Healing

General. *Columba*. Fiedler, J. N. 1824. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Salzer, F. 1915.

Cut in interdigital membrane. *Anas*. Jolly, J. 1897.

Injured beak. *Corvus corax*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886e.

Self-healing wound. Shot hole. *Ectopistes*. Perrin, E. 1903.

PHYSIOLOGY

Publications of a physiological nature have been listed as far as feasible in the

sections dealing with organs or under special subjects. See also under Biochemistry, Digestion, Hearing, Hibernations, Migrations, Molt, Nervous system, Nutrition, Orientation, Ossification, Reflexes, Respiration, Senses, Smell, Taste, and Vision.

Books. Text in English. Atkinson, J. 1820; Beebe, C. W. 1906a. Include birds. Carpenter, W. B. 1851; Davy, J. 1863. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911b.

Text in French. Berthelot, S. 1875-76; Bory de Saint-Vincent, J. B. 1822-31; Colin, —. 1888; Daudin, F. M. 1800; Milne-Edwards, H. 1857-81; Serres, A. E. 1860a.

Text in German. Bergmann, H. & Leuckart, R. 1855; Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Gröbbels, F. 1932-37; Möllendorff, W. 1927-30, Vol. 5, pp. 55-56; Stresemann, E. 1927-34; *Winterstein, H. 1910-25. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Many species. Lucanus, F. K. 1911a. Includes birds. Szyman-ski, J. S. 1918. Swimming birds. Bohr, C. 1897.

Absorption. Changes in epithelium of intestinal villi with various stages. See also under Alimentary canal and Digestion. *Passer*. Biscossi, A. 1908.

Almond. Effects on absorption by intestinal epithelium. *Columba*. Screta, H. and others 1678.

Body righting. Kleitman, N. & Koppányi, T. 1926.

Daily inhalation of ethyl alcohol. Effects. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1917a.

Defecation. Young stork. *Ciconia*. Schuster, W. 1911c.

Effects of injecting chicken blood corpuscles into rabbits. Hirai, F. 1921.

Epidermal structures. Includes birds. Literature review. Biedermann, W. 1926.

Foreign proteins introduced by mouth into blood serum and urine. Hisanaga, T. 1923.

Hunger center in brain. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1916.

Hyperthermias. Produced by experimental destruction of thalamus and by

pituitary extract. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1924a.

Motor ataxia. Stimulation of production. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1863.

Movements of neck. *Rhytidoceros*. Desselberger, H. 1930a.

Neurohumors. *Gallus*. Nolf, P. 1922.

Perspiration. Albini, G. 1895c.

Resistance to low air pressure. *Columba*. Aggazzotti, A. 1901.

Rest and activity periods in 24-hour cycle. Birds incidental. Szymanski, J. S. 1916, 1918.

Secretion of lime. Includes *Gallus*. Irvine, R. & Woodhead, S. G. 1888.

Significance of length of day. Hesse, R. 1923.

Stereotropism. Embryonic cells. *Gallus*. 'Harrison, R. G. 1914.

Swallowing. Includes birds. Arloing, S. 1877.

Tenacity of life. *Delichon u. urbica*. Southwell, T. 1880.

Vasoligation of senile male. No rejuvenation resulted. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1925e.

Vitality. Claim that bird lived two days without brain and upper part of spinal cord. Anon. 1829.

BLOOD PRESSURE

General. Riddle, O. 1908b; 'Stuebel, H. 1910a, b. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. 'Riddle, O. & Matthews, S. A. 1907. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1924b; Sharpe, N. C. 1912. Includes *Gallus*. Jolyet, F. & Legerot, —. 1872.

Arterio-venous anastomoses in toes. Many species. Schumacher, S. 1915a.

Effects of drugs. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. 'Riddle, O. & Matthews, S. A. 1907.

Effects of embryonic extracts. *Gallus*. Roffo, A. H. & López Ramírez, R. 1926.

Regulation of blood pressure. Relation to cerebral hemispheres. Experimental lesions. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920b, c.

Relation to respiration. Stuebel, H. 1910a.

COORDINATION OF MUSCLES

Relation to development of semi-circular canals. Laudenbach, J. P. 1901.

Young. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. 1899.

ELIMINATION

Embryo. *Gallus*. Boyden, E. A. & Fiske, C. H. 1927.

Excretion or resorption of bile. Hoppe-Seyler, F. 1863.

Uric acid. Cazeneuve, P. 1881; Gibbs, O. S. 1929b; Harley, G. 1890; Pupilli, G. 1924.

Water. Effects of brain stem lesions. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1923, 1924b, c.

GLYCOGENESIS

Production in blastoderm. *Gallus*. Serres, A. E. 1858.

Relation of season and sex. Includes *Columba*. Maignon, F. 1909.

HEAT

Production of

Book. Text in English. *Gallus*. Hunter, J. 1786.

General. Bohr, C. & Hasselbalch, K. A. 1903. Includes newly hatched birds. Leichtentritt, B. 1919a. *Anser*. Hari, P. 1917. *Gallus*. Brody, S., Funk, E. M., & Kempster, H. L. 1932.

Effect of age, sex, and castration on basal heat production. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Haines, W. T. 1927.

Regulation of

Function of plumage. Voit, E. 1904.

In toes. Arterio-venous anastomoses. Many species. Schumacher, S. 1915a.

IRRADIATION

Artificial light. Song birds. Schumann, A. 1901.

Continuous light. *Gallus*. Penquite, R. & Thompson, R. B. 1933.

Selective solar irradiation. Effects on parathyroid glands of chicks. *Gallus*. Higgins, G. M. & Sheard, C. 1928.

Radium irradiation

Eggs. *Gallus*. Nogier, T. 1923.

Embryo. Tur, J. 1911. *Anas*.
Tur, J. 1909a. *Gallus*. Ivanov, V. S.
1911; Tur, J. 1904, 1905d, e, 1908b;
*Vernoni, G. 1911.

Roentgen (X-) rays

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hirata,
T. 1928.

EMBRYOS

General. Gilman, P. K. & Baetjer,
F. H. 1903-04. *Gallus*. Ancel, P. &
Vintemberger, P. 1925a, b, c; Bordier,
— & Galimard, J. 1905; Byerly, T. C.
& Knapp, B. 1932; Colwell, H. A.,
Gladston, R. T., & Wakeley, C. P.
1922, 1926; Essenberg, J. M. 1935;
Gaskell, J. F. 1911; Regaud, C.,
Lacassagne, A., & Tovin, T. 1925;
*Strangeways, T. S. 1927.

Blastoderm. *Gallus*. Ancel, P. &
Vintemberger, P. 1924a, b.

Influence of temperature on sus-
ceptibility of embryo. *Gallus*. Ancel,
P. & Vintemberger, P. 1927.

Measurements of dosage. *Gallus*.
Roffo, A. H. 1926.

Susceptibility of cells during mitosis.
Gallus. Ancel, P. & Vintemberger,
P. 1925c.

VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Bursa Fabricii and lymphoid tissue.
Jolly, J. 1914b. *Columba*. Jolly, J.
1913b. *Gallus*. *Unzeitig, H. 1912.

Respiratory organs. Dubois, R.
1899.

Sarcoma. *Gallus*. Russ, S. & Scott,
G. M. 1926.

Spleen. *Gallus*. Unzeitig, H. 1912.

Testis. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1924b;
Unzeitig, H. 1912.

Ultraviolet light

General. *Gallus*. Murry, J. C.,
Little, J. C., & Bovie, W. T. 1924.

Chicks. *Gallus*. Miller, M. W.,
Bearse, G. E., & Cushing, G. 1933b.

Embryo. *Gallus*. *Hinrichs, M. A.
1926, 1927.

Food. Poultry. Mussehl, F. E.,
Hill, R. S., & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926a.

Parathyroid glands. *Gallus*. Noni-
dez, J. F. & Goodale, H. D. 1927.

Tissues in tissue culture. Kiaer, S.
1925; Shimada, K. 1929.

EFFECTS ON

Egg production. *Gallus*. Hughes,
J. S. & Payne, L. F. 1924; Hughes, J.
S., Payne, L. F., & Latshaw, W. L.
1923.

Fecundity and fertility of eggs.
Gallus. Hart, E. B. and others 1925.

Growth. Includes *Gallus*. Suzuki,
K. & Hatano, T. 1927. Early growth
rate. *Gallus*. *Goodale, H. D. 1926a.

Rachitis

General. *Gallus*. Heuser, G. F. &
Norris, L. C. 1926; Hughes, J. S.,
Payne, L. F., & Latshaw, W. L. 1923.

Irradiation of foodstuffs. Mussehl,
F. E., Hill, R. S., & Rosenbaum, J. A.
1926a.

Negative action when uropygeal
gland is removed. Hou, H. C. 1931.

Value of S-1 lamp for chicks. Mus-
sehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1930a.

IRRADIATION OF ERGOSTEROL

Action. Include *Gallus*. Hess, A. F.
& Supplee, G. C. 1930; Massengale,
O. N. & Nussmeier, M. 1930; Mussehl,
F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1930b.

Effect on calcium-phosphorus metab-
olism. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King,
E. J. 1931.

METABOLISM

Book. Text in German. *Gröbbels,
F. 1932-37.

General. Aubouër, L. 1912; *Gröb-
bels, F. 1927f, g; Mündelein, J. 1932.

Anas. Hári, P. & Kriwuscha, A.
1918. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1925b.
Columbidae. Riddle, O., Nussmann,
T. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1932. *Gallus*.
Bohr, C. & Hasselbalch, K. A. 1903;
Gerhartz, H. 1914; Schary, E. 1878;
*Völtz, W. & Yakuwa, G. 1909.
Meleagris. Richet, C. R. 1890. *Striz*.
Albini, G. 1895b, c. *Sturnus vulgaris*.
Heyder, R. 1910. Many species.
*Gröbbels, F. 1920. Small birds.
Lapicque, L. 1911.

Assimilation. Egg proteins. Bate-man, W. G. 1916.

Castration, effects of. *Gallus*. Heymans, C. 1921; Szuman, J. G. 1926b.

Catabolic changes. Embryo. *Gallus*. Murray, H. A. 1925b.

Embryos. *Anas*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Tangl, F. 1902-03, 1908a, b. *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843. *Passer*. Tangl, F. 1902-03.

Endogenous metabolism of capons and hens compared. *Gallus*. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1923.

Fever. *Gallus*. Schimanski, H. 1879.

Furfural present. *Gallus*. Jaffé, M. & Cohn, R. 1883.

Heat production. *Anser*. Hári, P. 1917.

Humidity, effects of. Embryo. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929c.

Incubating egg. *Gallus*. Eaves, E. C. 1910.

Influence of *N. vagus*. Blobelt, P. 1926.

Liver extirpation, effects of. *Anser*. Minkowski, O. 1886.

Manoilov reaction test. Riddle, O. 1927b.

Metabolic gradient. *Gallus*. Hyman, L. H. 1927.

Normal and in inanition. *Streptopelia*. Boussingault, J. B. 1844.

Optic thalamus. Effects of destruction. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921.

Retina, metabolism of. Embryo. *Gallus*. Tamiya, C. 1927.

Tissue culture studies. Burrows, M. T. & Neymann, C. A. 1917.

Basal metabolism

General. Bohr, C. 1897. *Anas*. Richet, C. R. 1890. *Anser*. Hári, P. 1917; Richet, C. R. 1890. *Carduelis*. Richet, C. R. 1890. Include *Carduelis*. Giaja, J. 1925a, b. *Columba*. Allen, W. & Pepys, W. H. 1829; Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1911; Richet, C. R. 1890; Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Bene-

dict, F. G. 1934. *Gallus*. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1911; Richet, C. R. 1890. *Gallus* incidental. Trevisan, G. R. 1831b. Includes *Lanius*. Giaja, J. 1925b. Include *Turtur*. Giaja, J. 1925a, b. *Zenaidura*. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1932. Large wild birds in captivity. Benedict, F. G. & Fox, E. L. 1927.

Effects of complete and incomplete hypophysectomy. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Moran, C. S. 1935.

Factor in breeding. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1933.

Feeding experiments

General. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & McCollum, E. V. 1917.

Behavior when restricted to the wheat or maize kernel. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & Steenbock, H. 1917.

Dried thymus and thyroid gland. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928a, b.

Thyroid gland. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930b; Willier, B. H. 1923, 1924.

Thyroxine, effects of. *Columba*. Siereins, A. & Noyons, A. K. 1926.

Metabolism of various substances

Alkalies. Action on metabolism of flesh-eating chickens. *Gallus*. Bahrmann, F. 1904.

Cholesterol. Experimental. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Yamaguchi, M. 1922.

Creatine. Paton, D. N. & Mackie, W. C. 1912.

Fat. Migrating birds. Gröbbels, F. 1928. *Gallus*. Reggiani, E. 1914.

Gas metabolism. Greater in wild duck than in tame birds. *Anas*. Buchanan, F. 1913.

Lipoids. Relation to calcification. *Gallus* embryo. Hanes, F. M. 1912.

Minerals. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E., Blish, M. J., & Ackerson, C. W. 1927.

Protein metabolism. Developing embryo. *Gallus*. Needham, J. 1926c.

CALCIUM

General. *Gallus*. Wheeler, W. P. 1919. Laying hen. *Gallus*. Buckner,

G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1923. "Sticky embryos." *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. 1931.

Effect of cereals and vitamins. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

CALCIUM AND PHOSPHORUS

General. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931; King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931; King, E. J., Hull, H., & Hall, G. E. 1933.

Growing chick. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1929; Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931.

In oviduct. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1925a.

CARBOHYDRATES

General. *Anas*. Fleming, G. B. 1913, 1919.

Vitamin-free diet, effect of. *Columba*. Funk, C. & Schönborn, E. 1914.

NITROGEN

General. *Anser*. Halliburton, W. D. 1904.

Action of adrenalin. *Anser*. Halliburton, W. D. 1904.

Embryos. Targonski, H. 1927. *Gallus*. Fiske, C. H. & Boyden, E. A. 1926.

Energy. First year. Includes poultry. Brody, S. and others 1930.

Individual variations. Poultry. Ackerson, C. W., Blish, M. J., & Mussehl, F. E. 1928b.

OSMOSIS

Shell membrane. Anon. 1874a.

Osmotic pressure

Embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Bialaszewicz, K. 1912a, b.

Bile. Includes *Fulmarus*, *Larus*, & *Uria*. Portier, P. 1910.

Blood and body fluids. Includes *Fulmarus*, *Larus*, & *Uria*. Portier, P. 1907.

PULSE RATE

General. Many species. Löer, F. 1909e.

Effect of temperature. Inukai, T. 1925.

Relationship to speed of circulation of blood. Includes *Anas*, *Anser*, *Buteo*,

Corvus, *Gallus*, & *Strix*. Vierordt, K. 1858.

Significance. Includes birds. Buchanan, F. 1911.

SLEEP

Book. Text in English. Jennings, J. 1829.

General. Szymanski, J. S. 1916, 1918.

Induced by putting head under wing and swinging. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895f.

Position. Gurney, J. H. 1869.

PINEAL BODY OR GLAND

General. Franke, F. 1812b. Birds incidental. Julin, C. 1887. *Columba*. Mayser, P. 1894. *Gallus*. Desogus, V. 1924.

Brooding hen. *Gallus*. Desogus, V. 1926.

Development. Includes *Gallus*. Francotte, P. 1888.

Histology. Includes birds. Funkquist, H. 1912. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Sterna*. Tilney, F. & Warren, L. F. 1919.

Morphological significance. Birds incidental. Julin, C. 1887.

Size. Includes *Gallus*. Faivre, E. 1857.

Technic for experimental study. Kolmer, W. A. 1924b.

EXPERIMENTAL EXTIRPATION

General. *Gallus*. Badertscher, J. A. 1924; Izawa, Y. 1922.

Effects on growth. *Gallus*. Yokoh, A. 1927.

Function. Author believes its chief function is to repress premature development of sexual organs. *Gallus*. Izawa, Y. 1922, 1923.

Hypertrophy of testes and comb. *Gallus*. Foà, C. 1912, 1929.

PLUMAGE

See also under Coloration, Feathers, Genetics, Growth, Integument, Molt, Regeneration, Sex, and Variation.

Books. Text in Dutch. The Netherlands. van Oort, E. D. 1922-35.

Text in English. Morris, F. O. 1880. Australia. Mathews, G. M. 1910-28. Eastern North America. Chapman, F. M. 1912b. South Africa. Stark, A. C. & Sclater, W. L. 1900-06. Alcedinidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1868-71. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931. Falconiformes. Swann, H. K. 1924. Nectariniidae. Shelley, G. E. 1876-80. Paradiseidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1891-98. Passeriformes. British Isles. Wyatt, C. W. 1894-99. Ptilonorhynchidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1891-98. Turdidae. Seebohm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1898-1902.

Text in French. Boubier, M. 1926b. Europe. Temminck, C. J. 1820-40.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Falconiformes. Europe. Schlegel, H. 1845. Musophagidae. Schlegel, H. & Westermann, G. F. 1860.

Text in Swedish. Sweden. Sundevall, C. J. 1856-87.

General. Bräss, M. 1886; Gadow, H. F. 1922; MacGillivray, W. 1827; Pycraft, W. P. 1900b; Stone, W. 1892. Popular account. Almack, A. C. 1866.

Apteryx. Bartlett, A. D. 1850. *Balaeniceps*. Giebel, C. G. 1873. *Barnardius*. Tavistock, M. 1917a. *Creatophora carunculata*. Meyer de Schauensee, R. 1928. *Diatryma*. Cockrell, T. D. 1923. *Heliodilus*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. *Machetes pugnax*. Hornung, V. 1901. *Menura*. Ramsay, E. P. 1868. *Mergus*. Allis, T. 1832c. *Mergus merganser*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1926e. *Micropus melanoleucus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887g. *Nycticorax*. Cole, C. F. 1920. *Phodilus*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. *Platycercus*. Tavistock, —. 1917a. *Plotus melanogaster*. Sinclair, W. F. 1899. Sphenisciformes. Lowe, P. R. 1933a. *Strix passerina*. Hellmann, A. 1853b. *Trochalopecteron*. Clark, H. L. 1914.

Care. Coupin, H. 1900.

Changes. Poll, H. 1909.

Degeneration. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1920b.

Millinery trade. Chapman, F. M. 1886; Ménégau, A. 1914b.

Race differences in male but not in female. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927c.

Resistance to wetting by water. Air between feathers. Oil on feathers. Buist, G. 1857.

Sexual dimorphism. Origin. Danforth, C. H. 1930; Young, L. C. 1904.

Use of claws in oiling feathers of head. *Strix flammea*. Geyr von Schweppenbourg, H. 1908.

Weight. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a.

Development

See also under Feathers.

General. *Cathartes aura*. Dennis, D. W. & Petry, W. C. 1906. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Harding, K. C. 1931. *Fregata aquila* & *Sula leucogastra*. Chapman, F. M. 1908.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1930b.

Female plumage in ovariectomized hen with testis grafts. Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1926.

Ovarian extract, effects of. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1923.

ANOMALIES

See also under Teratology.

General. *Miliaria*. Angelini, G. 1915.

Albinism acquired. *Gallus*. Godbey, C. B. & Reid, D. H. 1931.

Asymmetry. Not gynandromorphic. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1928a.

Frizzled feathers. Study of genetics. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930a.

Hairy feathers. *Gallinula chloropus*. Absence of barbules or of barbule hooklets. Forrest, H. E. 1901.

Persistence of nestling down on legs. *Strix novaehollandiae*. Le Souëf, W. H. 1903b.

Silky feathering. Sporadic occurrence among fowls with normal plumage. *Gallus*. Jones, S. V. 1921.

HEN-FEATHERING OF MALE

For cock-feathering see also under Sex: Intersexuality.

General. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930; Poll, H. 1913; Wurm, W. 1899c.

Gallus. Dunforth, C. H. 1928; Engelmann, F. 1914-15; Finlay, G. F. 1925; Goodale, H. D. 1913a, 1920; Goodale, H. D. & Nonidez, J. F. 1924; Morgan, T. H. 1919a, 1920a, b; Pease, M. S. 1922; Punnett, R. C. & Bailey, P. G. 1920. *Lyrurus t. tetrir.* Meyer, A. B. 1891c. *Phasianus*. Kohler, E. M. 1898; Anon. 1915a. *Ruticilla tithys*. Muller, August 1881. *Tetrao*. Engelmann, F. 1914-15; Loudon, B. 1907; Wenig, J. 1930. *Tetrao tetrir urogallus*. Lorenz, T. K. 1891, 1894b; Meyer, A. B. 1894a. *Tetraonidae*. Meyer, A. B. 1889.

Effects of castration and testis transplantation. *Gallus*. Foges, A. 1898, 1908; Morgan, T. H. 1920a.

Effects of ligation of testis. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1920b.

Genetic studies. Cunningham, J. T. 1924-25. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1920a, b, c, d.

Pathologic testes and thyroid gland. *Gallus*. Buchanan, G. 1926.

PARTS OF PLUMAGE

Contour feathers. Number in Passeres. Wetmore, A. 1936.

Ptilopody (leg-feathering). *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1919a, 1929.

Crests

Concealed crests. Use in alluring insects. Nutting, C. C. 1893.

Development. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. Krautwald, F. 1910.

Ornamental crests. Birds of prey. Goodchild, J. G. 1891b.

Display plumage

General. 'Erhard, H. 1923, 1924.

Breeding, variation. *Pavoncella pugnax*. Csörgey, T. 1922.

Display patches. Short, stiff feathers from which portions have broken away. *Centrocerus*. Horsfall, R. B. 1920.

Tail feathers

ELONGATION

Cause. Jäckel, A. J. 1861.

Enormous length. Long-tailed fowl of Japan. Forbin, P. 1908.

Plumes. *Paradisaea*. Marshall, W. A. 1871, 1873.

VERTICAL ARRANGEMENT

General. *Muscicapa*. Wied-Neuwied, M. A. 1821.

Wing plumage

General. Sundevall, C. J. 1846b. Many species. 'Sundevall, C. J. 1886.

Aquintocubitalism. 'Pycraft, W. P. 1899d. Columbae. 'Mitchell, P. C. 1899.

Cubital coverts. *Paradisaeidae*, *Ptilonorhynchus*, & *Schlegelia*. Stejneger, L. H. 1891.

Eutaxy. Fifth secondary as well developed as adjacent secondaries. Pycraft, W. P. 1899d, 1902a; 'Steiner, H. 1916. *Alcedinidae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1901b. Columbae. 'Mitchell, P. C. 1899.

Reversed wing coverts. Birds of West Africa. Bates, G. L. 1918.

Secondary feathers. Number. Seebohm, H. 1887. Tertiary feathers. Weights. Magnan, A. 1912g.

PRIMARY FEATHERS

Enormous elongations. *Cosmetornis vexillarius* & *Macrodipteryx macrodipterus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904c.

Lateral extension of vane. *Anatidae*. Stubbs, F. J. 1910a.

Number. Many species. Sundevall, C. J. 1843.

Pelvic wing. Group of feathers across upper part of hind leg and extending toward tail. First described by Beebe, C. W. 1915. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1920c.

Spurious primaries. *Vireo*. Batchelder, C. F. 1873.

PHYSIOLOGY

Experimental modification

Liver feeding. Many species. La Riboisière, J. 1908.

Production of hen-feathering by feeding thyroid. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1922, 1925c.

Temperature and humidity effects. *Coturnix*. Cavazza, F. 1912a, b.

Thyroidectomy effects. Crew, F. A. 1927a.

INDUCTION OF PREMATURE MOLT

General. *Gallus*. Vallbort, G. & Walkowa, A. 1925.

Color pattern intermediate between third juvenal and adult plumage produced by induced molt, pulling feathers. *Plotus*. Heinroth, O. 1900b.

SEX HORMONE EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1920a, b, c. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936.

Castration. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926b.

Castration produces change to cock-feathering. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1920a, b.

Effect of interstitial cells. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1928b.

Relation to luteal cells. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. & Nonidez, J. F. 1924.

Function

Changing specific gravity for swimming and diving. Stubbs, F. J. 1910b.

Function in heat regulation. Voit, E. 1904.

Thymus gland extract, effects of. Nevalonnyj, M. 1927b.

PTERYLOSIS

Publications dealing with feather patches (pterylae).

Books. Text in English. Gadow, H. 1891c; Seebohm, H. 1890c. Many species. Beddard, F. E. 1898b.

Text in French. Boubier, M. 1926b.

Text in German. Naumann, J. F. 1905; Nitzsch, C. L. & Burmeister, C. C. 1840; Reichenow, A. 1913; Stresemann, E. 1927-34. Many species. Gadow, H. 1891d.

General. Acloque, A. 1909; Beddard, F. E. 1899a; Beebe, C. W. 1915; Clark, H. L. 1902b, c, 1918a; Engel, J. 1857; Fehring, O. 1912; Holland, T. 1861, 1864; Jacquemin, E. 1886a, c; Kosmak, G. W. 1894; Meijere, J. C. 1895; Pycraft, W. P. 1902a; Scherren, H. 1903; Steiner, H. 1916. Many species. Clark, H. L. 1918c; Lucas, F.

A. 1894c; Nitzsch, C. L. 1806; Reichenow, A. 1877b; Ticehurst, C. B. 1908a.

Aechmorrhynchus cancellatus. Lowe, P. R. 1927. Ardeidae. Schaub, S. 1908. *Bradypterus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1910b. *Bucconidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1882b. *Buceros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Caprimulgi*. Clark, H. L. 1895, 1901b. *Carpococcyx*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Centropus sinensis*. Shelford, R. W. 1900. *Ceophloeus*. Clark, H. L. 1893c. *Certhidia*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Charadriidae*. Lowe, P. R. 1916b. *Chlorophonia*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Chunga*. Beddard, F. E. 1889c; Schaub, S. 1914. *Circus*. Chandler, A. C. 1914b. *Cochleariidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Cocornis*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Coerebidae*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c, 1895c. *Colinus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907e. *Colymbus a. arcticus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1909b. *Cuculidae*. *Beddard, F. E. 1885d. *Cyanocitta cristata*. Peck, M. E. 1900. *Cypselidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893a. *Didus*. Moseley, H. N. 1885. *Disoura*. Beddard, F. E. 1896b. *Ectopistes*. Clark, H. L. 1918b. *Euphonia*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Eurynorhynchus pygmaeus*. Anderson, J. 1879b. *Eurypygidiae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Falconiformes*. Blasius, J. H. 1864. *Galbulidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1882b. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1930b; Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1930b. *Geococcyx*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886b. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Gymnorhina*. Degen, E. 1903. *Helionis*. Beddard, F. E. 1893. *Hirundo rustica*. Hellmann, A. 1856. *Indicator*. Garrod, A. H. 1878c. *Lanius ludovicianus*. Miller, A. H. 1928. *Leptosoma discolor*. Forbes, W. A. 1880c; Selater, P. L. 1865c. *Loxia*. McCabe, T. T. & McCabe, E. B. 1933. *Megacephalon*. Garrod, A. H. 1878e. *Megapodidae*. Flynn, T. T. 1910; Oustalet, J. F. 1880a. *Megapodius*. Pycraft, W. P. 1900a. *Melanerpes torquatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888b. *Mesites* [*Mesoemas*]. Forbes, W. A. 1882e; Lowe, P. R. 1924; Schaub, S. 1914. *Micropodidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1902c. *Micropodiformes*. *Clark, H. L. 1906b. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Opisthocomus*. Beddard, F. E. 1889a; Pycraft, W. P. 1895b. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Perrin, J. B. 1877; Shufeldt, R. W. 1918a. *Palaeognathae*. Beebe, C. W. 1905a. *Paradisea*. Giebel, C. G. 1877a; Pycraft, W. P. 1905b. *Paridae*. Forbes, W. A. 1881e. *Passeres*. Dwight, J. 1900d. *Patagona gigas*.

*Thompson, D. W. 1901. Phasianoidae. Clark, H. L. 1899. *Phoenicopeterus*. Gadow, H. F. 1877a. *Photodilus*. Beddard, F. E. 1890d; *Pycraft, W. P. 1903d. *Pici*. Beddard, F. E. 1896c. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1929; Shufeldt, R. W. 1888c. *Podargus*. Clark, H. L. 1901b. *Podica*. Beddard, F. E. 1890c. *Podiceps*. Ghigi, A. 1907b. *Procnatiidae*. Lucas, F. A. 1896d. *Psittaci*. Forbes, W. A. 1879. *Psophia*. Schaub, S. 1914. *Rhea*. Zander, R. 1889. *Rhinocetidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Rhinocetus*. Burkhardt, R. 1901; Schaub, S. 1914. *Rhodocichla*. Clark, H. L. 1913c. *Rhytidoceros*. Shelford, R. W. 1899. *Saltator*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Scolopax*. Lowe, P. R. 1927. *Scopus*. Beddard, F. E. 1884. *Sicalis*. Clark, H. L. 1914. *Speotyto*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889b. *Spheniscidae*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L. 1913a. *Sphenura*. Hall, R. 1912. *Spindalis*. Clark, H. L. 1913b. *Steatornis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c. *Steatornis caripensis*. Murie, J. 1873a. *Strepera*. Leach, J. A. 1914. *Strigidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1890d; Clark, H. L. 1895; *Pycraft, W. P. 1898a. *Strix passerina*. Hellmann, A. 1853b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. 1912b, 1919e, 1920b; Nasonow, N. V. 1895b. *Tetragonops*. Giebel, C. G. 1878. *Tinamiformes*. Pycraft, W. P. 1895a. *Todus*. Clark, H. L. 1913b. *Trochilidae*. Clark, H. L. 1902a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893a, 1902c. *Troglodytes*. Boulton, R. 1927. *Trogonidae*. Clark, H. L. 1918a. *Turacus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1904b. *Turdidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905d.

Embryos. *Centropus sinensis*. *Shelford, R. W. 1900.

Hacklesless fowl. Greenwood, A. W. 1927.

Nesting birds. *Centropus sinensis*. *Shelford, R. W. 1900. *Corvus*. Dunlop, E. B. 1911b; Ingram, C. 1919a. *Molacilla* & *Parus*. Ingram, C. 1919a. *Rhinocetus*. Burkhardt, K. R. 1900, 1901a, b. *Turdus*. Ingram, C. 1919a.

Relation to skin muscles. Helm, A. F. 1884.

Taxonomic bearing. Clark, H. L. 1901a, 1902b; Nitzsch, C. L., & Giebel, C. G. 1862b; Sundevall, C. J. 1842, 1846b. *Chamaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889e. *Passeres*. Wallace, A. R. 1874.

VARIOUS PARTS OR AREAS

Foot. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1871.

Naked area on forehead and at base of beak. *Corvus frugilegus*. Waterton, C. 1832f.

Wing

General. Reichling, H. 1915; *Wray, R. S. 1887b. Many species. Pycraft, W. P. 1890; Sundevall, C. J. 1846b.

Cubital coverts. Goodchild, J. G. 1886, 1891a, 1894.

Ptilosis

Publications dealing with "ptilosis," a term with variable use, applied sometimes to texture of feathers, or to development of pterylae, or as a synonym for pterylosis.

Book. Text in Latin. Wagler, J. G. 1827.

General. Holmes, A. 1935. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934; Warren, D. C. 1925. *Rhinorchilus* & *Leucolepis thoracicus*. Miller, W. D. 1924a.

Diastatasy. Miller, W. D. 1915; Mitchell, P. C. 1901b; Pycraft, W. P. 1899d, 1902a.

Eutaxy. Miller, W. D. 1915; Mitchell, P. C. 1901b.

Wing. Miller, W. D. 1915.

SEQUENCE OF PLUMAGES

Books. Text in Dutch. Schlegel, H. 1859. Holland. van Oort, E. D. 1922-35.

Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Coues, E. B. 1877; Oates, E. W. 1888; Skinner, M. P. & Achorn, J. W. 1928; Townsend, C. W. 1912b; Witherby, H. F. and others 1920-24. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911b.

Text in German. Brehm, C. L. 1820-22. Arctic birds. Faber, F. 1825-26.

General. Allen, J. A. 1894; Altum, B. 1888; Bartlett, A. D. 1868a; Bates, G. L. 1908; Beebe, C. W. 1908, 1912; Bingham, C. T. 1876; Blyth, E. 1836, 1837c; Böck, —. 1853, 1854; Bonhote, J. L. 1900c; Brehm, C. L. 1853a, b; Brown, N. C. 1888; Bureau, L. 1901a; Butter, J. 1817-20; Butterfield, W. C.

1905b; Chapman, A. C. 1885; Dwight, J. 1902b, 1907; Fleming, J. 1820; Gerbe, Z. 1875; Heinrich, O. 1898a, b; Homeyer, E. F. 1849, 1851; Hunt, J. 1833; Lazarini, L. 1890; Lönnberg, A. J. 1906a; Mauduy, —. 1849; Newton, A. 1889a; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1910d; Ord, G. 1830; Oustalet, J. F. 1892; Quelch, J. J. 1888; Rendahl, H. 1919a; Riley, J. H. 1913; Russ, K. F. 1892; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898b; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1902; Schlegel, H. 1852, 1855b; Skillen, J. 1914; Swarth, H. S. 1926b; Ticehurst, C. B. 1926b. Many species. Heinrich, O. 1917a; Martorelli, G. 1892; Müller, J. W. 1855; Palmén, J. A. 1880; Stresemann, E. 1919a, 1921a; Vallon, G. 1896. Includes birds. Stone, W. 1900. Birds of prey. Meerwarth, H. 1898. Diurnal birds of prey. Goodchild, J. G. 1892. Diving birds. Farren, W. 1899. Exotic birds. Devy, L. 1914.

Africa

British East Africa. Dearborn, N. 1909.

Antarctica

Book. Text in English. Lowe, P. R. & Kinnear, N. B. 1930.

Antarctic Ocean. South Orkney Islands. Clarke, W. E. 1905b.

Asia

Central Asia. Oberholser, H. C. 1900b.

Game birds. Book. Text in English. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

Australia

Leipoa. Morgan, A. M. 1917a.

Europe

General. Brehm, C. L. 1856b, 1857b. Passeres. Witherby, H. F. 1929.

British Isles. Ticehurst, C. B. 1910d; Witherby, H. F. 1909c. Passeres. Witherby, H. F. 1915a.

Macedonia. Book. Text in English. Stresemann, E. 1920.

Galapagos Islands

General. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1904.

New Guinea

General. Greenway, J. C. 1935.

North America

General. Bent, A. C. 1919. Many species. Sennett, G. B. 1887. Shore birds. Book. Text in English. Elliot, D. G. 1895.

Eastern North America. *Stone, W. 1896.

UNITED STATES

General. Mearns, E. A. 1878.

Illinois. Cory, C. B. 1909a.

South Carolina. Loomis, L. M. 1893.

Wisconsin. Cory, C. B. 1909a.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Accipiter gularis. Rothschild, L. W. 1913d. *Accipitrinae*. Sharpe, R. B. 1873. *Aegithidae*. Rauber, G. 1904. *Agelaius*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Agelaius p. floridanus*. Lincoln, F. C. 1919. *Alaudidae*. Witherby, H. F. 1916a. *Alca*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864a. *Alca torda*. Taverner, P. A. 1929; *Verwey, J. 1922c. *Aldidae*. Swenander, G. 1904a. *Anas*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864a; Ridgway, R. 1885. *Anas boschas*. Millais, J. G. 1902a; Thienemann, J. 1903a. *Anas b. boschas*. Waterton, C. 1835e. *Anas crecca*. Thienemann, J. 1903a. *Anas obscura rubripes*. Townsend, C. W. 1912c. *Anatidae*. Blaauw, F. E. 1912, 1919b; Brehm, C. L. 1835c; Finn, F. 1913; Jackson, A. C. 1915; Schiøler, E. T. 1921; Smalley, F. W. 1915. *Aptenodytes*. Ewart, J. C. & Mackenzie, D. 1917. *Aquila*. Bureau, L. 1901a. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Cameron, E. S. 1905. *Aquila pennata*. Bureau, L. 1876. *Arachnechthra*. Dewar, D. 1906b; Finn, F. 1899c. *Arctonetta*. Stone, W. 1899a. *Ardea cinerea* & *Ardea minuta*. Stölker, C. 1877b. *Astragalinus*. Dwight, J. 1902a. *Astur*. Bureau, L. 1901a. *Bubo*. Bonhote, J. L. 1911e. *Buteo p. platypterus*. Burns, F. L. 1911. *Buteo solitarius*. Henshaw, H. W. 1902. *Buteo swainsoni*. Cameron, E. S. 1908. *Calidris*. Millais, J. G. 1896; Patten, C. J. 1910c, d; Verwey, J. 1930. *Calidris arenaria*. Stone, W. 1898b. *Cannabina linota*. Altum, B. 1863a. *Carpodacus p. purpureus*. Magee, M. J. 1924. *Casarca*. Blaauw, F. E. 1894. *Centropus ateralbus*. Rothschild, L. W. 1926a. *Cephus*. Moore, E. 1837. *Charadrii*. Cahoon, J. C. 1887. *Charadrius dominicanus fulva*. Haviland, M. D. 1915b. *Chlidonias nigra surinamen-*

- sis. van Rossem, A. J. 1923. *Chordeiles*. Oberholser, H. C. 1914. *Ciconia*. Baker, W. 1850. *Ciconiiformes*. Jackson, A. C. 1917-19, 1918b. *Circus*. Chandler, A. C. 1914b; Chiquet, —. 1924. *Circus aeruginosus*. Stresemann, E. 1924b. *Cissilopha yucatanica*. Beebe, C. W. & Lee, S. C. 1911. *Clangula hyemalis*. Sutton, G. M. 1932. *Coereba*. Finn, F. 1899c. *Colaptes*. Burns, F. L. 1900. *Colaptes cafer collaris*. Saunders, A. A. 1916. *Colymbus*. Brehm, C. L. 1830. *Colymbus glacialis*. Bonhote, J. L. 1900a; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1908c; Smalley, F. W. 1909b. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Witherby, H. F. 1913c, e. *Coturnix c. japonica*. Kuroda, N. 1924. *Cuculus*. Blyth, E. 1835a; Harting, J. E. 1895b. *Cygnus*. Forel, F. A. 1899a, b. *Dafila acuta*. Wall, F. 1906. *Dendragapus*. van Rossem, A. J. 1925. *Dendrocygna*. Dickey, D. R. & van Rossem, A. J. 1923. *Dendroica*. Dwight, J. 1899. *Dendroica caerulescens*. Stone, W. 1901b. *Diomedea exulans*. Reischek, A. 1889. *Dolichonyx*. Chadbourne, A. P. 1897; Chapman, F. M. 1897. *Dryobates*. Snyder, L. L. 1923. *Electus*. Meyer, A. B. 1882b. *Elseynornis melanops*. Mathews, G. M. 1914b. *Emicometta*. Stone, W. 1899a. *Eudypula*. Alexander, W. B. & Nicholls, B. 1918. *Eurynorhynchus*. Dixon, J. S. 1918. *Falco*. Frere, H. T. 1886; Stegmann, B. C. 1929. *Falco altaicus*. Sushkin, P. P. 1924. *Falco eleonorae*. Heinroth, O. 1899. *Falco peregrinus*. Kleinschmidt, O. 1906. *Falco t. tinunculus*. Smith, C. 1886. *Falcones*. Brehm, C. L. 1853b. *Fratercula*. Norton, A. H. 1901. *Fringillidae*. Butler, A. G. 1896, 1897a. *Fulmarus*. Anthony, A. W. 1895b. *Gallinae*. Altum, B. 1891b, 1899; Heinroth, O. 1921. *Gallinula*. Grant, C. H. 1914. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1914. *Geothlypis*. Beckham, C. W. 1886a. *Grus*. Gloger, C. W. 1856d. *Guara*. Beebe, C. W. 1914c. *Gypaetus barbatus*. Kammer, A. 1922-24; Whistler, H. 1912. *Harelda*. Millais, J. G. 1896. *Harelda glacialis*. Elliot, E. A. 1896; Smalley, F. W. 1912. *Herodias*. Birch, G. 1914. *Hesperiphona*. Magee, M. J. 1928b. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Dwight, J. 1901a. *Icteria*. Dwight, J. 1899. *Icterus galbula*. Scott, W. E. 1901. *Icterus spurius*. Townsend, C. H. 1882. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Lagopus*. Caire, —. 1854; Drew, F. M. 1884; Gloger, C. W. 1856f; Goebel, H. 1873b; Johnson, S. 1929; Millais, J. G. 1911b; Stejneger, L. H. 1884a; Anon. 1825, 1898, 1910. *Lagopus mutus*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1911d. *Lagopus scoticus*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1894, 1910a, 1911b; *Wilson, E. A. 1910. *Lampronessa sponsa*. Heinroth, O. 1910a. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Lanius ludovicianus*. Miller, A. H. 1928. *Lanius minor*. Schiebel, G. 1903. *Laridae*. Bishop, L. B. 1927; *Dwight, J. 1901b, 1925. *Larus*. Bahr, P. H. 1909; Beebe, C. W. 1906d; Blake-Knox, H. 1866c, d, 1868; Bureau, L. 1901a, b; Clarke, W. E. 1899; Dutcher, W. & Bailly, W. L. 1908; Dwight, J. 1906, 1919, 1920; Homeyer, E. F. 1857. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914, 1923a. *Larus leucopterus*. Tetley, H. 1934. *Larus minutus*. Macpherson, A. H. 1899b; Thienemann, J. 1903a. *Larus ridibundus*. Poncy, R. 1907-09, 1908a, b; Thienemann, J. 1903a. *Leucosticte*. Anthony, A. W. 1887. *Limicolae*. *Dwight, J. 1900a. *Linota*. Blyth, E. 1838c. *Loxia*. Blyth, E. 1838c; Gloger, C. W. 1861a; Wheelwright, H. 1862. *Loxia curvirostra*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1915b; Wheelwright, H. 1863. *Machetes*. Solomirsky, D. P. 1911. *Malurus*. Hall, R. 1900a. *Malurus superbus*. Dove, H. S. 1923a. *Merganser*. Christoleit, E. 1927a; Stone, W. 1899a. *Mergus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1870b; Brehm, C. L. 1835a. *Mergus merganser*. Lönnerberg, A. J. 1926e. *Microeca*. Hall, R. 1901b. *Motacilla*. Homeyer, E. F. 1857; Witherby, H. F. 1919a. *Nycticorax n. naevius* [hoacili]. *Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Nyroca africana*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1896b. *Oidemia*. Dwight, J. 1914. *Pachycephala*. Hall, R. 1900c. *Paradisea*. Rothschild, L. W. 1913d. *Paradoxornithinae*. Stresemann, E. 1923g. *Paroaria*. Butler, A. G. 1908b. *Parus biarmicus*. Lakes, J. 1830. *Passeres*. Beebe, C. W. 1914b; *Dwight, J. 1900d; Witherby, H. F. 1915a. *Passerina ciris*. Butler, A. G. 1897a. *Passerina cyanea*. Dwight, J. 1900c. *Pelecanoididae*. Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921. *Perdix perdix*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1911c, 1912a. *Pernis*. Fisher, W. R. 1843. *Petroeca*. Hall, R. 1901b. *Phaethon*. Gross, A. O. 1912. *Phainopepla nitens*. Miller, A. H. 1933. *Phalacrocorax*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866a, b; Bureau, L. 1901a. *Phalacrocorax carbo*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1910c. *Phalacrocorax*

nirogularis. Ticehurst, C. B. 1922b. Phasianidae. Beebe, C. W. 1914d. *Phoenicopterus ruber*. Chapman, F. M. 1905. *Phoenicurus ochrurus gibraltariensis*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1913. Picidae. Chapin, J. P. 1921; Crabb, E. D. 1930. *Pinicola enucleator*. Wheelwright, H. 1862. *Piranga rubra*. Beckham, C. W. 1886b. *Plectrophenax*. Dwight, J. 1896. Ploceidae. Chapin, J. P. 1917; Finn, F. 1900a. *Podiceps n. nigricollis*. Witherby, H. F. 1915b. *Podicipes*. Millais, J. G. 1896. *Poephila*. Butler, A. G. 1902d. *Pomatorrhinus*. Hall, R. 1899c. *Pseudotantalus*. Jennison, G. 1914. *Psophia crepitans*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1901a. *Pterocles senegalensis*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1921a. *Ptilotis*. Hall, R. 1903b. *Pyromelana*. Butler, A. G. 1916. *Rhinochetus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1900. *Rhodostethia rosea*. Buturlin, S. A. 1908; Saunders, H. 1875. *Rissa*. Blake-Knox, H. 1866d, 1867a, 1870a; Bureau, L. 1901a, b. *Rissa tridactyla*. Verwey, J. 1927a. *Saxicola*. Aplin, O. V. 1887. *Somateria*. Stone, W. 1899a. *Somateria m. mollissima*. Millais, J. G. 1913b. *Somateria spectabilis*. Norton, A. H. 1900. *Spatula*. Bonhote, J. L. 1906. *Spheniscus*. Gillespie, T. H. 1923. *Spinus pinus*. Dwight, J. 1901a. *Spiza americana*. *Gross, A. O. 1921. *Sporaeoginthus*. Page, W. T. 1899. *Squatarola*. Snyder, L. L. 1930. *Squatarola squatarola*. Mackay, G. H. 1892b. *Sterna*. Clarke, W. E. 1907; Jones, L. 1904c. *Strix asio*. Cabot, S. 1838. *Strix flammea*. Pycraft, W. P. 1911c. *Strix v. varia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1911. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1909b, e, 1911. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Peters, J. L. 1929a; Ticehurst, C. B. 1915a. *Tadorna*. Hoeven, J. 1866. *Tetrao*. Hanf, P. B. 1854; Stejneger, L. H. 1884a; Wurm, W. 1900c. *Tetrao tetrix*. Ghidini, A. 1899. *Tetrao tetrix urogallus*. Meyer, A. B. 1891b. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Loewis, O. 1888. *Tetraonidae*. Dwight, J. 1900b. *Tringa* [*Calidris*] *canutus*. Mackay, G. H. 1893c; Verwey, J. 1927c. *Tringa subarquata*. Witherby, H. F. 1907c. *Turdus merula*. Patten, C. J. 1912. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Gross, A. O. 1923b, 1926a. *Uria*. Homeyer, E. F. 1864a. *Uria aalge*. Verwey, J. 1927b. *Uria mandtii*. Jacobi, A. 1917. *Uria troile*. *Verwey, J. 1922c. *Vireo*. Dwight, J. 1897. *Vultur bengalensis*.

Hutton, T. 1837. *Vulturidae*. Lowe, W. P. 1929. *Wilsonia citrina*. Palmer, W. 1894. *Xema*. Bureau, L. 1901b. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludoviciana*. Stone, W. 1899b. *Zosterops caeruleus*. North, A. J. 1896b.

Modifying factors

Changes due to age and other causes. Mauduy,—. 1849.

Early assumption of breeding plumage. Gurney, J. H. 1873.

Effects of climate and light. Pucheran, J. 1844.

Effects of gonads. *Rissa tridactyla*. Verwey, J. 1927a.

Effects of hot summer on juvenal plumage. Schuster, W. 1911a.

Relation to migration. Hausman, L. A. 1924.

Unusual sequence. Molt of rectrices one at a time. *Rhinoplax vigil*. Wetmore, A. 1915c.

Various plumages

Hepatic plumages. *Cuculus*. Co-burn, F. 1895; Harting, J. E. 1895b.

Nomenclature. Bonhote, J. L. 1921.

ECLIPSE PLUMAGE

General. Hamonville, J. C. 1898b.

Aix. Dixon, J. S. 1924. *Anas*. Bonhote, J. L. 1908. Anatidae. Fatio, V. 1901; Finn, F. 1906; Percy, W. R. 1926. *Bucephala*. Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1916. *Casarca*. Jones, K. H. 1909. *Gallus*. Crandall, L. S. 1920. *Glaucionetta islandica*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913e. *Histrionicus histrionicus*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1910b. *Leucophaeus*. Finn, F. 1906. *Mareca penelope*. Pycraft, W. P. 1913. *Nyroca f. ferina*. Millais, J. G. 1906a. *Nyroca marila*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913e. *Perdix*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1912a. *Podiceps*. Finn, F. 1906. *Querquedula cynoptera*. Stephens, F. 1921. *Spermophila*. Blaauw, F. E. 1919a. *Tetrao*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1913a.

Effect of sex hormones. *Anas boschas*. Seligmann, C. G. & Shattock, S. G. 1914.

FIRST PLUMAGE OF NESTLING BIRDS

Book. Text in French. European birds. Marchand, Ar. & Marchand, Al. 1883.

General. Allen, J. A. 1894; Brewster, W. 1878; Dunlop, E. B. 1911c; Leigh, A. G. 1909; Marchand, A. 1863; Noll-Tobler, H. 1912; Ticehurst, C. B. 1926a; Ticehurst, C. B. & Leigh, A. G. 1909. Many species. Ticehurst, C. B. 1908a. Swimming birds. Eimer, G. H. & Fickert, C. 1901.

Accipitres. Witherby, H. F. 1920a. *Anas*. Jackson, A. C. 1918b. *Ardea cinerea* & *A. minima*. Stölker, C. 1877b. Laro-Limicolae. Knopfi, W. 1913. *Nyroca*. Jackson, A. C. 1918b. *Phalacrocorax nigrogularis*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1922b. *Pterocles senegalensis*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1921a. *Pterocles senegallus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1922a. *Rhinocetus*. Burkhardt, R. 1901. *Strix flammea*. Pycraft, W. P. 1911b, c.

Abnormal nestling down plumage caused by faulty nutrition. *Gallus* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1908a.

Secondary sex characters in nestling plumage. *Pyrhula*. Gloeden, B. 1876b.

JUVENAL PLUMAGE

General. *Crypturus brevirostris*. Sassi, M. 1929. *Lanius*. Streets, T. H. 1883.

Red on head of young female of many species. Disappears in adult. Picidae. Mailliard, J. 1900b.

NUPTIAL PLUMAGE

General. FitzSimons, F. W. 1927. *Botaurus*. *Brewster, W. 1911a; Wright, H. W. 1920. *Coccothraustes* & *Loxia*. Heusinger, K. F. 1877b.

Variability. *Pavoncella*. Csörgey, T. 1922.

WINTER PLUMAGE

General. Jäger, G. 1869.

Change to white in winter. Beddard, F. E. 1903b.

Isabellism in winter. *Anas*. Hänish, R. 1902.

Retaining winter plumage in summer. *Limosa* & *Tringa c. canutus*. Warren, R. 1878.

SEX CHARACTERS IN PLUMAGE

See also under Sex.

General. Gerbe, Z. 1838. *Anas*. Chigi, F. 1909.

Effects of gonads. *Rissa tridactyla*. Verwey, J. 1927a.

Gynandromorphism. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1926, 1927b.

Relation to ovarian condition. Cole, L. J. & Lippincott, W. A. 1919.

Sex reversal. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1929a.

Sexual variation. *Nisaetus pennatus*. Saunders, H. 1874.

Experimental studies

Castration. *Columba*. Lipschütz, A. & Wilhelm, O. 1929. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1917-18, 1919-20; Pézard, A. 1911c. *Phasianus*. Yarrell, W. 1827b.

Gonad transplantation. Pézard, A. 1911c.

Ovary grafts. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1925.

OVARIOTOMY

General. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927a, i; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927a; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925d. *Phasianus*. Yarrell, W. 1827b.

Effects of grafting gonads into ovariectomized hen. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1926.

Yolk injections compensate for ovarian tissue in effect on plumage of ovariectomized hen. Kopeć, S. & Greenwood, A. W. 1930.

SEX HORMONE EFFECTS

General. Ohler, K. W. 1905. *Columba*. Lipschütz, A. & Wilhelm, O. 1929. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1928a; Eliot, T. S. 1928; Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Gustavson, R. G. 1930; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923b, c, d, 1924i, 1925f.

Feathers of skin graft retain sex characters. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1928, 1929b.

Female sex hormone effects. *Gallus*. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930; Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., &

Gustavson, R. G. 1930; Lillie, F. R. 1932b.

Gynandromorphous male. Injection of antiovarian serum. *Gallus*. Cotte, J. 1924.

Inhibitive effect of sex hormones on male plumage. Probable origin in interstitial tissue. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927i.

Injection of foreign proteins. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924i.

Male sex hormone effects. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

Production of male plumage by injection of human hormone. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Gustavson, R. G. 1930b.

Simultaneous injections of male and female sex hormones. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Womack, E. B. 1930.

THYROID GLAND, INFLUENCE

General. Brambell, F. W. 1926.

Thyroid gland, effects of. Histological study. Haecker, V. 1926a.

Experiments

Feeding thyroid gland. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1923. *Gallus*. Champy, C. & Morita, J. 1928; Cole, L. J. & Reid, D. H. 1924; Crew, F. A. 1925c; Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923; Giacomini, E. 1923, 1924, 1926; Giacomini, G. 1926; Hutt, F. B. 1930b; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1927.

Gland extract. Nevalonnyj, M. 1927.

Hyperthyroidisation. *Botaurus*, *Buteo*, & *Syrnium*. *Bralis, A. 1930.

Injection. Lillie, F. R. 1932b.

Sex character, effects on. *Coturnix*. Occhipinti, G. 1927b.

THYROIDECTOMY

General. *Anas* & *Anser*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1924. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Blyth, J. S. 1927.

Effects of thyroid extract on thyroidectomized bird. *Gallus*. Křřženecký, J. 1927a.

POPULATION

See also under **Distribution, Ecology, and Fauna.**

Book. Text in English. Nicholson, E. M. 1936.

Counts of species distribution at different altitudes. Krohn, H. 1916.

Crowding. Loomis, L. M. 1894.

Extreme rarity. *Campephilus principalis* & *Conurus carolinensis*. Hasbrouck, E. M. 1891.

Future possibilities in North America. Includes birds. Hahn, W. L. 1913.

Numbers influenced by depositing creek bank. *Shaver, J. M. 1933.

Recolonization experiment. *Sterna hirundo*. Jackson, C. F. & Allan, P. F. 1931.

Reduction and recovery. *Sialia s. sialis*. Taverner, P. A. 1922.

Relation to migrations and distribution. Nichols, J. T. 1918.

Terms for indicating abundance or rarity of birds. McAtee, W. L. 1912f.

AREAS

Alaska. Hersey, F. S. 1917.

Australia. Severenty, D. L. 1937.

Bahama Islands. Chapman, F. M. 1891b.

Ohio. Hicks, L. E. 1935b. In winter. Hicks, L. E. 1935a. Central Ohio. Hicks, L. E. 1935c.

Oklahoma. State University campus. Nice, M. M. 1930b.

Peru, coast. Murphy, R. C. 1923b.

Tropical Africa. *Chapin, J. P. 1923.

Non-political areas

Area with radius of 10 miles. Hess, I. E. 1910.

Maryland farm. *Judd, S. D. 1902.

One square mile. Pennsylvania. Burns, F. L. 1901a.

Peabody College campus. Tennessee. Shaver, J. M. 1934.

Prairie. Illinois. Hankinson, T. L. 1915, 1916. Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1921.

Roadside. Arkansas-Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1921.

Strip across Illinois. Forbes, S. A. 1908.

Woods. Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. & Nice, L. B. 1921.

CHANGES IN POPULATION

California. Grinnell, J. 1922b.
Massachusetts. Forbush, E. H. 1912.
New Jersey coast. Stone, W. 1926.

Causes. Galli-Valerio, B. 1910.

Extension of range. *Passer*. Ballou, W. H. 1880a. *Ciconia c. ciconia*. Grote, H. 1925b.

Species population. *Phalacrocorax a. auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1931.

Changes caused by civilization

General. Schuster, W. 1903a.

Agricultural development in Wyoming. Influence upon bird population. Grove, B. H. 1913.

Clearing of forests. Philippine Islands. McGregor, R. C. 1909.

Irrigation. Bailey, F. A. 1910a; Baker, C. F. 1896; Kennedy, C. H. 1914.

Decrease in population

Book. Text in English. Hornaday, W. T. 1913.

General. Grinnell, G. B. 1909; Hornaday, W. T. 1898; Taverner, P. A. 1922; Zedlitz, O. G. 1927a. In French Alps. Perolle, L. 1899.

Disappearing species. *Philohela minor* & *Aix sponsa*. Fisher, A. K. 1902. *Tympanuchus c. cupido*. Book. Text in English. Gross, A. O. 1930.

Some species in New England. Forbush, E. H. 1905a, 1908b.

CAUSES OF DECREASE

General. Forbush, E. H. 1905b; Henshaw, H. W. 1881. Insectivorous birds. France. Clarté, M. J. 1892.

Destruction of nests by rodents. France. Raspail, X. 1899b.

Replacement of horse-drawn vehicles by motor vehicles. *Passer*. Anthony, A. W. 1921; Bergtold, W. H. 1921.

War. Guadalupe Island. Huey, L. M. 1925.

EXTERMINATION

By introduced cats and goats on Guadalupe Island. Bryant, W. E. 1887.

Native birds. Verrill, A. E. 1904.
Song birds. Preen, L. 1872.

Effects of changes in environment

General. Longstaff, T. G. 1926.

Adjustments to changing conditions. Grinnell, J. 1931.

Fluctuation

General. *Branta bernicla hrota*. Phillips, J. C. 1932.

PERIODIC

General. *Bonasa u. umbellus*. Phillips, J. C. 1926.

Cyclic variation. *Nyctea nyctea*. Deane, R. 1902.

Seasonal fluctuations. Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1927b.

NATURAL CONTROL

General. Tothill, J. D. 1918, 1922.

Bad weather. Woodruff, E. S. 1907.

Checks on increase. Hicks, L. E. 1932b.

Climatic effects. *Shaver, J. M. 1933.

Crowding. South Carolina. Loomis, L. M. 1894.

Deserts. Howell, A. B. 1923.

Food supply. *Strix flammea*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1935a.

Parasites and predatory animals. Woodruff, E. S. 1907.

Weather. *Shaver, J. M. 1933.

REPRODUCTION

General. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1931e.

In three seasons. Nice, M. M. 1933b.

STUDIES OF SINGLE SPECIES

General. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914, 1923a. *Lophortyx californica*. Present status. Bryant, H. C.

1912d. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1933e.

SURVIVAL

General. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1931e.

Survival from preceding year. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1932b.

POULTRY CULTURE

Comprising publications of special interest to poultrymen. See also under Aviculture, Parasitology, and Pathology.

Books. Text in English. Brown, E. 1889, 1906b, 1907, 1910, 1915, 1929; Dryden, J. 1916; Heresbach, C. 1614; Jull, M. A. 1932b; Kaupp, B. F. 1924c; Lamont, H. M. & Slocum, R. R. 1920; Lippincott, W. A. 1916; Newton, J. 1852; Nolan, J. J. 1850; Pearl, R. 1916c; Réaumur, R. A. 1750a; Saunders, A. 1883; Smith, C. C. 1917; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1867, 1898b; Weir, H. W., Johnson, W. G., & Brown, G. O. 1904-05; Wright, L. 1899, 1902.

Text in French. Cornevin, C. E. 1895; Gobin, A. 1891. References to ancient and medieval literature. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86.

Text in German. Adametz, L. 1926; Baldamus, A. C. 1903, 1908; Blancke, B. 1904, 1905-22; Brinckmeier, E. 1897; Croce, A. 1902; Dackweiler, W. 1883; Düsterberg, W. 1861; Grünhaldt, O. 1896; Herzog, F. 1891; Hohnau, A. L. 1838; Liebeskind, W. 1911; Pfenningstorf, F. 1922; Russ, K. F. 1894; Schwarzklose, M. 1894.

General. Brigham, A. A. 1900; Card, L. E. 1928; Card, L. E. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918; Gardiner, H. C. 1900; Goodale, H. D. 1909, 1927a; Gowell, G. M. 1903, 1904, 1905a, b, 1906, 1907; Graham, C. K. 1908; Gray, S. 1895; Halpin, J. G. 1907; Hastings, M. 1915; Hege, F. E. 1896a, b, 1898; Herner, M. C. & Bergey, J. E. 1916; Hesdörffer, M. 1914; Jeffrey, J. S. 1907; Kaupp, B. F. 1927a; Lawler, P. H. 1905; Lewis, H. R. 1912; *Lewis, H. R. & Thompson, W. C. 1914, 1917; Linfield, F. B. 1903; McAtee, W. L. 1924c; Magtira, C. L. 1918; Mairs, T. I. & Jackson, H. W. 1910; Niles, E. P. 1899; Payne, L. F. & Steup, H. H.

1928; Pearl, R. 1911f, 1913a, e; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1910c; Quayle, W. L. & Christensen, A. 1927; Rice, J. E. 1909; Rice, J. E. & Lawry, R. C. 1907c; Rice, J. E. & Rogers, C. A. 1910b, c; Richardson, H. D. 1852; Rolf, A. F. & Payne, L. F. 1914; Scherzer, C. 1886; Schroeder, C. H. & Lawrence, H. B. 1932; Sherwood, R. M. & Buss, W. J. 1913; Smith, C. D. & Brooks, C. S. 1899; Vaplon, W. E. 1910, 1915; Velez, B. C. 1916; Waite, R. H. 1912, 1921; Waller, A. G. & Weiss, H. B. 1927; Withycombe, J. 1905; Woods, C. D. 1908; Ziemicki, W. 1927.

Age changes used in determining age. Reich, O. 1921.

Capons. *Gallus*. Watson, O. M. 1901.

Constitution of White Leghorn breed. *Hadley, P. B. 1913a, b, 1915.

Economic and statistical study. Waller, A. G. & Weiss, H. B. 1927.

Experimental poultry culture. Dryden, J. 1899, 1900, 1907. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Watson, O. M. 1902.

Export from Russia. Szielasko, A. E. 1896.

Feather eating. Wheeler, W. P. 1893b.

Fighting cocks. Books. Text in English. Markham, G. 1615, 1653, 1654.

Green color of dressed fowl due to change in hemoglobin as a result of action on hydrogen sulphide products by bacteria. Pennington, M. E. & Sherwood, C. M. 1922.

Houseless method of poultry keeping. Heywang, B. W. & Jull, M. A. 1930a.

Inheritance of standard disqualifications: Salmon-colored breast and down on toes. Warren, D. C. 1930c.

Judging value of fowls from comb, plumage, etc. Van der Snickt, L. 1907.

List of bulletins on poultry culture. Card, L. E. 1932.

Pathologic race characters. *Gallus*. Sassenhagen, F. 1912.

Significance of time of hatching. Relation to characteristics of adult female. Upp, C. W. & Thompson, R. B. 1927.

Surplus cockerels, early elimination of. Punnett, R. C. 1919.

BREEDING AND CARE

General. Davenport, C. B. 1909d; Dunn, L. C. 1923e.

Eggs of pullets and hens compared for fertility, hatchability, and mortality of chicks. *Gallus*. Kempster, H. L. & Henderson, E. W. 1924.

BREEDING FOR

Egg production. Ball, E. D. & Alder, B. 1916; Bittenbender, H. A. 1921; Dryden, J. 1922.

Ducks

Books. Text in English. Hurst, J. W. 1919; Lamon, H. M. & Slocum, R. R. 1922.

Text in French. Commarmond, A. 1855; Rogeron, G. 1903.

General. Cross, T. B. 1917; Larsen, C. S. 1916; Lee, A. R. 1915; Terry, J. R. 1916; Thompson, W. C. 1922b.

In French Indo-China. Jardel, E. 1917.

In Germany. Becker, W. 1927.

Fowl

Books. Text in English. Game fowls. Cooper, J. W. 1869. Old English game fowl. Atkinson, H. 1891.

General. Pearl, R. 1911f.

Bantams. Huth, C. 1889. Hybrids. Warren, D. C. 1930a. Plymouth Rock and Wyandotte fowl. McGrew, T. F. 1901.

Breed with large eggs. Kohmura, T. 1931.

Geese

Books. Text in English. Hurst, J. W. 1919; Lamon, H. M. & Slocum, R. R. 1922.

Text in French. Commarmond, A. 1855.

Text in German. Zürn, E. S. 1902.

General. Larsen, C. S. 1916; Thompson, W. C. 1922b.

Peafowl

General. McAtee, W. L. 1931d.

Turkeys

Book. Text in English. Crangle, F. J. 1901.

General. Blanchard, H. L. 1910; Bradshaw, G. & Wyndham, A. L. 1911; Gottschalk, W. 1911; Jull, M. A. 1929a; Owen, J. A. 1923, 1926.

Raising in partial confinement. Brooks, F. D. 1927.

CLASSIFICATION AND DESCRIPTION OF POULTRY VARIETIES OR RACES

Books. Text in English. Brown, E. 1906a; Howard, G. E. 1907; Lamon, H. M. & Slocum, R. R. 1920. American Poultry Association, 1874-.

Text in French. Rouillé, L. 1893.

Text in Spanish. Montellano del Corral, J. 1887.

General. Boucher, H. 1895; Bradshaw, G. 1902; Dechambre, P. 1895; Howard, G. E. 1897; Lemoine, E. 1890; Meyers, J. A. 1896; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1890.

Standard breeds of domestic fowl

Books. Text in German. Bungartz, J. 1894; Weber, H. C. 1889.

General. Jull, M. A. 1926, 1927.

Bantams. Races. Huth, C. 1889.

Fixed races. Houwink, P. 1913.

Improvement of mongrel stock by use of standard-bred cockerels. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1920b.

New breed. Lamona. Lamon, H. M. 1921.

New breed to meet winter conditions of the north. Cole, L. J. 1922a.

Race of rumpless fowl. Castelló Carreras, S. 1921.

Spanish races of fowl. Characteristics. Anon. 1886.

INBREEDING

General. Cole, L. J. & Halpin, J. G. 1916, 1922; Dunn, L. C. 1923b, 1928.

For egg production. Goodale, H. D. 1924a; *Hays, F. A. 1924, 1924-25.

Measurement of intensity. Pearl, R. 1913b.

Pedigree breeding. Davenport, C. B. 1907b; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908a.

SELECTION

General. Ball, E. D. & Alder, B. 1916; Goodale, H. D. 1919c; Jull, M. A. 1925b; Pearl, R. 1910a.

Eggs for breeding stock. Slocum, R. R. 1924.

Preferential mating. Philips, A. G. 1919b; Upp, C. W. 1928b.

Selection for

Size, shape, and color of eggs. *Gallus*. Benjamin, E. W. 1920.

Test of a single mating. *Gallus*. Philips, A. G. 1918d.

Vigor. Rogers, C. A. 1914.

CONFINEMENT, REARING POULTRY IN

General. Charles, T. B. & Knandel, H. C. 1928; Herrick, C. A., Ackert, J. E., & Danheim, B. L. 1923; Kennard, D. C. 1928; Kennard, D. C. & Bethke, R. M. 1929; Knandel, H. C., Callenbach, E. W., & Margolf, P. H. 1930.

Effect on hemoglobin content of blood. Doyle, L. P., Mathews, F. P., & Roberts, R. E. 1929.

Experiments with range versus confinement. Buss, W. J. 1916, 1918.

Growth. Osborne, T. B. & Mendel, L. B. 1918.

Feeding in confinement

General. Dunn, L. C. 1924c.

Rearing chicks to maturity indoors. Cod-liver oil and egg yolk used. Bethke, R. M. & Kennard, D. C. 1925.

COSTS OF RAISING POULTRY

General. Pedigreed fowl. Hays, F. A. & Locke, J. W. 1931; Kaupp, B. F. 1928; Wing, H. H. 1902, 1903. *Meleagris*. Funk, E. M. & Margolf, P. H. 1930.

EGGS

Destruction of eggs and young poultry by crows. Cole, L. J. 1909a.

Egg-eating chickens. Glage,—. 1923.

Relative value of cooked and uncooked eggs. Aufrecht, S. & Simon, F. 1908.

Commercial eggs

General. Simmonds, P. L. 1887-88. Inspection. Amicis, C. 1923.

Liquid egg preparations. Schmitt, R. 1917.

CHEMICAL ANALYSIS

General. Howarth, W. J. 1916; Pennington, M. E., Jenkins, M. K., St. John, E. Q., & Hicks, W. B. 1914.

POWDERED EGGS

Analysis. Garnier, L. 1918.

Bacteriology. Sartory, A. & Flament, L. 1920.

QUALITY

General. Howarth, W. J. 1916; Platt, C. S. 1929.

Defects. Benjamin, E. W. 1914.

Factors affecting egg quality. Slocum, R. R. 1925.

Fresh eggs. When is egg fresh? Rennes, M. 1926.

Seasonal variation. Young, W. S. 1916.

Whipping and coagulation of eggs of varying quality. St. John, J. L. & Flor, I. H. 1930.

Fertility and hatchability of eggs

General. Brown, E. T. 1906; Crew, F. A. 1926d; Curtis, V. & Lambert, W. V. 1929; Dunn, L. C. 1921, 1923f; Graham, W. R. 1908; Jull, M. A. 1928c; Kirchstein, A. & Sweers, P. 1909; Mairs, T. I. 1908; Nicolaidis, C. 1933; Nottage, H. P. 1904; Pearl, R. 1910a; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909c, 1909-10; Rogers, C. A. 1914; Romanoff, A. L. 1931; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1903a, c; Anon. 1894, 1906.

Comparison of eggs of pullets and hens. Kempster, H. L. & Henderson, E. W. 1924.

Duration of fertility after removal of male. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927c; Gray, D. T. 1916. Eleven days maximum. Gilbert, A. G. 1905, 1906.

Eggs kept in different ways pending incubation. Meyer,—. 1909.

Hybrid eggs. Warren, D. C. 1927.

Preferential mating as a factor. Upp, C. W. 1928b.

References to medieval and classical literature. Book. Text in French. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86.

Statistics. Graham, W. R. 1908.

Sterility. Roullier-Arnoult, E. & Arnoult, E. 1876. Experimental study. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900a. Hybrid races. Kneeland, S. 1854.

CORRELATIONS OF FERTILITY AND HATCHABILITY WITH

General. Hays, F. A., Sanborn, R., & James, L. L. 1924.

Characters of egg. Hays, F. A. & Sumbardo, A. H. 1926.

Components of eggs. Crew, F. A. 1922b.

Consanguinity of breeding stock. Jull, M. A. 1929b.

Constancy of hatching power of hens. Hyre, H. M. & Hall, G. O. 1932.

Egg production. Jull, M. A. 1931b; Silberstein, A. J. 1898; Wellcome, F. O. 1902.

Rate of loss of weight of eggs. Dunn, L. C. 1924h.

Seasons of year. Curtice, C. 1903.

Specific gravity of egg. Mussehl, F. E. & Halbersleben, D. L. 1923.

Time of hatch. Upp, C. W. & Thompson, R. B. 1927.

Various characteristics of fowl. Knox, C. W. 1924, 1926.

Weight of eggs. Dunn, L. C. 1922c.

FACTORS AFFECTING HATCHABILITY OF EGGS

General. Dryden, J. 1897; Gowell, G. M. 1902, 1903, 1907; Lamson, G. H. & Card, L. E. 1920; Lamson, G. H. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918.

Air hunger. Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1931.

Exercise. Dryden, J. 1899, 1900.

Free range of hens. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900a.

Gravity. Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1931.

Heredity. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1924.

Holding temperature. *Meleagris*. Scott, H. M. 1933.

Housing conditions. Gilbert, A. G. 1901, 1904.

Inbreeding. Jull, M. A. 1929b, 1930b.

Low temperature. Mussehl, F. E. & Bancroft, P. M. 1925a.

Mercurial ointment. Deakin, A. & Robertson, G. 1933.

Micro-organisms. Beckwith, T. D. & Horton, G. D. 1914.

Multiple turning. No effect except from seventh to ninth days, when it was desirable. Clarke, T. B. 1933.

Significance of male. Hays, F. A. 1926b.

Vitamin D. Branion, H. D. & Smith, J. B. 1932.

Water covering incubating eggs. About 30% normal chicks hatched. Lippincott, W. A. & De Puy, P. L. 1923.

Age of

Eggs. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Scott, H. M. 1933; Waite, R. H. 1924.

Male. Anon. 1902a.

Parents. Hays, F. A. 1928.

Diet

General. Payne, L. F. 1922; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1903a, c; Stuart, H. O. 1929.

Animal foods. Houssay, F. 1907; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900d, e.

Nutrition. Heuser, G. F. 1927.

Pimiento pepper in food. Brown, W. L. 1930.

Infections of eggs

General. Artault de Vevey, S. 1895.

Bacterial. *Gallus*. Brannon, M. A. 1893; Daumézon, G. 1913; Hadley, P. B. & Caldwell, D. W. 1916.

Infected eggs produce infected chicks. *Gallus*. Rettger, L. F., Hull, T. G., & Sturges, W. S. 1916.

Putrefaction when shell is intact. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1864a.

BACTERIOLOGIC STUDIES

Commercial eggs. Pennington, M. E., Jenkins, M. K., St. John, E. Q., & Hicks, W. B. 1914.

Shell, frozen and desiccated eggs.
Stiles, G. W. & Bates, C. 1912.

Size of eggs

FACTORS AFFECTING

General. Bennion, N. L. & Warren, D. C. 1938a.

Temperature. Bennion, N. L. & Warren, D. C. 1938b.

Weights of eggs

General. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. & Weakley, C. E. 1917; Marble, D. R. 1930-31.

Analysis. Dudley, F. J. 1931.

Factors affecting. Atwood, H. 1926a; Atwood, H. & Clark, T. 1929; Marble, D. R. 1930b, 1930-31; Parkhurst, R. T. 1933.

Heredity. *Hadley, P. B. & Caldwell, D. W. 1920.

Increase in egg weight. Jull, M. A. 1925a.

CORRELATIONS

Mean annual egg weight and mean weight of first ten eggs laid. Jull, M. A. & Godfrey, A. B. 1933.

Weight and number of eggs and weight of fowls. Atwood, H. 1928a.

Correlations in egg weight with

Chick weight at hatching. Halbersleben, D. L. & Mussehl, F. E. 1922.

Day-old chick. Upp, C. W. 1928a.

Hatching quality. Jull, M. A. & Haynes, S. 1925.

Sex. Jull, M. A. 1924a, b.

Time of day when laid. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1926c.

LOSS OF WEIGHT

Correlation with egg size. Dunn, L. C. 1923g.

Physical basis of variation. Dunn, L. C. 1923g.

Variation in rate. Dunn, L. C. 1922d, 1923g.

EQUIPMENT

General. Harvey, R. N., Olsen, J. C., Kazmeier, F. W., & Conway, T. J. 1917; Waite, R. H. 1919c.

Brooder for nutrition experiments. Carrick, C. W. 1926.

Labor-saving devices. Dougherty, J. E. & Gossman, S. S. 1923b.

Pedigree poultry breeding. Gowen, J. W. 1919.

Trap nests and wing banding. Lippincott, W. A. 1923c.

Yards. Kempster, H. L. 1911.

Incubators

General. Graham, R. & Michael, V. M. 1932.

Electric incubators and brooders. Garver, H. L. & Carver, J. S. 1929; Price, F. E., Lunn, A. G., & Fox, F. E. 1930.

Poultry house construction

General. Atwood, H. 1910; Carrick, C. W. & Mayer, I. D. 1932; Carver, J. S., Shoup, G. R., Buchanan, W. D., & Smith, L. J. 1925; Davidson, J. B. & Lippincott, W. A. 1912; Gilbert, A. G. 1905, 1906; Graham, C. K. 1908; Halpin, J. G. & Hayes, J. B. 1916; Halpin, J. G., Hayes, J. B., & Zeasman, O. R. 1921; Harvey, R. N., Olsen, J. C., Kazmeier, F. W., & Conway, T. J. 1917; Jones, R. E. & Card, L. E. 1915; Kempster, H. L. 1911, 1912; Lee, A. R. 1914; *Lewis, H. R. & Thompson, W. C. 1917; Opperman, C. L. 1910; Rice, J. E. & Rogers, C. A. 1910a; Rolf, A. F. 1912; Sanborn, N. W. 1925; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899b, 1902b, 1908; Stoneburn, F. H. 1905; *Thompson, W. C., Thorp, W. P., & Pound, G. H. 1923; Turpin, G. M. & Costelloe, M. F. 1918; Waite, R. H. 1921.

Brooder house, gasoline-heated. Rice, J. E. & Lawry, R. C. 1907b.

Floored and unfloored houses compared. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899b.

Keeping hens warm at night by surrounding perches with curtains. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1902b.

Transmission of ultraviolet light through window glass. Winter, A. R. & Bishop, F. L. 1933.

SUBSTITUTES FOR GLASS

Transmission of sunlight. Bethke, R. M. & Kennard, D. C. 1927.

Transmission of ultraviolet light. Durability. Russell, W. C. & Howard, C. H. 1929.

Value for growing chicks. Cochran, R. L. & Bittenbender, H. A. 1928.

WET LITTER IN POULTRY HOUSES

Causes of. Dann, A. B. 1923.

Prevention of. Miller, M. W., Bearse, G. E., & Cushing, G. 1933a.

FECUNDITY (EGG PRODUCTION)

Publications dealing with the production of many eggs and its promotion, usually in *Gallus*. See also under *Fecundity*.

Books. Text in German. Adametz, L. 1926; Dusterberg, W. 1861.

General. Atwood, H. 1929; Brooks, W. P. 1908; Card, L. E. 1916, 1917; Dryden, J. 1921, 1922; Dunn, L. C. 1928e, 1924g; Gayot, E. 1867; Hall, G. O. & Marble, D. R. 1931; Hannas, R. R. 1922; Harris, J. A. 1926a; Hauschildt, J. 1929; Hervey, G. W. 1923, 1924; Jeffrey, J. S. 1910; Jull, M. A. 1924a, 1928a, b; Jull, M. A. & Godfrey, A. B. 1933; Jull, M. A., Quinn, J. P., & Godfrey, A. B. 1933; Kaupp, B. F. 1927a; Knox, C. W. 1924, 1933; Luca, S. 1865; Moore, P. 1919; Nixon, C. 1912; Opperman, C. L. 1911; Parkhurst, R. T. 1924, 1926; Parkhurst, R. T. & Neidig, R. E. 1923; Pearl, R. 1911b, c, d; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908c, 1909b; Rice, J. E. 1915; Rogers, C. A. 1914; Severance, G. 1927; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1906a; Thompson, W. C. 1933; Vickers, G. S. 1933; Waite, R. H. 1911b, 1918; Wing, H. H. 1903; Winton, B. 1928. Standard bred poultry. Goodale, H. D. 1919c.

Changes. Goodale, H. D. & Sanborn, R. 1922.

Comparison with wild birds. Tolenaar, D. 1922a.

Contest. Waite, R. H. & Leuschner, F. H. 1925-26.

Cost. Kaupp, B. F. 1928; Wing, H. H. 1902, 1903.

Early laying of fowl. Economic significance. Jull, M. A. 1923b.

Egg weight as criterion of numerical production. Hadley, P. B. 1919a.

Mortality. Birds dying in first laying year. *Gallus*. Harris, J. A. 1926b, c.

One thousand eggs laid by one hen. *Gallus*. Dackweiler, W. 1909.

Value of eggs. Kempster, H. L. 1928.

Variation in annual egg production. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909b.

Correlations

Including various factors of fecundity.

General. Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1927b; Hays, F. A., Sanborn, R., & James, L. L. 1924; Knox, C. W. 1924; Knox, C. W. & Bittenbender, H. A. 1927.

Correlation tables. Seasonal and annual. Hervey, G. W. 1924.

Young fowl. Harris, J. A. 1922, 1926a, b, c.

CORRELATIONS WITH

Hatchability of eggs produced by mothers. Jull, M. A. & Byerly, T. C. 1933.

Rate of laying. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1927a.

Sex ratio. Callenbach, E. W. 1929.

Time of hatching. Berry, L. N. & Walker, A. L. 1927.

Variation in eggs. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Body characters

General. Sherwood, R. M. 1922.

External body characters. Hervey, G. W. & Lewis, H. R. 1924.

Keel bone. Asmundson, V. S. 1921.

Size. Knox, C. W. & Bittenbender, H. A. 1927; Waters, N. F. 1926.

Skull measurements. No correlation between skull measurements and mean length of egg-laying cycle or egg production for first year. Marble, D. R. 1932.

Temperature of body. Fronda, F. M. 1921, 1923.

Pigmentation of body

General. Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917.

Yellow pigment in integument of legs and beak. *Blakeslee, A. F. & Warner, D. E. 1915.

Weight of body

General. Platt, C. S. 1927.

Number and weight of eggs and body weight. Atwood, H. & Clark, T. 1930.

PERIOD

First and second year production. Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1922a, b, c.

Inter-periodic. Harris, J. A. 1926a; Harris, J. A., Blakeslee, A. F., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917.

Periods of laying in first and second years. Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1923b.

Various periods of year. Harris, J. A. & Blakeslee, A. F. 1918.

SEXUAL MATURITY

General. Kempster, H. L. 1925, 1926; Kempster, H. L. & Henderson, E. W. 1921.

Body weight and age at sexual maturity. Hays, F. A. 1933a.

Increase in egg weight and time when laying begins. Jull, M. A. 1925a.

Time of hatching and of reaching maturity. Kempster, H. L. 1921.

Weight at sexual maturity. Hays, F. A. 1933b.

Age at first laying

Size of first egg. Lippincott, W. A. 1921b.

Weight of eggs during first laying year. Lippincott, W. A., Parker, S. L., & Schaumburg, L. 1925.

Early maturity

General. Buster, M. W. 1923, 1927.

High correlation. Hays, F. A. & Bennett, J. S. 1923.

WEIGHT

General. Jull, M. A. 1930a.

Weight of eggs and time of laying. Atwood, H. 1929.

Cycles of egg production

General. Harland, S. C. 1927.

Cycles and rhythm. Patterson, C. T. 1916.

Period of decrease. Fauré-Fremont, E. & Kaufman, L. 1926.

Pullets hatched at various periods. Buss, W. J. 1918.

Seasonal variation. Harris, J. A. & Blakeslee, A. F. 1918; Harris, J. A. & Goodale, H. D. 1922; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1911.

Variation in weight and number of eggs during first two years. Atwood, H. 1928.

WINTER EGG PRODUCTION

General. Ball, E. D. & Alder, B. 1916; Goodale, H. D. 1918b, d, 1924b; Goodale, H. D. & Macmullen, G. 1919; Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1922d; Pearl, R. 1915a.

Inbreeding for winter egg production. Hays, F. A. 1929.

Relation to hatchability. Silberstein, A. J. 1898.

Significance of winter pause and cycle. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1926c.

Factors influencing egg production

Including experimental modification.

General. Curtis, M. R. 1914a; Lafon, J. 1891.

Blood fat. Riddle, O. & Harris, J. A. 1918; Warner, D. E. & Edmond, H. D. 1917.

Brooding instinct. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1926b; Pearl, R. 1914c.

Calcium from different sources. Masengale, O. N. & Platt, C. S. 1930.

Diet. Parkhurst, R. T. 1924; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1903c; Stuart, H. O. 1929.

Disturbances. Warren, D. C. 1930b.

Earlier laying result of stimulated egg production. *Meleagris*. Albright, W. P. & Thompson, R. B. 1933.

Effect of feeding anterior lobe of hypophysis and corpus luteum. Pearl, R. 1916i.

Essential minerals. Kennard, D. C. 1925.

Increased light absorption. Bissonnette, T. H. 1933.

Males kept with laying flocks. Wheeler, W. P. 1893b.

Ovarian operations. No effect following removal of a portion of ovary. Steggerda, M. 1925, 1929-30, 1930-31.

Pituitary gland extract. Clark, L. N. 1915; Simpson, S. 1921.

Proteins. Kempster, H. L. 1924, 1930.

Thyroid feeding. Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923.

Vitamin D. Branion, H. D. & Smith, J. B. 1932.

Warm houses. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900c.

AGE FACTORS

General. Pearl, R. 1917c, f; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899a.

Annual egg production of progeny of seven-year-old hens. Ball, E. D., Turpin, G., & Alder, B. 1914.

Decline in old age. Brody, S., Henderson, E. W., & Kempster, H. L. 1923.

Mean egg weight first year. Godfrey, A. B. 1933.

Observations of weight and count in successive years. Lienhart, R. 1923.

Relation between first year and later years. Hall, G. O. & Marble, D. R. 1931.

Second year records. Harris, J. A. & Lewis, H. R. 1921.

Age of

Female. Dvorachek, H. E. & Stout, S. R. 1919.

Parents. Burnett, E. A. 1920; Hays, F. A. 1928.

Sexual maturity. Kempster, H. L. 1921; Kennard, D. C. 1921.

DISEASE FACTORS

See also under Pathology.

Bacillary white diarrhea. Asmundson, V. S. & Biely, J. 1928, 1930.

Infectious laryngotracheitis. Hinshaw, W. R., Jones, E. E., & Graybill, H. W. 1931.

Roup. Kaupp, B. F. 1928.

MOLT AS FACTOR

General. Marble, D. R. 1930a; Rice, J. E., Nixon, C., & Rogers, C. A. 1908.

Duration of annual molt. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1930.

SELECTION

Breeding males on basis of pedigree. Hays, F. A. 1923; Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1923.

Laying hens. *Blakeslee, A. F., Harris, J. A., Warner, D. E., & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1917; Philips, A. G. 1910; Warner, D. E. 1916. Book. Text in English. Lamon, H. M. & Kinghorne, J. W. 1931.

Genetics of egg production

See also under Genetics.

General. Foreman, E. C. 1922; Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1926a; Hurst, C. C. 1921a, b, 1923; Ulrich, —. 1925.

Average flock production. Pearl, R. 1915b.

Cross of two strains. Goodale, H. D. 1925b; Warren, D. C. 1927.

Prediction

General. Harris, J. A. and others 1921.

From records. Harris, J. A., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Blakeslee, A. F. 1921.

FEEDING

Including experimental feeding. See also under Nutrition.

Book. Text in English. Includes *Gallus*. Armsby, H. P. 1917.

General. Ahrens, B. A. 1917; Atwood, H. 1910, 1911, 1922; Bartlett, J. M. 1911, 1917; Berry, L. N. 1930; Bethke, R. M.; Kennard, D. C., Kik, M. C. 1925; Bolté, J. W. 1908; Burnett, E. A. 1920; Buss, W. J. 1915; Cassel, L. W. 1927; Christie, G. I. 1920, 1922; Clayton, E. P. & Clayton, J. P. 1921; Cochel, W. A. & Jackson, H. W. 1912; Dryden, J. 1899, 1900; Funk, E. M. 1932; Halpin, J. G. & Hayes, J. B. 1916; Hannas, R. R. 1924; Hart, E. B. and others 1924; Harvey, R. N. 1917a, b; Heller, V. G., Morris, L., & Shirley, H. E. 1930; Heuser, G. F. 1920; Heywang,

- B. W. & Titus, H. W. 1932; Hogan, A. G., Guerrant, N. B., & Kempster, H. L. 1925a, b; Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1928; Hoh, L. & Kam, Y. T. 1926; Holst, W. F. & Newlon, W. E. 1927; Jull, M. A. 1916; Jull, M. A. & Maw, W. A. 1923; Jull, M. A. & Titus, H. W. 1928; Kaupp, B. F. 1927a; Kempster, H. L. & Hervey, G. W. 1918; Kennard, D. C. & Bethke, R. M. 1926a, b, c; Lee, A. R. 1919; Lehmann, F. 1904; Lewis, H. R. 1912, 1915a, 1916; Lindsey, J. B. and others 1905; Martin, J. H. & Insko, W. M. 1929; Massengale, O. N. 1929a; Moore, P. 1919; Moore, P. H. 1916; Morris, L., Thompson, R. B., & Heller, V. G. 1932; Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1932b, 1933; Mussehl, F. E. & Bancroft, P. M. 1925b; Mussehl, F. E., Calvin, J. W., Halbersleben, D. L., & Sandstedt, R. M. 1921; Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R. S. & Ackerson, C. W. 1928, 1929; Mussehl, F. E. & Marsden, S. J. 1927; Nottage, H. P. 1904; Parkhurst, R. T. 1924; Penquite, R., Thompson, R. B., & Naylor, H. R. 1927; Phillips, A. G., 1910, 1915a, 1916a, 1918b, c, d, 1919a, 1920, 1921; Phillips, A. G., Carr, R. H., & Kennard, D. C. 1920; Prange, R. W., Carrick, C. W., & Hauge, S. M. 1928; Prange, R. W., Hauge, S. M., & Carrick, C. W. 1927, 1928; Rettger, L. F., Kirkpatrick, W. F., & Card, L. E. 1915; Rice, J. E. & Lawry, R. C. 1907a; Rice, J. E. & Nixon, C. 1910; Roberts, I. P. 1890; Roberts, R. E. 1928, 1929, 1932; Roberts, R. E. & Carrick, C. W. 1933; St. John, J. L., Carver, J. S., Helphrey, J. P., Miller, M. W., & Cassel, L. W. 1930; Service, R. 1902; Smith, C. D. & Brooks, C. S. 1899; Stevenson, G. L. 1929b; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899c, 1900b, 1902a, 1906a, 1908; Suzuki, K. & Hatano, T. 1929; Swift, R. W., Black, A., Voris, L., & Funk, E. M. 1931; Thompson, R. B. 1918; Titus, H. W. 1928a; Titus, H. W. & Jull, M. A. 1928; Titus, H. W., McNally, E., & Hilberg, F. C. 1930, 1933; Tully, W. C., Hauge, S. M., Carrick, C. W., & Roberts, R. E. 1931a, b; Waite, R. H. 1919a; Wheeler, H. J. & Bosworth, S. W. 1902; Wheeler, W. P. 1891, 1892a, 1895, 1896; Winton, B. 1928.
- Anas*. Alcasid, E. E. 1919; Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1918; Titus, H. W. 1928b. Ducklings. Horton, D. H. 1928, 1932a. Pekin ducks. Hege, F. E. 1898.
- Anser*. Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1918.
- Gallus*. Beach, J. R. & Davis, D. E. 1926; Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925; Carrick, C. W. 1926; Hartwell, B. L. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1911; Hartwell, B. L. & Lichten-thaeler, R. A. 1914; Heywang, B. W. & Morgan, R. B. 1932; Hogan, A. G., Hunter, J. E., & Kempster, H. L. 1928; Kraybill, H. R. 1928; Martin, J. H. 1924, 1925; Szalágyi, K. & Kriwuscha, A. 1918; *Völtz, W. & Yakuwa, G. 1909. Capons. Wheeler, W. P. 1893a. Laying hens. Wheeler, W. P. 1893b.
- Broiler production. *Gallus*. Charles, T. B. 1927.
- Digestibility of various foods and observations on digestion. See also under *Digestion*. Brown, E. W. 1904; Fields, J. & Ford, A. G. 1900; Fraps, G. S. 1928; Halnan, E. T. 1926; Katayama, T. 1924; Kaupp, B. F. & Ivey, J. E. 1922, 1923a.
- Examination of food. Lindsey, J. B. and others 1907.
- Feeding for fattening. Lee, A. R. 1911a. Ducks in China. Adams, A. 1862.
- Free choice of food. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Fairchild, T. E. 1921.
- Production coefficients. Fraps, G. S. 1928.
- Relation of sex to utilization of food. *Meleagris*. Brooks, F. D. 1933.
- ### Consumption of food
- General. Waite, R. H. 1920a. Growing chicks. Carrick, C. W., Hauge, S. M., & Prange, R. W. 1926.
- Requirements. Norris, L. C. & Heuser, G. F. 1930.
- Variability in consumption of scratch grain. Hervey, G. W. 1925.
- ### Different foods
- In Philippine Islands. Cruz, F. F. 1918; Fronda, F. M. 1919.
- ### ANIMAL FOOD
- General. Wheeler, W. P. 1898, 1899. For ducklings. Wheeler, W. P. 1904.
- Ant eggs. Friede, M. 1928.
- Buttermilk. Kennard, D. C., Holder, R. C., & White, P. S. 1923.

Fish meal for chicks. Allardyce, J. W., Henderson, W., & Asmundson, V. S. 1933.

Meat meal, ground fresh meat and bone compared. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900d.

Noxious insects. Anon. 1922b.

Salmon oil. Antirachitic value. Davis, D. E. & Beach, J. R. 1926, 1928.

Carnivorous diet, effects on

Fertility and hatchability of eggs. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1907.

Kidneys. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1901a.

Molt and excretion. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1902c.

Number and weight of eggs. Comparison with carnivorous diet. Houssay, F. 1902a.

Various organs. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1901a, 1902d.

Cod-liver oil

General. Dunn, L. C. 1924a; Holmes, A. D., Brown, H. E., Smith, J. W., Treadwell, G. E., & Whitelock, W. M. 1926; Norris, L. C., Heuser, G. F., & Wilgus, H. S. 1929.

Cod-liver meals. Bethke, R. M., Zinzalian, G., Kennard, D. C., & Sassaman, H. L. 1928.

Dry storage. Effect on antirachitic potencies. Dunn, L. C. 1924c.

Effect upon flavor of poultry meat. Carrick, C. W. & Hauge, S. M. 1926.

Permanency of cod-liver oil vitamins in stored feeds. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, M. G., & Menard, D. F. 1930.

Toxic(?) properties of cod-liver oil of high acid content. Holmes, A. D., Moore, W. B., Bennett, J. S., & Pigott, M. G. 1930.

Vitamin A and D content. Cruickshank, E. M., Hart, E. B., & Halpin, J. G. 1927.

Milk

General. Card, L. E. 1926.

Effect of milk in diet. Clément, E. C. 1874-75; Norris, L. C., Heuser, G. F., & Wilgus, H. S. 1929-30; Walker, A. L. 1925.

Lactose. Dry skim milk or whole milk. Effect on hydrogen ion concen-

tration of contents of ceca. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1925.

Milk products. Effect on pH of intestinal contents. *Gallus*. Ashcraft, D. W. 1933.

Skim milk for growing chicks. Anderson, W. B. 1898.

Thyroid gland. Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B. 1927-28.

CHEMICAL SUBSTANCES

Alcohol and other drugs. Effects on progeny. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1916h, 1917a.

Artificial enzymes. Holst, W. F. 1926.

Carbonaceous and nitrogenous rations compared. Laying hens. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1899c.

Concentrated by-products. Wheeler, W. P. 1905.

Drugs and condiments. Nourse, O. D. & Meade, F. 1903.

Fluorine. Kick, C. H., Bethke, R. M., & Record, P. R. 1933.

Magnesium carbonate. Growing chicks. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Insko, W. M. 1932.

Nitrogenous food for growing chickens. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900e.

Protozyme (*Aspergillus orizae*). Clickner, F. H. & Follwell, E. H. 1926.

Calcium and phosphorus

Effects of cereals and Vitamins A and D on calcium and phosphorus metabolism. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Relationship. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., Kick, C. H., & Zinzalian, G. 1929.

Use of ground phosphate rock. Halpin, J. G. & Lamb, A. R. 1932.

Ratio

General. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. and others 1930b.

Modifying the calcium-phosphorus ratio. Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1932a.

Requirements

General. *Gallus*. Wilgus, H. S. 1931.
Growing chicks. Buckner, G. D. &
Martin, J. H. 1929; Buckner, G. D.,
Martin, J. H., & Insko, W. M. 1930.

Ergosterol

Irradiated ergosterol. Hess, A. F. &
Supplee, G. C. 1930.

Requirements. *Gallus*. King, E. J.,
Hull, H., & Hall, G. E. 1933.

Minerals

General. Kennard, D. C., Holder,
R. C., & White, P. S. 1922a.

Content in poultry feeds. Kaupp,
B. F. 1918b, 1919c.

Essential minerals. Kaupp, B. F.
1918b, 1919c; Kennard, D. C. 1925.

Mineral water. Wheeler, W. P. 1903.

Oyster shells. Wheeler, W. P. 1892a.

Grit

General. Wheeler, W. P. 1903.

Is it necessary for growing chick?
Bethke, R. M. & Kennard, D. C. 1926.

Proteins

General. Buss, W. J. 1916, 1918;
Fronza, F. M. 1919; Kempster, H. L.
1924, 1926, 1930; Kennard, D. C.,
Holder, R. C., & White, P. S. 1922b;
Kistler, P. T., Charles, T. B., &
Kandel, H. C. 1926; Sherwood, R. M.
1924, 1925; Winter, A. R., Dakan, E.
L., & Bayes, A. 1932.

Requirements. Carver, J. S., St.
John, J. L., Aspinwall, T. E., & Hansen,
F. 1932; Holst, W. F. 1927; Mussehl,
F. E. & Gish, D. E. 1925.

Value. Dougherty, J. E. 1923.

Various sources

General. Baby chicks. Fraps, G.
S. & Reid, D. H. 1929. Laying hens.
Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1902a.

Protein-supplying foods compared
from standpoint of hatchability of
eggs. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H.
1903a.

Animal protein

General. Laying hens. Schoppe,
W. F. 1923.

Commercial animal-products.
Prange, R. W., Carrick, C. W., &
Hauge, S. M. 1928.

Milk and meat proteins. Massen-
gale, O. N. 1929b.

Vitamins

General. Knox, C. W. & Lamb, A.
R. 1924.

Requirements. Plimmer, R. H.,
Rosedale, J. L., Crichton, A., & Top-
ping, R. B. 1922; Plimmer, R. H.,
Rosedale, J. L., & Raymond, W. H.
1923.

Vitamin A

General. Davis, D. E. & Beach, J.
R. 1925, 1926.

Growing chicks. Hunter, J. E.,
Dutcher, R. A., & Kandel, H. C. 1932.

Vitamin B

Requirements. Bethke, R. M. &
Kennard, D. C. 1928.

Supplement to ration. Hamilton,
T. S., Card, L. E., & Kick, C. H. 1927.

Vitamin C

General. Carrick, C. W. & Hauge,
S. M. 1925.

Vitamin D

Effects. Branion, H. D. & Smith,
J. B. 1932; Martin, J. H., Erickson,
S. E., & Insko, W. M. 1930.

Vitamin E

Requirements. Card, L. E. 1929.

VEGETABLE FOOD

Antiscorbutic and antiberiberi prop-
erties of certain sun-dried vegetables.
Shorten, J. A. & Ray, C. B. 1921.

Cane molasses. Winter, A. R. 1929.

Cereals only in rations. Hart, E. B.,
Halpin, J. G., & McCollum, E. V. 1917.

Cotton-seed meal. Morrison, J. K.
1913. For laying hens. Clayton, E. P.
1916.

Grain mixtures of high and low
lysine content. Young chicks. Buck-
ner, G. D., Nollau, E. H., & Kastle, J.
H. 1915.

Ground grain compared with whole
grain and mash. Stewart, J. H. &
Atwood, H. 1902c.

Ground soybeans. Effect on storage quality of eggs. Tomhave, A. E. & Mumford, C. W. 1933.

Soybean oil meal for laying hens. Philips, A. G. & Hauge, S. M. 1925.

Whole and ground grains. Wheeler, W. P. 1897.

Yeast. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1931. Dried yeast. Souba, A. J., Knandel, H. C., & Dutcher, R. A. 1924.

Corn

General. Mussehl, F. E., Hill, R. S., & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926b.

Corn germs. Antineuritic properties. Carrick, C. W. & Carr, R. H. 1925.

Moldy corn. *Gallus*. Ronk, S. E. & Carrick, C. W. 1931.

Pathologic effect of corn smut. Horvath, A. A. 1930.

Green food

Importance for laying hens. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900b.

Substitutes. Stuart, H. O. 1929.

Feeding experiments

Effect of *Bacillus acidophilus* on hydrogen ion concentration of contents of ceca. *Gallus*. Beach, J. R. 1925.

Sex comparisons of results of feeding experiments. Houssay, F. 1903a.

When to feed baby chicks. Kaupp, B. F. 1916.

DISEASE PREVENTION

Bone malformations. Henderson, E. W. 1933.

Rachitis (Rickets)

General. Hughes, J. S., Titus, R. W., & Witham, L. 1925.

Leg weakness. Hart, E. B. and others 1922; Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & Steenbock, H. 1920.

Use of stearin. *Gallus*. Roberts, R. E. 1929-30.

EFFECTS ON

Condition of blood and of bone. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929a.

Fecundity and growth of females. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1923b; Cruz, F. F. 1918.

Flesh. Cruz, F. F. 1918.

Growth. Buckner, G. D., Nollau, E. H., Wilkins, R. H., & Kastle, J. H. 1919.

Vigor of progeny. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1927.

Weights of internal organs. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929b.

Eggs

General. Atwood, H. 1914.

Hatchability. Atwood, H. 1927.

Storage quality. Sherwood, R. M. 1928.

Egg production

General. Carrick, C. W. 1934.

Effects of protein. Kempster, H. L. 1924.

Yolk

Absorption. *Gallus*. Heywang, B. W. & Jull, M. A. 1930b.

Color of yolk

General. Clayton, M. G. 1925; Crepin, P. 1925; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1903b.

Corn. Waite, R. H. 1911a.

Pimiento pepper in food. Brown, W. L. 1930.

GROWTH

See also section on Growth.

Effect of feeding anterior lobe of hypophysis and corpus luteum. Pearl, R. 1916f, i.

Genetic variation. *Gallus*. Asmundson, V. S. & Lerner, I. M. 1933.

Mineral metabolism. Growing chick. Mussehl, F. E., Blish, M. J., & Ackerson, C. W. 1927.

Rate. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1929. *Meleagris*. Funk, E. M. 1930.

Significance of initial weight of chicks in growth and mortality. *Gallus*. Christie, G. I. 1922.

ILLUMINATION AND IRRADIATION

General. Thompson, R. B. 1920.

Artificial light to increase winter egg production. Tomhave, A. E. & Mumford, C. W. 1927.

Continuous light. Penquite, R. & Thompson, R. B. 1933.

Electric light to increase egg production. Kable, G. W., Fox, F. E., & Lunn, A. G. 1928.

Sunlight

Effect on leg weakness. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1925.

Prevents leg weakness and promotes growth. Mayerson, H. S. & Laurens, H. 1932.

Requirements. Wheeler, W. P. 1929.

Use of ultraviolet light

General. Hughes, J. S., Payne, L. F., & Latshaw, W. L. 1923; Russell, W. C. & Massengale, O. N. 1927-28.

EFFECTS ON

Egg production, hatchability of eggs and fertility of eggs. Hart, E. B. and others 1925.

Growth. Wood, W. F. 1926.

METHODS

Many other publications cited under Poultry culture also contain methods.

General. Gilbert, A. G. 1905, 1906; Graham, C. K. 1908; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909g; Waite, R. H. 1919c.

Assisting hen in laying. Two normal eggs laid in two minutes. Crichton, A. 1873.

Biometrical methods in experimentation. Kandel, H. C. 1923.

Caponizing. Gray, S. 1893; Waite, R. H. 1919b; Watson, O. M. 1901.

Care of eggs before incubation. Gowell, G. M. 1902.

Determining which hens are laying. Waite, R. H. 1918.

Distinguishing sex of young chicks. Dunn, L. C. 1923d.

Estimating egg production by periodic weighing of a few representative eggs. Ginn, W. M. 1932.

Feeding. Adams, A. 1862; Gilbert, A. G. 1905, 1906; Lee, A. R. 1911a; Nixon, C. 1931; Philips, A. G. 1918c.

Fertility tests. Roullier-Arnoult, E. & Arnoult, E. 1876.

Improving hatchability of eggs. Goodale, H. D. 1926b.

Iodine as a vermicide. Chandler, W. L. 1926.

Marketing poultry products. Stevenson, G. L. 1929a. Book. Text in English. Benjamin, E. W. 1923.

Preparation for market. Trussing and boning chickens. Lippincott, W. A. 1911.

Preventing spur development. Smith, L. W. 1932.

Protecting poultry from predaceous birds. McAtee, W. L. 1933c.

Recognizing fertility. Dareste, C. 1862f.

Selection of good laying hens. Book. Text in English. Lamon, H. M. & Kinghorne, J. W. 1931.

Sterilization of eggs infected with *Salmonella pullorum*. Tittsler, R. P. 1929-30.

Weighing eggs. Jull, M. A. 1930a.

Winter egg production. Goodale, H. D. 1924b.

Artificial brooding

Books. Text in English. Réaumur, R. A. 1750a.

Text in French. Réaumur, R. A. 1749.

General. Cantelo, W. J. 1874; Dareste, C. 1889c; Dougherty, J. E. & Gossman, S. S. 1923a; Graybill, H. W. 1921; Lamon, H. M. 1914; Parkhurst, R. T. 1925; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1906b; Stoneburn, F. H. 1905.

Cannibalism in brooders. Control. Carver, J. S. 1931.

Ventilation. Dougherty, J. E. & Moses, B. D. 1933.

Breeding methods

Breeding-worth, tests of. Knox, C. W. 1933.

Index numbers, selection. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909h.

Pedigree poultry breeding. Gowen, J. W. 1919; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908a.

Incubation

Book. Text in French. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86.

General. Burke, E. 1925; Dryden, J. 1905, 1908; Lamson, G. H. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918; Stabe de Cassina, J. P. 1688.

ARTIFICIAL INCUBATION

Books. Text in English. Réaumur, R. A. 1750a.

Text in French. Bonnemain, —. 1816; Forget, A. 1895; Serres, O. 1600. *Gallus*. Réaumur, R. A. 1749; Voittelier, H. 1886.

Text in Spanish. *Gallus*. Montelano del Corral, J. 1887.

General. Cave, C. J. & Jones, T. V. 1925; Daresté, C. 1889a, 1890a; W., R. 1876.

Algeria. Créput, —. 1879. Australia. Gray, S. 1895. Egypt. Aubusson, L. M. 1910. New Mexico. Walker, A. L. & Voss, G. E. 1925.

Anas. In China. Wilson, J. 1865. *Gallus*. Carbonnier, P. 1869; Cochel, W. A. & Jackson, H. W. 1912; Cupr. —. 1866; Daresté, C. 1889c; Féry d'Esclands, A. 1875; Graham, W. R., Day, W. H., Thom, C. C., Harcourt, R., & Fulmer, H. L. 1908; Hunter, A. 1803; Krantz, J. H. 1874a, b; McCue, J. J. 1893; Raveret-Wattel, C. 1876; Roullier-Arnoult, E. & Arnoult, E. 1876; W., R. 1876; Watson, O. M. 1903. *Meleagris*. Blanchard, H. L. 1910; Graybill, H. W. 1921.

Accredited hatchery. Slocum, R. R. 1924.

Ancient methods. *Gallus*. Birch, T. 1757.

Carbon dioxide, production of. Atwood, H. & Weakley, C. E. 1924; Burke, E. 1925; *Lamson, G. H. & Edmond, H. D. 1914.

Early methods. Bignon, B. 1763.

Electric thermostat, regulation of. Landois, H. 1881a.

High altitudes. Kohn, F. L. 1930.

Moisture. Experimental study. Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907; Romanoff, A. L. 1930.

Mortality. Arbuckle, H. B. 1918; Pernot, E. F. 1908; Field, G. W., Marshall, H. W., & Warren, J. A. 1899.

Temperature. Philips, A. G. 1916b; Philips, A. G. & Brooks, F. D. 1923.

Vigor of chicks. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1910.

Cooling of eggs

General. Labbe, E. H. 1925; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1910.

Not desirable. Atwood, H. 1911.

Position. Experimental. Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907.

Fumigation of incubators

General. Bushnell, L. D., Payne, L. F., & Coon, C. J. 1929.

Germicidal effect of formalin. Graham, R. & Michael, V. M. 1932.

Turning eggs

General. Atwood, H. 1911.

Experimental turning

General. Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907.

Effect of multiple turning of eggs. Clarke, T. B. 1933; Insko, W. M. & Martin, J. H. 1933; Payne, L. F. 1920.

Unusual artificial incubation in

Horse dung. Anon. 1781.

Mammoth incubators in Philippines. Fronda, F. M. 1925-26.

Ovens in Egypt. Graves, J., 1677-79.

Unhusked rice in French Indo-China. Jardel, E. 1916.

Ventilation

General. Atwood, H. 1911.

Experimental ventilation. Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907.

Measurements of egg production

General. Pearl, R. 1915a.

Changes in rate of egg production. Pearl, R. 1914b.

Preservation of eggs

General. Amicis, C. 1923; André, —. 1917; Arnost, A. 1905; Arnoux, A. 1916;

Bernegau, L. 1899; Bertarelli, E. 1917; Beythien, A. & Waters, L. 1906; Bordas, F. 1922; Calvert, F. G. 1873; Drechsler, G. 1896; Filippini, A. 1918; Jeffrey, J. S. 1905; Kuhl, H. 1919; Ladd, E. F. 1899; Lamson, G. H. 1909, 1911; Macomber, H. I. 1919; Passerini, N. 1919; *Prall, F. 1907; Réaumur, R. A. 1738; Roberts, I. P. 1891; Rompant, L. 1917; Schuette, O. 1907; Thatcher, R. W. 1905; Zörkendörfer, C. 1892-93.

In China. Blunt, K. & Wang, C. C. 1916; Hanzawa, J. 1912-13.

Boric acid in "liquid eggs." Monier-Williams, G. W. 1923.

Effects of humidity and temperature. Loverdo, J. 1907.

Lime water. Toxic effects. Chevalier, M. A. 1842.

Minimizing shrinkage. Almy, L. H., Macomber, H. I., & Hepburn, J. S. 1922.

Putrefaction with age. Dumarthey, H. 1924.

Sanitation. Bordas, F. 1922.

Storage. Griffiths, E. A., Villiers, D. J., & Anderson, L. 1925; Walker, A. L., Berry, L. N., & Anderson, E. E. 1929. Cold storage. Sipe, G. R. 1931.

Records

General. Winton, B. 1928.

Breeding records. Lippincott, W. A. 1923c.

Records of egg laying by individual fowl. Lippincott, W. A. 1923c. Individual egg records without trap nest. Alder, B. & Egbert, A. D. 1918.

MOLT

See also under main section Molt.

Molting hens. Whitaker, H. D. 1924.

Relation of fall molt to month of hatching. Schwartz, L. H. 1919.

Experimental hastening of period of molt

General. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1902a.

Van Dresser method of producing an early and uniform molt. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1902d.

MORTALITY

Causes of death. Dearstyne, R. S., Kaupp, B. F., & Wilfong, H. S. 1929. Post-mortem examination. Thompson, W. C. 1922a.

Mortality of embryos. Hannas, R. R. 1917.

Rate. Pullet year. Standard breeds. *Gallus*. Dudley, F. J. 1928.

PARASITES

See also under Parasitology.

General. Beach, J. R. & Freeborn, S. B. 1922; Cram, E. B. 1928.

Intestinal parasites. Control. Ireland, J. W. & Lamb, A. R. 1926.

External parasites

General. Control. Herrick, G. W. 1915.

Chicken mites. Control. Herrick, G. W. 1902.

Feather mites. Cleveland, C. R. 1923; Herrick, G. W. 1915.

POISONING BY

Daubentonia. Shealy, A. L. & Thomas, E. F. 1928.

Potassium nitrate. Guberlet, J. E. 1922.

Salt toxic for chickens. Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Carman, G. G. 1926.

VIGOR

Flocks bred for high egg production. Hays, F. A. & Sanborn, R. 1928.

Relation to age of parents. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1909.

QUANTITATIVE WORKS

Including Biometry. See also under Growth, Population, Variation, and measurements and weights in various other sections.

Books. Text in French. Leuret, F. & Gratiolet, P. 1839-57.

Text in German. Anatomical, physiological, and physical dates and tables. Vierordt, H. 1906.

General. Finn, F. 1905a; Saller, K. 1926; Tur, J. 1906c. *Lanius*. Strong, R. M. 1901.

Coccidiosis. Young, B. P. 1929.

Determination, regulation, and chance in ontogenesis. Includes *Gallus*. Gurwitsch, A. 1910.

Factors influencing size, shape, and physical constitution of eggs. *Gallus*. *Curtis, M. R. 1914a; Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908c, 1909a.

Methods. *Lanius*. Strong, R. M. 1901.

Number of mitoses. In proliferating epidermis. *Columba*. Addison, W. H. & Loeb, L. 1913.

Significant number in study of growth. *Gallus*. Schroeder, C. H. & Lawrence, H. B. 1932.

COEFFICIENTS

Interpretation. Parker, S. L. 1925.

Weights of organs. *Gallus*. Souba, A. J. 1928.

CORRELATIONS, RATIOS, AND RELATIONS

See also under Poultry culture.

Comb size and amount of testis parenchyma. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927g.

Correlation tables for egg production. Hervey, G. W. 1924.

Egg weight and weights of parts of egg. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1924a.

Fecundity. Knox, C. W. 1926.

Flight muscle size and body weight. *Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85.

Heart size and work performed. *Gallus*. Hesse, R. 1908.

High correlation between early sexual maturity and fecundity. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A. & Bennett, J. S. 1923.

Length of tail and length and weight of body. Magnan, A. 1913f.

Limbs. Includes birds. Alpatov, W. W. & Boschko-Stepanenko, A. M. 1928.

Liver weight and body weight. La Riboisière, J. 1909.

Longevity and constitutional fitness. Pearl, R. 1923.

Physical characters of eggs. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Quantity of testis parenchyma and sex hormone production. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1927g.

Sex and migration habits. Weigold, H. 1926.

Size of eggs of foster parents and of parasitic species. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1902b.

Stomach weight and diet. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912p.

Winter egg production and fertility. *Gallus*. Hays, F. A., Sanborn, R., & James, L. L. 1924.

Yolk weight, percentage of body weight. Embryo. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Heywang, B. W. 1930.

Age and

Migration habits. Helgoland migrating birds. Weigold, H. 1926.

AGE AT LAYING FIRST EGG AND

Size of first egg. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. 1921b.

Weight of eggs during first laying year. Lippincott, W. A. & De Puy, P. L. 1923.

Body size and

Climate. Includes birds. Boetticher, H. 1913.

Egg size. Freund, L. 1923.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Waters, N. F. 1926.

Interstitial and seminiferous tissue. Includes birds. Benoit, J. 1923e.

Size of brain. Includes birds. Dubois, E. 1914.

Weight of brain. Lapicque, L. 1912.

Brain weight and

Body size. Lapicque, L. 1912.

Body weight. Brandt, A. F. 1867; Cope, E. D. & Kingsley, J. S. 1888. Many species. Lapicque, L. 1908; Lapicque, L. & Girard, P. 1905. Includes birds. Lapicque, L. 1907c. Includes *Anas*. Lapicque, L. 1907b, d. Includes *Gallus*. Lapicque, L. 1907b.

Body weight for two sexes. Includes birds. Dubois, E. 1919b.

Egg weight and

Body weight. *Heinroth, O. 1922; Huxley, J. S. 1927.

Incubation period. *Heinroth, O. 1922.

WEIGHT OF BIRD AT HATCHING

General. *Gallus*. Halbersleben, D. L. & Mussehl, F. E. 1922.

Sex distinction. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Quinn, J. P. 1925.

Flight muscles and

Body weight in relation to wing area. Magnan, A. 1921b.

Mode of flight. Magnan, A. 1913d, g.

Flight power and

Body weight. Lallié, N. 1913; Magnan, A. 1912k, n.

Heart weight. Magnan, A. 1912k, 1913b.

Lung weight. Magnan, A. 1912k, n.

Pectoral muscles, weight of. Magnan, A. 1912k.

Flight surface and

Body weight. Many species. Magnan, A. 1913d; Richet, C. R. & Richet, C. R. Jr. 1909a, b. Marine birds. Magnan, A. 1914a.

Wing correlations

Length of wing and tarsus. Boubier, M. 1919a.

WING AREA WITH

Body surface. Many species. Richet, C. R. & Richet, C. R. Jr. 1909a, b.

Pectoral muscles, weights of. Houssey, F. & Magnan, A. 1911.

Tail area. Magnan, A. 1921c.

Weight of body. *Legal, E. & Reichel, P. 1879-85; Lendenfeld, R. 1904, 1905; Magnan, A. 1912j, 1913d, g, h. Many species. Richet, C. R. & Richet, C. R. Jr. 1909b.

MEASUREMENTS NOT INCLUDED UNDER WEIGHTS

Book. Text in English. North American birds. Baldwin, S. P. & Oberholser, H. C. 1931.

General. Amans, P. C. 1906, 1908, 1911a, b, c; Brendel, F. 1859; Eyton, T. C. 1841a, b; Meyer, G. R. 1916; Vassal, J. J. 1905. Many species. Buchanan, T. 1828.

Anas. Saller, K. 1926. Anatidae. Cornevin, C. E. & Lesbre, F. X. 1894. *Aquila*. Hallam, W. W. 1917. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Sumner, E. L. 1929. *Bonasa*. Gross, A. O. 1928. *Columba*. Pacini, F. 1845; Saller, K. 1926. *Corvus frugilegus*. Tur, J. 1906c. *Cygnus*. Pelerin, W. G. 1839. *Gallus*. Hallam, W. W. 1917; Pacini, F. 1845; Saller, K. 1926. *Gymnogyps*. Harting, J. E. 1899. *Heteralocha*. Buller, W. L. 1871. *Hypoleucus*. White, S. A. 1918. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Larus*. Dwight, J. 1906. *Microcarbo*. White, S. A. 1918. *Nycticorax n. naevius [hoactli]*. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Otis*. Harting, J. E. 1899. *Passer*. Pacini, F. 1845. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Pezophaps solitarius*. Newton, E. & Clark, J. W. 1879. *Turdus*. Cannarella, P. 1907.

Adaptation in foot. Many species. Blechschmidt, H. 1929.

Changes in length and surface of intestine due to experimental feeding. Magnan, A. 1912a.

Comparison of skeletons of *Lorius flavopalliatius* and *Psittacus erithacus*. Mivart, St. G. 1895b.

Dimensions of body. Heredity. Kopeć, S. 1926b, 1927.

Form of body. Ardeidae. *Schaub, S. 1908.

Intensity of inbreeding. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1913b.

Metabolism. Columbidae. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1934.

Methods. Reichenow, A. 1891b.

Sex comparisons. Chicks. Romanoff, A. L. 1933b.

Time of blood coagulation. Includes many species. Schoenlein, K. 1879.

Volume of air, gases, etc. *Gallus* incidental. Treviranus, G. R. 1831b.

Embryos

General. *Gallus*. Dursy, E. 1867.

Blastoderm. *Gallus*. His, W. 1877.

Different stages. *Gallus*. *Moleschott, J. 1870. *Melopsittacus*. Tourneux, F. & Tourneux, J. P. 1902.

Growth measurements

Curve. *Gallus*. Schmalhausen, I. 1926.

Embryo. *Gallus*. Fischel, A. 1896; Schmalhausen, I. 1926.

Experimental feeding. *Gallus*. Titus, H. W. & Jull, A. 1928.

Feathers. Heinroth, O. 1906b. *Anas* & *Anser*. Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937. Ardeidae. *Schaub, S. 1908. *Columba*. Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937. *Gallus*. Holmes, A. 1935; Lillie, F. R. 1932a; Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932; Martin, J. H. 1929b; Streich, G. & Swetosarov, E. 1937. *Numida*. Hardesty, M. 1933. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1907b.

Mathematical analysis. *Gallus*. Brody, S. 1927b.

Respiration measurements

General. *Anas*. Bielezky, N. F. 1878.

Carbon dioxide and oxygen expired when bird was held under water. *Anas*. Langlois, J. P. & Richet, C. R. 1898a, b.

Various structures

Central canal of spinal cord. Diameter in caudal portion. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1888.

Olfactory nerve diameter. Includes birds. Book. Text in French. Serres, A. E. 1824-26.

Optic nerves. Many species. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823b.

Red blood corpuscles. Gulliver, G. 1839, 1842a, 1845, 1846, 1862a, b, 1863, 1868, 1875; Magnan, A. 1911j. Includes birds. Cleland, J. B. & Johnson, T. H. 1912. Many species. Wagner, R. 1837; Wang, C. T. 1914.

Swimming organs. *Dabelow, A. 1925.

Uropygeal gland. Gallinae. Crisp, E. 1860.

BRAIN MEASUREMENTS

General. Kuenzi, W. 1918. Includes birds. Lussanna, F. & Lemoigne, A. 1871.

Cerebrum. Bumm, A. 1883.

Optic lobes. Many species. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823b.

Proportions. Includes many species. Treviranus, G. R. 1831a.

Relative size. Many species. Jäger, G. 1870.

EAR MEASUREMENTS

Labyrinth. Many species. Watt, H. J. 1924. Includes *Cariama* & *Struthio*. Gray, A. A. 1906.

Vestibular apparatus. Many species. Hopkins, M. A. 1906. Includes *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Wulf, B. 1901.

EYE MEASUREMENTS

Books. Text in German. Meves, W. 1911; Saemisch, T. & Graefe, A. 1910.

General. Lewis, J. C. 1917. Many species. Lee, R. J. 1872a, b. *Alca* & *Colymbus*. Ischreyt, G. 1913. *Fuligula*. Ischreyt, G. 1912. *Gavia*. Ischreyt, G. 1913.

Diameter. Includes birds. Waterlot, G. 1912.

Retina

Retinal elements. Dennissenko, G. 1881a.

Surface. Many species. Desmoulins, L. A. 1823b.

EGG MEASUREMENTS

Various general works on birds give measurements of eggs.

General. Gilbert, P. A. 1911; Goebel, H. & Ottosson, O. 1908; Gröbbels, F. & Mobert, F. 1927b; Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1901; Schuster, L. 1925a; Schuster, M. J. 1878; Steller, G. W. 1758. Many species. Pütter, A. 1917.

Accentor. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Anas*. Drechsler, G. 1896. *Buteo buteo*. Pousar, V. 1909. Charadriiformes. Buchanan, K. & Buchanan, R. M. 1904. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1905. *Cypselus*, *Fringilla*, & *Gallinula*. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Gallus*. Drechsler, G. 1896; Kopeć, S. 1924;

Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923d. *Hirundo*. Rowan, W., Parker, K. M., & Bell, J. 1914. *Ligurinus*, *Passer*, & *Pica*. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Sterna*. Rowan, W., Parker, K. M., & Bell, J. 1914. *Turdus*. Domeier, H. & Pousar, V. 1909; Workman, W. H. 1901.

Abnormal egg. Condorelli Franca-viglia, M. 1923.

Biometric analysis. *Hirundo* & *Sterna*. Rowan, W., Parker, K. M., & Bell, J. 1914.

Correlations with measurements of human skull. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Development of egg envelopes. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1912.

Eggs before and after boiling. Measurements of shell and entire egg. Camus, L. 1904.

Food, effects of. Many species. Goebel, H. 1903.

Form. Many species. Regalia, E. 1908.

Shell thickness. Many species. Nathusius, W. 1882a. *Rhea*. Nathusius, W. 1896c.

Temperature of non-incubating egg. *Gallus*. Murray, J. 1826.

LAMINATED CORPUSCLES, MEASUREMENTS OF

Grandry corpuscles. *Anas*. Krause, W. 1881a.

Pacinian corpuscles. Herbst, G. 1851.

MUSCLE FIBERS, MEASUREMENTS OF

General. *Gallus*. *Lebert, H. 1849a.

Amount of smooth muscle tissue in gizzard. Magnan, A. 1911c, 1912p.

Skeletal muscle fibers

General. Includes *Carduelis*. Mayeda, R. 1890.

Light and dark skeletal muscle fibers. Includes *Columba*. Ewald, W. 1912.

ORGANS OF FLIGHT, MEASUREMENTS OF

General. Böker, H. 1927a, 1929.

Wing

General. Poncey, R. 1927. Includes many species. Tschan, A. 1889.

Acuity. Magnan, A. 1913a.

Areas in flight. Harting, P. 1869; Magnan, A. 1913d; Pettigrew, J. B. 1872. Marine birds. Magnan, A. 1914a. *Gallus*. Chaîne, J. 1920a. *Phalacrocorax*. Gadow, H. F. 1902.

Changes in proportions during growth. Marples, B. J. 1930.

Greatest spread. *Gymnogyps*. Harting, J. E. 1899.

Length. Book. Text in English. *Cygnus*. Harting, J. E. 1833a.

SKELETON, MEASUREMENTS OF

Books. Text in French. Many species. Milne-Edwards, A. 1867-71; Milne-Edwards, A. & Grandidier, A. 1879-81.

Text in German. Many species. Meyer, A. B. 1879-97.

General. Giebel, C. G. 1854a; Headley, F. W. 1893a; Schneider, M. & Dunn, L. C. 1924. Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1891b. Hybrid. *Fringillidae*. Klatt, G. T. 1901. Inbred fowls. Dunn, L. C. 1928.

Anthus. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Casuarus australis*. Flower, W. H. 1871. *Cinclus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Cuculus canorus*. Oppel, F. M. 1858. *Gallus bankiva*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888d. *Geococcyx*. Larson, L. M. 1930. *Haliaeetus*. Giebel, C. G. 1865a. *Hesperocichla*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Megapodidae*. Oustalet, J. F. 1880. *Merula* & *Oreoscoptes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Passer*. Bumpus, H. C. 1899. *Pelecanus*. Giebel, C. G. 1865b. *Phodilus badius*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. *Rhea*. Cunningham, R. O. 1871. *Rhinocetus jubatus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1900. *Salpinctes* & *Seturus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Todus*. Murie, J. 1872f. *Uroaetus audax*. Scott, H. H. 1909.

Histologic measurements. *Fulica*. Retterer, E. 1908.

In myxedema infantilis. *Gallus*. *Landauer, W. 1929b.

Skull. *Cygnus*. Pelerin, W. G. 1839. *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1896a. No correlation with fecundity. *Gallus*. Marble, D. R. 1932.

Embryonic bones

General. *Dinornis*. Hector, J. 1867.

Limb bones, growth of. *Gallus*. Schmalhausen, I. & Stepanowa, J. 1926.

Limb bones

General. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Enriques, P. 1906.

Foot bones. *Kessler, K. F. 1841.

Wing bones. *Phalacrocorax*. Gadow, H. F. 1902. Humerus. *Diomedea* & *Pelagornis*. Lartet, E. 1857.

Pectoral girdle

Book. Text in German. Berthold, A. A. 1831.

General. *Anser fabalis*, *Anser neglectus*, *Larus ridibundus*, & *Larus canus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902.

Coracoscapular angle. *Gallus*. Nauck, E. T. 1930b.

Furcula. Many species. Weitzel, A. 1865.

Sternum. *Accipiter*, *Apteryx*, *Buteo*, *Haliaeetus*, *Mergus*, *Otis*, & *Pernis*. Nopcsa, F. 1918. *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1896a. *Struthio*, *Tetrao*, & *Vanellus*. Nopcsa, F. 1918.

Vertebrae

General. *Grus*. Virchow, H. J. 1918. *Struthio*. Virchow, H. J. 1916b.

Cervical vertebrae. *Plotus anHINGA*. Virchow, H. J. 1917b.

Number. *Anser*. Eyton, T. C. 1840.

VISCERA, MEASUREMENTS OF

Book. Text in German. Rensch, B. 1930.

General. Custor, J. 1873. *Gracula*. Cabot, S. 1851. *Struthio*. Weinland, D. F. 1861a. *Tetrao*. Cabot, S. 1846a.

Arteries. *Gallus*. Thoma, R. 1901b.

Heart. Bollinger, O. 1894; Hasebroek, K. 1917; Parrot, C. P. 1893; Piaz, A. M. 1911a. Many species. *Lœr, F. 1911. *Lagopus*. Strohl, J. 1910a, b, d.

Respiratory surface of lungs. Includes *Columba*. Sussdorf, M. 1907.

Spleen. Magnan, A. & La Riboisière, J. 1911. Book. Text in German. Müller, W. 1865.

Suprarenal glands. Cortex and medulla. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Landwer, M. F. 1925.

Trachea. *Tantalus*. Swinhoe, R. 1867. Hybrid—*Clangula* × *Mergus*. Cabot, S. 1856.

Digestive organs

General. *Chionis*. Cunningham, R. O. 1869.

Epithelial cells of liver. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Strix*. Leidy, J. 1848.

Alimentary canal

General. Struthious birds. Crisp, E. 1864a. *Anser* & *Columba*. Kaiser, H. 1925. *Nyroca leucophthalmus*. Smith, J. A. 1858c.

Epithelial cells in alimentary canal. *Gallus* & *Haliaeetus albicilla*. Grimm, J. D. 1866.

Intestine

General. *Custor, J. 1873.

Cecum. Magnan, A. 1911h. Trogonidae. Miller, W. D. 1918.

Influence of tropics on size. Book. Text in German. Rensch, B. 1930.

Length. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Serinus*. *Crampe, H. 1872.

Mucosa surface area. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Serinus*. *Crampe, H. 1872. Many species. Magnan, A. 1911d.

Ratio of length of intestine to food eaten and to species. Brants, M. A. 1881.

Relative lengths of small intestine in male birds and in birds of different age and feeding habits. Many species. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Stomach

General. *Anas* & *Corvus*. Magnan, A. 1911k. *Tantalus*. Swinhoe, R. 1867.

Influence of tropics on size. Book. Text in German. Rensch, B. 1930.

Relation to diet. *Magnan, A. 1912c.

Surface of mucosa. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1911c, 1912p.

Testis

General. Montlezen, A. 1900. Sexually mature testis. *Gallus*.

Freund, L. 1909. Changes in size. *Colaeus monedula*. *Stieve, H. 1919a.

WEIGHTS

Book. Text in English. American waterfowl. Phillips, J. C. & Lincoln, F. C. 1930. In health and disease. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911d.

General. Bohin, L. S. 1912; Bradshaw, G. W. 1901; Harting, P. 1869; Knappen, P. M. 1928b; Meyer, G. R. 1916; Myers, E. C. 1928; Patterson, A. H. 1901; Zedlitz, O. 1926. Many species. Esten, S. R. 1931; Fryer, H. F. 1900; Magnan, A. 1912h; Warnecke, P. 1907-08. Includes birds. Waterlot, G. 1912.

Death Valley. Grinnell, J. 1923.

Guatemala. Van Tyne, J. 1935.

South Australia. Many species. Morgan, A. M. 1919, 1920, 1922.

Anas. Phillips, J. C. 1912b. Anatidae. Cornevin, C. E. & Lesbre, F. X. 1894. *Aquila*. Hallam, W. W. 1917. *Bonasa*. Gross, A. O. 1928. *Columba*. Rheinisch, B. 1910; Riddle, O. 1922; Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Gallus*. Hallam, W. W. 1917; Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a. *Hyllocichla*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Hypoleucis*. White, S. A. 1918. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. O. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Meleagris*. Latimer, H. B. & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926. *Microcarbo*. White, S. A. 1918. *Poocetes g. gramineus*. Perry, W. A. & Perry, E. M. 1918. *Tringa*. Cordeaux, J. 1889; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1889e.

Changes in body weight. Columbidae. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1934.

Effect of experimental diet. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912m.

Embryos. *Gallus*. Fridericia, L. S. 1912; Pütter, A. 1917.

Feeding anterior lobe of bovine hypophysis. *Gallus*. Winternitz, M. E. 1919.

Healthy and unhealthy birds. *Lagopus*. Wilson, E. A. & others 1911b.

Heaviest flying bird. *Otis t. tarda*. Harting, J. E. 1899.

Hybrids. *Anas*. Phillips, J. C. 1914c.

Loss of weight in daytime compared with night. Albini, G. 1895a.

Precision in weighing hens. Amount worth while. *Gallus*. Card, L. E. 1921b.

Relation to age and sex. Helgoland migrating birds. Weigold, H. 1926.

Sex comparisons. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1933b.

Standardization of poultry experiments. *Gallus*. Knandel, H. C. 1923.

Stomach contents. *Melospiza*, *Passer*, *Sitta*, & *Sturnus*. Stevenson, J. 1933.

Young. *Aquila chrysaetos canadensis*. Sumner, E. L. 1929. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. 1928a.

Growth comparisons

General. *Gallus*. Brody, S. 1926; Latimer, H. B. 1923, 1924a, b, 1925a, b, c, 1927, 1932. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Stoner, D. 1935b.

Brain. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1924a.

Gonads and bursa Fabricii. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1928b.

At hatching, 35 days, and maturity. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1924b.

Skeleton. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1923, 1927.

Specific gravity

General. Include birds. Davy, J. 1860, 1862.

Eggs. Fryer, H. F. 1900; Gröbbels, F. 1927h. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Muscle. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Carvallo, J. L. & Weiss, G. 1889.

Weights of various structures

General. *Anser* & *Fringilla*. Welcker, H. & Brandt, A. 1903. *Gallus*. Souba, A. J. 1923; Wagner, E. 1924; Welcker, H. & Brandt, A. 1903; Zaitschek, A. 1908. *Meleagris*. Latimer, H. B. & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926. *Parus*, *Regulus*, & *Troglodytes*. Welcker, H. & Brandt, A. 1903.

Bones. Hiller, E. 1884; Schneider, M. & Dunn, L. C. 1924.

Center of gravity. Experimental. Zimmer, K. 1935b.

Effects of feeding anterior lobe of bovine hypophysis. *Gallus*. Winternitz, M. C. 1919.

Endocrine glands. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Mitchell, J. B. 1929.

Excreta in 24 hours. Dann, A. B. 1923.

Pectoral muscles. Edwards, C. L. 1886; Harting, P. 1869.

Sex comparisons. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1933b.

Spinal cord at various stages in development. *Gallus*. *Latimer, H. B. 1925b.

Thyroid gland. Pettit, A. 1898; *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Uropygeal gland. *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Wing. Many species. Magnan, A. 1911f, 1912l.

BLOOD

Various groups. Magnan, A. 1912d.

Variation. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a.

BRAIN

General. Kuenzi, W. 1918; Lapique, L. 1909. Many species. Hancock, J. L. 1888b, 1890b. Include birds. Hrdlička, A. 1905; Waterlot, G. 1912.

Aquila chrysaetos canadensis. Hallam, W. W. 1917. *Colinus*. Dubois, E. 1919a. *Gallus*. Dubois, E. 1919a; Hallam, W. W. 1917. *Passer*. Dubois, E. 1919a. *Phoenicopterus*. Ziehen, G. T. 1904.

Chemical compounds of brain. Includes *Columba* & *Phasianus*. Book. Text in German. Bibra, E. 1854.

Compared with human. Hancock, J. L. 1887.

Immersed in saline solutions. *Loxia*. Wessberge, H. 1913, 1914.

Parts of brain. Many species. Lapique, L. & Girard, P. 1906.

Sex differences. Includes *Passer*. Lapique, L. 1907a.

Various stages in development. *Gallus*. *Latimer, H. B. 1925b.

EGG

Book. Text in English. Many species. Bergtold, W. H. 1917a.

General. Bergtold, W. H. 1929; Davy, J. 1864b; Foster, N. H. 1902; Fridericia, L. S. 1912; Fryer, H. F. 1900; Goebel, H. & Ottosson, O. 1908; Gröbbels, F. & Mobert, F. 1927b; Hoxie, W. 1887b; Jull, M. A. 1924a; Kutter, O. F. 1881; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1901; Schuster, L. 1925a; Schuster, M. J. 1878. Many species. Bauer, R. W. 1903; Hanna, W. C. 1924; Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Accentor. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Buteo buteo*. Pousar, V. 1909. *Carpodacus mexicanus frontalis*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914. Charadriiformes. Buchanan, K. & Buchanan, R. M. 1904. *Cypselus*. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Falco sparverius*. Sherman, A. R. 1913b. *Fringilla* & *Gallinula*. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Gallus*. Dudley, F. J. 1931; Féré, C. 1895e; Jull, M. A. 1924a; Kopeć, S. 1924; Luca, S. 1865; Upp, C. W. 1928a; Zürn, F. A. 1886b. *Ligurinus*, *Passer*, & *Pica*. Workman, W. H. 1901. *Turdus*. Domeier, H. & Pousar, V. 1909; Workman, W. H. 1901.

Abnormal egg. Condorelli Franca-viglia, M. 1923.

Before and after hatching. Camus, L. 1904.

Cooked eggs. Zürn, F. A. 1886b.

Different breeds and seasons. *Gallus*. Mairs, T. I. 1908.

During incubation. Gröbbels, F. F. 1927h; Gröbbels, F. & Mobert, F. 1927a; Ritter, W. E. & Bailey, S. E. 1908.

Standard deviation. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1925.

Variation in successive layings. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1898d.

Weights of parts of eggs

General. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1924a; Tangl, F. 1908a, b.

Egg elements. *Gallus*. Voit, C. 1877.

Hybrids. Anatidae. Loisel, G. 1905a.

Parts of Chinese preserved eggs. Blunt, K. & Wang, C. C. 1916.

Various parts of egg and embryo sixth to twentieth days of incubation. *Gallus*. Fangauf, R. 1928.

Albumen

General. Friese, W. 1923; Zürn, F. A. 1886b. Includes birds. Valenciennes, A. & Frémy, E. 1857. *Gallus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893; Curtis, M. R. 1912. *Meleagris* & *Vanellus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893.

Cooked eggs. Zürn, F. A. 1886b.

Shell

General. Friese, W. 1923; Schuster, L. 1925a. *Gallus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893; Curtis, M. R. 1912; Fridericia, L. S. 1912; Zürn, F. A. 1886b. *Meleagris* & *Vanellus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893.

Before and after hatching. Camus, L. 1904.

Yolk

General. Friese, W. 1923. *Gallus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893; Curtis, M. R. 1912; Zürn, F. A. 1886b. *Meleagris* & *Vanellus*. Bauer, R. W. 1893.

Unassimilated yolk at hatching. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Heywang, B. W. 1930.

Yolk and albumen ratios compared in precocial and altricial birds. *Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883c.

PLUMAGE

General. Carinatae. Magnan, A. 1911a. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a.

Down feathers. Magnan, A. 1912g.

Rectrices. Carinatae. Magnan, A. 1912f.

Remiges. Various groups. Magnan, A. 1912e.

Tertial feathers. Magnan, A. 1912g.

VISCERA

Book. Text in German. Rensch, B. 1930.

General. *Ardea*, *Hierofalco*, & *Pandion*. Magnan, A. 1911i.

Intestine. *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Lungs. *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Pancreas. Magnan, A. 1910b, 1911e; *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Spleen, suprarenal glands, and thyroid gland. *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Stomach. Variations with diet. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912p.

Heart

Book. Text in German. Tropical birds. Rensch, B. 1930.

General. Many species. *Löer, F. 1911.

At high altitudes. *Lagopus*. Strohl, J. 1910b, c, d.

Kidneys

General. Magnan, A. 1911g; *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

After bleeding in relation to diet. Magnan, A. 1912o.

Dietary effects. *Anas*. Magnan, A. 1912q.

Liver

General. Magnan, A. 1910b; *Schepelmann, E. 1906. Many species. Magnan, A. 1911e. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a.

After bleeding. Magnan, A. 1912h.

Birds fed with diet lacking glycogen. Magnan, A. 1912i.

Variation. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a.

Reproductive organs

General. *Schepelmann, E. 1906.

Gonads

General. Many species. *Bergtold, W. H. 1926a.

Developing ovary. *Gallus*. Stieve, H. 1918.

Loss of weight during period preceding breeding season. *Anser*. Stieve, H. 1922b.

Testes. *Anser* & *Colaeus*. Stieve, H. 1921.

REFLEXES

See also under Behavior, Brain, Eye, Nervous system, and Physiology.

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Hobhouse, L. T. 1915.

Text in German. Birds incidental. Ziehen, G. T. 1914.

General. Gröbbels, F. 1927i; Herrick, F. H. 1909; Lorenz, K. 1932. *Columba*. Beritoff, J. 1926; *Gröbbels, F. 1922c. *Gallus*. Young birds.

Thorndike, E. L. 1899. *Larus*. *Gröbbels, F. 1922c.

Co-ordination. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. *Clementi, A. 1910, 1913.

Locomotor. Baglioni, S. 1907.

Reaction time. Numerous figures. *Columba*. Dittler, R. & Garten, S. 1918.

Static and stato-kinetic reflexes. *Anas*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1927a. *Gallus*. Kleitman, N. & Koppányi, T. 1926.

Tonic reflex. *Columba*. Benjamins, C. E. & Huizinga, E. 1927. *Gallus*. Kleitman, N. & Koppányi, T. 1926.

CONDITIONED REFLEXES

General. *Columba*. Tjumjanzeff, N. F. 1931.

Association of feeding and defecation in young birds. *Troglodytes*. Reed, C. I. & Reed, B. P. 1925.

Sound. *Columba*. Tjumjanzeff, N. F. 1931.

FEEDING REFLEXES

General. In young birds. Leichtenritt, B. 1919b.

Opening of mouth in feeding. Relation to defecation. Gröbbels, F. 1927i.

FLEXION REFLEXES

General. Nishihata, T. 1927a.

Lateral trunk flexions. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894b.

REGIONAL REFLEXES

Lumbar cord. *Columba*. Baglioni, S. & Matteucci, E. 1909.

Neck. Nishihata, T. 1927a.

Thalamus. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921.

Experimental modification of reflexes

General. *Columba* & *Larus*. *Gröbbels, F. 1922c.

Tonus reflexes. Effects of experimental cutting of posterior roots. *Columba*. Trendelenburg, W. E. 1906b.

BEHEADED AND DECEREBRATED BIRDS

General. *Anas*. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1895.

Decerebrated birds. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schrader, M. E. 1891.

POSTURAL AND MOTOR REFLEXES

General. Nishihata, T. 1927a. *Anas*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1927a, b. *Columba* & *Larus*. Gröbbels, F. 1922c.

Apnea. Produced by pouring water on head and submerging head. *Anas*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1927b.

Effects of electrical stimulation. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1927a.

Lesions of cord and medulla. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1927d.

Operations on labyrinth. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1927c, e.

REMOVAL OF LABYRINTH OF EAR

General. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1926b.

Electrical stimulation. *Columba*. Gröbbels, F. 1927b.

VISUAL REFLEXES

See also under Eye.

General. *Erhard, H. 1924.

In case of coloboma of iris. *Athene*. Reisinger, L. 1926a.

Movements of eyes associated with N. acusticus and thermal stimuli. Includes *Columba*. Kubo, I. 1906.

Transection of optic nerve, effects of. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1922.

Pupillary reflexes

General. Many species. Krohn, A. 1837; Steinach, E. 1890. *Anas*, *Buteo*, *Comurus*, *Loxia*, & *Strix*. Nepveu, A. 1907a, b. *Aquila* & *Bubo*. Sumner, E. L. 1933. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Noll, A. 1925. Includes *Columba*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1859. *Larus*. Nepveu, A. 1907a. *Mariposa*. Nepveu, A. 1907b.

Diurnal and nocturnal birds compared. Hess, C. 1908b.

Effects of drugs. Includes birds. Ehrhardt, P. 1890. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Koppányi, T. & Sun, K. H. 1926.

REGENERATION

General. Tur, J. 1901c. *Gallus*. Schaper, A. & Cohen, C. 1905.

Bone marrow after fractures of air-containing bones. *Columba*. Bergmann, E. 1924.

Crop. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Kuriyama, T. 1932.

Embryonic. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1904a.

Epidermis in wound healing. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Salzer, F. 1915.

Epithelium. *Columba*. Addison, W. H. & Loeb, L. 1913.

Feathers. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1930.

Healing of wounds. *Columba*. Fiedler, J. N. 1824.

Leg in course of six to seven months. *Serinus*. Halfpenny, F. W. 1897.

Ovary in castration experiments. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. 1926e.

Striped muscle fibers. Includes *Coccothraustes*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Parus*, *Passer*, *Serinus*, & *Turdus*. Schmincke, A. 1908.

VARIOUS STRUCTURES

Beak

General. *Anas* incidental. Thesing, C. E. 1911. *Ciconia*. Bordage, E. 1898. *Corvus corax*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886e. *Falco t. tinnunculus*. Neubaur, R. 1903. *Gallus*. Bordage, E. 1898. Includes *Gallus*. Thesing, C. E. 1911. *Picus*. Wolf, J. 1803.

Horny covering of beak. Larcher, O. E. 1872a.

Regeneration even when beak is amputated near nostrils. Includes bone as well as other tissues. *Anas* & *Anser cinereus*. *Werber, E. I. & Goldschmidt, W. 1909.

Bone

General. *Columba*. Kinel, J. 1910, 1911. Includes *Columba*. Maas, H. 1877. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1917. Includes *Gallus*. Maas, H. 1877.

Brain

General. Negative results. Grunert, F. 1894-99.

Cerebral hemispheres. *Columba*. Lefevre, —. 1909.

Eye

General. *Gallus*. Barfurth, D. & Dragendorff, O. 1902.

Experimental. *Gallus*. Dragendorff, O. 1903.

Nerves

General. *Anas*. Tamura, —. 1922. Motor nerves. *Gallus*. Boeke, J. 1916c.

Axis cylinders (in vitro). *Gallus*. Ingebrigtsen, R. 1913.

Muscle spindles. Includes *Gallus*. Boeke, J. 1916c.

Nerve fibers. In polyneuritis. *Gallus*. *Clark, E. 1914.

Testis

General. *Columba*. Portier, P. 1920.

Effects of castration. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Bond, C. J. 1913.

REGURGITATION

See also under Habits.

General. Myers, H. W. 1910.

Cherry stones. Baily, W. L. 1897.

Feeding young by regurgitation. *Wheelock, I. G. 1905. *Bombycilla*. Bergtold, W. H. 1917b; Post, K. C. 1916. *Colaptes*. Brewster, W. 1893.

Lining of gizzard. *Numenius*. Smith, H. H. 1913.

Pellets of bones, feathers, and hair. Bruchlacher, G. 1869; Walter, Adolf 1877c. *Columba patumbus*. Blagg, E. W. 1887.

REPRODUCTION

See also under Behavior, Embryology, Endocrinology, Habits, Poultry culture, Sex, and Urogenital system.

Books. Text in English. *Colinus*. *Stoddard, H. L. 1931.

Text in German. Thienemann, F. A. 1845-56; Zimmermann, R. 1922.

General. Detmers, E. 1913; Mousley, W. H. 1917c; Noll-Tobler, H. 1920;

Schuster, L. 1925b, 1926b; Taubert,—. 1878.

Cuculus. Gloger, C. W. 1854g; Rey, J. G. 1872b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceus*] *novae-hollandiae*. Le Prestre, F. 1871. *Gallus*. Girou de Buzareingues, C. 1828; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923c. *Loxia*. McCabe, T. T. & McCabe, E. B. 1933. *Lyrurus*. Christoleit, E. 1926b. *Meleagris*. Girou de Buzareingues, C. 1828. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1932b. *Sturnus*. Grabham, O. 1895.

Breeding in immature plumage. Bureau, L. 1901a. *Loxia*. Macpherson, H. A. 1889a.

Broods, number of, in season. *Emberiza hortulana*. Schuster, L. 1926b.

Early maturity. Female Falcones. Brehm, C. L. 1840c.

Effects of domestication. *Anser* & *Gallus*. *Stieve, H. 1926.

Hybrids. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*. Cookson, G. 1839-40.

Identical twins. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1918b, 1921a, 1923c.

Interval between broods of double- and triple-brooded species. Fraser, A. C. 1924.

Late broods. Altum, B. 1866b, c, 1867b.

Maximum period between laying and brooding. *Fringilla chloris* & *Carduelis*. Rey, J. G. 1867.

Monogamy. Detmers, E. 1913.

Number of fully developed young. *Buteo vulgaris*. Weibull, V. 1909.

Period of day for greatest sexual activity of male. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. 1928b.

Polyandry. *Rhea*. Astley, H. D. 1907.

Polygamy. Detmers, E. 1913. *Fringilla*. Jacobi, J. 1864. *Quiscalus* [*Cassidix*]. Chapman, F. M. 1898b. *Sylvia*. Jacobi, J. 1864.

Reproduction in captivity. Jabouille, P. 1927; Page, W. T. 1912, 1914. *Uraeginthus*. Decoux, A. 1914.

Reserve food in egg. Causes and consequences. Loisel, G. 1899a.

Two cuckoos reared in one nest. Le Souëf, W. H. 1907.

Variation in age of young. Strigidae. Schuster, L. 1904.

EXPERIMENTAL REPRODUCTION

Rearing wild species by foster parents. Fringillidae. Scott, W. E. 1904a. *Gallus* by Asio f. *flammeus*. Dubois, A. D. 1923b.

Eggs of one species placed in nest of other species

See also under Behavior: Recognition of.

General. *Progne s. subis*. Jacobs, J. W. 1909. *Tyrannus*. Strong, R. M. 1891b.

Acceptance and rejection. *Swynerton, C. F. 1918b.

GERM CELLS

Book. Text in English. Birds incidental. Hegner, R. W. 1914a.

Chondriosomes. *Gallus*. Tschaschin, S. 1910.

Development. Includes birds. Minot, C. S. 1880a. *Gallus*. *Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912b; Fell, H. B. 1923; Gatenby, J. B. 1924; Nussbaum, M. 1901b; Reagan, F. P. 1918. Includes *Gallus*. Beccari, N. 1919-20. *Gallus* incidental. Hegner, R. W. 1914b.

Effect of lead. Includes *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Bachhuber, L. J. 1914.

PRIMORDIAL GERM CELLS

Anas. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912a, 1914; *Rubaschkin, W. 1907. *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912a, 1914; Matsumoto, T. 1932; Richards, A. & Goldsmith, J. B. 1927; Richards, A., Hulpieu, H. R., & Goldsmith, J. B. 1926; *Rubaschkin, W. 1907; *Swift, C. H. 1914, 1915, 1916; Tschaschin, S. 1910.

Castration experiments. Origin of sex cords in regeneration. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926e.

Continuity of germ cells with primordial germ cells. Study using Golgi bodies. *Gallus*. Woodger, J. H. 1925.

Cytology. *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912b, c.

Development. Firket, J. 1913.

Effects of experimental removal. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. 1926.

Morphological characteristics. Cashin, S. S. 1910.

Significance of the primordial ova. Laulanié, B. P. 1886a.

Stability of germ plasm. Duerden, J. E. 1919c.

Ova (Eggs)

Books. Text in German. Bädeker, F. W. 1863.

Text in Latin. Include *Gallus*. Langly, W. 1674a, b; Harvey, W. 1651; Schrader, J. 1674.

General. Cigna, G. F. 1759; Anon. 1884a. Include birds. Galeb, O. 1878; Jörg, J. C. 1815. *Columba*. Albertus Magnus 1651. *Gallopavo*. Hänfler, J. 1697. *Gallus*. Albertus Magnus 1651; Libavius, A. & Bavarus, T. 1610; Schoock, M. 1643; Strauss, L. 1669; Thomson, Allen 1892; Tur, J. 1903b. Includes *Gallus*. Korschelt, E. 1913. *Tantalus ibis*. Nehr Korn, A. 1876.

Arrangement of eggs and number of eggs in nest. Gibbs, R. M. 1893a.

Destruction by wood ashes. *Gallus*. Svoboda, H. 1902.

Fertile and infertile hybrids, eggs of. Anatidae, *Columba*, & *Serinus*. Poll, H. 1911b.

Fossil eggs. Shufeldt, R. W. 1894b. *Epyornis*. Duvernoy, G. L. 1854.

Genetic potencies. *Anas*, *Cuculus*, & *Gallus*. Seidlitz, G. K. 1868.

Living embryo in egg in abandoned nest. Walter, Adolf 1877b.

Male and female eggs compared in cleavage stages. Serres, P. M. 1856.

Medical use. Struve, E. F. 1766.

Mimicry in eggs. *Cuculus*. Rensch, B. 1924b.

Number of eggs in clutch. Many species. Haviland, M. D. 1923; Serres, P. M. 1840. *Anthus pratensis*. Thomason, J. P. 1893. *Melospittacus undulatus*. Tourneux, F. & Tourneux, J. P. 1901.

Sex relation to form of egg. Petit,—. 1900.

Toxicity of parts of egg injected into rabbits and guinea pigs. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Loisel, G. 1905c.

Vigor and vitality of egg. Averill, C. K. 1924; Orr, H. L. 1899.

CHEMICAL AND PHYSICAL STUDIES

General. Jaffa, M. E. 1898.

Loss of weight by evaporation. Bunyard, P. F. 1918.

Osmotic pressure. Atkins, W. R. 1909b. *Anas* & *Anser*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a. *Gallus*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a; Greenlee, A. D. 1912; Rice, F. E. & Young, D. L. 1923. *Meleagris* & *Rhea*. Atkins, W. R. 1909a.

Specific gravity. Drechsler, G. 1896.

Chemical composition

Book. Text in German. Lehmann, C. G. 1850-52.

General. McCue, J. J. 1900; Pennington, M. E. 1909-10; Willard, J. T. & Shaw, R. H. 1909. *Anser*. Segin, A. 1906. *Gallus*. Hugounenq, L. M. & Morel,—. 1905; Kojo, K. 1912; Krukenberg, C. F. 1879; Levene, P. A. 1902; Loebisch, W. F. 1884; Meurs, G. T. 1923; Struve, E. F. 1766.

Arsenic present. Bertrand, G. E. 1903.

Carbohydrates. *Gallus*. Bierry, H., Hazard,—, & Ranc, A. 1912.

Gas content. Dulk, F. P. 1830.

Glucose in albumen. Aldridge,—. 1848-49.

Mineral composition. Include *Gallus*. Białaszewicz, K. 1926, 1927.

Calcium content

General. *Gallus*. Vaughan, V. C. & Bills, H. V. 1879.

Changes in lime content during development. Plimmer, R. H. & Lowndes, J. 1924.

Enzymes or ferments

General. *Gallus*. Koga, T. 1923. Enzymes. *Gallus*. Pennington, M. E. & Robertson, H. C. 1912.

Ferment resulting from morbid growth. Thomson, W. 1879. *Gallus*. Wohlgemuth, J. 1904, 1905.

COMPARATIVE STUDIES

General. *Gallus*. Koster, W. 1866.

Comparison of avian and mammalian eggs. Courty, A. 1849a.

DEGENERATION

During atresia of ovarian follicles. Birds incidental. Henneguy, L. F. 1893b.

In ovary. Developing bird. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Dubuisson, H. 1905a.

ENVELOPES

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. pp. 163-172. Ludwig, H. 1874.

General. Giersberg, H. 1921; Loisel, G. 1900e; Rutz de Lavison, E. 1864. Many species. Paris, J. A. 1821.

Acanthis, *Columba*, & *Fringilla*. Retzius, G. 1912b. *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1924c; Leveillé, J. B. 1799-1800; Mertens, H. 1830; Retzius, G. 1912b.

Development. Baudrimont, A. 1923, 1924; Kaiser, H. 1905; Taschenberg, E. O. 1885, 1894. Includes birds. Ludwig, H. 1874. *Gallus*. Dutrochet, H. 1819a; Landois, H. 1884a, d, e; Lataste, F. 1925b; Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1912; Rossi, Francesco 1801; Ryder, J. A. 1893.

Structure. Brandes, G. 1892; Carpenter, W. B. 1844. *Gallus*. Dutrochet, H. 1819a.

Albumen

General. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a.

Bacteria. *Gallus*. Scholl, H. 1893.

Clearing with sodium or potassium. *Gallus*. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1886.

Changes in coagulability. Includes birds. Davy, J. 1860.

Comparison in altricial and precocial species. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a, b.

Development. Giersberg, H. 1921. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1865; Lataste, F. 1888.

Freezing. *Gallus*. Paget, J. 1850.

Function. *Gallus*. Gasco, F. 1894.

Chemical composition

General. Panormoff, A. A. 1897, 1899. *Gallus*. Heynsius, A. 1875; Langstein, L. 1901; Scholl, H. 1893.

Changes in pH during incubation. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1929.

Differences. *Gallus*. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883b.

Effect of carbon dioxide on pH of albumen during incubation. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1930.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Poerner, K. W. 1754.

Fibrogenic substance that can transform into a membrane. *Gallus*. Gautier, A. 1902.

Ovomucoid and sugar. Mörner, C. T. 1912.

Relations of

Albumen to yolk and shell in weight. *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Vanellus*. Bauer, R. W. 1895.

Ovum to albumen. *Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a, b.

Structure including chalaza

General. *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1925b.

Dry matter in different layers. Romanoff, A. L. 1929b.

Shell

General. Nathusius, W. 1868a. *Aepyornis*, *Apteryx*, & *Crypturiformes*. Nathusius, W. 1871b.

Adaptation of shell structure to respiration. Ogilvie, G. 1867.

Evolution. Nathusius, W. 1879a.

Function in respiration of embryo. *Gallus*. Tangl, F. 1908a.

Hybridization. Effect on form, color, and surface. Pelt Lechner, A. A. 1913.

Inadequate egg shells. Panum, P. L. 1863; Riddle, O. & Behre, E. H. 1921b.

Relation to egg contents in incubation. Tangl, F. 1908a, b.

Changes during incubation

General. *Gallus*. Voit, C. 1877.

Dissolution during incubation. Nowotny, J. F. 1880; Sabel, E. 1880.

Lime content before and after incubation. *Gallus*. Vaughan, V. C. & Bills, H. V. 1879.

Transfer of calcium to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

Color

See also under **Coloration**.

General. König-Warthausen, R. 1876; Reichenau, W. 1877, 1887.

Effect of feeding soluble calcium salts. Riddle, O. & Hanke, M. C. 1921.

Red stain produced by feeding madder. *Gallus*. Joly, N. 1860.

Viewed with ultraviolet light. Schönwetter, M. 1932.

Pigments

General. Averill, C. K. 1924; Dickie, G. 1849; *Krukenberg, C. F. 1883b; Sorby, H. C. 1875, 1876. Many species. M'Aldowie, A. M. 1886; Nathusius, W. 1882b, 1894a.

Development. Bunyard, P. F. 1927.

Effect of hybridization. *Serinus*. Tschermak, A. 1910, 1912, 1915.

Ooophorphyrin. *Fischer, H. & Kogl, F. 1923. *Larus*. Fischer, H. & Lindner, F. 1925.

Structure and texture

General. Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1847; Blasius, R. 1867; Des Murs, M. A. 1843; Dickie, G. 1849; Ebert, G. R. 1869; Gervais, F. L. 1877; Kutter, F. 1877, 1880; Landois, H. 1882f, 1884a, d, e; Nathusius, W. 1868a, 1872, 1883; Wickmann, H. 1889. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859; Nathusius, W. 1882a, b, 1884. Includes birds. Mayer, A. F. 1865.

Dinornis. Nathusius, W. 1870, 1871b. *Gallus*. Holst, W. F., Almqvist, H. J., & Lorenz, F. W. 1932; Landois, H. 1865; Nathusius, W. 1882b. *Opishocornus cristatus*. Nathusius, W. 1881. *Rhea*. *Nathusius, W. 1896c. *Struthio*. Nathusius, W. 1885b. *Vulturinae*. *Szielasko, A. E. 1911, 1913. Hybrids of *Corvus corone* × *C. cornix*. Nathusius, W. 1874.

Abrasions. Bunyard, P. F. 1919-20.

Hardness and toughness. *Cuculus*. Walter, Adolf 1885.

Lime bodies. Many species. Nathusius, W. 1887.

Physical properties. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929f.

Polish. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Relationship between breaking strength and per cent of egg shell. Morgan, C. L. 1932.

Striae on shell. *Aepyornis maximus*. Joly, N. 1868a.

Study with polarized light. *Anser* & *Struthio*. Schmidt, W. J. 1922.

Taxonomic consideration. Nathusius, W. 1878.

Thickness. *Gallus*. Taylor, L. W. & Martin, J. H. 1928. *Rhea*. Nathusius, W. 1896c.

Permeability by

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1901c.

Bacteria. *Gallus*. Sachs-Mucke, —. 1907.

Wood ash components. *Gallus*. Svoboda, H. 1902.

Pores

General. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Number and distribution. *Gallus*. Rizzo, A. 1899.

Transparency

General. Many species. Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859.

Changes with time. Leroy, A. 1924.

Shell membranes

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. *Haug, R. 1889.

General. Morozzo, C. L. 1802; Nathusius, W. 1868b. Includes birds. Barry, M. 1853. *Anas* & *Columba*. Giacomini, E. 1900. *Gallus*. Giacomini, E. 1900; Nathusius, W. 1893b.

Anomalies. Baudrimont, A. 1923. *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1922, 1924b.

Development. Baudrimont, A. 1923; Nathusius, W. 1896b. Include birds. Schauinsland, H. H. 1902, 1903a. *Gallus*. Purkinje, J. E. 1825; Weidentfeld, J. 1897. Includes *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1878.

Evolution. Nathusius, W. 1879a.

Histology. Berthold, A. A. 1830. Include birds. Mayer, A. F. 1865; Nathusius, W. 1872; Schirschoff, D. 1901; Schüller, M. 1899a, b; Szuman, J. G. 1925a, b. Book. Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

Three membranes claimed. *Gallus*. Dönhoff, E. 1876b.

Air space

General. Hehl, J. C. 1796. *Gallus*. Bucknell, —. 1839.

Changes with time. Leroy, A. 1924.
Effects of freezing on size. *Gallus*.
Le Roy, G. A. 1917.

Experimental modification of position. *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1924a.

Physiology

Endosmosis. Gayon, U. 1874; Anon. 1874a.

Properties of filtration. *Gallus*. Thunberg, T. 1902.

Regeneration. Berthold, A. A. 1830.

FORM OR SHAPE

General. Hardy, J. 1857; Nikolsky, A. M. 1899; Wagner, V. A. 1889. *Gallus*. Kopeć, S. 1924; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a.

Causes of shape. Thompson, D. W. 1908.

Comparison with form of skeleton. La Fresnaye, F. 1845.

Development of form. Mathematical treatment. *Gallus*. Ryder, J. A. 1893.

Mathematical analysis. *Szielasko, A. E. 1902a, b, 1905.

Ratio of major and minor axes. Hoxie, W. 1886c, 1888a.

INCLUSIONS OF ABNORMAL OBJECTS

General. Iwersen, —. 1876. *Anas*. Panum, P. L. 1863. *Gallus*. Beauchamp, P. 1909; Benjamin, E. W. 1914; Collin, A. 1894; Drechsler, G. 1896; Dublancq-Laborde, R. 1912; Koenike, F. 1888; Landois, H. 1882d; Latschenberger, J. 1876; Linstow, O. 1898; Mari, N. N. 1900; Panum, P. L. 1863; Rosnatowsky, J. P. 1927; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1903.

Blood. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1882d; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1898c.

Bone, cartilage, and connective tissue. *Gallus*. Nathusius, W. 1895.

Corn between envelopes. *Gallus*. Budge, J. 1849.

Pin. Anon. 1838.

"Serpent." Bartholinus, T. 1673; Cleyer, A. 1683a; Paullin, C. F. 1706; Santasofia, J. & Grandi, J. 1757; Schultz, S. 1672.

Starch granules. Dastre, O. 1879.

Stone. Panthot, J. B. 1690; Wedel, G. W. 1680.

Parasites

General. *Gallus*. Drechsler, G. 1896; Henneguy, L. F. 1912; Renault, B. 1900.

Bacteria

Book. Text in French. Artault de Vevey, S. 1898.

General. *Gallus*. Brannon, M. A. 1898; Brüning, A. 1908; Chrétien, A. 1908, 1910, 1911; Daumézou, G. 1913; Gayon, U. 1877; Kossowicz, A. 1916; Lamson, G. H. 1909; McClintock, C. T. 1893; Maurer, O. 1911; Menini, G. 1907; *Poppe, K. 1910; Rettger, L. F. 1914, 1916; Rosenberger, R. C. 1912; Rullmann, W. 1916a, b; Zörkendörfer, —. 1892-93.

Bacteria entering through shell. *Gallus*. Lange, R. 1907.

Freedom from bacteria. Bacteriological study. *Gallus*. Rettger, L. F. 1913.

Microzymas. *Gallus*. Watkins, R. L. 1912.

Salmonella pullorum. *Gallus*. Weaver, H. J. & Weldin, J. C. 1931.

Vibriones

General. *Gallus*. Bonhoff, H. 1895; Grigorjew, A. V. 1894.

Cholera vibriones. *Gallus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1895; Kempner, W. 1894.

Fungi

Book. Text in French. Artault de Vevey, S. 1898.

General. Brtnfk, A. 1916; Brüning, A. 1908; Gunning, W. M. 1855; Harless, E. 1853; Mosler, F. 1864; Wittich, W. 1851. *Gallus*. Nathusius, W. 1896a; Postolka, A. 1916; Weston, W. A., Dillon, R., & Halnan, E. T. 1927. *Struthio*. Panceri, P. 1873.

Developed in interior of egg. *Casuaris*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1865.

Development during incubation. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1881, 1882d.

Worms

General. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1882a, c, d, 1894g; Liebe, K. T. 1887; Schäff, E. A. 1889b; Wright, R. R. 1888.

Nematode parasites. *Gallus*. Car-ruccio, A. 1887; Ernst, A. 1883; Iwer-sen,—. 1876; Pavasi, P. 1893a.

Tape worm. *Gallus*. Rajat, H. & Péju, G. 1906.

Trematodes

General. *Gallus*. Bonnet, R. 1883b; Spencer, W. B. 1889. *Distomum ovatum*. Linton, E. 1887.

Pathologic products and ova of *Distoma*. *Gallus*. Lominski, F. 1896.

OOGENESIS

Books. Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Seidlitz, G. K. 1869. Includes birds. pp. 163–172. Ludwig, H. 1874.

Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aqua-pendente, H. 1621. *Gallus*. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1688.

General. Bonnet, R. 1888a; Coste, J. J. 1838; Eckert, H. 1861; Lamson, G. H. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1918; Laulanié, B. P. 1886a; Nathusius, W. 1868b; Pouchet, H. C. & Beaugard, H. 1877; Rufz de Lavison, E. 1864; Samter, J. 1853; Serres, A. E. 1856; Includes birds. Loyez, M. 1906. Birds incidental. Laulanié, B. P. 1888b; Oellacher, J. 1872a.

Anas. Chomković, G. 1927; Kří-ženecký, J. & Chomković, G. 1927. Anatidae. Poll, H. 1911c. *Colaeus monedula*. *Stieve, H. 1919b. *Columba*. Barry, M. 1838; *Bartelmez, G. W. 1912; Hoyer, H. 1857; Munson, J. P. 1912. *Fringilla*. Meckel von Hems-bach, J. H. 1851. Galli. Poll, H. 1911c. *Gallus*. Barry, M. 1838; Beneden, E. 1870; Benoit, Jacques 1926f; Blumenbach, J. F. 1825; Borsen-kow, J. 1869; Brambell, F. W. 1925a; *Brode, M. D. 1928; Cramer, F. 1869; Dantschakoff, W. 1929; Ganfini, C. 1909b; Goette, A. W. 1874; Goldsmith, J. B. 1928; Greenwood, A. W. 1925b; Haller, A. 1770; Hollander, F. 1902, 1903; Hoyer, H. 1857; Hulpieu, H. R. 1925; Klebs, E. 1861, 1863; Korschelt, E. 1913; Landois, H. 1884a; Matsu-moto, T. 1932; Meckel von Hemsbach, J. H. 1851; Pearl, R. 1912d; Purkinje, J. E. 1825; Ryder, J. A. 1893; Schäfer, E. A. 1880; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a; *Sonnenbrodt,—. 1908; Stieve, H. 1914; *Swift, C. H. 1914, 1915, 1916; Tredern, L. S. 1808; Tur, J. 1920; Van der Stricht, O. 1902; Woodger, J.

H. 1925. Include *Gallus*. Cadiat, L. O. 1880; Valentin, G. G. 1836. *Musci-capa*. Hollander, F. 1902; Van der Stricht, O. 1902. *Parus*. Hollander, F. 1902; Van der Stricht, O. 1902.

Changes in rate of growth. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Numida*. Riddle, O. 1916c.

Chemical study. Iljin, M. D. 1929.

Competition among ova. *Gallus*. Aschner, B. 1914.

Early oogenesis. *Gallus*. Somer, E. 1905.

Effects of extract of posterior lobe of hypophysis. Riddle, O. 1921b.

Hybrids. Anatidae, Columbæ, & Fringillidae. Poll, H. 1910. *Gallus*. Poll, H. 1912. Phasianidae. Poll, H. 1910. *Phasianus*. Poll, H. 1912; *Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913.

Late oogenesis. *Anas* & *Columba*. Rauber, A. A. 1876b. *Gallus*. Dutro-chet, H. 1819a; Rauber, A. A. 1876b.

Mitochondria. *Passer*. Van Durme, M. 1907, 1913.

Permeability of ovarian egg-mem-brane to urotropin. *Gallus*. Riddle, O. 1912b.

Quinine effects. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Anderson, C. E. 1919.

Sterile birds. *Phasianus*. *Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913.

Maturation

See also under Embryology.

General. *Columba*. *Van Durme, M. 1914. *Gallus*. Holl, M. 1890; *Van Durme, M. 1914. *Parus*, *Passer*, *Regulus*, & *Turdus*. *Van Durme, M. 1914.

Origin and migrations of gonocytes. *Gallus*. Defretin, R. 1924.

Oocytes and oögonia

Golgi apparatus, in oocyte. Bram-bell, F. W. 1924a.

Number in ovary. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1912c.

Pseudochromosomes. *Gallus*. Hol-lander, F. 1904.

Vitelline body of Balbiani in oocytes. *Gallus*. Hollander, F. 1902, 1903, 1904; Mertens, H. 1894.

PHYSIOLOGY

Book. Text in French. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1805.

General. Béchamp, P. J. & Eustache, G. 1877. Many species. Paris, J. A. 1821. *Gallus*. Paris, J. A. 1811.

Coagulation. Dechambre, A. 1880.

Defense against cold, heat, and desiccation. Loisel, G. 1900e.

Electrical condition. Changes in period after laying and during laying. *Gallus*. Davy, J. 1859.

Experimental study. Hehl, J. C. 1796.

Food. Effect on size and proportions of eggs. Many species. Goebel, H. 1903.

Hormone. Effects on formation of hen's egg. Asmundson, V. S. 1931.

Spontaneous production of crystals. *Gallus*. Gayon, U. 1875.

Transmissibility for ions. Many species. Mizutani, K. 1929.

Factors influencing size, shape, and physical constitution

General. Wagner, V. A. 1889. *Gallus*. *Curtis, M. R. 1914a.

Effect of food and temperature on size and proportions. Many species. Goebel, H. 1903.

Polarity of egg

General. *Columba*. *Bartelmez, G. W. 1912, 1918. *Corvus*. Nathusius, W. 1894b. *Gallus*. Dalton, J. C. 1881; Féré, C. 1900b; Kopsch, F. 1902, 1927; Nathusius, W. 1885a, c; Patterson, J. T. 1910, 1911; *Peebles, F. 1904; Wickmann, H. 1896. *Lanius*. Nathusius, W. 1894b.

In blastodisc. Duval, M. M. 1885c.

In oviduct. *Corvus* & *Lanius*. Nathusius, W. 1894b.

In uterus and during laying. Olsen, M. W. & Byerly, T. C. 1932.

Resistance to excessive humidity

General. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Podiceps*. Loisel, G. 1900h.

Effects on incubating eggs lying in water. About 30% hatched. *Gallus*. Lippincott, W. A. & De Puy, P. L. 1923.

Resistance to variations in temperature

General. *Gallus*. Salvioli, I. 1899.

Freezing. Fertility of eggs not destroyed by temperature below 5°+. Davy, J. 1864a.

PUTREFACTION

See also under Inclusions of abnormal objects.

General. Drechsler, G. 1896; Thomson, W. 1874.

Bacteria of very old eggs eaten by Chinese. Dold, H. & Li, M. 1916.

Experimental putrefaction. *Gallus*. Donné, A. 1863.

Intact shell. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1864a.

When is egg fresh? Rennes, M. 1926.

SIZE

See also under Quantitative works.

General. Hoxie, W. 1887b, 1890a, b; Meyer, G. R. 1916. *Gallus*. Kopeč, S. 1924.

Climatic effects. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Haliaeetus*. Hesse, R. 1923.

High and low temperature, effects of. *Gallus*. Bennion, N. L. & Warren, D. C. 1933b.

Length of day, effects of. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Haliaeetus*. Hesse, R. 1923.

Relation to body size. Freund, L. 1923.

Relation to species parasitized. *Cuculus*. Rey, J. G. 1871.

Significance. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1870.

Variation. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1902b.

STERILE OR UNFERTILIZED EGGS

Changes. *Gallus*. Oellacher, J. 1870, 1872b.

Degeneration of unfertilized egg. *Gallus*. Lecaillon, A. 1910a.

Effect of magnetism. Maggiorani, C. 1884.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1900a.

Resistance to desiccation. Dubois, R. 1885.

Structure. *Turtur*. Maia, M. 1877.

STRUCTURE AND CHARACTERISTICS

Books. Text in English. Hunter, John 1861; Rennie, J. 1831. Good figures. *Gallus*. Carpenter, W. B. 1846.

Text in French. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1805. *Gallus*. Haller, A. 1758.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Seidlitz, G. K. 1869.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1621, 1638.

General. Amar, J. 1924; Bartholinus, E. 1671-72; Bonnet, R. 1883a; Drechsler, G. 1896; Dutrochet, H. 1819a; Gasser, E. 1884; Hann, O. 1875; Klebs, E. 1864; McCue, J. J. 1900; Ruzf de Lavison, E. 1864; Szielasko, A. E. 1902a. Include birds. Barry, M. 1853; Gegenbaur, C. 1861. *Anser*. Towne, J. 1839. *Gallus*. Balbiani, E. G. 1878; Beneden, E. 1870; Davy, J. 1864b; Gegenbaur, C. 1864b; Hasterlik, A. 1916; Hunter, A. 1803; Leveillé, J. B. 1800; Müller, C. 1896; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923c; Steno, D. N. 1673c; Struve, E. F. 1766; Tod, D. 1846; Towne, J. 1839.

Popular account. Neumann, C. 1899.

Taxonomic consideration. Many species. Nathusius, W. 1871a.

Germinal disc

General. Minot, C. S. 1883a. *Gallus*. *Smiechowski, A. V. 1893.

Comparison in fertilized and unfertilized eggs. *Anas*. Chappellier, A. 1912a. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1864e.

Duration of vitality. Calasanti, G. 1878.

Changes in unfertilized egg after laying

General. *Gallus*. Lecaillon, A. 1908a, b.

Degeneration in unfertilized egg. Lecaillon, A. 1909b, 1910b.

Structure

General. *Gallus*. Durante, F. 1873.

Attraction sphere. Mertens, H. 1893, 1894.

Chalaza. Structure and function. Berthold, A. A. 1829b.

Golgi reticular apparatus. *Gallus*. Ikeda, Tamotsu 1928.

Megaspheres. *Gallus*. *Smiechowski, A. V. 1892, 1893.

Sperm nuclei. *Gallus*. Patterson, J. T. 1910.

Nucleus of Balbiani (yolk nucleus) and cytoplasmic structure

General. Include birds. Loyez, M. 1907; Schütz, J. 1882. Birds incidental. Eimer, G. H. 1872. *Charadrius* & *Coccythraustes*. Loyez, M. 1903a. *Columba*. Munson, J. P. 1912. *Emberiza*. Loyez, M. 1903a. *Gallus*. Hollander, F. 1902, 1903, 1904; Kossel, A. 1885; Legge, F. 1886; Loyez, M. 1903a; Miescher, F. 1871. Include *Gallus*. Henneguy, L. F. 1892, 1893a. *Haematopus*. Loyez, M. 1903a. *Muscicapa*. Hollander, F. 1902. *Parus*. Hollander, F. 1902; Loyez, M. 1903a. *Pica*. Loyez, M. 1903a.

Karyosomes. *Passer*. Harper, E. H. 1912.

Pseudochromosomes. Filaments in this body. *Gallus*. Hollander, F. 1902, 1904. *Muscicapa* & *Parus*. Hollander, F. 1902.

Temperature of egg

Higher than surrounding medium. Nonincubating egg. *Gallus*. Murray, J. 1826.

Relation to its physiology. Difference in temperature of large and small ends of egg. *Gallus*. Murray, J. 1826.

Weight changes during incubation

General. Prévost, J. L. & Dumas, J. B. 1825.

Decrease in weight. Norton, E. S. 1909.

Loss

General. *Gallus*. Pott, R. 1877; Stewart, J. H. & Atwood, H. 1901.

Rate. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1922d, 1923g.

YOLK

General. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883c. Includes *Passer*. *Dubuisson, H. 1906.

Absorption. See also under Embryology. Ryder, J. A. 1889.

Changes in pH during incubation. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. & Romanoff, A. J. 1929.

Megaspheres. Function and development. *Gallus*. Smiechowski, A. V. 1893.

Position. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. & Weakley, C. H. 1917.

Relations. *Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883a, b, c.

Resorption. *Gallus*. Dubuisson, H. 1904.

Size. Effect of alcohol. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Basset, G. C. 1916.

Vitelline body. Mertens, H. 1894.

Chemical composition

General. Gobley,—. 1846; Malcolm, J. 1901; Parke, J. L. 1867.

Amyloid substance. Dareste, C. 1866c, 1868a, 1877a; Lubach, D. 1868.

Iron. *Gallus*. Wassermann, F. 1910.

Lipoids present. *Gallus*. Serono, C. & Palozzi, A. 1911.

Low temperatures, effect of. *Gallus*. Moran, T. 1925.

Peptic enzyme in yolk. *Gallus*. Krukenberg, C. F. 1879.

Peptone content during incubation. *Gallus*. Fischel, W. 1886.

Phosphatides in yolk. Stern, M. & Thierfelder, H. 1907.

Physical chemistry of yolk. *Gallus*. Virchow, H. J. 1888.

White and yellow egg yolk compared. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Spohn, A. A. & Riddle, O. 1916.

Color

General. *Gallus*. Dryden, J. 1905.

Coloring matter of yolk. Barbieri, N. A. 1912. *Gallus*. Mattikow, M. 1932.

Spectral characteristics. Lewin, L., Miethe, A., & Stenger, E. 1908.

Effects of food

General. Des Murs, M. A. 1843. *Gallus*. Henderson, E. W. & Wilcke, H. L. 1933; Waite, R. H. 1911a.

Experimental feeding. *Gallus*. Clayton, M. G. 1925.

Pimiento pepper, in food. *Gallus*. Brown, W. L. 1930.

Sudan III in food. Riddle, O. 1910.

Development

General. Hubrecht, A. A. 1912; Ikeda, Tamotsu 1928; Riddle, O. 1911. Birds incidental. Ryder, J. A. 1889. *Anas*. Chomković, G. & Kříženecký, J. 1928-29; Kříženecký, J. & Chomković, G. 1927. *Passer*. Dubuisson, H. 1905b.

Abnormal yolk formation. Extra-ovular and extra-follicular. *Gallus*. *Riddle, O. 1912a.

Role of mitochondria. *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Parus*, *Regulus*, & *Turdus*. *Van Durme, M. 1913.

Vitelline membrane

General. Gross, A. 1899; Pouchet, F. A. 1839. *Gallus*. Frommann, C. F. 1879, 1880b. Includes *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1878. *Turdus*. Lecaillon, A. 1910j. *Turdus merula*. Lecaillon, A. 1910f, i.

Development. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1898c, d; Stricker, S. 1866.

Histology. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1898c, d.

Spermatozoa

Book. Text in Latin. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1688. Includes *Gallus*. p. 162. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1687.

General. Many species. *Retzius, G. 1909. Includes birds. Burnett, W. I. 1853b.

Anas. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912b; Popoff, N. 1909. Includes Anatinae. Philpitschenko, J. A. 1917. *Colaeus monedula*. Retzius, G. 1911b. *Columba*. Popoff, N. 1909; Retzius, G. 1911b. Includes *Columba*. Philpitschenko, J. A. 1917. Includes Corvidae. Retzius, G. 1912a. *Corvus*. Popoff, N. 1909. *Cypselus apus*. Retzius, G. 1911b. *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912b; Popoff, N. 1909. Includes *Gallus*. Schweiggger-Seidel, F. 1865. *Lanius collurio*. Retzius, G. 1911b. *Passer*. Alverdes, K. 1924. Includes *Passer*. Popoff, N. 1909. Includes *Struthio*. Retzius, G. 1911a. *Uria*. Ballowitz, E. 1913.

Activity, number, and volume in successive ejaculations. *Gallus*. Amantea, G. 1922, 1925.

Competitive action in fertilization. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927c.

Culture *in vitro*. Landrieu, L. 1912.

Cytology. Ballowitz, E. 1886, 1888. Include birds. Jensen, O. S. 1886a, b; Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1887. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Eimer, G. H. 1874. Includes *Gallus*. Gibbes, H. 1880. *Passer*. Eimer, G. H. 1874.

Relation of stale sperm to fertility and sex. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Behre, E. H. 1921a.

Resemblance of spermatozoa of Meliphagidae to spirochaete trypanosomes. Cleland, J. B. & Johnston, T. H. 1909.

Susceptibility to nuclease. Includes *Gallus*. Herwerden, M. A. 1916.

Transformation in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Loeb, J. & Bancroft, F. W. 1912.

Vitality. *Gallus*. Ivanov, E. J. 1924b; Lau, H. 1894; Laurie, D. F. 1919.

FERTILIZING POWER

Dependent upon efficiency of spermatozoa rather than quantity. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929b.

Varies with age of sperm. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Chappellier, A. 1915, 1917.

MOVEMENTS

General. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Eimer, G. H. 1874.

Motility. *Gallus*. Amantea, G. 1922, 1925; Ivanov, E. J. 1924b.

Speed of travel in oviduct. *Gallus*. Payne, L. F. 1914.

Swimming against current. Adolphi, H. 1906.

SPERMATOGENESIS

General. Benoit, J. 1926g; Brunn, F. A. 1884; Bugnion, E. & Popoff, N. 1906; Burnett, W. I. 1853b; Greenwood, A. W. 1925b; Stephan, P. 1903b; van Oordt, G. J. 1928. Include birds. Balbiani, E. G. 1877; Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1887.

Anas. Helman, C. 1879. Anatidae. Poll, H. 1911b; *Schöneberg, K. 1913. Includes *Anser*. Stieve, H. 1927a. *Arenaria* & *Calidris*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928. *Chloris c. chloris*. Sanfelice, F. 1889b. *Columba*. Moore, J. E. 1895. Columbidae. Guyer, M. F. 1903; *Poll, H. 1910. *Corvus*. Orban, F. 1923, 1928, 1929. Fringillidae. *Poll, H. 1910. *Galli*. Poll, H. 1911a. *Gallus*. *Bor-

ing, A. M. & Pearl, R. 1914; Cavalié, M. 1900; Dantschakoff, W. 1929; Goldsmith, J. B. 1928; *Guyer, M. F. 1916; Hulpieu, H. R. 1925; Laulanié, B. P. 1886c; Mazzetti, L. 1911; Sanfelice, F. 1889b; Stephan, P. 1903c; *Swift, C. H. 1914, 1915, 1916; Woodger, J. H. 1925. Include *Gallus*. Helman, C. 1879; Schweigger-Seidel, F. 1865. *Gallus bankiva* & *Ligurinus chloris*. Sanfelice, F. 1888. *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1909d. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1899b, c, 1900b, c, 1901a, b, c, 1902a; Regaud, C. 1902b. Includes *Passer*. Bugnion, E. 1908. *Passer italiae*. Sanfelice, F. 1888. *Sturnus*. *Bissonnette, T. H. 1930a, b, 1931a, b. *Tringa canutus*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928.

Hybrids. Anatidae. Poll, H. 1908b, 1910, 1911a; Stephan, P. 1908. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*. Stephan, P. 1903d. Columbidae. Guyer, M. F. 1900, 1903; Stephan, P. 1903b. *Gallus*. Poll, H. 1912. Phasianidae. Poll, H. 1908b, 1910. *Phasianus*. Poll, H. 1912; *Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913; Stephan, P. 1903d. *Pyrrhula* × *Carduelis*. Stephan, P. 1903a. *Streptopelia*. Stephan, P. 1903d.

Development and function of seminiferous epithelium. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1902b.

Effect of food. *Gallus*. Craft, W. A., M'Elroy, C. H., & Penquite, R. 1926.

Function of nucleus in amitosis. Loisel, G. 1900g.

Giant spermatozoa in hybrids. Columbidae. *Smith, G. 1912.

In inanition. *Columba*. Grandis, V. 1889.

Mitochondria. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Berenberg-Gossler, H. 1912b.

Relationship to migrations. *Calidris arenaria*. Patten, C. J. 1911b.

Seasonal changes. Böker, H. 1923a. Includes *Anser*, *Colaeus*, & *Fringilla*. Oslund, R. 1923.

Spermatogenetic wave. *Passer*. Foley, J. O. 1928.

Sterile birds. *Phasianus*. *Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913.

Use of Weigert method. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1903c.

Experimental studies

General. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926c.

Effects of colored light. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bissonnette, T. H. 1932; Bissonnette, T. H. & Wadlund, A. P. 1931.

Effects of light increase. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bissonnette, H. & Wadlund, A. P. 1931.

Sertoli cells

Origin. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1901b, c, e.

Role. Loisel, G. 1901b, c, e. *Passer*. Regaud, C. 1902b.

VIABILITY OF SPERMATOZOA

General. Rolf, A. F. 1916. *Gallus*. Ivanov, E. J. 1924b; Lau, H. 1894; Laurie, D. F. 1919.

Longevity after fecundation. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Chappellier, A. 1915, 1917.

Period of viability in oviduct

General. Jameson, —. 1821; Jarvis, L. G. 1898. *Gallus*. Warren, D. C. & Kilpatrick, L. 1929.

Experiments with male removed from female. *Gallus*. Gray, D. T. 1916; Kaupp, B. F. 1919b.

PHYSIOLOGY OF REPRODUCTION

Books. Text in German. Ludwig, H. 1874. *Gallus*. Durski, S. P. 1907.

Text in Latin. Willughby, F. 1676.

General. Giersberg, H. 1921; Hardy, J. 1857; Kaiser, H. 1905; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Mensa, A. 1921; Moquin-Tandon, C. H. 1859; Pearl, R. 1909; Riddle, O. 1916d; Ruz de Lavison, E. 1864; Tarkhanov, I. R. 1883c; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1894; Wickmann, H. 1889. Many species. Nathusius, W. 1884.

Columba. Barry, M. 1838; Hankó, B. 1910. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1928b. *Corvus*. Nathusius, W. 1894b; *Wickmann, H. 1896. *Fringilla*. *Wickmann, H. 1896. *Gallus*. Barry, M. 1838; Froböse, H. 1928; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822f; Hargitt, C. W. 1899; Hicks, J. S. 1881; Ivanov, E. J. 1924b; Landois, H. 1884a, d, e, 1894a; Lapeyronie, F. G. 1732; Lataste, F. 1889, 1924b, c, 1925a, b; Ledel, S. 1683; Nathusius, W. 1885a, 1893b; Novak,

J. & Duschak, F. 1923; Ohler, K. W. 1899b; Panthot, J. B. 1690; Panum, P. L. 1863; Parker, G. H. 1906; Patterson, J. T. 1910, 1911; *Pearl, R. 1909, 1911g; Purkinje, J. E. 1825; *Racah, M. 1922; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a; *Tauber, P. 1875; Turchini, J. 1924; Weidenfeld, J. 1897; *Wickmann, H. 1896. Includes *Gallus*. Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1856. *Garrulus*. *Wickmann, H. 1896. *Lanius*. Nathusius, W. 1894b. *Plectolophus* & *Upupa*. *Wickmann, H. 1896.

Acceleration of breeding period by exposure to artificial light in winter. Rowan, W. 1928, 1929, 1930. *Erithacus rubicula*. Putzig, P. 1937. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bissonnette, T. H. 1930a, 1931a, b, 1932.

Artificial insemination. *Gallus*. Rolf, A. F. 1916.

Basal metabolism a factor. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1933.

Changes in blood calcium. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Reinhardt, W. H. 1926.

Cholesteremia. Effects on reproduction. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, M. 1923.

Effect of daylight on size of clutch. Many species. Haviland, M. D. 1923.

Feeding soluble calcium salts. Effects. Riddle, O. & Hanke, M. C. 1921.

Increase in egg production due to increase in light absorption. Bissonnette, T. H. 1933.

Incubation spots. Local regions of congestion of superficial blood vessels in abdominal region in brooding birds. Bird, M. C. 1907.

Influence of male upon the last brood. Petermann, C. 1878.

Insulin. Effects. Riddle, O. 1923d.

Length of day. Effects. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Haliaeetus*. Hesse, R. 1923.

Light periodicity, relations to. *Zenaidura*. Cole, L. J. 1933.

Metabolic rate, significance of. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. 1923c.

Oviposition. Paddock, G. H. 1904.

Pituitary body extract. Failure to activate resting ovary. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1915.

Rate of growth changes in oogenesis. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Numida*. Riddle, O. 1916c.

Red dye (Sudan III fed to mother and transmitted through egg to offspring). *Gallus*. Gage, S. H. & Gage, S. P. 1908.

Relations to carotinoid pigments. *Gallus*. Palmer, L. S. 1919; Palmer, L. S. & Kempster, H. L. 1919b, c.

Singing. Correlation significance. Böker, H. 1923b.

Temperature factor. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1933.

Thymus gland production of hormone (thymovitin) acting on oviducal glands. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1924d.

Transfer of calcium from egg shell to embryo. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1925c.

Winter rainfall. Effects. Zedlitz, O. 1908.

Abnormal egg production

See also under Teratology.

General. Condorelli Francaviglia, M. 1923; Iwersen,—. 1876. *Gallus*. Tolmer, L. 1928.

Antiperistalsis. Hiden, R. B. 1921.

Asphyxial death of embryos in eggs abnormally retained in oviduct. Riddle, O. 1923e.

Double-yolked eggs. *Gallus*. *Glaser, O. 1913.

Dwarf eggs. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1916a, b.

Egg in egg. *Gallus*. Henneguy, L. F. 1912; Supino, F. 1897.

ECTOPIA (EGGS IN ABDOMINAL CAVITY)

General. *Gallus*. Eckstein, K. 1889b; Landois, H. 1894e.

Fate of eggs in abdominal cavity. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1914.

Soft-shelled eggs. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1899, 1903b.

Copulation

General. Eckstein, K. 1889a. Many species. Gerhardt, U. 1914. *Anas*

boschas. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922e. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1931. *Micropus a. apus*. Laubmann, A. 1916. Book. Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Langly, W. 1674a.

Erection. *Anas*. Müller, R. 1908.

In flight. Roué, W. B. 1898.

Records of number of copulations per day for females. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. 1928b.

Fecundity

See also under Fecundity and Poultry culture: Egg production.

General. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Schoppe, W. F. 1921.

Influence of age. Pearl, R. 1917f.

Relationship to brooding instinct. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1914c.

Fertility of eggs

Book. Text in French. Buffon, G. L. 1770-86.

General. *Gallus*. Curtis, V. & Lambert, W. V. 1929.

Age and vigor of male compared. *Gallus*. Anon. 1902a.

Carnivorous diet. Effects. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1907.

Factors. Lamson, G. H. & Card, L. E. 1920.

Increase. *Gallus*. Selater, P. L. 1909a.

Maintenance of fertility during long sea voyages. Morgan, E. 1927.

Preferences of male as a cause for low fertility. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. 1928b.

Time required for eggs to become fertile after male has been added to breeding pen. *Gallus*. Waite, R. H. 1911d; Anon. 1909a.

AGE WHEN FERTILITY IS ATTAINED

General. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927c.

Age for male to be fertile. La Rochefoucauld, P. 1911a.

PERIOD AFTER COPULATION WHEN FERTILE EGGS ARE LAID

General. *Gallus*. Coste, J. J. 1850b; Crew, F. A. 1927c; Lienhart, R. 1922;

Martin, J. H. & Anderson, W. S. 1918; Waite, R. H. 1911c.

Female raising not only first brood but second brood without mate. Eckardt, W. R. 1919a.

Fertile egg one month from copulation. *Gallus*. Wissel,—. 1920.

Hens mated once only laid fertilized eggs from third day for seven to twenty days. Kusakari, T. 1927.

Hatching

General. Steinmetz, H. 1932. *Fulica atra*. Steinmetz, H. 1930. *Gallus*. Baraldi, G. 1896; Daresté, C. 1885a; Horner, F. R. 1853; Tod, D. 1846, 1848; Yarrell, W. 1826. Includes *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1912. *Larus*. Kirkman, F. B. 1931. *Struthio*. Suquet, N. 1861.

After lesions of shell. Gerlach, L. 1885.

Exclusion of yolk sac. Spampani, G. 1902. *Motacilla*, *Passer*, & *Pratincola*. Spampani, G. 1905.

Function of M. complexus, which is hypertrophied at this time. Keibel, F. 1912, 1914. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1919b.

Malposition. Head in small end of egg. *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1933.

Movements in hatching. Anson, B. J. 1929. *Streptopelia*. Craig, W. 1912a.

Hormone, effects of

General. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1929.

Gonad extracts. Experimental. *Gallus*. Hogben, L. T. 1924.

Laying of eggs

General. Erdmann,—. 1886; Pad-dock, G. H. 1904. *Cuculus*. Ephraim, O. 1908. *Gallus*. Patterson, J. T. 1910. *Struthio*. Rivière, C. 1911.

Assistance to hen having trouble in laying. Laid two normal eggs in ten minutes. *Gallus*. Crichton, A. 1873.

End of egg which issues first from cloaca. Rey, J. G. 1909b.

Male stimulating female to lay without copulation. Columbidae. *Craig, W. 1911, 1913c.

Oviduct, physiology of

General. Blumenbach, J. F. 1825; Curtis, M. R. 1915b; Kunstler, J. 1907a.

Anas & *Anser*. Wahlgren, F. 1871. Include *Corvus*. Giersberg, H. 1922, 1923. *Gallus*. Baudouin, M. 1913; Giacomini, E. 1900; Gruvel, A. 1901, 1902; *Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1912; Schumacher, S. 1896; Wahlgren, F. 1871. Include *Gallus*. Giersberg, H. 1922, 1923.

Degeneration of unlaid eggs. Many species. Brunn, F. A. 1882.

Ligation, section, or removal of oviduct. Effects. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1914.

Movements of egg in oviduct. Landois, H. 1877b.

Nerve stimuli. Effects. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & King, C. V. 1921.

Passage of egg into oviduct. Hann, O. 1877b.

Position of egg in oviduct. Nathusius, W. 1885a, c. *Corvus*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*, *Garrulus*, *Plectolophus*, & *Upupa*. *Wickmann, H. 1896.

Relation of involution of oviduct to formation of new egg yolk. Chomković, G. & Kříženecký, J. 1928-29.

Retention of eggs. Hoxie, W. 1888b; Le Souëf, W. H. 1910.

Shape of eggs. Thompson, D. W. 1908.

Two eggs in oviduct in different stages. *Gallus*. Nathusius, W. 1892.

SECRETORY ACTIVITY

General. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1911f.

Function of Golgi apparatus in oviducal gland cells. *Gallus*. Brambell, F. W. 1925b.

Secretion of albumen by oviducal glands. *Columba*. Riddle, O. & Spohn, A. A. 1916.

Development of egg shell

General. Bau, A. 1908b; *Blasius, R. 1867; Dickie, G. 1849; Harting, P. 1878; Landois, H. 1882f, 1884e; Nathusius, W. 1883, 1896b; Vauquelin, L. N. 1799; Wickmann, H. 1889. Birds incidental. Ryder, J. A. 1889. *Gallus*. Des Murs, M. A. 1861; Froböse, H.

1928; Landois, H. 1865; Nathusius, W. 1893b; Weidenfeld, J. 1897. Includes *Gallus*. Nathusius, W. 1898.

Experimental shell production. Harting, P. 1873.

Shell secretory glands. Relation to physical properties of egg shell. *Gallus*. Romanoff, A. L. 1929f.

Stimulus for shell formation. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909f.

Calcium in egg-shell formation

General. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., Pierce, W. C., & Peter, A. M. 1922.

Relative utilization of different calcium compounds. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D., Martin, J. H., & Peter, A. M. 1928.

Sources of lime. Gloeden, B. 1876a.

Development of color of shell

General. Giersberg, H. 1921.

Development of pigmentation. Bau, A. 1908b; Bunyard, P. F. 1927.

Effect of absence of shell gland and vagina. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. 1915c.

Ovulation

Effects of cold weather. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1924.

Metabolic change. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1927c.

Rate. *Gallus*. Brody, S. 1921b.

Relationship to pressure from yolk formation. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1914.

Simultaneous ovulation. Relationship to production of double-yolked eggs. Curtis, M. R. 1915b.

BLOOD SUGAR

Increased blood sugar. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1923b.

Various conditions. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Honeywell, H. E. 1924.

HORMONE, EFFECTS OF

Corpus luteum. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914b.

Inhibition of ovulation after injection of anterior lobe of hypophysis. *Gallus*. Walker, A. T. 1925.

Suprarenal gland activity. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1922, 1923f.

Rhythm of reproduction

General. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1915b.

Effects of external conditions. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926c.

PERIODISM

Cycles or periods of egg-laying. North American birds. 'Burns, F. L. 1915b. *Gallus*. Harland, S. C. 1927.

Experimental modification. 'Rowan, W. 1928, 1929, 1932, 1933. Book. Text in English. 'Rowan, W. 1931.

Relation to migration. Rowan, W. 1926b, 1927a.

Variation in reproductive cycle. Effects on body size. Riddle, O. & Braucher, P. F. 1934.

Seasonal changes in

Gonads. Benoit, Jacques 1922. *Anas*. Chappellier, A. 1912b.

Voice. Boker, H. 1923a.

Sterility

Cytological basis in germ cells. *Phasianus*. Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913.

Failure to breed. Unmated birds. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Tischler, F. 1908.

Male copulatory organ small or absent. *Gallus*. Dove, W. F. 1928.

Mating but having no eggs. *Columba*. Schacht, H. 1876; Schulz, R. 1876. *Hirundo*. Schacht, H. 1876.

Somatic and genetic sterility. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. & Pearl, R. 1915.

CAUSES

Agglutination of sperms. *Gallus*. 'Stieve, H. 1927b.

Experimental cortical lesions. *Gallus*. *Ceni, C. 1907.

Variation in

Activity and production of spermatozoa by male. *Gallus*. Penquite, R., Craft, W. A., & Thompson, R. B. 1930.

Blood fat and phosphorus in the sexes. Riddle, O. & Burns, F. H. 1927.

Chemical composition of reproductive tissues in relation to activity. Riddle, O. & Lawrence, J. V. 1916.

Variations in reproductive cycle. Effects on body size. Riddle, O. & Braucher, P. F. 1934.

Vigor

General. Grote, G. A. 1909.

Age of parents to vigor of offspring. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. 1909.

RESPIRATION

See also under **Biochemistry**, **Embryology**, and **Physiology**. For organs of respiration, see under **Respiratory organs**.

Books. Text in French. Campana, A. 1875; Longet, F. A. 1861. *Anas*. Bert, P. 1870.

Text in Latin. Chernak, L. 1773. Birds. p. 32. Swammerdam, J. 1738.

General. Baer, M. 1896a, b; Camper, P. 1773; Fatio, V. 1867; Hertwig, R. 1903; Jacquemin, E. 1835b; Murray, I. D. 1908; Philomatinisky, —. 1833. Many species. Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a; Serres, A. E. 1846; Weber, E. F. 1842. Include birds. Brüning, C. 1916; Reimarus, J. A. 1812. Diving birds. Blyth, E. 1837b. Swimming birds. *Bohr, C. 1897.

Anas. *Soum, J. M. 1896b. *Anser*. Bourgeois, N. 1896. Includes *Ciconia*. *Siefert, E. 1896. *Columba*. *Brandes, G. 1923, 1924a, b; *Grober, J. A. 1899; *Soum, J. M. 1896b; Strasser, H. 1905. Include *Columba*. Barry, M. 1827; Dulong, P. L. 1841; *Siefert, E. 1896. *Dicholophus* [*Cariama*] *cristata*. Burmeister, C. H. 1853. Includes *Falco*. Dulong, P. L. 1841. *Gallus*. Bourgeois, N. 1896; *Brandes, G. 1923, 1924a, b. *Phalaenoptilus*. Marshall, M. E. 1906. *Streptopelia*. Boussingault, J. B. 1844.

Artificial respiration. *Columba*. Nagel, W. A. 1901.

Measurements. *Anas*. Bieletzky, N. F. 1878.

Plethysmographic records. *Columba*. Grünwald, J. 1904.

Respiration in flight. Singing birds. Csörgey, T. 1922.

Respiration in high altitude. *Ciconia*. Walker, O. 1899. *Gymnogyps*. Rabes, O. 1904.

Respiration in tissue. *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, *Larus*, *Meleagris*, & *Passer*. Lojacono, M. 1910.

APNEA

General. Foà, C. 1911. *Anas*. Orr, J. B. & Watson, A. 1913; Paton, D. N. 1912, 1913, 1914. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Treves, Z. & Maiocco, F. 1905.

Postural apnea. *Anas*. Koppányi, T. & Kleitman, N. 1927a; Paton, D. N. 1913. *Cygnus*. Paton, D. N. 1927.

Submergence in water. *Anas*. Paton, D. N. 1914. *Cygnus*. Paton, D. N. 1927.

ASPHYXIA

Carbon dioxide and oxygen determinations in asphyxia. *Anas*. Langlois, J. P. & Richet, C. R. 1898b.

Composition of air at different pressures and temperatures. Bert, P. 1872.

Death from asphyxia. Experimental study. Includes birds. Veratti, J. 1773.

Effect of atropine on duration of asphyxia. *Anas*. Richet, C. R. 1894b.

Resistance to asphyxia

Confined air. *Anas* & *Columba*. Pachon, V. 1907.

Effect of atropine. *Anas*. Richet, C. 1894b.

Effect of training on resistance to asphyxia. *Anas*. Richet, C. R. 1898.

Survival in different oxygen pressures. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1920b.

SUBMERGED IN WATER

General. Aquatic birds. Edmonston, L. 1827. *Anas*. Malassez, L. C. 1894.

Gallus compared with *Anas*. Langlois, J. P. & Richet, C. R. 1899.

Lived seven minutes. *Anas*. Richet, C. R. 1894a, b, 1899.

Oxygen measurement. *Anas*. Langlois, J. P. & Richet, C. R. 1898a, b.

BIOCHEMISTRY OF RESPIRATION

General. Includes birds. Regnault, V. & Reiset, J. 1849.

Dissociation of oxyhemoglobin. Includes *Gallus*. Hüfner, C. G. 1901.

Carbon dioxide

Estimation. Includes *Gallus*. Pott, R. 1875.

Expiration. Bird held under water for various intervals. Measurement. *Anas*. Langlois, J. P. & Richet, C. R. 1898a, b.

Temperature. Effect on production of carbon dioxide. Includes *Passer* & *Fringilla coelebs*. Lettelier, F. 1845.

Gas exchange in lungs and air sacs

General. Siefert, E. 1897.

Measurements. Allen, W. & Pepys, W. H. 1829, 1830.

Measure of combustion. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Carduelis*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Richet, C. R. 1890.

Volume of respired air and gases. *Gallus* incidental. Treviranus, G. R. 1831b.

BREATHING OR RESPIRATORY MOVEMENTS

General. Albers, J. A. 1800b; Jones, F. W. 1913. Includes birds. Bert, P. 1869; Cavalié, M. 1898a.

Breathing through air sacs in opened humerus. *Anas*. Schultz, P. 1896. *Ardea*. Scolopax 1888.

Correlation between inhalation and wing strokes. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

Emotional effects. *Columba*. Rouse, J. E. 1905.

Throat movements. Includes *Gallinae* & *Penelope*. Heinemann, C. 1884.

Experimental studies

General. Includes *Anas*. Boyle, R. 1870.

Experiments with inhaling of soot and examination of lungs and air sacs. *Columba*. Walter, W. G. 1934.

Expiration of free nitrogen. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Krogh, A. 1906.

Innervation involved in breathing

General. Cavalié, M. 1898b.

Function of dorsal sympathetic ganglion. *Anas* & *Columba*. Cavalié, M. 1898c.

Influence of inferior laryngeal nerve. Includes birds. Emmert, A. G. 1812.

Respiratory center. *Columba*. Nikolaides, R. 1914.

Vagus nerve. Function in respiration. Couvreur, E. 1890, 1891a. *Columba*. Nikolaides, R. 1914.

EXPERIMENTAL LESIONS

Destruction of thalamus. Effect on respiratory exchange. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Laekey, R. W. 1923.

Section of

Intercostal nerves. *Anas*. Cavalié, M. 1898b.

Vagus nerves. *Columba*. Couvreur, E. 1890, 1891a.

Rate of breathing

General. Fabani, C. 1896a; Falkenstein,— 1873. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Löer, F. 1909d, e.

Numbers of inhalations per second at rest and in flight. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

Relation between respiratory rhythm and heart rate. Artom, C. 1925.

EMBRYONIC RESPIRATION

Book. Text in Latin. Includes *Gallus*. Mayow, J. 1674.

General. Bellini, L. 1695; Gloger, C. W. 1856e; Hehl, J. C. 1796; Homeyer, A. V. & Kossler, P. 1862; Loisel, G. 1900e; Ogilvie, G. 1867; Riddle, O. 1924b; Ruzf de Lavison, E. 1864. Many species. Paris, J. A. 1821. Includes birds. Serres, A. E. 1840.

Anas. Baudrimont, A. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Windle, W. F. & Nelson, D. 1938. *Anser*. Hüfner, C. G. 1892. *Gallus*. Baudrimont, A. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843; Dareste, C. 1889c; Hasselbalch, K. A. 1900, 1902; Hüfner, C. G. 1892; Pott, R. 1877; Pott, R. & Preyer, W. 1882; Rabaud, E. 1908c; Tangl, F. 1908a, b. Includes *Gallus*. Serres, A. E. 1839. *Meleagris*, *Numida*, & *Pavo*. Baudrimont, A. & Saint-Ange, M. 1843.

Absorption from air sac of incubating egg. *Gallus*. Hanan, E. B. 1925.

Changes in amount of air entering egg. Effect on embryo. Gerlach, L. 1885.

Heat production in oxidation. Meyershof, O. 1911.

Measurements. *Gallus*. Stěpánek, O. 1904.

Regional differences. *Gallus*. Buchanan, J. W. 1926.

Experimental studies

General. *Gallus*. Aggazzotti, A. 1915.

Carbon dioxide production. *Gallus*. Bohr, C. & Hasselbalch, K. A. 1899.

Oxygen consumption rate. Parts of embryo. *Gallus*. Shearer, C. 1924.

COATING OF EGG

See also under **Embryology**.

General. *Gallus*. Dusing, K. 1883.

Respiration in oxygen atmosphere. *Gallus*. Pott, R. 1883.

Varnishing the egg kills the embryo. Tarulli, L. 1891.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS

For physiology of respiratory organs see under **Respiration**.

Books. Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in French. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1818a.

Text in German. Barkow, H. C. 1871; Gadow, H. 1891c. *Anas*, *Ardea*, *Buteo*, *Colymbus*, *Cygnus*, *Fulica*, *Gallus*, & *Strix*. Aeby, C. T. 1880.

General. Jäger, G. F. 1832; Kovalevsky, S. 1909; Merrem, B. 1783; Serres, A. E. 1846. Many species. Oppel, A. 1902a. Includes birds. Sicard, H. 1869.

Anas. *Soum, J. M. 1896b. *Anser*. Schroder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60. *Chauna*. Beddard, F. E. 1886c. *Columba*. Drosier, W. H. 1886; *Soum, J. M. 1896b. *Fulica atra* & *Gallinula*. Roché, G. 1890a. *Gallus*. *Soum, J. M. 1896b. Megapodidae. Oustalet, E. 1880a. *Pelecanus [Moris] bassana*. Montagu, G. 1810. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. Rallinae. Roché, G. 1890a; Roge, G. 1889. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1885; Parker, W. N. 1883.

Development of respiratory system. *Gallus*. Livini, F. 1914-17; *Rathke, M. H. 1828b. Includes *Gallus*. Thomson, A. 1830.

Excellent diagrams of respiratory organs. *Gallus* & *Columba*. *Brandes, G. 1924a.

Experimental study. Musset, C. 1869.

Anatomy

General. *Baer, M. 1896b; Gouillot, N. 1846. *Micropterus cinereus*. Cunningham, R. O. 1871-72.

Head. Respiratory passages and air sacs. Mihálovics, G. V. 1896.

Histology. Book. Text in German. Many species. Oppel, A. 1896-97.

Innervation. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Bourgeois, N. 1896.

Muscles. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, W. R. & Ryffel, W. 1923.

Nostrils obliterated and nasal chambers connected with pharynx by very small passages. *Phalacrocorax*. Ewart, J. C. 1882.

Skeletal structures. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

AIR SACS

Books. Text in English. Hunter, J. 1786.

Text in French. Lereboullet, A. 1838. *Gallus*. *Campana, A. 1875. Includes *Struthio*. Perrault, C. 1671.

General. Amans, P. C. 1912a; Baer, M. 1896a, 1897; Berthelot, S. 1869; Boulart, R. 1882; Brandes, G. 1924a, b; Colas, —. 1826; Dei, A. 1895b; Fatio, V. 1867; Girardi, M. & Malacarne, V. 1784; Headley, F. W. 1893a, b; Hertwig, R. 1908; Jacquemin, E. 1835b, 1836b, 1842; Jeffries, J. A. 1883h; Kohlrausch, P. H. 1832; Murray, I. D. 1908; Nietsch, V. 1905; Nitzsch, C. L. 1804, 1808; Otto, B. C. 1777; Plateau, F. 1880; Retzius, A. A. 1831; Sappey, M. P. 1846; Seeley, H. G. 1866; Tarnani, I. K. 1914; Tigri, A. 1871; Walcher, —. 1908; Winter, W. 1905. Many species. Brandes, G. 1924a; *Guillot, N. 1846; *Juillet, A. 1912b; Milne-Edwards, A. 1865, 1867; Perrault, C. 1738b; Rabes, O. 1905; *Roché, G. 1890b, 1891; *Strasser, H.

1877. Include birds. Siefert, E. 1896; Zumstein, J. J. 1901.

Anas. Juliet, A. 1911b. *Aptenodytes demersa*. Jäger, G. F. 1832. *Apteryx*. Huxley, T. H. 1882; Strasser, H. 1877. *Buteo*. Strasser, H. 1877. *Calao rhinoceros*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1885. *Casuarus*. Beddard, F. E. 1886a. *Cathartes*. Bignon, F. 1889b. *Ciconiidae*. Boulart, R. 1879. *Columba*. Brandes, G. 1923; Nikolaides, R. 1914; Strasser, H. 1905. *Corvus*. Hamborg, E. 1923. *Cygnus*. Daresté, C. 1862g. *Dromaeus*. Knox, R. 1832; Malm, A. W. 1880b. *Erismatura jamaicensis*. Wetmore, A. 1917b. *Gallus*. Brandes, G. 1923; Hamborg, E. 1923; Juliet, A. 1911d, 1912a, b; Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60; Strasser, H. 1877. *Graculus*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b. *Leptoptilus*. Peters, W. H. 1866. *Nothocrax*. Beddard, F. E. 1886b. *Ossi-fraga*. Cazin, M. 1886b. *Pelecanus*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b; Méry, J. 1730, 1733f. *Pelecanus* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Montagu, G. 1810. *Pelecanus rufescens*. Martin, W. C. 1835b; Owen, R. 1835. *Perdix*. Juliet, A. 1911b. *Phalacrocorax*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b. *Phaleris*. Vian, J. 1876. *Psittaci*. Nitzsch, C. L. 1859. *Psittacus*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. *Struthio*. Perrault, C. P. 1733a; Roché, G. 1888. Includes *Struthio*. Perrault, C. 1672. *Sula* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Bignon, F. 1889c; Owen, R. 1830-31. *Tachypetes aquilum*. Vigors, N. A. 1830-31b. *Tantalus*. Boulart, R. 1885.

Development. Locy, W. A. & Larsell, O. 1916a, b. *Anas*. Pizon, A. 1891. *Gallus*. *Bertelli, D. 1900b, 1904, 1905; Larsell, O. 1914; Pizon, A. 1891; Poole, M. 1909; *Rathke, M. H. 1828b; Selenka, E. 1866.

Anatomy

General. Many species. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60; *Schulze, F. E. 1912; Weber, E. F. 1842. *Columba*. *Müller, B. 1907; Thilo, O. 1915. *Diomedea*. *Ulrich, F. 1904. *Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1905. *Leptoptilus*. Mouquet, A. 1925.

LUNG CONNECTIONS

General. *Gallus*. Juliet, A. 1911d.

Connection of mandibular air sacs with lung air sacs. *Pelecanus rufescens*. Owen, R. 1835, 1835-36.

Fungi in air sacs

Aspergillus in *Columba*. Generali, G. 1879b.

Mucor. Yarrell, W. 1842.

Histology

General. *Anas*. *Ficalbi, E. 1883. *Buteo*. Eberth, C. J. 1863. *Ciconia*. Waniczówna, H. 1909. *Columba*. Eberth, C. J. 1863; Müller, B. 1907; Waniczówna, H. 1909. *Corvus*, *Cypselus*, & *Fringilla*. Waniczówna, H. 1909. *Gallus*. *Ross, M. J. 1899; Waniczówna, H. 1909.

Epithelium. Tourneaux, F. & Hermann, G. 1876.

Smooth muscle. Includes *Gallus*. Piso-Borme, G. 1870.

Physiology

Book. Text in English. Anon. 1782.

General. Jones, F. W. 1913; Soum, J. M. 1896a. *Columba*. François-Franck, C. A. 1906. *Diomedea*. *Ulrich, F. 1904. *Leptoptilus*. Mouquet, A. 1925.

Action at high altitudes. *Gymnogyps*. Rabes, O. 1904.

Experimental studies. Musset, C. 1869.

Hyperdilatation. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Landois, H. 1884b.

Spontaneous rhythmical contractions of musculature. Embryo in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. 1924.

FUNCTIONS OF AIR SACS

Book. Text in English. Hunter, John 1786.

General. Amans, P. C. 1912a; *Billard, G. 1924; Hunter, John 1774; Kohlrausch, P. H. 1832; Siefert, E. 1897; Soum, J. M. 1896a; Vescovi, P. 1894. Many species. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60; *Schulze, F. E. 1912.

Anas. Strohl, J. 1910a. *Columba*. Dubois, R. 1906; François-Franck, C. A. 1906; *Müller, B. 1907; Strohl, J. 1910a; Thilo, O. 1915. *Lagopus* & *Larus*. Strohl, J. 1910a.

Changing specific gravity by expelling air from air sacs when diving. *Sula* [*Moris*] *bassana*. Owen, R. 1830-31.

Cooling action. *Buteo, Columba, & Corvus*. Victorow, C. 1909.

Flight. Schenk, H. 1926.

Giving rigidity to wings, legs, and neck when inflated. *Columba*. Thilo, O. 1915.

Inflation of breast air sacs in strutting. *Centrocercus urophasianus*. Horsfall, R. B. 1920.

Use of air sacs as oxygen reservoir in diving. Csörgey, T. 1926c.

Special air sacs

Large throat-pouch air sac. *Tachypetes aquilus*. Vigors, N. A. 1830-31b.

Tracheal air sac. *Erismatura jamaicensis*. Wetmore, A. 1917c, 1918d.

SKELETAL AIR SACS

See also under **Skeleton**: Pneumaticity.

Skull. Bignon, F. 1887, 1888a, b.

Vertebrae. Bignon, F. 1888a.

LARYNX

Books. Text in German. Humboldt, F. H. 1806.

Text in Latin. *Ardea, Corvus, & Gallus*. Casserius, J. 1601.

General. Girardi, M. & Malacarne, V. 1784. Many species. Mayer, A. F. 1852. Include birds. Hochstetter, F. 1895; Müller, J. P. 1839b. Birds incidental. Mayer, A. F. 1844.

Casuarus. Thébault, V. 1891. *Chrysopterus & Diomedea*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius]*. Duchamp, G. 1853. *Erismatura jamaicensis*. Wetmore, A. 1917c. *Fulica*. Nitzsch, C. L. 1826a. Includes *Gallus*. Schmidt, H. W. 1911. *Manucodia*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Notornis*. Benham, W. B. 1899a, b. *Oidemia & Pelionetta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Phaethon*. Brandt, J. F. 1840b. *Phalacrocorax*. Duges, A. 1899. *Picidae*. Leiber, A. 1907a. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. *Regulus*. Greschik, E. 1918b. *Scelopax*. Nitzsch, C. L. 1826a.

Cause of reduction of larynx. Brunelli, G. 1904.

Development. *Anas & Columba*. Bertelli, D. 1906. Includes *Aquila & Gallus*. Rathke, H. 1828b. *Gallus*.

Bertelli, D. 1906; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887. Includes *Gallus*. Schmidt, V. 1910.

Anatomy

General. Many species. *Boccia, W. 1858. *Anas, Columba, & Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1906.

Epiglottis (rudimentary) present. *Diomedea*. Bennett, F. D. 1833. *Fulica & Scelopax*. *Nitzsch, C. L. 1826a.

Immature structure. Capon. *Gallus*. Hosoya, Y. 1915.

Innervation. Birds incidental. Couvreur, E. 1899.

Physiology

Function. Segond, L. A. 1851.

Role of inferior laryngeal nerve. Experimental study. Includes birds. Emmert, A. G. 1812.

LUNGS

Book. Text in French. Includes birds. Lereboullet, A. 1838.

General. Amans, P. C. 1912b; Dei, A. 1895b; Headley, F. W. 1893a; Juillet, A. 1911a; Retzius, A. J. 1831; Sappey, M. P. 1846; Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1858, 1859-60. Many species. Rabes, O. 1905. Includes birds. Oppel, A. 1902a. Birds incidental. Bazin, A. 1839.

Anas. Juillet, A. 1911b. *Anser*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60. *Columba*. Colas, —. 1825, 1826; Strasser, H. 1905. *Corvus*. Colas, —. 1825, 1826. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius]*. Knox, R. 1832. *Falco*. Colas, —. 1825, 1826. *Gallus*. Campana, A. 1870; Hunter, J. 1774; Juillet, A. 1911b, d; Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60. *Perdix*. Juillet, A. 1911b.

Anatomy

General. Campana, A. 1870; Fischer, G. 1905; *Juillet, A. 1912b; Supino, F. 1899. Many species. Bertelli, D. 1901; Weber, E. F. 1842. Birds incidental. Rossignol, I. H. 1847. *Psittaci*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60. *Struthio*. Schulze, F. E. 1908.

Development

General. Include birds. Heiss, R. 1923; *Locy, W. A. & Larsell, O. 1916a,

b. *Anas*. *Rösler, H. 1911; Weber, A. 1928; Weber, A. & Buvignier, A. 1903b. *Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1900a, 1901; Beselin, O. 1923; Fischelis, P. 1885a; Juillet, A. 1911c; Kashchenko, N. F. 1887; *Mantel, R. 1914; Moser, F. 1902; Poole, M. 1909; *Rathke, M. H. 1828b; *Rösler, H. 1911; Seessel, A. 1877; Selenka, E. 1866; Weber, A. 1928. *Gallus* incidental. Heiss, R. 1922. *Micropus* & *Passer*. *Rösler, H. 1911.

EARLY DEVELOPMENT

General. *Gallus*. Weber, A. & Buvignier, A. 1903c, d.

Effects of high temperatures. *Gallus*. Weber, A. 1918.

Histology

General. Leydig, F. 1854a. *Anas*. Bratianu, S. & Guerriero, C. 1930; Ogawa, C. 1920. *Anser*. Ogawa, C. 1920. *Buteo*. Eberth, C. J. 1863. *Columba*. Bratianu, S. & Guerriero, C. 1930; Eberth, C. J. 1863; Ogawa, C. 1920. *Gallus*. Ogawa, C. 1920; Rainey, G. 1849. *Passer*. Ogawa, C. 1920.

Cells containing lipid granules. Wenslaw, A. 1926.

Epithelium. Includes birds. Elenz, E. 1864. Embryo. *Gallus*. Küttner, —. 1876.

Extent and character of respiratory surfaces. Includes *Columba*. Sussdorf, M. 1907.

Innervation. Lühe, M. 1900.

Weight in relation to flight power. Magnan, A. 1912k, n.

BRONCHIAL SYSTEM

Bronchial tubes. Spontaneous contractions of musculature. Embryo. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. 1924.

Comparative anatomy. *Fischer, G. 1905.

Bronchi

General. Nitzsch, C. L. 1808. Includes *Gallus*. Rathke, H. 1828b. *Psittacus*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675a.

Swellings or diverticulae. *Diomedea*. Swinhoe, R. 1873b.

Recurrent bronchi

General. *Gallus*. Juillet, A. 1912a, b.

Development. Locy, W. A. & Larsell, O. 1916a. *Gallus*. *Larsell, O. 1914.

PLEURA

Development. *Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1900a, 1901.

Histology. Many species. Bertelli, D. 1901. *Anas*, *Buteo*, *Cygnus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Oppel, A. 1902a.

Relations of visceral pleura to thoracic wall. *Columba* & *Uria*. Durand, —. 1909.

Physiology

General. Jones, F. W. 1913. *Anas*. Bratianu, S. & Guerriero, C. 1930. *Anser*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859–60. *Columba*. Bratianu, S. & Guerriero, C. 1930. *Gallus*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859–60. *Psittaci*. Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859–60.

Experimental study. Jaulmes, C. 1925.

OBLIQUE SEPTUM OR DIAPHRAGM OF BIRDS

General. Beddard, F. E. 1885a, 1888a, 1896e; Girardi, M. & Malacarne, V. 1784; Juillet, A. 1911a; Sappey, M. P. 1846. Includes birds. Butler, G. W. 1889; Siefert, E. 1896.

Anas. Juillet, A. 1911b, d; Soum, J. M. 1896b. Includes *Anas*. Rouget, C. 1852. *Apteryx*. Huxley, T. H. 1882. *Columba*. Soum, J. M. 1896b. *Dissoura*. Beddard, F. E. 1896b. *Fratercula*. Beddard, F. E. 1887. *Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1898a; Butler, G. W. 1889; Hunter, J. 1774; Juillet, A. 1911b, d; Soum, J. M. 1896b. Includes *Gallus*. Uskov, N. V. 1883. *Passeriformes*. Beddard, F. E. 1896e. *Perdix*. Juillet, A. 1911b, d.

Development. *Gallus*. Bertelli, D. 1898a, b, 1900a, b, 1904, 1905; Cadiat, L. O. 1878b; *Poole, M. 1909; Ravn, E. 1895, 1896, 1899.

Innervation. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Cavalié, M. 1898d.

Musculature. Tigris, A. 1871.

Pulmonary and thoraco-abdominal divisions. *Eudytes*. Filhol, H. 1882d.

TRACHEA

Books. Text in English. *Cygnus*. Cooke, T. 1823.

Text in German. Barkow, H. C. 1871.

Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13.

General. Bauer, F. 1825; Colas, —. 1826; Meckel, J. F. 1823; Nitzsch, C. L. 1808; Retzius, A. A. 1831. Many species. Forbes, W. A. 1881g; *Latham, J. 1798; Milne-Edwards, A. 1865; Ricciardi, S. 1860, 1876; *Yarrell, W. 1833b.

Anas. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Anas punctata*. Newton, A. 1871. Anserinae. Frere, H. T. 1846b. *Anthropoides paradisaeus*. Yarrell, W. 1835. *Anthropoides virgo*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Aptenodytes*. Forster, J. R. 1781. *Ardea*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Casuarus*. Thébault, V. 1891; Wedemeyer, G. 1824. Cathartidae. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Centropus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1860a, b. *Cephalopterus*. Tschudi, J. J. 1843. *Cephalopterus penduliger*. Eyton, T. C. 1861. *Cereopsis novae-hollandiae*. Yarrell, W. 1831a. *Chrysoperus*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77. Cochleariidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Corythaix*. Martin, W. C. 1836a. *Cygnus*. Sharpless, J. F. 1832; Yarrell, W. 1830. *Cygnus buccinator*. Murie, J. 1867a; Yarrell, W. 1832a. *Diomedea*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77; Swinhoe, R. 1873b. *Dromiceius*. Duchamp, G. 1853; Knox, R. 1824c. Eurypygidiae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Grus*. Pavesi, P. 1874, 1876-77. *Histrionicus torquatus*. Newton, A. 1859. *Manucodia*. Pavesi, P. 1876-77. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1916, 1926. *Mergus*. Allis, T. 1832c; Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Mergus castor*. Knox, T. 1832. *Numida*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Nyroca leucophthalmus*. Smith, J. A. 1858c. *Oidemia*. Miller, W. D. 1916, 1926. *Opisthocomus cristata*. Perrin, J. B. 1877. *Otis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1898c. *Pelionetta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Penelope*. Tschudi, J. J. 1843. *Psittacus*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675a. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. Rhinocetidae. Murie, J. 1872b. *Sarcophamphus*. Beddard, F. E. 1890a, 1902c. *Sleatornis caripensis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c; Müller, J. P. 1842a. *Stictonetta naevos*. Campbell, A. J. 1899. *Tantalus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878g; Swinhoe, R. 1867. *Tetrao*. Yarrell, W. 1830-31. *Thalassidroma*. Macgillivray, W. 1838-39. *Trochilus colubris*. Crisp, E. 1862b. *Uria*. Macgillivray, W. 1838-39. *Vanellus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878g.

Development. Includes *Corvus* & *Falco*. Fleischmann, P. 1823. *Gallus*. Beselin, O. 1923. Includes *Gallus*. Rathke, H. 1828b. *Gallus* incidental. Heiss, R. 1922; Schmidt, V. 1910.

Physiology of trachea. *Bucephala*. Fiori, A. 1884.

Anatomy

General. *Bucephala*. Fiori, A. 1884.

Compressed laterally in inferior portion. *Tantalus*. Brookes, J. 1833.

Extension almost to vent. *Ouarz mitu*. Yarrell, W. 1831d.

Lack of connection with nasal chambers. *Graculus carbo*. Olphe-Galliard, V. A. 1885.

Ossifications. Cuculidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901f.

MODIFICATIONS IN TRACHEA

General. *Tetrao urogallus*. Martin, L. 1870a.

Enlargements

General. Anatidae. Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1877. Bulla ossea. *Anas*. Newton, A. 1871; Ramsey, E. P. 1878-79. *Clangula*. Good figures. Brooks, A. 1920. *Nyroca* & *Stictonetta*. Ramsay, E. P. 1878-79.

Enlargements and labyrinth. *Mergus albellus* & *M. serraator*. Allis, T. 1832c.

Swelling. *Diomedea brachyura*. Swinhoe, R. 1867.

Tracheal bulb in male. Structure and function. Anatidae. Finn, F. 1900b.

Tracheal pouch. *Anthropoides*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Anderson, R. 1856; Coughtrey, M. 1873b; Gadow, H. F. 1891a, d; *Murie, J. 1867b.

Loops or coils of the trachea

The trachea is variably coiled in some groups, the cells sometimes invading the sternum.

General. Many species. Rabes, O. 1905. *Anas magellanica*. Yarrell, W. 1833c. Anatidae. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1877. *Anser gambensis*. Yarrell, W. 1841. *Anthropoides*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Aramus scolopaceus*. Eyton, T. C.

1846. *Craz.* Yarrell, W. 1833b.
Craz yarrellii. Yarrell, W. 1831e.
Cygnus buccinator. Yarrell, W. 1832a.
Diomedea brachyura. Swinhoe, R. 1867.
Grus. Allen, J. A. 1880c.
Manucodia. Beddard, F. E. 1891b;
 Forbes, W. A. 1882j; Gould, J. 1866;
 Pavesi, P. 1874, 1876-77. *Nothocrax.*
 Beddard, F. E. 1886b. *Nyroca leucophthalmus.* Smith, J. A. 1858c.
Penelope. Yarrell, W. 1833c. *Phonygama.* Forbes, W. A. 1882j; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1904b. *Platalea.* Garrod, A. H. 1875d; Yarrell, W. 1833b. *Tantalus.* Garrod, A. H. 1875d.

Coils in sternum. Dieck, R. 1865.
Antigone. Berney, F. L. 1905. *Cygnus.* Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; *Parsons, J. 1766; Smith, J. A. 1863b. *Cygnus buccinator.* Yarrell, W. 1832a. *Grus.* *Roberts, T. S. 1880. Includes *Grus.* *Parsons, J. 1766. *Olor.* Dionne, C. E. 1918. *Olor buccinator.* Coale, H. K. 1915. Book. Text in German. *Grus.* Berthold, A. A. 1831. Book. Text in English. Good pictures. *Blyth, E. 1881.

Convolution absent in some specimens. *Platalea.* Langdon, H. 1880.

Structure and development. *Rhynchaea capensis.* Wood-Mason, J. 1878.

Histology

General. *Buteo* & *Columba.* Eberth, C. J. 1863.

Autonomic innervation. *Gallus.* Thébault, V. 1896g.

SENSES

See also under Behavior, Brain, Ear, Eye, Hearing, Nervous system, Olfactory organs, Smell, and Taste.

Books. Text in English. Allen, G. M. 1925; Aristotle 1910; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Morgan, C. L. 1900; Rennie, J. 1835. Includes birds. Washburn, M. F. 1926.

Text in German. Include birds. Aristotle 1868; Hempelmann, F. 1926.

General. Löns, E. 1909. *Columba* & *Gallus.* Mills, T. W. 1895.

Acuity of senses. Ménégau, H. A. 1907b.

TACTILE SENSE

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Kidd, W. A. 1907.

Behavior of birds in maze. Sado-vinkova, M. P. 1923b.

SEX

See also under Behavior, Castration, Endocrinology, Genetics, Habits, Ovary, Reproduction, Testes, and Urogenital system.

Books. Text in English. Howard, H. E. 1935; Pycraft, W. P. 1910a. Include birds. Blackwell, A. L. 1875; Brambell, F. W. 1930; Morgan, T. H. 1913. *Molothrus.* Friedmann, H. 1929.

Text in French. Boubier, M. 1926b.

Text in German. Lucanus, F. K. 1925. Include birds. Deegener, P. 1918; Meisenheimer, J. 1921, 1930.

Text in German and Slavic. *Gallus.* Zawadowsky, M. M. 1922.

General. Gladstone, H. S. 1911b; Gröbbels, F. 1911a; Anon. 1879-80. Includes birds. Minot, C. S. 1880a.

Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925b. *Corvus corone.* Meise, W. 1928. *Gallus.* Girou de Buzareingues, C. 1828; Nonidez, J. F. 1929. *Meleagris.* Girou de Buzareingues, C. 1828.

Alternation of sex with age in brood. *Falco sparverius.* Shufeldt, R. W. 1898b.

Blood test. Crew, F. A. 1926b.

Cryptorchids. Pézard, A. 1922a, 1923a.

Differential effects of calcium salts on rate of growth. *Gallus.* Pearl, R. 1916d.

Effects of transplantation of testes. *Gallus.* Gelei, J. 1924.

Homosexuality. *Nycticorax n. hoacchi.* Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

Hypermasculinization of male. *Gallus.* Benoit, Jacques 1928a.

Late broods, sex of. *Larus ridibundus.* Noll, H. 1931.

Recognition of sex, mutual. Krohn, H. 1924.

Specificity of sex. Not changed in gonad grafts. *Gallus.* *Willier, B. H. 1927b.

CASTRATION, EFFECTS ON SEX

See also under **Castration**.

General. Dönhoff, E. 1876a. Anatidae. Bulliard, H. & Champy, C. 1930. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1924c, f; Davenport, C. B. 1912a.

Body weight. Ratio to brain weight. Include *Colinus*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Dubois, E. 1919a, b.

Brain weight. Include *Colinus* & *Gallus*. Dubois, E. 1919a, b. Include *Passer*. Dubois, E. 1919a, b; Lapicque, L. 1907a.

Development of maternal instinct. *Gallus*. Breton, P. 1889.

Diets, unusual. Effects. Houssay, F. 1903a.

Egg composition and size. Riddle, O. 1912c.

Egg weights. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1924a; Jull, M. A. & Quinn, J. P. 1924, 1925.

Form of egg. Petit,—. 1900. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. & Quinn, J. P. 1924.

Growth rate. *Gallus*. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, G. M., & Campbell, P. A. 1932.

Incomplete castration. Regeneration of testes. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926c.

Number of red blood corpuscles. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Domm, L. V. 1930.

Relation to testicular asymmetry. No correlation in most birds. Friedmann, H. 1927c.

Survival in increased and decreased pressure of oxygen. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1920b.

Utilization of food. *Meleagris*. Brooks, F. D. 1933.

Variations in arginase content. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Yolk value. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1918b.

DETERMINATION OF SEX

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Morgan, T. H. 1919b.

Text in German. *Columba*. Lenhossek, M. 1903. Include *Gallus*. Lenhossek, M. 1903; Witschi, E. 1929.

General. Bateson, W. 1908; Brambell, F. W. 1924b; Riddle, O. 1917a.

Include birds. Dusing, K. 1884; Kovalevsky, S. 1911; Moore, C. R. 1925; Riddle, O. 1914a; Swingle, W. W. 1926.

Columba. Chidester, F. E. 1923. Includes *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1899. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1914a, 1916a, 1917b, 1918b, 1920b, 1920-21, 1927d, 1929. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1927a; Cuénot, L. 1923; Guyer, M. F. 1916; Morgan, T. H. 1917a. *Gemmaeus*. Cuénot, L. 1923. *Scolopax rusticola*. Scharf, R. F. 1908. *Serinus*. Heape, W. 1907. *Squatarola*. Snyder, L. L. 1930. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1920b, 1920-21; Strong, R. M. 1912a, c.

Quantitative theory of Riddle. Goldschmidt, R. 1927.

Relation to size and chemical composition of eggs. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1912b.

Sex chromosomes. Crew, F. A. 1925c, d; Hance, R. T. 1924, 1925a. Birds incidental. p. 252. Schleip, W. 1912.

Stale sperm factor. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Behre, E. H. 1921a.

DEVELOPMENT AND DIFFERENTIATION OF SEX CHARACTERS

General. Kammerer, P. 1912. Includes birds. Moore, C. R. 1925. Birds incidental. Nussbaum, M. 1880. *Gallus*. Bonnier, G. 1928a; Coste, J. J. & Delpech, J. M. 1864; Nussbaum, M. 1901b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926e; Romanoff, A. L. 1933b.

Adrenal cortex, effects on sex character development. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1923.

Effects of thyroxin administration on sex differentiation. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928.

In integument. *Gallus*. Mansui, K. 1930.

Gonad grafts in embryo

General. *Gallus* embryos. Greenwood, A. W. 1925a, b, 1928. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. & Yuh, E. C. 1928.

Into allantois. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1927a, b.

Sex hormones, effects of. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. 1927a.

Specificity in sex. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. 1927b.

DIMORPHISM IN SEX

Book. Text in English. *Davenport, C. B. 1906b.

General. Liston, W. G. 1904; Oustalet, E. 1892; Zitkov, B. M. 1910. Many species. Rozenfelds, M. 1929. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Lippincott, W. A. 1919; Goodale, H. D. 1911a; Goodale, H. D. & Nonidez, J. F. 1924; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925c.

Arginase. Absence in female reproductive organs. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Factors. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1930.

Origin. Young, L. C. 1904.

Relation of sex dimorphism in plumage to luteal cells. Many species. Yocom, H. B. & Philipps, B. I. 1923, 1924.

Variability in skeleton. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929c.

Wings. *Passer*. Butler, A. G. 1900a.

Color dimorphism

General. Dewar, D. 1904; Stolzmann, J. 1885.

Iris color. *Cacatua ophthalmica*. Mayer, O. 1928.

GENETICS OF SEX

Books. Text in English. Include *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927b; Punnett, R. C. 1923.

General. Gironcoli, S. 1890; *Hagedoorn, A. L. 1909.

Persistence of characters in skin-graft feathers. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1929b.

Sex-linked inheritance. See also under Genetics. Cunningham, J. T. 1924-25. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Lippincott, W. A. 1919; Goodale, H. D. 1910a, 1911a. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1911c, 1912a, c. Books. Text in English. *Gallus*. *Davenport, C. B. 1906b, 1911a; Punnett, R. C. 1923.

Sex chromosomes

See also under Cytology.

General. *Anas*. Werner, O. S. 1925, 1927. *Columba*. Oguma, K. 1927. *Gallus*. Boring, A. M. & Pearl, R. 1914; Caridroit, F. 1929; *Guyer, M. 1916;

Hagedoorn, A. L. 1909; *Hance, R. T. 1924, 1925a, b, 1926a, c; Serebrovsky, A. S. & Wassina, E. T. 1926; Warren, D. C. 1924, 1925. *Numida*. Guyer, M. F. 1909d. *Numida* × *Gallus* hybrids. Guyer, M. F. 1912b. *Serinus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. 1909.

Crossing over in sex chromosomes. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1917a; Serebrovsky, A. S. & Wassina, E. T. 1926.

HYBRID BIRDS, SEX OF

General. Guyer, M. F. 1908, 1909c. *Phasianidae*. Guyer, M. F. 1908.

Interfamily crosses. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1925d.

IDENTIFICATION OF SEX WHEN DIFFICULT

General. Noble, G. K. & Vogt, W. 1935; Riddle, O. 1927b.

Blood test. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1926b.

Both sexes similarly colored. *Fringillidae*. Butler, A. G. 1897f. *Psittacidae*. Knobel, E. M. 1921.

Embryo. *Gallus*. Lienhart, R. 1921; Ritchie, D. 1824.

Newly hatched birds. *Gallus*. Chincinskij, N. 1910; Dunn, L. C. 1923d; Punnett, R. C. 1919; Yamaguchi, T. 1928.

When interstitial cells appear. *Gallus*. Cilleuls, J. 1912.

MATURITY IN SEX

Effects of light and weather. *Sturnus*. *Bissonnette, T. H. 1930a.

Relation to bursa Fabricii. Jolly, J. 1913a.

PHYSIOLOGY OF SEX

General. *Anas*. Liebe, W. 1914.

Sex passion. Revival of sex in autumn. Brewster, W. 1898a.

Sexual activity. *Gallus*. Upp, C. W. 1928b.

Equipotentiality

Male and female. Include *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Zawadowsky, M. M. 1928, 1929.

Pigmentation in integumental papillae about eye. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Kritsch, N. J. 1926.

Intersexuality

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Brambell, F. W. 1930.

Text in German. Includes birds. Goldschmidt, R. 1931.

General. Brambell, F. W. 1923; Chappellier, A. 1921; Gladstone, H. S. 1911b; Jeffries, J. A. 1883c; Müller, A. 1881; Reichenow, A. 1905; Salerne, F. 1762; Tichomirov, A. A. 1887; van Oordt, G. J. 1931.

Anas. Korschelt, E. 1887; Tichomirov, A. A. 1888. *Colaptes*. Cabanis, J. L. 1874. *Columba*. Jungersen, H. F. 1917. *Corvus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926a. *Eclectus voratus*. Rothschild, L. W. 1902. *Fringilla coelebs*. Blaauw, F. E. 1890a; Harting, J. E. 1890; Weber, M. W. 1890. *Fringillidae*. Chappellier, A. 1911a. *Gallus*. Bonnier, G. 1928b; Crew, F. A. 1923b; Desogus, V. 1925; Janson, J. L. 1897; Laulanié, B. P. 1886c; Macklin, M. T. 1923; Morgan, T. H. 1919a; Nonidez, J. F. 1929; Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1922a; Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1909; Schott, R. G. & Curtis, V. 1928; Tichomirov, A. A. 1888; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926a. *Lyrurus*. Nilsson, S. 1845. *Lyrurus t. tetricus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1925c; Witherby, H. F. 1912d. *Pavo*. Nilsson, S. 1845. *Phasianidae*. Rothschild, L. W. 1928a. *Phasianus*. Bateson, W. & Thomas, R. H. 1917; Pycraft, W. P. 1911a; Anon. 1915b. *Pipilo*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883e. *Pyrrhula*. Cabanis, J. L. 1874; Poll, H. 1909. *Pyrrhula coccinea*. Tichomirov, A. A. 1918. *Pyrrhula p. pyrrhula*. Neunzig, R. 1924a, b. *Rulicilla phoenicurus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1886a. *Struthio*. Elley, S. 1910. *Tetrao*. Loudon, H. 1907; Lucanus, F. K. 1918. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Leverkühn, P. 1889a; Nilsson, S. 1845.

Endocrine basis of sex. Includes birds. Goldschmidt, R. 1917.

External sex characters and internal reproductive organs described. *Gallus*. *Boring, A. M. & Pearl, R. 1918.

Lack of antagonism of gonads. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925e, 1926a.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

General. Pézard, A. 1920b. Includes birds. Steinbacher, G. 1930. Galli. Pézard, A. 1922c, d. *Gallus*. Cari-

droit, F. 1929; *Domm, L. V. 1929b, 1930c, 1931a; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924b, d, 1925b, e, 1926c; Reagan, F. P. 1918. Includes *Gallus*. *Zawadowsky, M. M. 1929.

Castration experiments

General. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926e, 1927a.

Gonad removal. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927c; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1927. *Meleagris*. van Oordt, G. J. & Maas, C. J. 1929. *Phasianus*. Yarrell, W. 1827b. *Pyrrhula*. Hachlow, W. A. 1927.

Ovariectomy. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1924g; Domm, L. V. 1927a, 1929b, 1931c.

Results of castration and grafting into male. *Gallus*. *Goodale, H. D. 1914, 1918a.

Sex dimorphism in castration experiments. Anatidae. *Goodale, H. D. 1910b.

Treading and brooding instincts present in castrated males. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1916d.

Gonad grafting experiments

See also under **Grafts**.

General. Includes *Gallus*. Steinach, E. 1919a.

Ovary grafts. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1925.

Latent period in testis transplantation. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1921c.

HERMAPHRODITISM

General. Grassl, —. 1920. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1925; *Hartmann, C. G. & Hamilton, W. F. 1922; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1923; Shattock, S. G. & Seligmann, C. G. 1903, 1906, 1907. Hermaphrodite figured. *Gallus*. Thompson, W. C. & Dodson, L. S. 1922. *Pyrrhula*. Lorenz, T. K. 1894a.

Either two functional gonads or ovarian disease. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1925b.

Experimental. Histology of gonads. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927c.

Hermaphroditism rudimentary in cock. *Gallus*. Fauré, C. 1919.

Histology of gonads. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1924.

Laid eggs and crowed; also would tread hens. *Gallus*. Dent, O. F. 1917.

Pseudohermaphroditism. *Gallus*. Baraldi, G. 1897.

Right ovary and left testis. *Phasianus*. Büttikofer, J. 1896.

Rudimentary oviduct on left side in adult male. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Kummerlöwe, H. & Froböse, H. 1930.

Rudimentary testicle in female chick. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1924e.

Testes and ovary in same individual. Salerne, F. 1762.

Gynandromorphism

Characters of both sexes found in same individual with external lateral asymmetry. Testes on right and ovary on left.

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Goldschmidt, R. 1931.

General. *Kummerlöwe, H. 1930a, 1931b; Reichenow, A. 1905. Include birds. Crew, F. A. 1926a; Goldschmidt, R. 1927; van Oordt, G. J. 1931.

Alcedo. Koenig, A. F. 1898. *Colaptes*. Cabanis, J. L. 1874. *Columba*. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930b. *Dacnis*. Kniesche, G. 1914. *Eclectus* *roratus*. Rothschild, L. W. 1902. *Fringilla coelebs*. Blaauw, F. E. 1890a; Rosenberg, C. B. 1884; Weber, M. W. 1890. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926a, g; Lillie, F. R. 1932a; Moszkowicz, L. & Kolmer, W. A. 1931; Murisier, P. 1921, 1925, 1928; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1923; Shattock, S. G. & Seligmann, C. G. 1907; Skriabina, K. 1907c. *Passer*. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930b. *Phasianidae*. Rothschild, L. W. 1928a. *Phasianus*. Bond, C. J. 1913, 1914; Büttikofer, J. 1896. *Poëphila gouldiae*. Stresemann, E. 1927c. *Pyrrhula*. Cabanis, J. L. 1874; Heinroth, O. 1909b; Lorenz, T. K. 1894a; Neunzig, R. 1924b; Ognev, I. F. & Ognev, S. I. 1924; Poll, H. 1909; Rothschild, L. W. 1928a. *Tichomirov*, A. A. 1913. *Tinnunculus naumanni*. Picchi, C. 1911a.

Anatomy of specimen. *Gallus*. Macklin, M. T. 1923.

Causes. Lillie, F. R. 1931. *Fringilla coelebs* & *Pyrrhula pyrrhula*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926f.

Effect on plumage color. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923d.

Lateral gynandromorphism. *Pyrrhula pyrrhula europaea*. Heinroth, O. 1909b.

Law of "all or none." Galli. Pézard, A. 1922a.

Mosaic gynandromorphism. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924k.

Periodic gynandromorphism. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925c, 1926f.

Skin color. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929a.

Experimental studies of gynandromorphism

General. Pézard, A. 1922c, d, 1923a. *Erythromelana*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923d. *Gallus*. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930; Pézard, A. 1925a, 1928; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923b, c, d, 1924d, g, i, 1925c, f.

Effects on plumage. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1926.

Effect on race characters. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924g.

Endocrine effects

General. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924k, 1925a.

Injection of antiovarian serum. "Sérum antiovaire" and its effect on plumage of male. *Gallus*. Cotte, J. 1924.

REVERSAL OF SEX

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Brambell, F. W. 1930. *Pavo*. Hunter, J. 1786.

Text in German. *Gallus*. Gockel, E. 1697.

Text in German and Slavic. Includes *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1922.

General. Blanchard, R. 1916; Brandt, A. F. 1889a; Cosmao, G. 1924; Cronau, C. 1900; Gillespie, T. H. 1922; Heminger, I. M. 1925; Meyer, A. B. 1894a; Parkes, A. S. & Brambell, F. W. 1926; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925b, 1926h; Poll, H. 1913; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1875, 1876, 1883. Include birds. Stephan, P. 1902; van Oordt, G. J. 1931. Birds incidental. Brambell, F. W. 1923.

- Anas*. Nilsson, S. 1845; Rogat, L. 1859; Willey, A. 1891; Yarrell, W. 1857. *Anas boschas*. White, T. 1888. *Anas platyrhynchos*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1926b. *Columba*. Flower, J. 1879c; Ramé, E. 1903; Riddle, O. 1923a, 1924a. *Dryobates major pinetorum*. Stresemann, E. 1923e. *Emberiza*. Flower, J. 1879c. *Emberiza canneti*. Schiebel, G. 1910. *Erethacus*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1919. Gallinae. Larcher, O. 1916. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1927; Crew, F. A. 1923a, 1923b; Davaine, C. J. 1865; Dent, O. F. 1917; *Fell, H. B. 1923; Kuhn, O. 1927; Lillie, F. R. 1927; Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1926b; Meyer, R. 1866; Murisier, P. 1922-23, 1925, 1928; Ramé, E. 1903; Reed, F. D. & Martin, C. L. 1933; Shurtleff, N. B. 1866; Skriabina, K. 1911a; Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1929a. *Lamprolaima*. Seth-Smith, D. 1913c. *Loxia*. Tandy, E. 1889. *Lyrurus t. tetriz*. Herr, O. 1926; Nilsson, S. 1845; Schäff, E. A. 1889a; Schlegel, R. 1901; Tobias, R. 1854; Wiebke, P. M. 1885; Witherby, H. F. 1912d; Zollikofer, E. H. 1893b. *Mareca penelope*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1914a. *Otis tarda*. Schlegel, R. 1899. *Pavo*. Nilsson, S. 1845; Putnam, F. W. 1865. *Phasianus*. Smith, G. & Thomas, R. H. 1913; Witherby, H. F. 1912d. *Phasianus colchicus*. Flower, J. 1879a; Montagu, E. S. 1908; Schlegel, R. 1899. *Phasianus colchicus* × *P. torquatus*. Millais, J. G. 1911a. *Phoenicurus p. phoenicurus*. Nicoll, M. J. 1911. *Piranga rubra*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891a. *Pyrrhula pyrrhula*. Ognev, I. F. & Ognev, S. I. 1924. *Sericulus*. Philipps, R. 1907. *Tetrao*. Flower, J. 1879c. *Tetrao tetriz*. Millais, J. G. 1910b; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1911a; Schlegel, R. 1899; Ståhlberg, B. 1904. *Tetrao urogallus*. Nilsson, S. 1845; Ståhlberg, B. 1904; Zollikofer, E. H. 1893c. *Tetraonidae*. Olsen, O. 1913. *Tinnunculus tinnunculus*. Schlegel, R. 1899.
- Cytological study. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1927.
- Histology of gonads. *Columba*. Brambell, F. W. & Marrian, G. F. 1929.
- Hyperthyroidism as cause. *Gallus*. Nevalonny, M. 1927a.
- Lateral hemihypertrophy. Causes. Lillie, F. R. 1931.
- Modifications of spurs and plumage. Galli. Pézard, A. 1922a.
- Ovo-testes. Development. *Gallus*. Krediet, G. 1927.
- Reproductive organs described. *Gallus*. Boring, A. M. & Pearl, R. 1918.
- Sex dimorphism. Many species. Goodale, H. D. 1924c.
- Sexuality of right ovary. Riddle, O. 1925c.
- Skin graft and feathers. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1929b.
- Varieties and causes. Larcher, O. E. 1917.
- Acquirement of female plumage by male
- General. *Gallus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1861. *Lyrurus* & *Phasianus*. Millais, J. G. & Pycraft, W. P. 1911a. *Ruticilla tithys*. Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. R. 1887.
- Thyroid gland pathological. Testis contained luteal cells. *Gallus*. Buchanan, G. 1926.
- Tuberculosis as cause. *Gallus*. Milojevic, B. D. 1921.
- Arrhenoidy
- Female taking on external characters of male. Pathology of ovary commonly present.
- Book. Text in English. *Pavo*. Hunter, J. 1786.
- General. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1887a; Bergtold, W. H. 1916c; Brandt, A. F. 1889a; Bruhin, T. A. 1869; Cuénot, L. 1900b; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1888, 1894b; Wurm, W. 1899c.
- Aix sponsa*. Finn, F. 1916. *Anas*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1927; Corbin, G. B. 1902b; Landois, H. 1877a, 1889. Anatidae. Gurney, J. H. 1883; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1894a; La Fresnaye, F. 1849. *Columba*. Guyer, M. F. 1899. *Cyanocitta*. Averin, V. G. 1912b. *Emberiza*. Bureau, L. 1877b. Gallinae. Larcher, O. 1916. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1923, 1928; Bonnier, G. 1928a; Dehne, A. 1856; Engelmann, F. 1914-15; Gatenby, J. B. & Brambell, F. W. 1924; Green, —. 1886; Holländer, E. 1918; Labbe, E. H. 1920; Landois, H. 1889; Parkes, A. S. & Brambell, F. W. 1926. *Mergus*. Coburn, F. 1893. *Passer*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1887a. *Passerina*. Bureau, L. 1877b. *Phasianus*. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1825, 1841; Hamilton, E. 1862; Hunter, J. 1780; Labbe, E. H. 1920; Yarrell, W. 1827b;

Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1928. *Phasianus colchicus*. Witherby, W. F. 1912d. *Saxicola*. Bedford, M. 1912. *Struthio*. FitzSimons, F. W. 1912. *Tetrao*. Engelmann, F. 1914-15; Fatio, V. 1869b; Hamilton, E. 1862. *Tetrao tetrix urogallus*. Eder, R. 1910; Lorenz, T. K. 1891, 1894b; Loudon, H. 1907. *Tetrao* hybrids. Lucanus, F. K. 1918.

Fertility retained. *Fringilla coelebs*. Studnitz, G. 1926. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1927c; Homeyer, A. 1868a.

Spurs present. *Phasianus*. Hunter, J. 1780.

Causes of sex reversal

Atrophy of ovary. *Gallus*. Maynard, C. J. 1896a. *Lyrurus t. tetrix*. Millais, J. G. 1910b; Wiebke, P. M. 1885. *Tetrao urogallus*. Smith, J. A. 1863d.

Disease or injury. Rothschild, L. W. 1912.

Histology of atrophied ovaries. Phasianidae. Zawadowsky, M. M. & Zubina, E. M. 1929b.

Ovarian disease and degeneration. *Gallus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1857; Turner, W. 1865; Yarrell, W. 1831b. *Phasianus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1857. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Smith, J. A. 1863d.

Ovarian tumor. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1926.

Senile ovary. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1927.

Experimental studies of sex reversal

General. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. 1926, 1927, 1929; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924b, c.

Castration. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1924a, 1926b; Morgan, T. H. 1915; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923a.

Effect of implantation of ovarian tissue from normal bird. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Lippincott, W. A. 1919.

Experimental transplantation of gonad. *Gallus*. Roxas, H. A. 1926.

Female plumage induced in male by feeding thyroid. *Gallus*. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923.

Gonadotropic hormone effects. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936.

Histological study of experimental sex reversal of gonads. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927c.

Injection of drugs. *Gallus*. Bielchen, E. O. 1922.

Ovariectomy

General. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923a, i, 1924f, g, 1926d; Domm, L. V. 1924, 1927a, b, 1928a, 1929b; Goodale, H. D. 1916c; Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1926b; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927a; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1926g; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926b. *Phasianus*. Yarrell, W. 1827b.

Assumption of male plumage. *Anas*. Goodale, H. D. 1912.

Development of testes-like organs. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923c.

Interstitial tissue. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926c, d.

Production of right ovo-testes. *Gallus*. Bonnier, G. 1928b.

Reversal of sex by testis grafts in ovariectomized fowl. *Gallus*. *Appel, F. W. 1929.

Rudimentary right ovary developed in testes. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927a.

Sex potentiality in transplanted ovary. *Gallus*. Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924b.

Spermatogenesis after ovariectomy. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1929b.

SECONDARY SEX CHARACTERS

Books. Text in English. Dixon, C. 1897a. *Gallus*. Punnett, R. C. 1923.

General. Butler, A. G. 1900b; Guyénot, E. 1912; Lowe, P. R. 1915a; McGee, L. C., Juhn, M., & Domm, L. V. 1928; Mottram, J. C. 1915; Sapošnikov, C. 1915. Include birds. Frisch, J. L. 1776; Ohler, K. W. 1905.

Columba. Iwata, I. 1924, 1926. *Cuculus saturatus*. Kawaguchi, M. 1919. *Erismatura jamaicensis*. Wetmore, A. 1917b, 1918a, d. *Galli*. Pézard, A. 1924a. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Lippincott, W. A. 1919; Hartman, C. G. & Hamilton, W. F. 1922; Morgan, T. H. 1919a; Pézard, A. 1911c, 1923a, 1925a. *Nycticorax n. hoaceli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Phainopepla nitens*. Miller, A. H. 1933. *Phasianus*. Pézard, A. 1923a; Régnier, M. V. 1926b. *Tetraonidae*. Olsen, O. 1913. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Yerkes, R. M. 1915.

Bulla ossea. *Anas punctata*. Newton, A. 1871.

Cell types of hypophysis. *Turdus merula*. Schildmacher, H. 1937a.

Changes. *Anas* & *Cairina*. Poll, H. 1909. *Gallus*. Poll, H. 1909; Portier, P. & Rorthays, R. 1921. *Netta*. Poll, H. 1909.

Comb size. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1927.

Development. Kammerer, P. 1912. Includes birds. Riddle, O. 1931a. *Anas*. Zawadowsky, M. 1926. *Columba*. *Ghigi, A. 1908d. *Gallus*. Thomsen, E. 1911; Zawadowsky, M. 1926; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1922, 1926g. *Gemmaeus*. *Ghigi, A. 1908d. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. 1926.

Evolution of ornamental secondary sex characters. Lameere, A. 1904.

Fat and phosphorus content of blood. *Gallus*. Lawrence, J. V. & Riddle, O. 1916.

Fleshy appendages of head. *Cerionis*. Bartlett, A. D. 1864.

Interstitial cells of testis. Significance. *Fringilla*, *Passer*, & *Sturnus*. Mazza, F. 1924.

Mental inferiority of female sex. Snell, F. H. 1858.

Migrations, sex differences in. Helm, A. F. 1903, 1904.

Origin of secondary sex characters. Raptore. Schmidt-Bey, W. 1913.

Ossification. Sex differences. *Gallus*. Schroeder, C. H. 1933.

Pelvis. Psittacidae. Knobel, E. M. 1924.

Periodic modification. Galli. Pézard, A. 1922b.

Pituitary gland size and intestinal length in doves and pigeons. Columbidae. Riddle, O. & Nussmann, T. C. 1933. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Flemion, F. 1928a.

Proportions of cortex and medulla in suprarenals. *Gallus*. Sauer, F. C. & Latimer, H. B. 1931.

Proteins. Includes *Gallus*. Tadokoro, M. A. & Watanabe, S. 1927.

Seasonal control. *Passer*. Witschi, E. 1935.

Similarity of males in certain allied species, females being different. Hellmayr, C. E. 1929c.

Visceral topography. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Osborn, J. L. 1923.

Weights of liver and spleen. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1928a.

Wing. *Passer*. Butler, A. G. 1900a.

PLUMAGE

General. Gerbe, Z. 1838; Headley, F. C. 1893. *Carpodacus*. Grinnell, J. 1911a. *Eclectus*. Meyer, A. B. 1893. *Ixoreus*. Law, J. E. 1931. *Nephoecetes niger borealis*. Swarth, H. S. 1912a.

Barring factor. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. 1909.

Determination when interstitial cells appear. *Gallus*. Cilleuls, J. 1912.

Nestling plumage. *Pyrrhula*. Gloeden, B. 1876b.

Nuptial plumes. *Botaurus*. *Brewster, W. 1911a.

Wing feathers. Degen, E. 1900.

Experimental studies

General. *Gallus*. Michalovsky, J. 1927; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924i, 1925b, d, e.

Comb size in relation to quantity of testicular tissue. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927h.

Experimental lesions in visual apparatus. Effects on secondary sex characters and testes function. *Gallus*. Ceni, C. 1922.

Female characters assumed when ovary was transplanted into capon. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1928c.

Gonad grafting and its effects upon plumage, in ovariectomized hen. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1926.

Inanition and its effects. *Gallus*. Martino, G. 1926b.

Ovariectomy and its effects. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1924, 1927a, b, 1928a.

Physiological conditioning. Pézard, A. 1918.

Precocious development. Hypophyseal implants. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1931b.

Sunshine and lack of sunshine with wattles and combs removed. Buckner,

G. D., Insko, W. M., & Martin, J. H. 1933.

Testes grafting. Effects on sex characters. *Gallus*. Gelei, J. 1924; Pézard, A. 1911c.

Thyroid feeding. Effects. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B. 1927-28; Crew, F. A. 1925c; Schwarz, E. 1931; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925c.

Yolk injection in *Gallus*. Kopeć, S. & Greenwood, A. W. 1930.

EFFECTS OF CASTRATION

General. Berner, O. 1922. *Anas*. Goodale, H. D. 1916c. *Gallus*. Foges, A. 1898, 1903; Goodale, H. D. 1913a, 1916c; Greenwood, A. W. 1928; Pézard, A. 1911c. *Meleagris*. Athias, M. 1928. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936.

Plumage of foot in offspring. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Bond, C. J. 1913, 1914.

Reduction of

Comb. Dönhoff, E. 1876a.

Testicular parenchyma and its effect on comb. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927f.

EFFECTS OF THYROIDECTOMY

General. Greenwood, A. W. & Blyth, J. S. 1927.

Hen-feathering. Crew, F. A. 1927a.

SEX HORMONES

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Hoskins, R. G. 1922.

General. Barnabo, V. 1906; Blanchard, R. A. 1916; Pézard, A. 1913c, 1918, 1923a. Include birds. Bouin, P. & Ancel, P. 1924; Steinach, E. 1919b; van Oordt, G. J. 1931.

Anas. Zawadowsky, M. 1926. *Fringilla*. Mazza, F. 1924. *Galli*. Pézard, A. 1924a. *Gallus*. Bulliard, H. & Champy, C. 1927; *Caridroit, F. 1926; Cuénot, L. 1923; Finlay, G. F. 1925; Goodale, H. D. 1914; Greenwood, A. W. 1928; Kuhn, O. 1928a; Masui, K. 1930; Michalovsky, J. 1927; Morgan, T. H. 1919a; Pézard, A. 1911c, 1927a, b; Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, 1925a, b, d, e, f, 1926a, b, c, e, g; Racah, M. 1922; Smith, G. 1906; Zawadowsky, M.

1926; Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926b, 1928. Includes *Gallus*. Wehefritz, E. & Gierhake, E. 1930. *Gennaeus*. Cuénot, L. 1923. *Passer*. Mazza, F. 1924; Witschi, E. 1935. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. 1926. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1931b. *Sturnus*. Mazza, F. 1924.

"All or none" law. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1921a.

Gynandromorph. *Gallus*. Macklin, M. T. 1923.

Hermaphrodite. *Gallus*. Berner, O. 1924.

Hyperthyroidism. Effects. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1927.

Inhibitor of male plumage. Probable origin in interstitial tissue. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927i.

Metabolism. Effects. *Gallus*. Szuman, J. G. 1926b.

Origin. Benoit, Jacques 1926c.

Pigment formation in skin. *Casuaris*. Hasskó, A. 1929b.

Quantitative action. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1928a.

Red blood corpuscle number and percentage of hemoglobin. *Gallus*. Blacher, L. J. 1926a, b.

Relation to nervous energy. Athanasiau, I. & Pézard, A. 1924.

Sex hormones in eggs. Fellner, O. 1925.

Simultaneous injection of male and female sex hormones into capons. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Wornack, E. B. 1930.

Somatic cells. *Gallus*. Field, G. W. 1901b.

Suppression of cock-feathering in Sebright male and in hens of all fowl. *Gallus*. Boring, A. M. & Morgan, T. H. 1918.

Threshold. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1927b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1925d, f.

EFFECTS OF CASTRATION

General. *Anas*. Goodale, H. D. 1910b. *Gallus*. Pellegrini, G. 1927; Pézard, A. 1920c. *Meleagris*. Athias, M. 1928.

Nervous motor energy. *Gallus*. Athanasiau, I. & Pézard, A. 1924.

On secondary sex characters

General. Benoit, Jacques 1924c.

Comb size. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926a; Greenwood, A. W. & Crew, F. A. 1927.

Grafting testicular tissue into castrated male resulted in resumption of normal function of erectile organs, but did not affect secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1911c.

Influence on plumage. *Columba*. Lipschütz, A. & Wilhelm, O. 1929.

Effects of sex hormones on

Cyclical growth of seminal vesicles. Riddle, O. 1927a.

Development. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926c, g.

Egg formation. *Gallus*. Asmundson, V. S. 1931.

Endocrine action of right gonad in female. *Gallus*. Gray, J. C. 1930.

Growth. Pézard, A. 1919b.

Sex behavior. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1914b.

SECONDARY SEX CHARACTERS

General. *Benoit, Jacques 1929a; Bond, C. J. 1913, 1914; Goodale, H. D. 1913b.

Anas. Yarrell, W. 1857. *Anser*. Lipschütz, A. 1923. *Gallus*. Mazzetti, L. 1911. Galli. Pézard, A. 1915, 1922b; Hanau, A. 1897; Kemp, T. 1925; Pézard, A. 1911b; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924e; Walker, C. E. 1908. *Phasianus*. Pézard, A. 1911b.

Head appendages

Growth. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1930b.

Comb

General. *Gallus*. Champy, C. 1926; Champy, C. & Kritch, N. 1925b; Hardesty, M. 1931.

Growth. *Gallus*. Smith, G. 1911.

Histology. Gallinae. Champy, C. & Kritch, N. 1926.

Male hormone. Effect on development. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927b; Smith, A. J. & Crocker, W. J. 1913.

Plumage

General. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930; Eliot, T. S. 1928;

Greenwood, A. W. 1928; Greenwood, A. W. & Blyth, J. S. 1929; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1923b, d, 1924i, 1925f.

Eclipse plumage. *Anas boschas*. Seligmann, C. G. & Shattock, S. G. 1914.

Injection. Effects on color pattern. *Gallus*. *Juhn, M., Faulkner, G. H., & Gustavson, R. G. 1931.

Regenerating feathers. *Pyromelana franciscana*. Witschi, E. 1936.

Female sex hormones

General. *Columba*. Riddle, O. & Tange, M. 1926, 1928b. *Gallus*. Allen, E. and others 1924; Loewe, S., Voss, H. E., & Paas, E. 1927.

Capon feathers. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Gustavson, R. G. 1930a.

Development of feathers. *Gallus*. *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932.

Experimental embryology, use in. *Gallus*. Lienhart, R. 1927.

Migration impulse, effects on. Schildmacher, H. 1933.

Plumage, effects on. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Gustavson, R. G. 1930. *Gallus* & *Gennaeus*. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930.

Restrict migratory impulse. Giersberg, H. & Stadie, R. 1934.

PLACENTAL HORMONES INJECTED

Effects. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Gustavson, R. G. 1930b. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Tange, M. 1928b.

Endocrine function of right gonad of hen. *Gallus*. Gray, J. C. 1930.

Oviduct, effects on. *Gallus*. Juhn, M. & Gustavson, R. G. 1928.

Male sex hormones

General. Pézard, A. 1911c, 1913c. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925a. *Phainopepla nitens*. Miller, A. H. 1933. *Sturnus*. Bissonnette, T. H. & Chapnick, M. H. 1930.

Action of testes extract on comb. *Gallus*. Smith, A. J. & Crocker, W. J. 1913.

"All or none" law. Since discarded. Pézard, A. 1921a, b, 1922a.

Castration experiments. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1927g.

Effect of male sex hormone upon color of plumage, beak, and feet. *Larus ridibundus*. van Oordt, G. J. & Junge, G. C. 1930.

Immature bird. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1924d.

Male hormone in blood of cock. *Gallus*. Caridroit, F. & Pézard, A. 1926.

Origin, nature, and role of testicular secretions. *Passer* & *Serinus*. Loisel, G. 1902c.

Role of interstitial tissue. *Anser*. Lipschütz, A. 1923. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1928b; Goodale, H. D. 1919d.

Testes change. Effects. Anatidae. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1922b.

Transplantation of testes and its effects. *Gallus*. Gelei, J. 1924; Pézard, A. 1911c.

Ovariectomy, effects of

General. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1915.

Bilateral ovariectomy. *Gallus*. *Domm, L. V. 1929a.

Equivalent potencies of testis-like gonads in ovariectomized fowl. *Domm, L. V. 1931a.

Growth of spurs and comb. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1914, 1915.

Spur dichotomy in ovariectomized fowl. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1931c.

SEX RATIO

Book. Text in English. *Colinus*. Stoddard, H. L. 1931.

General. Heinroth, O. 1912c; Lario-nov, W. T. 1927; Lucanus, F. K. 1917. Includes birds. Düsing, K. 1884.

Anatidae. Boase, H. 1926c; Furniss, O. C. 1935. *Arenaria i. interpres* & *Calidris canutus*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928. Columbidae. Cole, L. J. 1911; Cole, L. J. & Kirkpatrick, W. F. 1915. *Cuculus*. Sarasin, P. 1924. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1931a; Lambert, W. V. & Curtis, V. 1929; Mussehl, F. E. 1924; Pearl, R. 1917b, e. *Perdix*. Diezel, C. E. 1855. *Topaza pella*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931b.

Experimental modification by inanition. *Gallus*. Field, G. W. 1901a.

Hybrids. Poll, H. 1921. *Anas*. Phillips, J. C. 1914c. *Phasianus*. Thomas, R. H. & Huxley, J. S. 1927.

Random in a clutch of eggs. *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1900a.

Factors influencing sex ratio

General. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1917b. *Serinus*. Heape, W. 1907.

Genetics of sex ratio. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1932a; Lambert, W. V. & Knox, C. W. 1926.

Inequality. *Nyrocinæ*. Robinson, H. W. 1913d.

Population. *Arenaria i. interpres* & *Calidris canutus*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928.

Stale sperm. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. & Behre, E. H. 1921a.

CORRELATIONS WITH

Antecedent egg production. *Gallus*. Callenbach, E. W. 1929; Jull, M. A. 1924b.

Fecundity. *Gallus*. Jull, M. A. 1931b.

No correlation with testicular asymmetry. Friedmann, H. 1927c.

SEXUAL SELECTION

See also under Evolution.

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Darwin, C. R. 1871; Poulton, E. B. 1890; *Wallace, A. R. 1878.

General. Allen, J. A. 1885; Finn, F. 1912; Howard, H. E. 1903; Ischreyt, G. 1898; Kleinschmidt, O. 1925; Murray, A. 1868; Selous, E. 1907, 1908a; *Wallace, A. R. 1890; Zitkov, B. M. 1910. Includes birds. Lameeré, A. 1904.

Colaptes. Noble, G. K. 1936. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1919a. *Machetes pugnax*. Selous, E. 1906-07. *Melospiza tacus*. Cinat-Tomson, H. 1926, 1927. *Melospiza melodia beata*. Nice, M. M. 1933c. *Numida*. Finn, F. 1902b. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Paradisaea*. Marshall, W. A. 1871. *Podiceps c. cristatus*. *Huxley, J. S. 1914.

Effects on feather structure. Rensch, B. 1927b.

Relation to song. Hawkins, C. J. 1918, 1920.

SKELETON

See also under Ossification, Paleontology, and Skull.

Books. Text in Danish. Heilmann, G. 1916a.

Text in Dutch. Includes birds. Man, J. G. 1873.

Text in English. Coues, E. B. 1877; *Eyton, T. C. 1867-75; Owen, R. 1835-36, 1866-68; Yarrell, W. 1837-43. Many species. Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897. Includes birds. Huxley, T. H. 1871. *Apteryx*. Owen, R. 1879. *Aquila*. MacGillivray, W. 1837-52. Includes *Gallus*. Reynolds, S. H. 1897. *Lagopus*. Lovat, S. J. and others 1911.

Text in French. Belon du Mans, P. 1555; Cuvier, G. L. 1805; Daudin, F. M. 1800. Many species. Milne-Edwards, A. & Grandidier, A. 1879-81. Includes birds. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1818a. *Aquila*. *Milne-Edwards, A. 1867-71. *Didus*. Gervais, F. L. 1867-69.

Text in German. Gadow, H. F. 1891d; Lucanus, F. K. 1925; Nitzsch, C. L. 1811; Pander, C. H. & Alton, E. 1827; Prechtl, J. J. 1846; Reichenow, A. 1913; Schmidt, M. 1867; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14. Many species. Meyer, A. B. 1879-97. Include birds. Camper, P. 1793; Carus, C. G. 1823. Falconiformes. Alton, J. S. 1827.

Text in Latin. Borelli, G. A. 1685; Coiter, V. 1575.

General. *Boas, J. E. 1929; Brandt, J. F. 1840a, c; *Fürbringer, M. 1885a, 1888; Gadow, H. F. 1877b; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1838; Ghigi, A. 1914d; Huxley, T. H. 1867; Lydekker, R. 1879; Oken, L. 1823; Röttiger, A. 1876a; Steinmann, G. 1922; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1776-78; Wetmore, A. 1919a. Many species. Camper, P. 1878; Hoeven, J. 1867; *Knopfl, W. 1919; Nitzsch, C. L. 1853; Reichenow, A. 1877b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h, 1895; van Oort, E. D. 1907. Include birds. Alix, H. E. 1867, 1874b; Baur, G. H. 1835d, f; Blanchard, C. E. 1859; Huxley, T. H. 1868a; Laurencet, —. 1829; Parker, W. K. 1880; Poelman, C. 1853; Seeley, H. G. 1866. Birds incidental. Baer, R. E. 1826; Claus, C. F. 1876; Martins, C. F. 1857b; Rouget, C. 1860. Arctic and sub-arctic water birds. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888a. Water birds. Coues, E. B. 1869b; Dablow, A. 1925.

Accipitres. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1891f, 1909b. *Agriocharis ocellata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914b. *Alca impennis*. Blyth, E. 1837b; Fatio, V. 1869a; Lucas, F. A. 1890; Owen, R. 1866. *Alcaea*. Parker, W. K. 1890; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901b. *Anas*. Steenstrup, J. J. 1872. *Anatidae*. Parker, W. K. 1890. *Anser*. Eyton, T. C. 1840; Gebhardt, F. A. 1901; Weber, M. I. 1824. *Anseres*. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1889c, 1909b. *Anthochaera carunculata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913c. *Anthus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Aphriza virgata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888e. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Apteryx*. Allis, T. 1873; Owen, R. 1879. *Arachnothera magna*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1909a. *Aramidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916c. *Aramus*. Beddard, F. E. 1902a. *Aramus vociferus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915f. *Archaeopteryx*. Hurst, C. H. 1895; Jaekel, O. 1915; Lowe, P. R. 1935; Petronievics, B. 1921. *Archaeornis*. Petronievics, B. 1925. *Ardeidae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1913a. *Ardeinae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889f. *Balaeniceps* rez. Mitchell, P. C. 1913a; *Parker, W. K. 1860a, b, 1862b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901a. *Bubonidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1900a. *Bucerotidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1889b, 1901a. *Cancroma*. Gervais, F. L. 1855. *Caprimulgidae*. Stejneger, L. H. 1886a. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Flensburg, O. 1868. *Cariama*. Gervais, F. L. 1855. *Carpococcyx*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Casuaris*. Flower, W. H. 1871; Goette, A. W. 1877; Merrem, B. 1819. *Cathartidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883a. *Cereopsis novae-hollandiae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913b. *Ceryle alcyon*. Shufeldt, 1884b. *Chamaea*. Lucas, F. A. 1891a. *Chauna*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901c. *Chionis*. Eyton, T. C. 1858. *Chunga*. Beddard, F. E. 1889c. *Cinclus mexicanus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Circus hudsonius*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889g. *Colius*. Murie, J. 1872d; Pycraft, W. P. 1907e. *Columba*. Müller, B. 1907; Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901d; Weber, M. I. 1824. *Columbae*. Mitchell, P. C. 1899. *Columbidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891b. *Columbiformes*. Martin, R. 1904. *Colymbus*. Coues, E. B. 1867; Högman, S. 1873. *Conophaga*. Forbes, W. A. 1881a. *Conurus carolinensis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886f. *Coracina*. Burmeister, H. 1856a. *Corcorax*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1923. *Corvidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f, g. *Corvus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1853. *Crex*. Giebel, C. G.

- 1855d. *Crypturiformes*. Parker, W. K. 1866a. *Crypturus*. Wagner, J. A. 1837. *Cuculidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901f. *Cuculiformes*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1903c. *Cuculus canorus*. Flensburg, O. 1868; Oppel, F. M. 1858. *Cygninae*. Stejneger, L. H. 1882. *Cygnus*. Sharpless, J. F. 1882; Wiedemann, C. R. 1801. *Cypselidae*. Stejneger, L. H. 1886a. *Cypselus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1856. *Dicholophus*. Barron, C. 1857; Gadow, H. F. 1876b; Wagner, J. A. 1837. *Didunculus strigirostris*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, E. 1879; Martin, R. 1904. *Didus*. Owen, R. 1869; Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848; True, F. W. 1905. *Diomedea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Frémerij, P. J. 1819; Goette, A. W. 1877; Haughton, S. 1867b, c. *Ectopistes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914c. *Eremophila alpestris*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881d. *Eurylaemidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905a. *Eurylaemus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d; Sclater, P. L. 1872. *Eurynorhynchus*. Anderson, J. 1879b. *Falconiformes*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1902b; Sushkin, P. P. 1899a, 1900b, c, 1905. *Fratercula*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g. *Fregilupus varius*. Murie, J. 1874b. *Fringilla*. Giebel, C. G. 1854a. *Fulmarus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. *Galli*. Blanchard, C. E. 1857a. *Galliformes*. Parker, W. K. 1866a. *Gallinae*. Huxley, T. H. 1868b; *Shufeldt, R. W. 1909b. *Gallinago*. Beddard, F. E. 1901d. *Gallinula*. Giebel, C. G. 1855d; Hering, E. 1864. *Gallus*. *Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1807; Goette, A. W. 1877; Latimer, H. B. 1923; Romer, A. S. 1927; Weber, M. I. 1824. *Gallus bankiva*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888d. *Geococcyx*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886g. *Geococcyx californianus*. Larson, L. M. 1930. *Grallina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1923. *Gruiformes*. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13; Shufeldt, R. W. 1895, 1915b. *Habia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Halcyones*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1903a. *Haliaeetus*. Giebel, C. G. 1865a. *Heliornis*. Beddard, F. E. 1893. *Hemipodius*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. *Herodiones*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901h. *Hesperiphona vespertina*. Herrick, C. L. 1886. *Hesperocichla*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Hirundinidae*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1907a. *Hirundo rustica* & *Hirundo urbica*. Flensburg, O. 1868. *Hydrophasianus chirurgus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1919b. *Ichthyornis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1898b. *Icteridae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Impennes*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1899a. *Iynx*. Fürbringer, M. 1889. *Laniidae*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1907a. *Lanius ludovicianus excubitorides*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881e. *Lathamus*. Forbes, W. A. 1879. *Leptosoma discolor*. Sclater, P. L. 1865c. *Limicolae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884d; *Shufeldt, R. W. 1903b. *Loxia coccythraustes*. Szeliga-Mierzewski, W. 1927. *Megacephalon maleo*. Giebel, C. G. 1880a. *Megapodidae*. Oustalet, J. F. 1880a. *Meleagridae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914b. *Merula*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a, 1888h. *Mesites*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878c. *Mesoenas*. Lowe, P. R. 1924. *Microglossa alecto*. Parker, W. K. 1865a. *Microglossus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1823c. *Micropterus*. Cunningham, R. O. 1871-72. *Miminae*. Lucas, F. A. 1889c. *Molothrus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Momotus*. Murie, J. 1872e. *Monasa*. Giebel, C. G. 1861c. *Monias*. Lowe, P. R. 1924. *Mormon*. Vian, J. 1876. *Muscicapidae*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1907a. *Musophagidae*. Blanchard, C. E. 1857b. *Mycteria*. Wagner, J. A. 1837. *Nannopterum harrisi*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915c. *Nestor notabilis*. Lorenz, L. 1882; Shufeldt, R. W. 1918b. *Nothura maculosa*. Lucas, F. A. 1888c. *Notornis*. Parker, T. J. 1881. *Numenius longirostris*. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1884d. *Oceanodroma*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. *Ocypterus*. Giebel, C. G. 1863. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. *Parker, W. K. 1891. *Oreoscoptes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Orthorhamphus magnirostris*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915g. *Palamedea*. Gervais, F. L. 1855; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901c. *Paridae*. Lucas, F. A. 1891a. *Parra*. Giebel, C. G. 1855d. *Parridae* [Jacanidae]. Forbes, W. A. 1881e. *Parus*. Heim de Balsac, H. 1929b. *Passeres*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889a. *Pelecanus*. Giebel, C. G. 1865b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. *Peltops*. Sclater, P. L. 1872. *Pezophaps solitaria*. Newton, A. 1872; Newton, E. & Clark, J. W. 1879; Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868; Owen, R. 1872. *Phalacrocorax*. Gill, T. N. 1884; Shufeldt, R. W. 1884c, 1889d. *Phalacrocorax bicristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883b. *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1889b. *Phaleris*. Vian, J. 1876. *Phodilus*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. *Phoenicopterus*. Gadow, H. F. 1877a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901g. *Photodilus*. Beddard, F. E. 1890d. *Pici*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891c, 1900b. *Picidae*. Burt, W. H. 1930. *Pipilo*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Piranga*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Pithecophaga jefferyi*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h.

- feldt, R. W. 1919a. *Plautus impennis*. Lucas, F. A. 1890; Preyer, W. T. 1862. Ploceidae. Chapin, J. P. 1917; Sushkin, P. P. 1927. *Plotus*. Beddard, F. E. 1892b; Garrod, A. H. 1876c. *Plotus levaillantii*. Oakley, H. W. 1881. *Podasocys montanus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884a. *Podiceps*. Högman, S. 1873. *Podoa*. *Giebel, C. G. 1861b. *Porphyrio pulverulentus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1919b. *Porzana carolina*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888i. *Psarisomus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878d. Psittaci. Shufeldt, R. W. 1902a. Psittacidae. Blanchard, C. E. 1856; Bonaparte, C. L. 1857. *Psophia*. Wagner, J. A. 1837. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. *Pterocles*. Gadow, H. F. 1882c; Parker, W. K. 1862a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901e. *Puffinus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. Pygopodes [Colymbidae & Gaviidae]. *Pycraft, W. P. 1899a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1892a, 1904b. Ralliformes. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915b. *Rallus*. Giebel, C. G. 1855d. Ratitae. Gadow, H. F. 1880. *Rhea*. Cunningham, R. O. 1871; Gadow, H. F. 1885; Haughton, S. 1867c. *Rhinocetus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1901b. *Rhinocetus jubatus*. Parker, W. K. 1864a. *Rhynchops*. Brandt, J. F. 1838b. *Salpinctes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Sarcops calvus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1907b. Scansores. Eyton, T. C. 1850. *Scopus umbretta*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901a. *Sialia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Sitta*. Lucas, F. A. 1891a. *Siurus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Speotyto cunicularia hypugaea*. Coues, E. B. 1880c; Shufeldt, R. W. 1881g. Spheniscidae. *Gervais, F. L. & Alix, H. E. 1877. Sphenisciformes. Lowe, P. R. 1933a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901i. Steganopodes. Brandt, J. F. 1838a; *Pycraft, W. P. 1898b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d, 1894b, 1902b. Strigidae. Beddard, F. E. 1890d; Diethelm, M. 1908; Pycraft, W. P. 1903b; Shufeldt, R. W. 1900a, c. *Stringops*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, E. 1879; Fürbringer, M. 1889. *Stringops habroptilus*. Lorenz, L. 1882. *Strix*. Heusinger, K. F. 1822b; Steenstrup, J. J. 1872. *Struthidea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1923. *Struthio*. Gregory, W. K. & Camp, C. L. 1918. Struthionies. Lowe, P. R. 1935. *Sturnella*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Sula*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d. *Syrhapties*. Parker, W. K. 1862a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901e. *Tachybaptus philippensis*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1919b. *Talegalla*. Owen, R. 1840. Tetraonidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881f. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Wiedersheim, R. 1885. *Tinamus*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. *Todus*. Murie, J. 1872f; Selater, P. L. 1872. "Tracheophone". Passeres. *Pycraft, W. P. 1906a. Trochilidae. Giebel, C. G. 1877b; Stejneger, L. H. 1886a. *Troglodytes*. Lucas, F. A. 1889c. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Forbes, W. A. 1882n; *Pycraft, W. P. 1899a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1889d, 1907a. Turdidae. Lucas, F. A. 1889c; Pycraft, W. P. 1905d. *Tympanuchus* × *Pedioecetes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893c. Tyrannidae. *Pycraft, W. P. 1907a. *Tyto*. Allen, G. M. & Greenway, J. 1935. Upupidae. Murie, J. 1873b. *Uroaetus audax*. Scott, H. H. 1909; Shufeldt, R. W. 1922.
- Adaptation to flight. La Fresnaye, F. 1853.
- Bursae. *Aptenodytes patachonica*. Reid, J. 1835.
- Collections of bird skeletons in United States. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916d. Study collections. State Hall, Albany, N. Y. Shufeldt, R. W. 1909c.
- Effects of climate and changes in habits. Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1891b.
- Evolution. Includes birds. Parker, W. K. 1879a. *Gallus*. Parker, W. K. 1887.
- Homologies of vertebrate skeleton. Includes birds. Owen, R. 1847.
- Illustrations of noteworthy excellence. Book. Text in German. Meyer, A. B. 1879-97. Includes birds. Blanchard, E. 1851-60. Alcidae & Anatidae. *Parker, W. K. 1890. *Corvus corone*. Jacquemin, E. 1884. *Passer*. Noll, F. C. 1889a.
- Measurements. See also under Quantitative works. Headley, F. W. 1893a, b. Book. Text in German. Meyer, A. B. 1879-97. *Anthus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. *Carpococcyx*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Cinclus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a. Fringillidae hybrids. *Klatt, G. T. 1901. *Hesperocichla*, *Merula*, *Oreoscoptes*, *Salpinctes*, *Sialia*, & *Siurus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882a.
- Modifications of skeleton in rumplessness. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925.
- Phylogeny. Includes birds. Seeley, H. G. 1872.
- Portions of skeleton. Chabrier, J. 1829.

Saurognathism. Pici. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891c.

Sex dimorphism and variability. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929c.

Structures involved in respiration. Many species. *Zimmer, K. 1935a.

Variation. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889a.

Young. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1918a.

Articulations (Joints)

Book. Text in German. *Barkow, H. C. 1856.

General. Includes *Anser*. Bernays, A. 1878. *Colymbus*. Coues, E. B. 1867. Include *Gallus*. Bernays, A. 1878; Floderus, B. 1915.

Elbow. Include birds. Fürbringer, M. 1885a; Martins, C. F. 1858b.

Knee. Include birds. Lafite-Dupont, J. L. 1899; Martins, C. F. 1858b. Structure. *Oidemia*. Lordat,—. 1803.

Ribs. Birds incidental. Lubosch, W. 1926.

Temporo-maxillary articulations. Includes birds. Wallisch, W. 1922.

Tibio-tarsal joint. *Struthio*. Wyman, J. 1863.

Wing. *Anas* [*Dafila*] *acuta*. Wyman, J. 1855a.

Action

General. *Leptoptilus* & *Struthio*. Langer, K. 1857.

Elbow. Menier, F. 1913.

Function in flight. Many species. *Sy, M. 1936.

Neck region. *Bucerotidae* & *Rhytidoceros*. Desselberger, H. 1930a.

Development

General. Lubosch, W. 1914.

Diarthrodial joints, development of. Includes *Gallus* & *Larus*. Hepburn, D. 1889.

Ligaments

Books. Text in German. *Barkow, H. C. 1856.

Text in English. *Dromaeus*, *Gallus*, *Struthio*, *Tinamus*, & *Vultur*. *Sutton, J. B. 1897.

General. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1869a, b. Includes birds. Fürbringer, M. 1885a. *Aptenodytes patachonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Corvus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1853.

Elastic ligament of neck. *Ibis*. Roché, G. 1889b.

Foot ligaments. Histology. *Buteo*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Numenius*, *Passer*, *Scolopax*, *Sula*, & *Tetrao*. Schaffer, J. 1903.

Hyoid ligaments. *Casuaris*. Thébault, V. 1891.

Ligaments of leg. *Aquila*. Alix, H. E. 1864b.

Ligaments of vertebral column. Includes birds. Borchardt, J. 1833. *Struthio*. Virchow, H. J. 1916b.

Ligaments of pectoral girdle

General. Beautiful plates. *Bonsdorff, E. J. 1871.

Anatomy and function. *Sy, M. 1936.

Shoulder ligaments. Includes birds. Fürbringer, M. 1885a.

Ligaments of skull

General. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1921b. Fine figures. *Corvus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1853.

Ossification in ligamentum jugo-maxillare. Retzius, A. A. 1824, 1826.

Ligaments of wing

General. *Pelissier, M. 1923. Many species. Fürbringer, M. 1902; Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884. *Anas* [*Dafila*] *acuta*. Wyman, J. 1855a.

Anatomy and function. *Sy, M. 1936.

Ligaments of elbow. Includes birds. Fürbringer, M. 1885a.

Structure of articulations

Book. Text in German. Gross and histologic structure. Many species. Birds, pp. 177-207. *Lubosch, W. 1910.

General. Lubosch, W. 1914. Many species. *Sy, M. 1936.

ATLANTO-OCCIPITAL ARTICULATION

General. Includes *Gallus* & *Passer*. *Hayek, H. 1924.

Action. *Rhea*. Virchow, H. 1917a.

Membrana atlanto-occipitalis. Virchow, H. 1917b.

FOOT ARTICULATIONS

General. *Ciconia*. Duméril, A. M. 1791.

Action and structure. *Casuarus*, *Leptoptilus*, *Otis*, *Rhea*, & *Struthio*. *Langer, K. 1859.

MANDIBULAR ARTICULATIONS

General. *Anser*, *Athene*, *Coccyzoides*, *Fringilla*, *Gallus*, & *Scolopax*. Vitali, G. 1909.

Meniscus. Includes birds. Fuchs, H. 1909.

PECTORAL GIRDLE ARTICULATIONS

General. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1869a, b.

Shoulder. Includes birds. Fürbringer, M. 1885a.

STERNAL ARTICULATIONS

General. Julien, A. 1894. *Cygnus*. Yarrell, W. 1830.

Sternoclavicular articulations. Allis, T. 1835; Martin, W. C. 1835a.

VERTEBRAL ARTICULATIONS

General. Birds incidental. Lubosch, W. 1914, 1926. *Anas* & *Gallus*. *Jäger, G. 1858. *Struthio*. Virchow, H. 1916b.

Development. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Vanellus*. *Wamich, P. 1913.

Bone

Alterations obtained by feeding fat. Includes *Gallus*. Mori, Suzushi 1923.

Architecture. Include birds. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901, 1911; Strong, R. M. 1919.

Hemorrhage in bones at low air pressure. Aggazzotti, A. 1903.

Histology. Leydig, F. 1854a; Retterer, E. 1908.

Pigmentation of periosteum. *Galilina*. Hering, E. 1864.

Pressure epiphyses. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Parsons, F. G. 1905.

Red stain produced by feeding madder. Includes *Gallus*. Joly, N. 1860.

Specific gravity. *Dinornis* embryo. Hector, J. 1867.

Vascular supply. Includes *Anas* & *Tympanuchus*. Foote, J. S. 1921.

COMPOSITION OF BONE

Chemical composition at different ages. Weiske, H. 1889.

Effects of inadequate diet. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Shrewsbury, C. L., & Kempster, H. L. 1929a.

Lack of mineral matter. *Turdus*. Barrows, W. B. 1885a.

Mineral content of bone. *Anser*, *Gallus*, & *Perdix*. Düring, F. 1897.

FRACTURES

Formation of callus. *Columba*. Bergmann, E. 1924.

Healing. *Fregilus*. Girtanner, G. A. 1873. *Gallus*. Kaupp, B. F. 1917.

STRUCTURE OF BONE

General. Camper, P. 1774, 1782, 1878; Rensch, B. 1923b. Include birds. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901; Quekett, J. T. 1849b. Accipitres. Sushkin, P. P. 1899b, 1905.

Fossil bones. Dennis, J. B. 1857.

Cartilage

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. *Fell, H. B. 1925a; Holbrook, M. L. 1886.

Interarticular fibrocartilage. *Cygnus*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Vanellus*. Retterer, E. 1905a, b.

ARTICULAR CARTILAGE

General. Anon. 1889b.

Histology. Many species. Van der Stricht, O. 1890.

Comparative osteology

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Eimer, G. H. 1901.

Arctic and sub-arctic water-birds. Most of the publications of this author involve comparative osteology. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888a.

Comparison with skeleton of reptiles. Seeley, H. G. 1874. *Ptilogonys*. Duges, A. 1896.

*Lorius flavopalliatu*s compared with *Psittacus erithacus*. *Mivart, St. G. 1895b.

Sexual and subspecies distinctions. Kattinger, E. 1929.

Development of skeleton

See also under Ossification.

Book. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Many species. Davy, J. 1867a; *Knopfi, W. 1919. Includes birds. Brullé, A. & Hugué, —. 1845a; Hoffmann, C. K. 1879a, b.

Accipitres. Sushkin, P. P. 1899b. *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1888, 1890, 1892b, 1893. Includes *Buteo*. Usov, S. A. 1906. Includes *Columba*. Brullé, A. & Hugué, —. 1845b. *Cypselus melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890a, c. *Gallus*. Bruch, C. W. 1852; *Lubosch, W. 1923; *Parker, W. K. 1888-94, 1889b; Schmalhausen, I. 1926. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1922. Strigidae. Müller, W. 1907.

Early. Birds incidental. Schultze, C. A. 1818.

Epiphyses claimed. *Columba*. Galli & Palaeognathae. Anderson, R. J. 1909.

Experimental study. *Gallus*. Hal-ler, A. 1767b; Harting, P. 1873.

Influence of thymus gland extract on growth of bone in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Katsura, H. 1922.

Participation of ectoderm. Birds incidental. Goronovitsch, N. 1893b.

Rate graph. *Gallus*. Schmalhausen, I. 1926.

Ultraviolet light. Russell, W. C. & Massengale, O. N. 1927-28.

CHEMICAL STUDIES OF DEVELOPING SKELETON

Availability of minerals. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M., Kennard, D. C., & Kik, M. C. 1929.

Effects of calcium carbonate and calcium sulphate. *Gallus*. Titus, H. W., McNally, E., & Hilberg, F. C. 1933.

Magnesium carbonate in diet of growing chick. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. W., Martin, J. H., & Insko, W. M. 1932.

Role of calcium of egg shell during incubation. Delezenne, C. & Fourneau, E. 1918.

Winter sunlight transmitted by glass substitute. Effects. Russell, W. C. & Massengale, O. N. 1927-28.

Pneumaticity of skeleton

In birds, the skeleton is variably invaded by air sacs which are connected with the lungs except for the skull where the connections are with the nasopharynx. This condition is correlated with size, usually. See also under Skull: Pneumaticity of.

Books. Text in English. Hunter, J. 1786.

Text in French. Lereboullet, A. 1838; Sappey, M. P. 1846. *Gallus*. *Campana, A. 1875.

Text in German. Schneider, J. G. 1784. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Albers, J. A. 1800b; Baer, M. 1896a; *Bignon, F. 1890a; Brandes, G. 1924a; Fatio, V. 1860, 1867; Headley, F. W. 1893a; Hertwig, R. 1903; *Jacquemin, E. 1836d, 1842; Jovanowitsch, M. 1876; Madarász, G. 1899; Nitzsch, C. L. 1804, 1808; Otto, B. C. 1777; Plateau, F. 1880; Seeley, H. G. 1866; Serres, A. E. 1846; Strong, R. M. 1919; Vrolik, G. 1803. Many species. *Bignon, F. 1889a; Lühder, W. 1871; Milne-Edwards, A. 1865, 1867; *Roché, G. 1891; *Strasser, H. 1877; Weitzel, A. 1865. Include birds. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901, 1911; Peters, W. K. 1869. Birds incidental. Gebhardt, F. A. 1911.

Anas. Enriques, P. 1906. *Aptenodytes*. Jäger, G. F. 1832. *Balaeniceps rex*. Parker, W. K. 1862b. *Bubo*. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901. *Buceros*. Nitzsch, C. L. 1826b. Bucerotidae. Dubois, A. 1884. *Chauna*. Crisp, E. 1864b. *Columba*. Drosier, W. H. 1866; Thilo, O. 1915. *Corvus*. Jacquemin, E. 1835a. *Cygnus*. Camper, P. 1773. *Didus*. Owen, R. 1869. Falconiformes. Jacquemin, E. 1836b. *Gallus*. Enriques, P. 1906; Hunter, J. 1774; Rathke, M. H. 1828b. *Graculus*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b. *Meleagris* & *Pandion*. Camper, P. 1773. *Pelecanus*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b. *Pelecanus rufescens*. Martin, W. C. 1885b; Owen, R. 1835. *Phalacrocorax*. Lucas, F. A. 1894b. Rhamphastidae. Owen, R. 1834a. *Struthio*. Hunter, J. 1774. *Sula bassana*. Bignon, F. 1889c; Owen, R. 1830-31. *Tachypetes aquilus*. Vigors, N. A. 1830-31b.

Breathing through broken wing bone. *Ardea*. *Scolopax* 1888.

Development of pneumaticity of skeleton. Blyth, E. 1837b. *Columba*. Blumstein-Judina, B. 1905.

Histology of pneumatic bones. *Columba* & *Gallus*. *Wildermuth, H. A. 1877.

Mechanical advantage. Camper, P. 1771.

Pneumatic foramina. Crisp, E. 1857. *Pelecanus*. *Jacquemin, E. 1842.

VARIATION IN EXTENT OF PNEUMATICITY OF SKELETON

General. Crisp, E. 1857.

Absence of pneumaticity of skeleton. *Aptenodytes patagonica*. Reid, J. 1835. *Cinclus*. Crisp, E. 1865.

Involves all limb bones including even the phalanges. *Buceros*. Owen, R. 1833.

Taxonomic treatment of skeleton

General. Blanchard, C. E. 1860c; Merrem, B. 1816; Newton, A. 1868; Shufeldt, R. W. 1904a; Wallace, A. R. 1864b. Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1895c; Seebohm, H. 1888, 1889, 1890a, b.

Accipitres. Sushkin, P. P. 1899b. *Aphriza virgata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888e. *Chaetura*. Lucas, F. A. 1886. *Chamaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889e. Chionidiidae. Lowe, P. R. 1916a. *Chionis minor*. Reichenow, A. 1876. Coerebidae. Lucas, F. A. 1895c. Corvidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Dendrocygna*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915d. *Eudypites*. Filhol, H. 1882c. *Hemipodius*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. Icteridae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Mesoemas*. Lowe, P. R. 1924. *Palamedea chavaria*. Parker, W. K. 1863. *Parus coeruleus*, *Parus major*, & *Parus niger*. Giebel, C. G. 1854c. Procnatiidae. Lucas, F. A. 1896d. Psittaci. Forbes, W. A. 1879. *Pterocles*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. Ratitae [Paleognathae]. Dubois, A. J. 1912a. *Rhynchops*. Brandt, J. F. 1840c. *Spheniscus*. Filhol, H. 1882c. *Sturnella*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Syrhaptes* & *Tinamus*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. *Totanus*. Nichols, J. T. 1923b.

APPENDICULAR SKELETON

Limb bones

Book. Text in Latin. Borelli, G. A. 1685.

General. Many species. *Sabatier, C. P. 1878-79. Include birds. Gervais, F. L. 1853; Hauch, J. C. 1822.

Anser, *Archaeopteryx*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Larus*, & *Melospitacus*. Steiner, H. 1923. Spheniscidae. Coues, E. B. 1872.

Reciprocal relations of axes. Includes birds. Schmid, F. 1873.

DEVELOPMENT OF LIMB BONES

General. *Cypselus melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890b. *Gallus*. Brachet, A. 1893; *Fell, H. B. 1925a; Mehnert, E. 1897; Schmalhausen, I. & Stepanowa, J. 1926. Includes *Gallus* embryo. Floederus, B. 1915. *Gallus* incidental. Goette, A. W. 1878. *Struthio*. *Broom, R. 1906; Mehnert, E. 1897; Nasonow, N. V. 1896a.

Growth and regeneration. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Maas, H. 1877.

Number. Shufeldt, R. W. 1882b.

Reduction in elements. *Gallus*. Rosenberg, A. 1873.

Structure. Camper, P. 1774; Massa, M. 1928.

LEG BONES

General. Many species. Quennerstedt, A. 1872. *Aquila*. Alix, H. E. 1864b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. *Eudypites*. Grunert, P. 1906; Haughton, S. 1867b. *Rhea*. Haughton, S. 1867c. *Struthio*. Haughton, S. 1867a.

Development. *Eudypites chrysocome*. Grunert, P. 1906. *Gallus*. Johnson, A. 1883; Mehnert, E. 1897. *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897.

Femur

Comparative histology of cross section. Foote, J. S. 1910, 1912, 1913.

Direction of axes of neck and condyles of femur. Includes birds. Martins, C. F. 1857a.

Third trochanter. Relation to dinosaurs. Includes *Anas*. Dollo, L. 1883.

Fibula

General. *Colymbus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1885a, 1894c. *Pandion*. Baur, G. H. 1885a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1894c. *Plotus* & *Sula*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1894c.

Tibiotarsus

General. *Gastornis*. Lartet, E. 1855.

Mineral content, in chicks with "slipped tendon." *Gallus*. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, M. G., & Moore, W. B. 1933.

Pro- and ectocnemial processes. Young. *Geococcyx*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887i.

Sex distinctions in size and composition during growth. Holmes, A. D., Pigott, M. G., & Moore, W. B. 1932.

Foot bones

Book. Text in German. *Struthio*. Rabl, C. 1910.

General. Baur, G. H. 1883, 1885e; *Kessler, K. F. 1841; Lucas, F. A. 1894a; Mitchell, P. C. 1894a. Many species. Regalia, E. 1910; Schweder, G. 1908.

Colymbus. Rosenberg, F. T. 1911. *Didus*. Owen, R. 1846. *Gallus*. Kaufmann-Wolf, M. 1908. *Pygoscelis*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L. 1913b. *Serresius galeatus*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1860. Striges. Beddard, F. E. 1888c. *Struthio camelus*. Riley, H. 1836.

Development. *Cypselus melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890b. *Gallus*. Gegenbaur, C. 1863.

Structure. *Gallus*. Gegenbaur, C. 1863, 1864a.

Metatarsal bones

General. *Eudypites*. Menzбир, M. A. 1887.

Accessory metatarsal. Fraterculinae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g.

Hallux metatarsal. *Lunda*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g.

Phalanges

Book. Text in German. *Struthio*. Rabl, C. 1910.

Number. *Struthio*. Allis, T. 1888a.

Reduction of hallux. Abel, O. 1911.

Tarsal bones

General. *Casuarius*, *Leptoptilus*, *Otis*, *Rhea*, & *Struthio*. Langer, K. 1859.

Ascending process. Morse, E. S. 1875, 1880.

Development. Morse, E. S. 1874. Many species. Morse, E. S. 1880.

Homology. Morse, E. S. 1871, 1874.

WING BONES

General. Hann, O. 1877c; Heusinger, K. F. 1820; Pycraft, W. P. 1902a. Many species. Fürbringer, M. 1902; Sundevall, C. J. 1843, 1886. Carinate birds. Parker, W. K. 1888d.

Anas [Dafila] acuta. Wyman, J. 1855a. *Archaeopteryx*. Pycraft, W. P. 1894. *Columba*. Hurst, C. H. 1893. Includes *Columba*. Cuénod, A. 1888. *Diomedea*. Hector, J. 1895. *Eudypites*. Hillel, E. 1904. *Gallus*. Cuénod, A. 1888. *Opisthocomus*. Banzhaf, W. 1929. *Pezoporus*. Hector, J. 1895. *Phalacrocorax*. Gadow, H. F. 1902. *Procellariidae*. Reinhardt, J. T. 1873b. *Stringops*. Hector, J. 1895.

Comparative osteology of wing. Includes birds. Martins, C. F. 1871.

Development. *Catarrhactes*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L. 1912. *Gallus*. Mehnert, E. 1897; Parker, W. K. 1889b; *Prein, F. 1915. *Pygoscelis*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L. 1912. *Sterna wilsoni [hirundo]*. Leighton, V. L. 1894. *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897. Book. Text in French. *Pygoscelis*. Anthony, R. L. & Gain, L. 1915.

Early development. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. *Steiner, H. 1922.

Function and anatomy. *Bucephala*, *Lyrurus*, & *Mergus*. Sy, M. 1936.

Proportions. *Cypselus [Hirundo] melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890c.

Humerus

General. *Jäger, G. 1857. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1880.

Caprimulgi & Cypselidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886a. *Diomedea*. Lartet, E. 1857. *Mancalla*. (Fossil birds.) Lucas, F. A. 1902. *Pelagornis*. Lartet, E. 1857. *Trochili*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886a. *Trochilidae* (error in labeling). Shufeldt, R. W. 1886c.

Nerve canals. *Casuarius* & *Macrochires*. Fürbringer, M. 1886.

Normal torsion. Includes birds. Durand, J. P. 1872.

Carpal bones

General. *Apteryx*, *Archaeopteryx*, *Columba*, *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*], & *Gallus*. Norsa, E. 1895.

Development. Morse, E. S. 1874; Norsa, E. 1894. Homologies. Morse, E. S. 1871, 1874.

Hand bones

General. Lucas, F. A. 1895h. Many species. Abel, O. 1911. *Apteryx*, *Archaeopteryx*, *Columba*, *Dromaeus*, & *Gallus*. Norsa, E. 1895. *Carinatae* [*Neognathae*]. Parker, W. K. 1888d. *Phoenicopterus*. Parker, W. K. 1889a. *Ratitae* [*Paleognathae*]. Parker, W. K. 1888b.

Development. Norsa, E. 1894. Many species. Abel, O. 1911. *Colymbus*. Rosenberg, F. T. 1911.

Metacarpal bones. Lambrecht, K. 1914a.

Phalanges. Baur, G. 1885b. *Cypselus* [*Apus*] *melba*. Zehntner, L. 1890c.

Vestigial phalanges

General. *Struthio*. Wray, R. S. 1887a.

Fourth finger. *Opisthocomus cristatus*. Parker, W. K. 1891.

Pectoral girdle

Book. Text in English. *Machaerampbus*. Andersson, C. J. 1872.

Text in German. Berthold, A. A. 1831. Includes *Apteryx*, *Casuarius*, & *Rhea*. Pfeiffer, H. 1854.

General. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1869a, b, 1871; Harting, P. 1864; Heilmann, G. 1929; Lidén, A. J. 1875. Many species. Fürbringer, M. 1902; *L'Hermier, F. J. 1827; Magnus, H. F. 1868; *Sabatier, C. P. 1878-79; Waite, E. R. 1892b. Include birds. Hoffmann, C. K. 1879a, b; Lavocat, A. 1883c. Beautiful figures. *Jäger, G. 1857.

Accipiter. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Anser fabalis* & *Anser neglectus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902. *Aptenodytes*. Sclater, P. L. 1888. *Columba*. Cuénod, A. 1888. *Diomedea*. Hector, J. 1895. *Dromaeus*. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Fregata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1894a. Gallinae. Rolleston, G. 1869. *Gallus*. Cuénod, A. 1888. *Larus canus* & *Larus ridibundus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902. *Olor*. Dionne, C. E. 1918.

Pezoporus. Hector, J. 1895. *Phalacrocorax bicristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883b. *Phlogoenas crinigera*. Sclater, P. L. 1865a. *Pica*. Daudin, F. M. 1803. *Serresius galeatus*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1860. *Somateria*. Rowley, G. D. 1877. *Stringops*. Hector, J. 1895. *Struthio*. Rolleston, G. 1869.

Comparative discussion based on torsion of humerus. Includes birds. Martins, C. F. 1868.

Function. *Bucephala*, *Lyrurus*, & *Mergus*. *Sy, M. 1936.

DEVELOPMENT

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Parker, W. K. 1868.

General. *Knopfi, W. 1917, 1919. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Kulczycki, W. 1901, 1903.

Effect of limb buds. *Gallus*. Spurling, R. G. 1923.

HOMOLOGIES

General. Many species. Parker, W. K. 1864b. With precoracoid of reptiles. Broom, R. 1912.

STRUCTURE

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Parker, W. K. 1868.

General. *Knopfi, W. 1917, 1919. Many species. *Lühder, W. 1871. *Bucephala*, *Lyrurus*, & *Mergus*. Sy, M. 1936.

Coracoscapular angle

General. Many species. Nauck, E. T. 1930a.

Alteration and development. *Gallus*. Nauck, E. T. 1930b.

VARIOUS BONES OF PECTORAL GIRDLE

Coracoid bone. Bayer, F. 1885; Broom, R. 1912. Birds incidental. Howes, G. B. 1893a. *Anser* & *Larus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902.

Scapula. *Jäger, G. 1857.

Furcula (Clavicles)

General. Bonsdorff, E. J. 1869a, b. Many species. *Bonsdorff, E. J. 1871; Weitzel, A. 1865. *Anas*, *Anthropoides*, & *Ardea*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Anser* & *Larus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902. *Manu-*

codia. Pavesi, P. 1874. *Mergus* & *Numida*. Yarrell, W. 1827a.

Absence. Many species. Munter, W. 1853. *Psittacus*. Garrod, A. H. 1874e; Kuhlmann, H. 1842. *Psittacidae*. Vigors, N. A. 1830-31a. *Trochilus*. Munter, W. 1853.

Development. Kulczycki, W. 1903. Includes birds. Bruch, C. W. 1853. *Anas*. Hommes, J. H. 1924; Kulczycki, W. 1901. *Columba*. Kulczycki, W. 1901. *Gallus*. Hommes, J. H. 1924; Kulczycki, W. 1901, 1908. *Serinus*. Kulczycki, W. 1908.

Taxonomic bearing. *Psittacidae*. Garrod, A. H. 1874e.

Sternum

General. Balducci, E. 1906, 1908, 1925; Dieck, R. 1865; Hann, O. 1877a; Harting, P. 1864; Velten, W. 1861. Many species. Blasius, W. 1877, 1884; Bonsdorff, E. J. 1871; L'Herminier, F. J. 1827; Magnus, H. F. 1868; Shufeldt, R. W. 1887h. Include birds. Breschet, G. 1838; Hoffmann, C. K. 1879a, b; Lavocat, A. 1889. Birds incidental. Sabatier, C. P. 1902.

Anas & *Anthropoides*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Anas punctata*. Newton, A. 1871. *Anser*. Szalay, E. L. 1902. *Aptenodytes*. Sclater, P. L. 1888. *Aquila*. Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Ardea*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Calamophilus biarmicus*. Tömes, R. F. 1860. *Chamaepelia* & *Columba*. Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868. *Conopophaga*. Forbes, W. A. 1881a. *Coracias*. Sharpe, R. B. 1871. *Cygnus*. Segond, L. A. 1864b; Murie, J. 1867a; Wedel, G. W. 1871; Yarrell, W. 1832a. *Didunculus*. Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868. Gallinae. Jeffries, J. A. 1883i. *Gallus*. Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Geopelia* & *Goura*. Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868. *Indicator zanthonotus*. Stoliczka, F. 1873. *Larus*. Szalay, E. L. 1902. *Leucosarcia*. Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868. *Manuocodia*. Pavesi, P. 1874. *Mergus*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Notornis*. Owen, R. 1882. *Numida*. Yarrell, W. 1827a. *Opisthocomus*. Beebe, C. W. 1909b; Gadow, H. F. 1891-93. *Patagioenas*. Newton, A. & Newton, E. 1868. *Phalacrocorax bicristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883b. *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1896a. *Phytotoma rara*. Eydoux, J. F. & Gervais, F. L. 1838. *Ploceidae*. Chapin, J. P. 1917.

Porzana. Boulton, W. W. 1864b. *Scotopelia peli*. Murie, J. 1872g. *Serresius galeatus*. Eudes-Deslongchamps, J. A. 1860. *Struthio*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1833; Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Sula*. Flower, J. 1879b. *Totanus solitarius*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888j. *Vulturidae*. Eyton, T. C. 1849.

Crooking of sternum. *Gallus* & *Melagris*. Anderson, R. J. 1900.

Origin. Julien, A. 1894.

Phylogeny. Includes *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. 1891.

Relation to lungs. Neither present without the other. Julien, A. 1894.

Taxonomic bearing. Blainville, H. M. 1821; Gervais, F. L. 1856. *Chionis*. Blainville, H. M. 1836. *Corythaix*. Blainville, H. M. 1826. *Passeres*. Garrod, A. H. 1876g. *Psophia agami*. Blainville, H. M. 1825.

Variations in position. *Casuarus*. Kothe, K. 1911.

Weights and measurements. *Aithya*. Balducci, E. 1903.

Wing area relation. Marey, E. J. 1869a.

Development

General. Lindsay, B. 1885. *Anas*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1833; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832b, 1837b; Hommes, J. H. 1924. *Columba*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1833; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832b, 1837b. *Gallus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1833; Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832b, 1837b; Hommes, J. H. 1924; Rathke, M. H. 1838b. *Struthio*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1833.

Ossification centers. L'Herminier, F. J. 1836.

Morphology

General. L'Herminier, F. J. 1836; Julien, A. 1894; Lindsay, B. 1885. Many species. Lohder, W. 1871. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1865.

Bulla ossea. *Anas punctata*. Newton, A. 1871.

Tracheal coils in sternum. See also under **Respiratory organs**: Loops of trachea. Dieck, R. 1865. *Cygnus buccinator*. Wyman, J. 1844.

Xiphoid bone. Function. *Pelecanus* [*Phalacrocorax*] *carbo*. Yarrell, W. 1828a.

Pelvic girdle

Book. Text in English. *Mullerornis*. Lowe, P. R. 1930.

General. Baur, G. H. 1884, 1885c; *Gegenbaur, C. 1871; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1823a. Many species. Haij, B. 1887; *Sabatier, C. P. 1878-79. Includes birds. Seeley, H. G. 1891. Birds incidental. Martins, C. 1857b. Carinate birds. Haij, B. 1887-88.

Aquila & Cygnus. Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius] novae-hollandiae*. Houghton, S. 1867b. *Eudypetes*. Grunert, P. 1906; Menzbir, M. A. 1887. Falconidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886d. *Gallus*. Marcucci, E. 1924; Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Rhea*. Houghton, S. 1867c. *Struthio*. Houghton, S. 1867a, c; Segond, L. A. 1864b.

Homologies. *Corvus*, *Larus*, & *Podiceps*. Levin, B. 1926.

In various vertebrates. Martins, C. F. 1868.

Phylogeny. Includes birds. Kehler, F. A. 1895.

Sex differences. Psittacidae. Knobel, E. M. 1924.

ANATOMY

General. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1913.

Ilium. Haij, B. 1887-88. Includes birds. Romer, A. S. 1923.

Processus pectinealis. *Struthio*. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1914.

Pubis. Falconidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1886d.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Mehnert, E. 1888. Many species. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1913. Includes *Anas*. Bunge, A. 1880. *Eudypetes chrysocome*. Grunert, P. 1906. *Gallus*. Johnson, A. 1883; Kitamura, S. 1929. Includes *Gallus*. Bunge, A. 1880.

Effect of limb buds. *Gallus*. Spurling, R. G. 1923.

AXIAL SKELETON

See also under Skull.

General. Pelecanidae. *Mivart, St. G. 1879a. *Struthio*. *Mivart, St. G. 1877. Struthionidae. Mivart, St. G. 1879b.

Ribs

General. Hann, O. 1877a; Parker, W. K. 1888e. Many species. *Adolphi, H. 1922; Magnus, H. F. 1868. Include birds. Lavocat, A. 1889; Müller, August 1853. Birds incidental. Lubosch, W. 1926. *Gallus*. Hasse, C. & Born, G. 1879.

Development. *Knopfli, W. 1917, 1919.

Function. Jones, F. W. 1913.

Number. Many species. Adolphi, H. 1922; Magnus, H. F. 1868. *Cypseloides*. Lucas, F. A. 1893d.

UNCINATE PROCESSES

General. Includes birds. Behrens, W. 1880. *Gallus*. Anasiewiczowna, S. 1928.

Vertebral column

General. Hann, O. 1877d. Include birds. Baur, G. H. 1887d; Blainville, H. D. 1837b; Müller, A. 1853; Sabatier, C. P. 1878-79.

Includes *Aquila*. Segond, L. A. 1864b. Includes *Ardea*. Virchow, H. J. 1914. Includes *Buceros & Bucorvus*. Gadow, H. F. & Abbott, E. C. 1897. Includes *Cygnus*. Segond, L. A. 1864b. Include *Gallus*. Gadow, H. F. & Abbott, E. C. 1897; Segond, L. A. 1864b. *Plotus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1873; Virchow, H. J. 1917b. Include *Struthio*. Segond, L. A. 1864b; Virchow, H. J. 1916b.

Good for details of vertebral terminology. *Didus*. Owen, R. 1869.

ACTION

General. *Grus*. Virchow, H. J. 1918. *Plotus ankinga*. *Virchow, H. J. 1917b. *Struthio*. Virchow, H. J. 1916b.

Mobility. *Asio o. otus*. Virchow, H. J. 1927. *Phoenicopterus*. Virchow, H. J. 1916a. *Spheniscus*. Virchow, H. J. 1910.

DEVELOPMENT OF VERTEBRAE

General. Meckel, J. F. 1820. Many species. Schablowaskaja, V. G. 1925. Include birds. Bruni, A. C. 1910; Schultze, C. A. 1818. Birds incidental. Rindfleisch, E. 1863. *Eudypetes*. *Männich, H. 1903. *Gallus*. Schwarck, W. 1873. Includes *Gallus*. Ebner, V. 1889. *Larus & Struthio*. Piiper, J. 1928.

Early development. *Anas*. Sonies, F. 1907. *Gallus*. *Froriep, A. 1883; Sonies, F. 1907. Includes *Gallus*. Leboucq, H. 1880. *Haematopus*, *Larus*, & *Passer*. Sonies, F. 1907.

Number and order of first vertebral anlagen. *Gallus*. Fol, H. 1884.

MORPHOLOGY OF VERTEBRAE

General. Many species. *Adolphi, H. 1922; Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. Birds incidental. Dollo, L. 1893. *Struthio*. Mivart, St. G. 1877; Virchow, H. J. 1916b.

Articular processes. Include birds. Blainville, H. 1837a, b.

Divisions according to nerves. Book. Text in German. Many species. Ihering, H. 1878.

Intercentra. Beddard, F. E. 1897a; Parker, W. K. 1888e.

Length. *Plotus*. Virchow, H. J. 1917b.

Variation. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

NUMBER OF VERTEBRAE

General. Many species. Adolphi, H. 1922; *Giebel, C. G. 1866b. *Bucco* & *Monasa*. Giebel, C. G. 1861c. Laridae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893b. *Pezophaps solitaria*. Newton, E. & Clark, J. W. 1879. *Trogon*. Giebel, C. G. 1861c.

Variations in number in different orders and regions. MacLeay, W. S. 1829.

REGIONS OF VERTEBRAL COLUMN

General. Many species. Garbowski, T. 1895b.

Cervical vertebrae

General. Bucerotidae. Desselberger, H. 1930a. *Plotus*. Doenitz, F. C. 1873.

Atlas. Birds incidental. Bergmann, C. G. 1845. Includes *Gallus* & *Passer*. Hayek, H. 1924.

Axis vertebra (*Epistropheus*). Birds incidental. Bergmann, C. G. 1845. *Anser* incidental. Virchow, H. J. 1921.

Thoracic vertebrae

Development and structure. Knopfi, W. 1917, 1919.

Lumbosacral region

General. Many species. *Haij, B. 1887.

Synsacral vertebrae. *Gegenbaur, C. 1871; Paris, P. 1916; *Sabatier, C. P. 1878-79. Many species. Mivart, St. G. & Clarke, R. 1879; Parker, W. K. 1863. Includes birds. Rosenberg, E. W. 1875. *Gallus*. *Toit, P. J. 1913.

Caudal vertebrae

General. Marshall, W. A. 1872a. Many species. van Oort, E. D. 1905. *Gallus*. *Toit, P. J. 1913.

Development and structure. Many species. van Oort, E. D. 1905.

Pygostyle. Many species. Giebel, C. G. 1855c. *Gallus*. Kageyama, T. 1929.

Relation to notochord. Birds incidental. Schmidt, V. 1895.

SESAMOID BONES

General. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901; *Giebel, C. G. 1866c. *Falco*. Jäger, G. 1859. *Phalacrocorax*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884c.

Patella

General. Many species. Shufeldt, R. W. 1885b; *Wagner, R. 1827a. Includes birds. Giebel, C. G. 1879. *Phalacrocoracidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1913d. *Phalacrocorax*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883g, 1884b.

Development. *Gallus*. Kaczander, J. 1887a.

Wing sesamoid bones

General. Jeffries, J. A. 1882c. Many species. Robin, C. P. & Chabry, L. M. 1884. *Procellariidae*. Reinhardt, J. T. 1873b.

In *M. tensor patagii longus* near distal end of radius. Lucas, F. A. 1882.

Os humero-capsularis. Heusinger, K. F. 1820.

Ossicle of antibrachium. *Accipiter*, *Buteo*, & *Circus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1881c.

SKULL

Books. Text in English. *Heilmann, G. 1926; Owen, R. 1866-68. *Anas* & *Apteryx*. Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W.

A. 1897. Includes *Gallus*. *Parker, W. K. & Bettany, G. T. 1877.

Text in French. Includes birds. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1818a.

Text in German. Includes birds. *Köstlin, O. 1844.

Text in Latin. Includes birds. Spix, J. B. 1815.

General. Coues, E. B. 1888; Gadow, H. F. 1897; Halbertsma, H. J. 1862; Huxley, T. H. 1867; Malacarne, V. 1782; Müller, Arnold 1926; Sutton, J. B. 1884. Many species. Forbes, W. A. 1881g; Hérisant, F. D. 1752; *Magnus, H. F. 1871; Shufeldt, R. W. 1887h; Staurengi, C. 1902. Include birds. Baur, G. H. 1895; Calori, L. 1893; Cuvier, G. L. 1812; Fleischmann, A. 1903; Fuchs, H. 1910; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1808, 1818b, 1820a; Hoffmann, B. 1882; Huxley, T. H. 1859, 1868c; Lavocat, A. 1862a; Parker, W. K. 1885; Peters, W. K. 1874. Birds incidental. Jaekel, O. 1926. Blood-sucking birds. Moller, W. 1931. Polish fowl. Dareste, C. 1865d.

Acanthorhynchus. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Aegithognathae*. *Parker, W. K. 1877, 1878. Include *Anas*. Bergmann, C. G. 1845; Sippel, W. 1908. *Anser*. Oken, L. 1817; Staurengi, C. 1896; Weber, M. I. 1824. Includes *Anser*. Bergmann, C. G. 1845. *Aptenodytes*. Sclater, P. L. 1888; Pycraft, W. P. 1899a. *Apteryx*. Owen, R. 1841; Versluys, J. 1910, 1912. *Aramus*. Garrod, A. H. 1876d. *Arboricola*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1895b. *Ardea*. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13, 3, 379. Includes *Athene*. Staurengi, C. 1913-14. *Balaeniceps*. Bohm, M. 1930. *Balearica*. Beddard, F. E. 1904b. *Caprimulgidae*. Oberholser, H. C. 1914; *Shufeldt, R. W. 1885c. *Caprimulgus*. Lubosch, W. 1929; *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Cardinalis*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Cathartidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Certhidia*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Certhiola*. Lucas, F. A. 1895c. *Charadriidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1901b. *Chauna*. Garrod, A. H. 1876e. *Chlorophonia*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Coccyzus*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Coereba*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c, 1895c. *Colinus*. Garrod, A. H. 1876b. *Columba*. Carl, L. 1878; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901d; Weber, M. I. 1824. Include *Columba*. Beer, G. R. 1926; Staurengi, C. 1900a, b. *Colymbus*. Coues, E. B. 1864. *Coracias*. Sharpe, R. B. 1871. *Corvi-*

dae. Bernstein, H. A. 1853; Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g. *Corvus*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Cypselidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1885c. *Cypselus*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Dendroica*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c. *Didus*. Owen, R. 1846. Includes *Elaphes*. Staurengi, C. 1913-14. *Eudyples*. Menzbir, M. A. 1887. *Euphonia*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Fratrulininae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g. *Galinae*. Boas, J. E. 1914. *Gallus*. Hagenbach, E. 1888; *Parker, W. K. 1879b; Staurengi, C. 1900a; Weber, M. I. 1824. Includes *Gallus*. Bergmann, C. G. 1845. *Gecinus*. Garrod, A. H. 1872a. *Geospiza*. Snodgrass, R. E. 1903. *Glossoptila*. Lucas, F. A. 1894c, 1895c. *Grandala coelicolor*. Pycraft, W. P. 1927. *Gymnorhina* & *Gyps*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Habia*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Hesperiphona*. Sushkin, P. P. 1925a. *Indicator*. Garrod, A. H. 1878c. *Linota*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Meleagris*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887l. Include *Meleagris*. Sippel, W. 1908; Staurengi, C. 1900b. *Merula* & *Molothrus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Numenius*. Owen, R. 1841. *Pandion haliaetus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891d. Includes *Passer*. Beer, G. R. 1926. *Passer montana*. Okabe, T. 1930. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Passeres*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889a. *Pelecanoides*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Pelecanus* [*Phalacrocorax*] *carbo*. Rudolphi, C. A. 1819. *Phaethon*. Beddard, F. E. 1897b. *Phalacrocorax*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884c. *Phalacrocorax bicristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883b. *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1896a. *Phytotoma*. Eyndoux, J. F. & Gervais, F. L. 1838. *Picidae*. Parker, W. K. 1875. *Pipilo* & *Piranga*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888h. *Ploceidae*. Chapin, J. P. 1917. *Podasocys montanus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884a. *Pseudocalyptomena*. Lowe, P. R. 1931. *Psittaci*. Thompson, D. W. 1899. *Psittacidae*. Boas, J. E. 1914. *Psittacus*. Rousseau, L. F. 1839. *Pygopodes*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1899a. *Rhea*. Boas, J. E. 1914; Gadow, H. F. 1889a; Versluys, J. 1910, 1912; Virchow, H. 1917a. *Rhynchotus*. Boas, J. E. 1914. *Saltator*. Clark, H. L. 1913a. *Scolopax*. Marinelli, W. 1928. *Scythrops*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Spheniscidae*. Coues, E. B. 1872; Pycraft, W. P. 1907g. *Steatornis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c. *Steganopodes* [*Pelecaniformes*]. Pycraft, W. P. 1898b. *Striges*. Beddard, F. E. 1888c. *Strigidae*. Collett, R. 1881; Kaup, J. J.

1862. Include *Strix*. Staurengi, C. 1900b, 1913-14. *Struthio*. Gadow, H. F. 1889a; Peters, W. K. 1867a; Versluys, J. 1910, 1912. *Sturnus*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Sula*. Culemann, H. W. 1929. Includes *Syrnium*. Staurengi, C. 1913-14. *Tachycineta*. Lucas, F. A. 1887. *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885. Tetraonidae. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1881f. *Tinnunculus alaudarius*. Sushkin, P. P. 1899b. Trochilidae. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1885c. *Troglodytes*. *Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Tropicoperdix*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1895b. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Pycraft, W. P. 1899a. Includes *Vanellus*. Sippel, W. 1908.

Streptognathous skull. *Caprimulgus*. Lubosch, W. 1929.

DEVELOPMENT

Book. Text in English. Excellent illustrations. *Huxley, T. H. 1864.

General. Chomjakoff, M. 1901. Many species. *Parker, W. K. 1879b; Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. Include birds. Maggi, L. 1908; Rathke, M. H. 1863. Birds incidental. Rathke, M. H. 1839.

Apteryx. Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Caprimulgus* & *Cardinalis*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Casuarus*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Corvus*. *Kohts, A. E. 1912; *Parker, W. K. 1872, 1879b. *Cotyle*. Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. *Cypselus* & *Dicholophus*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Dinornis* & *Dromaeus* [Dromiceius]. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. Falconiformes. Sushkin, P. P. 1896b. *Gallus*. *Parker, W. K. 1869, 1879b. *Gavia*, *Gymnorhina*, *Gyps*, *Linota*, & *Megalaema*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Nisus*. Parker, W. K. 1873c. *Notornis* & *Palapteryx*. Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Parus*. *Parker, W. K. 1873c. *Phalacrocorax*. Young bird. Lucas, F. A. 1896e. Picidae. Parker, W. K. 1875. Ratitae [Palaeognathae]. Parker, W. K. 1865b, 1879b. *Rhea*. Parker, W. K. 1866b, 1879b. *Scythrops*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Struthio*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Sturnus*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Tinamus*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Tinnunculus*. Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. *Troglodytes*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Turdus*. Parker, W. K. 1873b. Yungidae. Parker, W. K. 1875.

Good figure at 10 days' incubation. *Gallus*. Tonkov, V. N. 1900b.

With herniated brain (crested fowl). *Gallus*. Klatt, B. 1910, 1911.

Early development

General. Includes *Columba*. Filatoff, D. 1906.

Cartilaginous vertebral elements in development of skull. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Wijhe, J. W. 1907a, 1908.

Chondrocranium. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Sonies, F. 1907; Wijhe, J. W. 1907b, 1912. *Haematopus*, *Larus*, & *Passer*. Sonies, F. 1907.

Ectodermal origin of skull elements. Critical. Birds incidental. Goronovitsch, N. 1893b.

Laws of development same in anomalies as in normal skulls. Lavocat, A. 1863.

Metamerism. Include birds. Belogolowy, J. A. 1911; Gaupp, E. 1897.

Occipital region of skull. *Gallus*. *Froriep, A. 1883.

STRUCTURE

General. Many species. *Parker, W. K. 1877, 1879b; Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1862b. Birds incidental. Parker, W. K. 1873a.

Apteryx. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Caprimulgus* & *Cardinalis*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Casuarus*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Corvus*. *Parker, W. K. 1872, 1879b. *Cotyle*. Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. *Cypselus* & *Dicholophus*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Dinornis* & *Dromaeus* [Dromiceius]. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Gallus*. (Crested fowl.) Klatt, B. 1910; *Parker, W. K. 1869, 1879b. *Gavia*, *Gymnorhina*, *Gyps*, *Linota*, & *Megalaema*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Notornis* & *Palapteryx*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. Picidae. Parker, W. K. 1875. Ratitae. Parker, W. K. 1865b. *Rhea*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Scythrops* & Strigidae. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Struthio*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Sturnus*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. *Tinamus*. *Parker, W. K. 1866b. *Tinnunculus*. Schablowskaja, V. G. 1925. *Troglodytes*. Parker, W. K. 1879b. Yungidae. Parker, W. K. 1875.

Asymmetry of skull. Strigidae. *Shufeldt, R. W. 1900c. *Strix*. Collett, R. 1871.

Elongation of face. *Apteryx* & *Numenius*. Parker, W. K. 1888a.

Important labeling of lateral view figure. *Grandala*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1927.

Measurements. *Cygnus*. Pelerin, W. G. 1839.

Taxonomic consideration. Cornay, J. E. 1844a; Heerwagen, A. 1889. *Attagis*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c. *Ceryle alcyon*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884b. *Charadriiformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1915b, c, 1916b. *Falconiformes*. Brandt, J. F. 1853. *Grandala*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1927. *Passeres*. Garrod, A. H. 1876g. *Thinocorus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c.

Variation. *Strigiformes*. Kleinschmidt, O. 1901, 1902.

Bones and other structures of skull

The brain-case bones are fused in adult birds.

General. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1891. *Balaeniceps rex*. Parker, W. K. 1862b.

Extra elements. *Alauda*. Maggi, L. 1899. *Meleagris*. Staurengi, C. 1907. *Psittacidae*. Mivart, St. G. 1895b; Rousseau, L. F. 1839.

Fontanelles. Birds incidental. Pucioni, N. 1908. *Anser*. Staurengi, C. 1896. *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Staurengi, C. 1900b. *Athene*, *Elaphes*, *Strix*, & *Syrnium*. Staurengi, C. 1918-14.

Homologies. Include birds. Chapman, H. C. 1894; Kesteven, H. L. 1926a, c. Birds incidental. Gregory, W. K. & Adams, L. A. 1915.

Mesopterygoid bone. Pycraft, W. P. 1898d.

Metameric composition. Lavocat, A. 1863. Includes *Gallus*. Belogolowy, J. A. 1911. *Struthio*. Lavocat, A. 1861.

Os interparietale. *Anser*. Staurengi, C. 1896. *Columba* & *Strix*. Staurengi, C. 1900b. *Meleagris*. Staurengi, C. 1900b, 1907.

Sutures. Birds incidental. Pucioni, N. 1908.

BEAK REGION

Structure. Hesse, E. 1907b. Many species. Aeby, C. T. 1873.

Large rounded bosses on palate and mandible for crushing food. *Coccothraustes*. Pycraft, W. P. 1906c, e.

Maxilla and premaxilla. *Scolopacidae*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1893d.

Maxillo-palatines. *Tachycineta*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887e.

Zygomatic arch. Includes birds. Gaupp, E. W. 1894.

Hyoid apparatus

Books. Text in German. Gadow, H. 1891d; Humboldt, F. H. 1806. Birds incidental. Rathke, M. H. 1832.

General. *Baudrimont, A. E. & Saint-Ange, M. 1854; Huxley, T. H. 1867. Many species. Borrichius, O. 1673a; Lucas, F. A. 1897c; *Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1858; Parker, W. K. 1866a, 1879b; Ricchiardi, S. 1860, 1876; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1894. Include birds. *Duvernoy, G. L. 1835a, 1836; Fürbringer, M. 1922; *Gaupp, E. 1905; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1820a; Lavocat, A. 1862a, 1883a, b.

Anas. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1832. *Ardea*. Muralt, J. 1638b. *Campothera*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. *Caprimulgidae*. Slater, P. L. 1866a. *Casuarus*. Thébault, V. 1891. *Ciconia*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1832. *Cochleariidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Coracias*. Sharpe, R. B. 1871. *Corvus*. S., —. 1854. *Cygnus*. Lachmund, F. 1676b. *Dendropicus*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. *Eurypygidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Falconidae*. Greschik, J. 1928. *Fringilla*. S., —. 1854. *Garrulus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1832. *Leptosoma*. Slater, P. L. 1865c. *Microglossus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1823c. *Megascops*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1832. *Nanodes discolor* & *Nestor meridionalis*. Mivart, St. G. 1896b. *Parus*. S., —. 1854. *Passer*. Greschik, J. 1918a. *Passeres*. Gadow, H. F. 1888. *Phaethon*. Brandt, J. F. 1840b. *Picus viridis*. Huber, V. A. 1821. *Prunella*. Greschik, J. 1918a. *Psittaci*. Mivart, St. G. 1895a; *Mudge, G. P. 1902. *Pseudocalymptomena*. Lowe, P. R. 1931. *Regulus*. Greschik, J. 1918b. *Rhea*. Gadow, H. F. 1889a. *Rhinochaetes jubatus*. Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Rhinocetidae*. Murie, J. 1872b. *Struthio*. Gadow, H. F. 1889a. *Tetrao u. urogallus*. Hellmann, A. 1853a. *Thripas*. Steinbacher, J. 1935. *Trochilidae*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1938; Lucas, F. A. 1892b.

Development. Many species. Parker, W. K. 1866a, 1879b. *Anas boschas* & *Passer*. Kallius, E. 1905.

Nomenclature. Lucas, F. A. 1899a.

Extension of horns of hyoid apparatus and tongue muscles to one orbit

General. *Iynx*. Coiter, V. 1575. *Picumnus*. Osmaston, B. B. 1902. *Picus*. Blumenbach, J. R. 1779-80 [Handbuch der Naturgeschichte]; Coiter, V. 1575; Huber, V. A. 1821; La Hire, P. 1730. *Pyrhopicus*. Osmaston, B. B. 1902.

Right nasal cavity. *Picus*. Lindahl, J. 1879. *Pyrhopicus*. Osmaston, B. B. 1902.

Mandible

General. Birds incidental. Gaupp, E. W. 1911, 1913. *Psittacidae*. Jacquemin, E. 1840b.

Function of mandible. Includes *Columba*. Winslow, J. B. 1745.

Meniscus of articulation. *Anas*. Fuchs, H. 1909.

Development

General. Includes birds. Fuchs, H. 1909. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schenk, F. 1897, 1898. *Tinnunculus*. Sushkin, P. P. 1896b.

Development of Meckel's cartilage. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1916. Book. Text in French. Includes birds. Albrecht, P. C. 1886a.

Morphological value of mandibular ossification. Book. Text in French. Includes birds. Albrecht, P. C. 1886a.

Elements

General. Many species. Nitzsch, C. L. 1815. *Gallus*. *Voit, M. 1924.

Excellent figures. Includes birds. Fuchs, H. 1909.

Os articulare. Peters, W. K. 1869.

Os goniale. Includes birds. Voit, M. 1923. *Gallus*. Voit, M. 1924.

Nasal bones

General. *Gallus*. Oken, L. 1818.

Comparative discussion. Many species. Garrod, A. H. 1873d.

Palate

General. *Aegithognathae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1901a. *Icteridae*. Wetmore, A.

1919c. *Neognathae*. *Pycraft, W. P. 1901b. *Trogonidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1881c.

Saurognathism. Pici. Shufeldt, R. W. 1891c.

Structure. O'Donoghue, C. H. 1913.

OCCIPITAL REGION

General. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1883a.

Basisphenoid. Ossification centers. Birds incidental. Sutton, J. B. 1884.

Occipital condyle. Homologies. Includes birds. Calori, L. 1898.

Development

Cartilago acrochordalis. Jäger, J. 1926.

Segmentation. Jäger, J. 1926.

Occipital style

General. *Phalacrocorax*. Jeffries, J. A. 1883g, h; Shufeldt, R. W. 1884c. *Phalacrocorax bicristatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1883b.

Occipital style of *Phalacrocorax* an ossification of attachment of temporal muscle. Jeffries, J. A. 1884.

ORBITAL REGION

General. *Anser*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Meleagris*. Barkard, O. 1902.

Os infraorbitale (uncinatum). Musophagidae. Reinhardt, J. T. 1871, 1873a.

Os supraorbitale and os infraorbitale. Ratitae. Gruber, W. 1852.

Postorbital plate. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888g.

Supraorbital ossicles. Arboricolae. Wood-Mason, J. 1874.

Lacrymal bone

General. Ratitae. Gruber, W. 1852.

Evolution. Includes birds. Gregory, W. K. 1920.

QUADRATE BONE

General. Garbiglietti, A. 1857; Peters, W. K. 1867a. Many species. Walker, M. 1888.

Use in taxonomic classification. Lowe, P. R. 1926a.

TEMPORAL REGION

General. Include birds. Lavocat, A. 1881, 1882.

Homologies. Includes birds. Holland, H. 1864.

Parietal bone. Double. *Pygoscelis*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907i.

Relations to reptilian skull. Bittner, F. 1912.

Streptostyly. Include birds. Versluys, J. 1910, 1912.

Temporo-submaxillary region. Includes birds. Lavocat, A. 1887.

Ear region

Book. Text in French. Birds incidental. Albrecht, P. C. 1886a; Peters, W. K. 1867a.

General. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1820a. Birds incidental. Bender, O. 1910.

Bony labyrinth. Strigidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1900c.

Cavum suprasemicirculare. Shindo, T. 1930.

Development. Includes birds. Peters, W. K. 1867b.

Epiotic region. Parker, W. K. 1862b.

Otic elements. Include birds. Baur, G. 1889; Peters, W. K. 1869.

Position of ear. *Haematopus*, *Lomvia*, *Scelopax*, & *Sula*. Pycraft, W. P. 1908c.

Small bones. Steganopodes [Pelecaniformes]. Brandt, J. F. 1836. Swimming birds. Brandt, J. F. 1837b.

Tympanic cavity. *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, & *Strix*. Platner, F. 1839.

Canals of skull

General. Kesteven, H. L. 1926c.

Air-conducting canal from ear to mandible. Jacquemin, E. 1840a.

Foramina

General. Kesteven, H. L. 1926c.

Auditory apertures. Strigidae. Farar, W. 1831.

Good, well-labeled figures showing foramina. Weber, M. I. 1824.

NERVE FORAMINA

General. *Malacarne, V. 1782. Meleagridae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1914b.

Good figures. Halbertsma, H. J. 1862.

Foramina for Nn. IX, X, XII. Columbae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901d. Corvidae & Icteridae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f. *Podasocys montianus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1884a. *Sturnella*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888f.

Fossae

General. *Malacarne, V. 1782.

Nasal fossae. Chatin, J. 1885.

Pneumaticity of skull

Book. Text in Latin. *Meleagris*. Schlemm, F. 1834.

General. Bignon, F. 1887, 1888b; Mihákovics, G. V. 1896; Moulen, A. 1694. Includes birds. Gebhardt, F. A. 1901. Many species. Marshall, W. A. 1872b. *Columba*. Müller, B. 1907; Strasser, H. 1905. *Fringilla* [*Serinus*] *canaria*. Ruhwandl, G. 1916.

Beak. Hesse, E. 1907b.

Development. *Columba*. *Lurje, M. 1906.

SMELL

See also under **Brain and Olfactory organs**. This section includes mostly publications dealing with the disputed olfactory sense. Scent of birds is included also.

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Kenneth, J. H. 1924; Washburn, M. F. 1926.

Text in German. Naumann, J. A. 1820-47; Plate, L. H. 1924. Include birds. Hempelmann, F. 1926; Henning, H. 1924.

General. Bachman, J. 1834; Fabani, C. 1896b; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1922a; Meek, A. 1922; Osmaston, B. B. 1909a; Palmer, C. W. 1923; Schwartz, M. 1908; Turner, C. H. 1892; Williams, C. B. 1922b; Anon. 1922a. Many species. *Ishihara, K. 1932; Reeker, H. 1899. Includes birds. Edinger, L. 1908a. Carrion birds. Morris, F. O. 1837.

Anatidae. Nolte, W. 1927b. *Anser*. Best, M. G. & Haviland, M. D. 1913b.

Apteryx. Benham, W. B. 1906b; Schaff, E. A. 1892. *Cathartes*. Barrows, W. B. 1887; Hopkins, C. L. 1887, 1888; Hunter, P. 1830, 1833; Leighton, A. H. 1928; Owen, R. 1837; Rhoads, S. N. 1883; Sayles, I. 1887; Sells, W. 1837; Strong, R. M. 1908. *Cathartidae*. Beebe, C. W. 1909c; Hoxie, W. 1887c, d. *Columba*. Raspail, X. 1899c; Rouse, J. E. 1905. *Dacelo*. Pocock, R. I. 1912. Includes *Gallus*. Köhler, W. 1915. *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1870. *Oedinenemus o. oedinenemus*. Penrose, F. G. 1913. *Passer*. Liszt, E. 1917. *Perdix*. Raspail, X. 1899c. *Phalacrocorax*. Ewart, J. C. 1882. *Phasianus*. Raspail, X. 1899c. *Rhamphastos*. Traill, T. S. 1815. *Sarcophagus gryphus*. Gill, E. L. 1904. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1908. *Struthio*. G., T. H. 1922. *Vultur* [*Cathartes*] *aura*. Audubon, J. J. 1826, 1833; Waterton, C. 1832c, 1833c, e. *Vulturinae*. Hutton, T. 1837; Reiser, O. 1911.

Absence of scent in brooding birds. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1905.

Comparison of sense of smell with vision. Includes birds. Schuster, W. 1905a. *Cathartes aura septentrionalis*. Lewis, J. B. 1928.

Olfactory sense lacking in vultures. Sight used. Adams, A. L. 1858; Hadfield, H. 1875.

Reaction to strong-smelling insects. Osmaston, B. B. 1909a.

Relation of olfactory sense to soaring flight. McKechnie, W. E. 1923.

Weak olfactory sense. Dieulaufé, L. 1904.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES OF SENSE OF SMELL

Book. Text in English. *Gymnogyps*. Darwin, C. R. 1878.

General. *Acanthis*, *Anas*, *Asio*, *Carduelis*, *Corvus*, *Fringilla*, *Perdix*, & *Pyrrhula*. *Soudek, S. 1925. *Streptopelia*. *Strong, R. M. 1911b. *Strix* & *Turdus*. *Soudek, S. 1925. *Vultur* [*Cathartes*] *aura*. Audubon, J. J. 1826, 1833.

Behavior of birds in maze. Sado-vinkova, M. P. 1923b.

Negative results. *Vultur* [*Cathartes*] *aura*. Waterton, C. 1833c, e.

Smell in decerebrate birds. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Schrader, M. E. 1891.

SOCIAL RELATIONS

See also under Behavior, Ecology, and Habits.

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Allee, W. C. 1931. *Sphenisciformes*. Antarctica. Levick, G. M. 1914.

Text in French. Berthoud, S. H. 1891; Espinas, A. V. 1878.

Text in German. Deegener, P. 1918.

General. Grosseteste, W. 1911; Horst, L. 1910; Katz, D. 1926; *Lorenz, K. 1935; Momber, G. A. 1909; Peiter, W. 1908; Sherman, A. R. 1924. Many species. *Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922d, 1924d, e.

Acridotheres tristis. Stoner, D. 1923b. *Anatidae*. Griscom, L. 1922. *Ciconia*. Schultze, S. 1677. *Columba*. Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934; Taylor, W. S. 1932; Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Corvidae*. Lorenz, K. 1931. *Fringillidae*. Braun, F. 1900b. *Gallus*. Katz, D. & Toll, A. 1923; Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934; *Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922a, 1923e. *Larus*. Herrick, F. H. 1912. *Larus argentatus*. Lucas, F. A. 1892a; Strong, R. M. 1914. *Larus r. ridibundus*. Stadie, R. 1929. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Meleagris* & *Pavo*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1932. *Psalliparus*. Miller, R. C. 1921a, b, 1922. *Troglodytes aëdon*. Sherman, A. R. 1925a, b, c.

Communal display. *Trochilidae*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931a.

Defense reactions of colonies. Deschiens, R. 1918.

Hostility between species. *Buteo* & *Corvus*. Fisher, W. H. 1888c. *Corvus* & *Falco*. Detmers, E. 1906. *Passer*. Biedermann-Imhoof, R. 1913b.

Migrating birds. Whittle, C. L. 1926.

Mobbing of cuckoos and hawks. Moffat, C. B. 1911.

Recognition marks in certain species. Nichols, J. T. 1912.

Roosting. *Colaptes cafer collaris*. Stoner, E. A. 1922b. *Corvus*. Townsend, C. W. 1918.

Signaling with tails. Seton, E. T. 1921b.

Social control. Columbæ. Craig, W. 1909b.

Social parasitism. Friedmann, H. 1930c. Book. Text in English. *Agelaioides*, *Molothrus*, & *Tangavius*. *Friedmann, H. 1929.

Synchronous action. Tyler, W. M. 1915.

DESPOTISM

General. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924a. Many species. *Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1924d. *Gallus*. *Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923d, 1924e. *Meleagris* & *Pavo*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1932.

Pecking order. *Nycticorax n. hoactli*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938.

FEEDING AND BROODING YOUNG BY OTHER INDIVIDUALS THAN PARENTS

General. *Columba*. Snell, F. H. 1857b.

Birds as foster mothers. Ufer, W. 1906.

Captive birds fed by free members of species. *Strix*. M'Gowan, W. 1903. *Syrnium aluco*. Witzlsteiner, P. 1911.

Wounded bird cared for by another of same sex. Milne-Edwards, A. 1899. Wounded bird fed by its mate. *Falco*. Bahr, P. H. 1908b.

GREGARIOUSNESS, INCLUDING FLOCKING

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Allee, W. C. 1931.

General. Allee, W. C. 1923; Machon, F. 1878; Miller, R. C. 1922; Sherman, A. R. 1924; Widmann, O. 1896. Many species. Whittle, C. L. 1923. Includes birds. Allee, W. C. 1934. Shore birds. Nichols, J. T. 1931.

Astragalinus, *Bonasa*, *Branta*, & *Capodacus*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Chaetura pelagica*. Witchell, C. A. 1896c. *Colinus* & *Columba*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924; Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934. *Corvus*. Townsend, C. W. 1918. *Falcones*. Trowbridge, C. C. 1895. *Gallus*. Masure, R. H. & Allee, W. C. 1934. *Junco*. Whittle, C. L. &

Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Nephoecetes niger borealis*. Rathbun, S. F. 1925. *Otocoris*. Sutton, G. M. 1927a. *Passer*. Miller, R. C. 1921b. *Passerherbulus* & *Penthestes*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924. *Psaltiriparus*. Miller, R. C. 1921a, b. *Sturnus*. Savage, E. U. 1922. *Zonotrichia*. Whittle, C. L. & Fletcher, L. B. 1924.

Mixed flocks. Stresemann, E. 1917c; Swynnerton, C. F. 1915b.

TERRITORIALISM

Domination of a restricted area by a pair of breeding birds.

Books. Text in English. Coward, T. A. 1920; Dixon, C. 1897a; Howard, H. E. 1935; Nice, M. M. 1933d; Willughby, F. 1676. Many species. Howard, H. E. 1920; Nicholson, E. M. 1927. *Agelaioides*. Friedmann, H. 1929. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Yeates, G. K. 1934. *Cuculus*. Chance, E. P. 1922. *Molothrus*. Friedmann, H. 1929. *Phalacrocorax a. auritus*. Lewis, H. F. 1929. *Phasianidae*. Beebe, C. W. 1926. *Sylvidae*. Howard, H. E. 1907-15. *Tangavius*. Friedmann, H. 1929.

Text in German. Altum, B. 1868; Heinroth, O. & Heinroth, M. 1924-28; Naumann, J. F. 1905.

Text in Italian. Olina, G. P. 1684.

General. Adams, C. C. 1908b; Alexander, C. J. & Alexander, H. G. 1909; Alexander, H. G. 1921; Brewster, W. 1906; Burkitt, J. P. 1919, 1922; Butts, W. K. 1927; Craig, W. 1918; Gröbbels, F. 1907; Lorenz, K. 1935; Moreau, R. E. & Moreau, W. M. 1928; Nice, M. M. 1934a; Nicholson, E. M. 1930; Ritter, W. E. & Bensen, S. B. 1934; Tinbergen, N. 1936.

Agelaius phoeniceus. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Asio f. flammeus*. Goddard, T. R. 1935. *Colymbus septentrionalis*. Selous, E. 1912b. *Corvidae*. Lorenz, K. 1931. *Corvus corone*. Selous, E. 1912a. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Nice, M. M. 1930d. *Dendroica coronata*. Nice, M. M. 1930c. *Dendroica magnolia*. Nice, M. M. 1926. *Dendroica v. virens*. Nice, M. M. 1932c. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Gill, G. 1935. *Erethacus*. Burkitt, J. P. 1924. *Euplectes h. hordeacea*. Lack, D. 1935. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1922a, b. *Haematopus o. ostralegus*. Dewar, J. M. 1915a. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus argentatus*. Herrick, F. H. 1912;

Strong, R. M. 1914; Ward, H. L. 1906a, b. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1930e, 1931c, e, 1933b, c, e, 1934c. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Nycticorax n. hoacili*. Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Phylloscopus trochilus*. Brock, S. E. 1910b. *Podiceps [Colymbus] c. cristatus*. Venables, L. S. & Lack, D. 1934. *Polioptila c. caerulea*. Nice, M. M. 1932a. *Sylvia undata dartfordiensis*. Venables, L. S. 1934. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Topaza pella*. Nicholson, E. M. 1931b. *Trochilidae*. Woods, R. S. 1927. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Baldwin, S. P. 1921a; Baldwin, S. P. & Bowen, W. W. 1928; Brooks, A. 1925a; Creaser, C. W. 1925. *Vanellus vulgaris*. Brock, S. E. 1911. *Zonotrichia albicollis*. Baldwin, S. P. 1921b.

Return of breeding pair in migrations to same territory. Taylor, F. C. 1886.

"Singing tree" in a bird territory. Mousley, W. H. 1919.

Size of territory. Friedmann, H. 1933b.

Struggle for existence in India. Book. Text in English. Dewar, D. 1925.

Theory of territorialism and its development. Book. Text in English. Nice, M. M. 1933d.

Variation in song as criterion of constancy in territory or locality. Promptov, A. N. 1927.

Which sex selects nesting locality? Many species. Mousley, W. H. 1921b.

SOUND PRODUCTION

This division includes publications referring to any sounds made by birds. For the chief organ of voice see under *Syrinx*. See also under *Behavior* and *Habits*.

SOUND PRODUCTION NOT INVOLVING THE SYRINX

Drumming with beak. *Ceophloeus*. Vickers, E. W. 1914.

During mating period. Russow, V. 1871.

Vibrating sounds. *Dendrocopos minor*. Lewis, S. 1901.

Volplaning. *Chordeiles*. Hartman, F. A. 1914; Miller, A. H. 1925; Witchell, C. A. 1896c.

VOICE

This section includes all sounds made by the vocal organs of birds, including those usually classed as song.

Books. Text in English. Blanchan, N. 1898; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Dixon, C. 1897a; Evans, W. E. 1851; Garstang, W. 1922; Howard, H. E. 1920; Hudson, W. H. 1920a; Priest, C. D. 1938; Rennie, J. 1831. *Botaurus*. Townsend, C. W. 1912b. *Menura*. Littlejohns, R. T. 1933. Includes *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bready, M. B. 1929. *Turdidae*. Seebohm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1898-1902.

Text in French. Lescuyer, J. F. 1878b.

Text in German. Barkow, H. C. 1871; *Haecker, V. 1900; Schmitt, C. & Stadler, H. 1919b; Schuster, W. 1906c; Voigt, A. 1905. Includes *Anas*, *Mergus*, & *Turdus*. Müller, J. P. 1839b. Bird song in Greek classics. Pischinger, A. 1901.

Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13.

General. Abbott, C. C. 1876b; Allen, F. H. 1922; Altum, B. 1875b; Bassett, F. N. 1921a; Blackwall, J. 1824b, 1850; Braun, F. 1908c, 1909, 1910, 1919, 1923a; Bretscher, K. 1918a; Clark, X. 1879; Coupin, H. 1901; Gröbbels, F. 1908c, 1911a, b; Heinrich, O. 1924b; Krasser, F. 1871; Krompecher, O. 1921; Lucas, F. A. 1904; Noll-Tobler, H. 1920; Olds, H. W. 1917; Otto, K. 1872; Parrot, C. P. 1903; Peake, E. 1926; Pláček, B. 1884, 1908; Savart, F. 1826; Scott, W. E. 1902c; Stadler, H. & Schmitt, C. 1914a, b; Stewart, S. A. 1871; Titchener, E. B. 1893; Voigt, A. 1907, 1911; White, W. H. 1836b. Many species. *Paolucci, L. 1877; Vallon, G. 1896. Include birds. Clark, A. H. 1926; Fabani, C. 1894b; Seemann, W. 1898. Nocturnal migrating birds. Tyler, W. M. 1916. Tropical birds. Fuertes, L. A. 1916.

AMERICA

North America

General. Bent, A. C. 1919, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1929, 1932, 1937.

Eastern North America. Bicknell, E. P. 1834. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

Arkansas. Baerg, W. J. 1930, 1931.
California. Trochilidae. Woods, R. S. 1927.

New York. Long Island shore birds. Nichols, J. T. & Harper, F. 1916. Oneida Lake region. Stoner, D. 1932.

Pennsylvania. Wissahickon Hills. Book. Text in English. Weygandt, C. 1930.

South America

Galapagos Islands. Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1904.

Oceanic islands. Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1936.

West Indies

Trinidad. Chapman, F. M. 1892.

EUROPE

British Isles. Newman, H. W. 1862. Book. Text in English. Morris, S. 1925.

France. Berthelot, S. 1869.

Germany. Braun, F. 1899b; Hermann, R. 1899. Migrating birds. Hortling, I. J. 1926; Weinland, D. F. 1861b, 1862b.

VARIOUS BIRDS

Acanthis. Stadler, H. 1927b. *Agelaius*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. *Aimophila aestivalis bachmani*. Strong, R. M. 1913b. *Alauda arborea*. Skovgaard, P. 1923b. Anatidae. Finn, F. 1900b. Anserinae. Christoleit, E. 1929. *Antrostomus*. Bolles, F. 1912; Stoner, D. 1920. *Aquila glitchii*. Sushkin, P. P. 1896a. *Asio f. flammeus*. Dubois, A. D. 1924; Urner, C. A. 1923. *Bonasa*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Buteo p. platypterus*. Burns, F. L. 1911. *Calopelia*. Butler, A. G. 1906f. *Campephilus principalis*. Kennard, F. H. 1915b. *Capella delicata*. Sutton, G. M. 1923. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914. *Casarius*. Rothschild, W. 1901. *Charadrius melodus circumcinctus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1925b. *Charadrius* [*Squatarola*] *squatarola*. Mackay, G. H. 1892b. *Chasmorchynchus*. Quelch, J. J. 1892. *Cinclus*. Ehinger, C. E. 1930. *Coccyzus*. Clute, W. N. 1893. *Colaptes auratus*. Burns, F. L. 1900; Noble, G. K. 1936. *Colinus*. Cheney, J. V. 1890. *Columbae*.

Whitman, C. O. 1919a. *Columbiformes*. Craig, W. 1904. *Colymbus*. Dubois, A. D. 1919. *Compsothlypidae*. Jones, L. 1900. *Corvus c. corax*. Stadler, H. 1927a. *Corvus corone*. Meise, W. 1928. *Cuculidae*. Ihering, H. 1914a. *Cuculus canorus*. Ramsbotham, R. H. 1906. *Cyanopiza*. Cheney, J. V. 1890. *Cygnus*. Robinson, H. W. 1913e. *Dendroica c. caerulescens*. Nice, M. M. 1930d. *Dendroica kirtlandi*. Leopold, N. F. 1924. *Dendroica v. virens*. Nice, M. M. 1932c. *Dendroica magnolia*. Nice, M. M. 1926. *Diomedea*. Fisher, W. K. 1904a. *Drepanididae*. Perkins, R. C. 1901. *Dumetella carolinensis*. Whittle, H. G. 1920. *Ectopistes*. Craig, W. 1909a, 1913b. *Emberiza citrinella*. Hoffmann, B. 1922. *Empidonax trailii*. Farley, J. A. 1901; Mousley, W. H. 1931. *Falco mexicanus*. Tyler, J. G. 1923. *Gallinula*. Brewster, W. 1891. *Gallus*. Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1913, 1923d, 1924b. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Herrick, F. H. 1932. *Ionornis martinicus*. Gross, A. C. & Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Lampronessa sponso*. Heinroth, O. A. 1910a. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Larus*. Blake-Knox, H. 1867b. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936. *Meleagris*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Melopelia*. Wetmore, A. 1920f. *Mergus*. Christoleit, E. 1927a. *Mimus*. Michener, H. & Michener, J. R. 1935. *Myiochanes virens*. Craig, W. 1933. *Nycticorax n. hoaceli*. Gross, A. O. 1923a; Noble, G. K., Wurm, M., & Schmidt, A. 1938. *Oceanodroma l. leucorhoa*. Townsend, C. W. 1924c. *Opisthocomus*. Beebe, C. W. 1909b. *Oporornis agilis*. Huff, N. L. 1929. *Oreophasis derbianus*. Blake, E. R. 1936b. *Oryzopsis v. vociferus*. Pickwell, G. B. 1925a. *Paradisea minor*. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1905c. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Passerherbulus caudacutus*. Peabody, P. B. 1901. *Phaethornis*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Picidae*. Crabb, E. D. 1930. *Porzana jamaicensis*. Allen, J. A. 1900b. *Puffinus opisthomelas*. Anthony, A. W. 1896a. *Pygmyornis*. Davis, T. A. 1934. *Pyrrhula p. germanica*. Hoffmann, B. 1926. *Rallinae*. Brewster, W. 1901. *Ramphastos brevicarinatus*. Van Tyne, J. 1929. *Seiurus aurocapillus*. Nice, M. M. 1931d. *Speotyto cunicularia*. Kennard, F. H. 1915a. *Spiza americana*. Gross, A. O. 1921. *Spizella pusilla*. Saunders, A. A. 1922b.

Strigidae. Matthews, A. 1880. *Sturnella*. Baskett, J. N. 1896. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Froggatt, W. W. 1912. *Sula* [Moris] *bassana*. Cunningham, R. O. 1866. *Sylvia*. Anzinger, F. 1893b. *Telmatodytes p. palustris*. Welter, W. A. 1935. *Tetrao*. Stockwell, G. A. 1888. *Tetrao urogallus*. Graff, L. 1885. *Turdus iliacus*. Matthews, A. 1880. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Craig, W. 1909a. *Tyrannus tyrannus*. Hausman, L. A. 1925. *Vermivora chrysoptera*. Jacobs, J. W. 1904. *Vireo*. Cheney, J. V. 1890. *Vireo b. belli*. Nice, M. M. 1929a. *Vireo philadelphicus*. Brewster, W. 1903; Dwight, J. 1897; Lewis, H. F. 1921. *Zenaidura*. Craig, W. 1909a. *Zonotrichia*. Downer, E. D. 1899. *Zonotrichia querula*. Nice, M. M. 1929b; Semple, J. B. & Sutton, G. M. 1932.

Biological significance of bird voice. *Gröbbels, F. 1925a.

Booming. *Botaurus*. Torrey, B. 1889, 1890.

Cackling of hens. *Gallus*. Ball, V. 1891; Kellerman, W. A. 1893. *Gallus bankiva*. Romanes, G. J. 1891.

Crow of cock in early morning. *Gallus*. Hottinger, R. 1926.

"Neighing" or humming noise. *Galina g. gallinago*. Meves, F. W. 1858.

Origin of bird voice. *Luscinia* & *Serinus*. Duncker, H. 1922.

Relation to temperament. Braun, F. 1917b.

Social significance of bird voice. *Columbiformes*. Craig, W. 1909b.

Strength of voice. *Alauda* & *Cuculus*. Deditius, K. 1900.

Ventriloquial power and imitation. Fish, E. E. 1881.

Vocal organs. The chief organ of voice in birds is the syrinx. See also under *Syrinx*. Cuvier, G. L. 1800a. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. Maynard, C. J. 1891h. Book. Text in German. *Cygnus* & *Grus*. Barkow, H. C. 1871.

"Vocal sac." *Struthio*. Photograph. Anon. 1901b.

Analyses, description and recording of bird voice

General. *Féris, F. 1917; Hegemann, F. 1895; Hunt, R. 1923; Landois, H.

1894b; Moore, R. T. 1915; Rowan, W. 1924; Saunders, A. A. 1915, 1924b; Strong, R. M. 1918a; Summers, E. 1916; Voigt, A. 1894a; Witchell, C. A. 1892a. *Melospiza melodia*. Wheeler, W. C. & Nichols, J. T. 1924.

An ingenious and useful system of diagrams is employed. Birds of North-eastern United States. Book. Text in English. *Saunders, A. A. 1935.

Apparatus and methods for recording bird voice

General. Brand, A. R. 1932; Jones, H. B. 1926.

Graphic method. Saunders, A. A. 1924b.

Sound photography records. Brand, A. R. 1935.

Strobophotography. Metfessel, M. 1934.

Use of stop watch. Craig, W. 1913a.

MUSICAL ANALYSES

General. Hornbostel, E. M. 1911; Olds, H. W. 1900; Riess, M. 1920. *Turdus merula*. Schmitt, C. & Stadler, H. 1919a.

Description using the diatonic scale

Books. Text in English. Cheney, S. P. 1892.

Text in German. Hoffmann, B. 1908. Many species. Schmitt, C. & Stadler, H. 1919b; Voigt, A. 1905.

General. *Féris, F. 1917; Fowler, W. W. 1916; *Schmitt, C. & Stadler, H. 1913a. New Zealand birds. Andersen, J. C. 1909, 1918.

Cuculus. *Oppel, J. 1871. *Myiochanes*. Craig, W. 1933; Olds, H. W. 1904. *Passerella i. iliaca*. Moore, R. T. 1913. Strigidae. Landois, H. 1885b. *Turdus m. merula*. Oppel, J. 1871.

Development of voice

General. Braun, F. 1908c, 1920; Knauer, F. K. 1906b; Lüttschwager, H. 1918.

Birds reared in captivity. Butler, A. G. 1892.

Development in individual. Craig, W. 1902.

DEVELOPMENT OF SONG

General. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1933e. *Sturnella magna*. Scott, W. E. 1904d. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludovicianus*. Scott, W. E. 1904c, d.

Experimental study of song development. Lucas, F. A. 1904.

Evolution of voice

General. Allen, F. H. 1919, 1923; Fowler, W. W. 1896; Grinnell, J. 1920b; Haecker, V. 1924b; Olds, H. W. 1902; Wittchell, C. A. 1890.

Origin of song. Many species. Christoleit, E. 1924.

Imitation or mocking

See also under Behavior.

Book. Text in English. Dixon, C. 1897a.

General. Braun, F. 1908b; Cresswell, O. E. 1899. *Mimus*. Dickey, D. R. 1922.

List of birds imitated. *Mimus*. *Whittle, C. L. 1922a.

SPEECH

Books. Text in English. Page, C. N. 1906. Psittacidae. Russ, K. F. 1884, 1898.

Text in German. Russ, K. F. 1889. Psittacidae. Bungartz, J. 1902b; Denker, A. 1907.

General. Busch, M. 1877; Porter, J. P. 1910; Rhoads, S. N. 1889. *Chrysotis*. Lashley, K. S. 1918. Corvidae. Gerlach, W. 1927. Psittacidae. Braun, F. 1912b, 1923b; Kutorga, S. 1832; Raspail, X. 1903e; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1930.

Comprehension of human speech. Psittacidae. Braun, F. 1911c.

Taught to speak in England and Greece. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Book. Text in English. Bready, M. B. 1929.

Physiology and physics of voice

General. *Rüppell, W. 1933.

Action of vocal organs including air sacs. Many species. Csörgey, T. 1922.

Acoustics of vocal organs of singing birds. Deditius, K. 1901, 1902a.

Function of esophagus in booming of *Botaurus*. Chapin, J. P. 1922.

Phonetic analysis. Fabani, C. 1897.

Pitch. Schmitt, C. & Stadler, H. 1913b.

Range of voice. Vincent, S. B. 1914.

Psychological analysis

General. *Gröbbels, F. 1910; *Hoffmann, B. 1925.

Relation to temperament. Braun, F. 1917b.

Singing of birds

General. Braun, F. 1912a, c; Fabani, C. 1894b; Graeser, K. 1907a; Hagen, W. 1908b. *Turdus iliacus*. Wittchell, C. A. 1892c.

Acquisition of new songs. Scott, W. E. 1902a.

Aërial song. *Geothlypis*. Howe, R. H. 1898.

Aesthetic aspects. Anzinger, F. 1895; Schuster, W. 1908a.

Changes in song. Braun, F. 1911b.

Do birds practice their songs? MacLoughlin, A. E. 1927b.

Flight. Saunders, A. A. 1922a.

Inherited elements of bird song. Braun, F. 1915a; Wittchell, C. A. 1892b. *Melospiza*. Nice, M. M. 1933e. *Sturnella magna*. Scott, W. E. 1904d. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludovicianus*. Scott, W. E. 1904c, d.

Range in pitch. Wittchell, C. A. 1893.

Rhythm. *Hylocichla*. Olds, H. W. 1916.

Sexual selection as a factor. Hawkins, C. J. 1918, 1920.

Significance. Kirkham, F. B. 1909; Lowe, P. R. 1909a; Stubbs, F. J. 1909b; Wittchell, C. A. 1892a.

Undeveloped song in a specimen of *Melospiza*. Jewell, H. W. 1908b.

Unusual song. *Hylocichla*. Olds, H. W. 1913.

ENVIRONMENTAL EFFECTS ON SONG IMPULSE

Better singing in far north. Gloger, C. W. 1859a.

Climate. Gloger, C. W. 1859a.

Light. *Troglodytes a. aëdon*. Lutz, F. E. 1931.

Temperature changes. Fowler, W. W. 1899. *Mimus*. Shaver, J. M. & Walker, G. 1930.

Weather. Alford, C. E. 1925; Braun, F. 1922; Davenport, H. S. 1899; *Schwan, A. 1920, 1921.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDY OF SONG

General. Barrington, D. 1773.

English sparrows reared by canaries. *Conradi, E. 1905.

LEARNING TO SING

Hand-reared birds. *Agelaius phoeniceus* & *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*. Scott, W. E. 1904b. *Sturnella magna*. Scott, W. E. 1904d. *Zamelodia* [*Hedymeles*] *ludovicianus*. Scott, W. E. 1904c, d.

Learned or inherited? Hagen, W. 1923. Many species. Christoleit, E. 1927b.

PERIODS OF SINGING

General. Alexander, C. J. & Alexander, H. G. 1908, 1911; Brimley, C. S. 1909; Gröbbels, F. 1908b. Many species. Baerg, W. J. 1930.

Autumn. Aplin, O. V. 1894a, 1897; Witchell, C. A. 1897. *Cinclus c. cinclus* & *Emberiza cirius*. Swainson, E. A. 1904.

Evening. *Mimus*. Shaver, J. M. & Walker, G. 1930.

Mating. Saunders, A. A. 1922a.

Migration periods. Alexander, C. J. 1917b; Baxter, E. V. & Rintoul, L. J. 1914.

Nocturnal song. Edson, J. M. 1893. *Telmatoedus p. palustris*. Hunt, C. J. 1904b.

Seasonal changes. Correlation with period of singing. Böker, H. 1928a, b.

Twilight. *Myiochanes*. Craig, W. 1926, 1933. *Turdus*. Boubier, M. 1926a.

Winter. Alexander, C. J. 1917b.

SEASONAL DECLINE IN SINGING

General. Fry, H. J. 1916.

Ceases soon after mating in birds studied. Burkitt, J. P. 1919.

SPECIAL CONDITIONS FOR SINGING

Changes in captivity. Braun, F. 1911b.

During a thunder storm. Barrett-Hamilton, G. E. 1900. *Hedymeles ludovicianus*. MacLoghlin, A. E. 1927a.

Variation in bird voice

General. Dotterweich, H. 1925; Fabani, C. 1892b; Howard, H. E. 1902. *Leucosticte tephrocotis littoralis*. Shaw, W. T. 1936.

Individual variation. Olds, H. W. 1914; Saunders, A. A. 1924a.

Local variations. Many species. Lucanus, F. K. 1907b.

Variations as criterion for constancy in locality. Promptov, A. N. 1927.

Voice under special conditions

In captivity. Fringillidae. Book. Text in English. Butler, A. G. 1899.

In great pain. *Anas* & *Perdix*. Otto, H. 1909.

Young birds in eggs. Gloger, C. W. 1856e.

SPECIATION

The development of species. See also under Evolution and Taxonomy.

General. Braun, F. 1899e; Chandler, A. C. 1914a; Chigi, F. 1908; Grinnell, J. 1919; Hachisuka, M. 1926a; Lowe, P. R. 1915a, 1922; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921d; Ridgway, R. 1877; Schiebel, G. 1928. Many species. Scott, W. E. 1905. Includes birds. Gates, R. R. 1917. Birds incidental. Sumner, F. B. 1923.

Africa. Hartert, E. J. 1921.

Western Norway. Includes birds. Stejneger, L. H. 1907.

Anatidae. Pantón, H. 1913. *Buarremon*. Chapman, F. M. 1923. *Buteo*. Stresemann, E. 1925d. *Carpodacus*. Grinnell, J. 1911b. *Columba livia dakhloe*. Moreau, R. E. 1930. *Coturnix*. Chigi, F. 1905. *Dryobates*. Stejneger, L. H. 1906. *Fringilla coelebs*. Gengler, J. 1917. *Galerida cristata brachyura* & *Galerida cristata nigricans*. Moreau, R. E. 1930. *Halcyon chloris* & *H. smyrnensis*. Laubmann, A. 1924. *Lanius*. Schiebel, G. 1906. *Ploceidae*.

Chapin, J. P. 1917. *Prinia gracilis natronensis*. Moreau, R. E. 1930.

Biometric study of egg for subspecies tendencies. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1905.

Development of new variety of poultry. Gourgaud,—. 1896.

Effects of civilization. Schuster, W. 1903b.

"Formenkreis" theory. Kleinschmidt, O. 1926a; Stresemann, E. 1936. *Circus aeruginosus*. Stresemann, E. 1924b. Ploceidae. Neunzig, R. 1927a. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Jordans, A. 1923. Book. Text in German. Kleinschmidt, O. 1926b.

Geographic races on margins of habitats. Grinnell, J. & Swarth, H. S. 1913.

Heterogynism. Formicariidae. Hellmayr, C. E. 1929c.

Hybridization role. Menzbir, M. A. 1884; Stresemann, E. 1919c.

Relation of skin pigmentation. Lebedinsky, N. G. 1929.

Role of subspecies in evolution. Bonhote, J. L. 1921b.

EFFECTS OF CLIMATE

General. Figgins, J. D. 1925.

Rainfall. Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1915a.

SUPRARENAL (ADRENAL) GLANDS

Book. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. *Columba*. Vincent, S. & Hollenberg, M. S. 1920.

Evolution. Birds incidental. p. 177. Weldon, W. F. 1884b.

Penetration by testis after incomplete castration. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. & Caridroit, F. 1922a.

ANATOMY

General. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Müller, Julius 1929. *Gallus*. *Rabl, H. 1891.

RELATIVE VOLUMES OF CORTEX AND MEDULLA

General. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Landwer, M. F. 1925.

Proportions of cortex and medulla. Sex differences. *Gallus*. Sauer, F. C. & Latimer, H. B. 1931.

DEVELOPMENT

General. Many species. Hoffmann, C. K. 1892. Includes birds. Fusari, R. 1892. Birds incidental. Janošik, J. 1883.

Anas. 'Rex, H. 1897. Includes *Columba*. Brunn, A. 1872. *Gallus*. Gray, H. 1852; Hays, V. J. 1914; Pézard, A. 1922b; *Rabl, H. 1891. Include *Gallus*. Brunn, A. 1872; Soulié, A. H. 1903; Weldon, W. F. 1884a, b, 1885. Includes *Melospittacus*. Soulié, A. H. 1903. *Passer*. Rau, A. S. & Johnson, P. H. 1923.

Development from mesonephros. *Gallus*. Brandt, A. 1889b.

In grafts on chorio-allantoic membranes. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. 1930.

HISTOLOGY

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Ecker, A. 1846.

General. Includes birds. Ecker, A. 1847. *Columba*. Brunn, A. 1872; Da Costa, A. C. 1913; Müller, Julius 1929. *Gallus*. Brunn, A. 1872; Müller, Julius 1929. *Turtur*. Da Costa, A. C. 1913.

Cortex. Histogenesis. *Melospittacus*. Soulié, A. H. 1902, 1903.

Medulla. Chromaffin cells. Development. Ciaccio, C. 1906a.

Capsule of suprarenal gland

General. *Anas*, *Cariama*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Rhynchotus*. Pettit, A. 1896.

Development. Canalis, P. 1886-87. Includes birds. Goormaghtigh, N. 1913. Include *Gallus*. Valenti, G. 1889a, b. *Melospittacus*. Soulié, A. H. 1902, 1903.

Histogenesis. Includes birds. Goormaghtigh, N. 1913.

Innervation of capsule. Giacomini, E. 1898.

BLOOD VESSELS

General. Includes birds. Srđinko, O. V. 1905.

Veins. Gratiolet, P. 1853. *Anas*, *Cariama*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, & *Rhynchotus*. Pettit, A. 1896.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. Includes *Columba* & *Turtur*. Da Costa, A. C. 1913.

Activity with deficiency of vitamin B. *Columba*. Beznák, A. 1923.

Beginning of function in embryo. *Gallus*. Lutz, B. R. & Case, M. A. 1925.

Effect of ovarian activity. Riddle, O. 1927c.

Glycemia and hyperglycemia involving suprarenal glands. *Columba*. Marañón, G. & Rosique, A. 1916.

Hypertrophy coincident with ovulation. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1922, 1923f.

Relation of function to activity of brain, sympathetic nervous system, and gonads. *Columba*. Ceni, C. 1921.

SYRINX

In birds, the chief organ of voice is located at or near the bifurcation of the trachea where it is a differentiation of (1) the inferior end of the trachea, (2) the proximal ends of the bronchi, or of (3) both trachea and bronchi.

Books. Text in English. *Cygnus buccinator*. Yarrell, W. 1837-43. *Machaerhamphus*. Andersson, C. J. 1872.

Text in French. Lereboullet, A. 1838.

Text in German. Barkow, H. C. 1871; Haecker, V. 1900. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. Includes *Anas*, *Mergus*, & *Turdus*. Müller, J. P. 1839b. *Ardea*, *Palamedea*, *Pelecanus*, *Phasianus*, & *Psittacus*. Humboldt, F. H. 1806. *Psittacidae*. Denker, A. 1907.

General. Cynthis, H. 1848; Gadow, H. F. 1891a; Herre, R. 1859; Jones, H. B. 1926; Koditz, W. 1925; Maynard, C. J. 1889e, f; Otto, K. 1872; Ruppell, W. 1933; Sundevall, C. J. 1843. Many species. Bermann, P. 1903; Cuvier, G. L. 1795, 1797, 1800a, 1802; Forbes, W. A. 1881g; Latham, J. 1798; *Yarrell, W. 1838b.

Abdimia. Beddard, F. E. 1886b. *Accipitres*. Beddard, F. E. 1903c. *Anas*. Hérisson, F. D. 1757a. *Anas punctata*. Newton, A. 1871. *Anastomus*. Beddard, F. E. 1901e. *Anati-*

dae. Finn, F. 1900b; Garrod, A. H. 1875c. *Anser gambensis*. Yarrell, W. 1841. *Aptenodytes*. Jager, G. F. 1832. *Ardea stellaris*. Muralto, J. 1683b. *Ardeidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1886b. *Balaeniceps*. Beddard, F. E. 1888b. *Biziura*. Forbes, W. A. 1882i. *Botaurus lentiginosus*. Maynard, C. J. 1889h. *Bucerotidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1889b. *Caprimulgidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1886d. *Carpophaga*. Garrod, A. H. 1878a. *Carpococcyx*. Beddard, F. E. 1901c. *Casarius*. Mayer, A. F. 1852; Wedemeyer, G. 1824. *Cathartidae*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Centropus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1860a, b. *Cereopsis novae-hollandiae*. Yarrell, W. 1831a. *Chenopsis atrata*. Peters, W. K. 1858. *Ciconia*. Alix, H. E. 1874d. *Colius*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907e. *Conopophaga*. Forbes, W. A. 1881a. *Coracina*. Burmeister, C. H. 1856a. *Crypturus variegatus*. Beebe, C. W. 1925b. *Cuculidae*. *Beddard, F. E. 1885d, 1902b. *Cygnus*. Mayer, A. F. 1852. *Cygnus buccinator*. Yarrell, W. 1832a. *Dissoura*. Beddard, F. E. 1896b. *Dromaeus* [*Dromiceius*]. Duchamp, G. 1853; Macartney, J. 1836. *Eurylaemidae*. Forbes, W. 1880a. *Gallinae*. *Garrod, A. H. 1879b. *Gallinago g. gallinago*. Pycraft, W. P. 1912a. *Gallus*. Duverney, J. G. 1733a. *Gymnorhina*. Mayr, E. 1931. *Gypagus*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. *Histrionicus torquatus*. Newton, A. 1859. *Indicator*. Garrod, A. H. 1878c. *Leptosoma discolor*. Forbes, W. A. 1880c. *Limnocyrtus gallinula*. Barr, P. H. 1929; Pycraft, W. P. 1912a. *Megacephalon maleo*. Garrod, A. H. 1878e. *Melampitta*. Mayr, E. 1931. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1916, 1926. *Meleagris*. Perrault, C. 1738f. *Mesites* [*Mesoenas*]. Lowe, P. R. 1924. *Momotidae*. Garrod, A. H. 1878f. *Notornis*. Benham, W. B. 1899a, b. *Oidemia*. Miller, W. D. 1916, 1926. *Opisthocormus*. Beddard, F. E. 1889a; Garrod, A. H. 1879a. *Orthonyx*. Forbes, W. A. 1882d; Mayr, E. 1931. *Palamedea*. Beddard, F. E. & Mitchell, P. C. 1894. *Passeres*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a; Garrod, A. H. 1877d; Müller, J. P. 1845; *Setterwall, C. G. 1901. *Pelecanus*. Mayer, A. F. 1852. *Pelecanus rufescens*. Martin, W. C. 1835b. *Pelionetta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Philepitta*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Phoenicopterus*. Weldon, W. F. 1838. *Platalea*. Garrod, A. H. 1875d. *Podica*. Beddard, F. E. 1890c. *Podoa*. Giebel, C. G. 1861b. *Pseudocalyptomena*.

Lowe, P. R. 1931. Psittacidae. Beddard, F. E. & Parsons, F. G. 1893. *Psittacus*. Jacobaeus, O. 1675a; Kutorga, S. 1832; Mayer, A. F. 1852. *Psophia crepitans*. Traill, T. S. 1826. Ratitae [Palaeognathae]. *Forbes, W. A. 1881f. *Rhinochaetes jubatus*. Beddard, F. E. 1891a; Marshall, W. A. 1870. *Rhynchaea*. Beddard, F. E. 1901b. *Rhynchaea capensis*. Wood-Mason, J. 1878. *Sarcophamphus*. Beddard, F. E. 1890a, 1903a. Scolopacidae. Pycraft, W. P. 1912b. *Scolopax rusticola*. Pycraft, W. P. 1912a. *Seleucides*. Forbes, W. A. 1882h. Spheniscidae. Pycraft, W. P. 1907g. *Steatornis*. Garrod, A. H. 1873c. *Steatornis caripensis*. Müller, J. P. 1842a. *Stictometta*. Campbell, A. J. 1899. Striges. Beddard, F. E. 1888c. Strigidae. Miller, A. H. 1934. *Struthio*. Mayer, A. F. 1852. *Talegalla*. Owen, R. 1840. *Tantalus*. Garrod, A. H. 1875d, 1878g. Turridae. Pycraft, W. P. 1905d. *Vanellus*. Garrod, A. H. 1878g. *Xenorhynchus*. Beddard, F. E. 1886b.

Development. Many species. Wunderlich, L. 1886. *Gallus*. Myers, J. A. 1915; Rathke, M. H. 1828b; Tymms, A. O. 1913.

Evolution. Brunelli, G. 1904.

Physiology. Kitchen, J. M. 1885. Many species. *Réthi, L. 1908, 1923. *Gallus*. Myers, J. A. 1915.

Taxonomic significance. *Attagis*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c. Passeres. *Garrod, A. H. 1876g. *Thinocorus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c.

STRUCTURE

General. Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1782. Many species. Haecker, V. 1898; Réthi, L. 1908, 1923; *Wunderlich, L. 1886. Includes birds. *Hochstetter, F. 1895. *Gallus*. Myers, J. A. 1915; Tymms, A. O. 1913.

Effects of castration. Structure immature. Hosoya, Y. 1915. *Gallus*. Yamaguti, O. 1929.

Innervation. *Conrad, R. 1915. Many species. *Haecker, V. 1898, 1924b; Koditz, W. 1925. *Corvus*, *Galulinula*, *Gallus*, & *Sturnus*. Thébault, V. 1895c, 1896c.

Muscles. Herre, L. R. 1859. Passeres. *Müller, J. P. 1845, 1847.

Rhinochetidae. Beddard, F. E. 1889b.

TASTE

Taste buds and nerve endings included.

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Morgan, C. L. 1896a; Owen, R. 1866-68, 2, pp. 129-130; Romanes, G. J. 1884.

General. Bath, W. 1905, 1906; Botezat, E. 1909a; Bumpus, H. C. 1896; Herbst, G. 1851; Schwartz, M. 1908. Many species. *Rensch, B. 1925b. Includes birds. Otto, Hugo 1910b.

Anas. Morgan, C. L. 1894a. *Dacelo*. Pocock, R. I. 1912. *Falcones & Gallus*. Waters, G. F. 1883. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Passer*. Liszt, E. 1917. *Psittacus*. Fabani, C. 1896b. *Struthio*. G., T. H. 1922.

Disagreeable taste of certain seeds and fruits a protection against being eaten by birds. Liebmann, W. 1913.

Function of tongue. Birds incidental. Mayer, A. F. 1844.

Gulls prefer fresh to salt water. Anthony, A. W. 1906.

Palatability of butterflies. *Gracula*. Longstaff, G. B. 1908.

Taste buds and nerve endings. Bath, W. 1905, 1906; *Botezat, E. 1904, 1906a, b, 1909a, 1910a, b, 1911. *Androglossa*. Greschik, J. 1917b.

DISTASTEFULNESS OF INSECTS

Butterflies. Banta, A. M. 1912; Bryant, H. C. 1912b.

Insect larvae. Collinge, W. E. 1919e.

Bad-tasting insects eaten by birds

General. Judd, S. D. 1899b.

Bad-tasting insects eaten by birds if they are sufficiently hungry. Pocock, R. I. 1911a, b.

No insects refused by all birds in aviary. Butler, A. G. 1889a, b.

Unpalatable moths eaten. Standen, R. & Coward, T. A. 1917.

TAXIDERM Y

Books. Text in English. Browne, M. 1896; Chapman, F. M. 1912b; Coues, E. B. 1890; Hornaday, W. T. 1891; Seton, E. T. 1896; Webster, E. B. 1889.

Text in French. Daudin, F. M. 1800.

Text in German. Embalming. Kirchroth, L. 1923.

General. Altum, B. 1855a, b. 1856; Brehm, C. L. 1826; Huber, W. 1930; Pavlov, S. T. 1909a; Réaumur, R. A. 1750b; Ridgway, R. 1891; Shufeldt, R. W. 1893e; Warren, B. H. 1896b; Zielke, J. O. 1908.

Care of bird collection. Wythe, M. W. 1929.

Extraction of fat from bird skins. Lloyd, H. 1918.

Gelatin casts of combs. *Gallus*. Scollick, J. W. 1893.

Teaching-mounts of bird skins with handles. Strong, R. M. 1912d.

TAXONOMY (CLASSIFICATION OF BIRDS)

A very limited number of publications were selected for this section. The reader is referred to the division on bibliographies, pp. 11-17, for the vast literature of bird taxonomy.

Books. Text in English. Beddard, F. E. 1898b; Bonnaterre, P. J. & Vieillot, L. P. 1923; Coues, E. B. 1890; Evans, A. H. 1909; Hudson, W. H. 1895; Knowlton, F. H. 1909; Latham, J. 1781-1802; Nicholson, F. 1889; Seebohm, H. 1890d. Includes birds. Rolleston, G. 1870.

Text in Finnish. Mäklin, F. W. 1867.

Text in French. Daudin, F. M. 1800; Des Murs, M. A. 1849; Du Petit-Thouars, A. A. 1846-55; Madon, P. 1933; Taczanowski, W. 1884-86.

Text in German. Floericke, C. E. 1908-13; Kaup, J. J. 1835-37, 1844; Merrem, B. 1781; Radde, G. F. 1884. German vernacular names. Reichenow, A. 1913. Key to species. Includes Trochilidae. Hartert, E. J. 1900a.

Text in German and French. Cuvier, G. L. 1817.

Text in Japanese. Kuroda, N. 1913.

Text in Latin. Illiger, J. K. 1811; Klein, J. T. 1759; Sundevall, C. J. 1872-73; Wagler, J. G. 1827; Wilughby, F. 1676.

General. Furbringer, M. 1892b; Kaup, J. J. 1848a; Lacépède, B. G. 1801; Murphy, R. C. & Chapin, J. P. 1929; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1916; Olphe-Galliard, V. A. 1857; Pucheran, J. 1844; Rothschild, W. 1901; Slater, P. L. 1896, 1909c; Seeley, H. G. 1866; Stejneger, L. H. 1884c. Many species. Huxley, T. H. 1867, 1868b. Includes birds. Gadow, H. F. 1898.

Palaeartic region. Sushkin, P. P. 1925b. Books. Text in English. Dresser, H. E. 1902-03. Text in German. Hartert, E. J. 1903-22.

Islands

Not assigned to continents or Oceanica.

INDIAN OCEAN

Kerguelen Island. Kidder, J. H. 1875; Verrill, G. E. 1895.

NORTH ATLANTIC OCEAN

Azores. Murphy, R. C. & Chapin, J. P. 1929.

SOUTH ATLANTIC OCEAN

Gough Island. Verrill, G. E. 1895.
South Georgia Island. Verrill, G. E. 1895.

Oceans

Antarctica. Book. Text in English. Lowe, P. R. & Kinnear, N. B. 1930.

AFRICA

Books. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36; Shelley, G. E. & Slater, W. L. 1896-1912.

General. Allen, G. M. 1930; Heuglin, M. T. 1860. Many species. Mearns, E. A. 1915.

Belgian Congo. *Chapin, J. P. 1932.

Cape Verde Islands. Murphy, R. C. 1924a.

Central Africa. Gyldenstolpe, N. 1924.

Upper Congo. Reichenow, A. 1923.

East Africa

Book. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1894.

General. Granvik, H. 1923; Oberholser, H. C. 1905a.

Ethiopia. Hargitt, E. 1883.

Tanganyika. Selater, W. L. & Moreau, R. E. 1932.

EGYPT

Books. Text in English. Meinertzhagen, R. 1930; Shelley, G. E. 1872.

General. Koenig, A. F. 1917, 1920, 1926a, b.

SUDAN

General. Lynes, H. 1924.

Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Selater, W. L. & Mackworth-Praed, C. W. 1918.

South Africa

Book. Text in English. Stark, A. C. & Selater, W. L. 1900-06.

Madagascar. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1839; Oberholser, H. C. 1900a.

Mashonaland. Marshall, G. A. 1900.

Nyasaland. Book. Text in English. Belcher, C. F. 1930.

West Africa

Book. Text in English. Bates, G. L. 1930.

General. Bannerman, D. A. 1923.

Sierra Leone. Thompson, W. R. 1925.

Southern Nigeria. Bannerman, D. A. 1922a.

Southwest Africa. Book. Text in English. Andersson, C. J. 1872.

Tropical West Africa. Book. Text in English. Bannerman, D. A. 1930-36.

AMERICA

North America

Books. Text in English. *Baird, S. F., Brewer, T. M., & Ridgway, R. 1874; Coues, E. B. 1903; *Ridgway, R. 1901-; Wilson, A., Bonaparte, C. L., Ord, G., & Jardine, W. 1832, 1876.

General. *Cory, C. B. 1918.

Greenland. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. L. 1925-31.

Eastern North America. Book. Text in English. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

North America and adjacent islands. *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35.

Northwest North America. Book. Text in English. Coues, E. B. 1877.

Western North America. Coasts. Townsend, C. H. 1890.

ALASKA

General. Laing, H. M., Taverner, P. A., & Anderson, R. M. 1927.

Bering Sea and Pribilof Islands. Hanna, G. D. 1920.

CANADA

Book. Text in English. Macoun, J. & Macoun, J. M. 1909.

General. Taverner, P. A. 1934.

Labrador. Norton, A. H. 1901.

Newfoundland. Noble, G. K. 1919.

Western Canada

General. Taverner, P. A. 1926.

British Columbia

General. Includes birds. Swarth, H. S. 1924.

Queen Charlotte Islands. Includes birds. Osgood, W. H. 1901.

Vancouver Island. Includes birds. Swarth, H. S. 1912c.

UNITED STATES

Western United States. Bailey, F. A. 1904.

Arizona. Oberholser, H. C. 1930.

California. San Clemente, San Miguel, and Santa Barbara Islands. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Illinois. Cory, C. B. 1909a.

Massachusetts. Book. Text in English. Forbush, E. H. 1925-27.

Minnesota. Book. Text in English. Roberts, T. S. 1932.

New Jersey. Stone, W. 1909.

New Mexico. Oberholser, H. C. 1930.

Oklahoma. Nice, M. M. 1931a.

Pennsylvania. Book. Text in English. Burns, F. L. 1919; Warren, B. H. 1890.

Wisconsin. Cory, C. B. 1909a.

WEST INDIES

Antigua and Barbuda Islands. Riley, J. H. 1904.

Cuba and Isle of Pines. Todd, W. E. 1916.

Dominican Republic and Haiti. Wetmore, A. & Swales, B. H. 1931.

Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916.

Leeward Islands. Cory, C. B. 1909b.

Trinidad Island. Chapman, F. M. 1892; Hellmayr, C. E. 1906. Book. Text in French. Léotaud, A. 1866.

Middle America

Book. Text in English. Ridgway, R. 1901-.

General. *Cory, C. B. 1918; van Rossem, A. J. 1934.

Cocos and Malpelo Islands. Townsend, C. H. 1895.

Costa Rica. Bangs, O. 1908b, 1909; Cherrie, G. K. 1891.

Guatemala. Dearborn, N. 1907; Nelson, E. W. 1897.

Honduras. Bangs, O. 1903; Peters, J. L. 1929b.

MEXICO

General. Nelson, E. W. 1897.

Coronados Island. Howell, A. B. 1917.

Guadeloupe Island. Ridgway, R. 1876.

Lower California. Brewster, W. 1902.

Sonora. van Rossem, A. J. 1931.

Yucatan. Cabot, S. 1844a.

PANAMA

General. Griscom, L. 1935b.

Bay of Panama. Canal Zone. Stone, W. 1918.

Pearl Islands. Thayer, J. E. & Bangs, O. 1905.

South America

General. Brabourne, W. W. & Chubb, C. 1918; *Cory, C. B. 1918.

Argentina. Friedmann, H. 1927b.

British Guiana. Book. Text in English. Chubb, C. 1916.

Colombia. Bangs, O. & Barbour, T. 1922.

Curacao Island. Berlepsch, H. H. & Peters, E. 1892.

Ecuador. Salvadori, A. T. & Festa, E. 1899.

French Guiana. Berlepsch, H. H. 1908.

Paraguay. Oberholser, H. C. 1903. Book. Text in German. Laubmann, H. 1931.

Patagonia. Stone, W. 1928; Wetmore, A. 1926g.

Peru. Hellmayr, C. E. 1920; Zimmer, J. T. 1930.

South America and adjacent islands. *Hellmayr, C. E. 1925-35.

BRAZIL

General. *Hellmayr, C. E. 1912, 1929b; Ihering, H. 1914b. Includes birds. Burmeister, C. H. 1856b.

Amazon River mouth. Hellmayr, C. E. 1912.

Matto Grosso. Naumburg, E. M. 1930.

VENEZUELA

General. Hellmayr, C. E. & Seilern, J. 1912.

Margarita Island. Robinson, W. & Richmond, C. W. 1896.

Orinoco River region. Berlepsch, H. H. & Hartert, E. 1902; Cherrie, G. K. 1916.

Silla de Caracas. Hellmayr, C. E. 1924.

OCEANIC ISLANDS IN VICINITY
OF SOUTH AMERICA

Book. Text in English. Murphy, R. C. 1936.

Galapagos Archipelago. *Ridgway, R. 1889, 1897; Snodgrass, R. E. & Heller, E. 1904; Swarth, H. S. 1931.

ASIA

General. Bangs, O. 1921; Kinnear, N. B. 1922. Central Asia. Hellmayr, C. E. 1929a; Oberholser, H. C. 1900b.

Arabia. Bates, G. L. & Philby, H. S. 1936.

Malay Archipelago. Wallace, A. R. 1865.

Persia. Sarudny, N. A. & Härms, M. 1918.

Turkestan. Book. Text in French. Menzbir, M. A. 1888-94.

China

General. Gee, N. G. & Moffett, L. I. 1917; La Touche, J. D. 1892.

Central China, Inner Mongolia, Kansu, and Chihli. Riley, J. H. 1930a.

Eastern China. Book. Text in English. La Touche, J. D. 1925-34.

Jehol. Book. Text in English. Taka-Tsukasa, N., Hachisuka, M., Kuroda, N., Yamashina, Y., & Uchida, S. 1933.

Yunnan. Rothschild, L. W. 1926b. West-central and northwestern Yunnan. Rothschild, L. W. 1921.

India

Books. Text in English. Murray, J. A. 1888-90. Game birds. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

General. Baker, E. C. 1922b.

Burma. Books. Text in English. Oates, E. W. 1883. Game birds. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

Ceylon. Books. Text in English. Murray, J. A. 1890. Game birds. Baker, E. C. 1921-30.

Japan

Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1925; Kuroda, N. and others 1922; Seebohm, H. 1890c.

Malay Peninsula

General. Riley, J. H. 1938.

Malay Peninsula and neighboring islands. Book. Text in English. Robinson, H. C. 1927-28.

Siam

General. Kloss, C. B. 1918; Riley, J. H. 1938; Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1916.

Siberia

Books. Text in French and Slavic. Bogdanow, M. N. 1884.

Text in German and Slavic. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

EUROPE

Books. Text in English. Dresser, H. E. 1871-96.

Text in French. Degland, C. D. 1849; Dubois, A. J. 1899-1901; Des Murs, M. A. 1886. Predaceous birds. Madon, P. 1933.

Text in German. Arnold, F. 1897; Gloger, C. W. 1834; Heinroth, O. & Heinroth, M. 1924-28; Naumann, J. F. 1905.

Belgium. Havre, G. C. 1928.

British Isles. Books. Text in English. Witherby, H. F. and others 1920-24; Wyatt, C. W. 1894-99.

Denmark. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøtler, E. T. 1925-31.

Finland. Book. Text in Finnish. Hortling, I. J. 1929-.

Germany. Hellmayr, C. E. & Laubmann, A. 1916. Book. Text in German. Brehm, C. L. 1831b.

Holland. Books. Text in Dutch. Schlegel, H. 1859; van Oort, E. D. 1922-35.

Hungary. Book. Text in Hungarian. Gyula, M. (Madarász, G.) 1903.

Iceland. Books. Text in Danish. Schiøtler, E. T. 1925-31. Text in German. Hantzsch, B. 1905.

Italy. Books. Text in Italian. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1904, 1929; Giglioli, E. H. 1907; Martorelli, G. 1895a.

Lithuania. Sachtleben, H. 1922a.

Russia. Books. Text in French and Slavic. Bogdanow, M. N. 1884. Text in German and Slavic. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

Scandinavia. Book. Text in Swedish. Kolthoff, G. I. & Jägerskiöld, L. 1898.

Sweden. Sundevall, C. J. 1856-87.

OCEANICA

Australia

Books. Text in English. Gould, J. 1865; Mathews, G. M. 1910-28; Wolstenholme, H. 1926.

General. White, S. A. 1914.

Indo-Australian Archipelago**DUTCH EAST INDIES**

Borneo. Riley, J. H. 1930b.

Celebes Island. Blasius, W. 1885a; Riley, J. H. 1918.

Molucca Islands. Book. Text in Italian. Salvadori, A. T. 1880-82.

Natuna Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1982.

New Guinea (Papua). Hartert, E. J. 1930; Mathews, G. M. 1916; Stresemann, E. 1923c. Book. Text in English. Gould, J. & Sharpe, R. B. 1875-88. Text in Italian. Salvadori, A. T. 1880-82.

Tambelan Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1919b.

Sumatra

General. Oberholser, H. C. 1912; Stone, W. 1902; Stresemann, E. 1921b.

Barussan Islands. Oberholser, H. C. 1912.

New Caledonia. Verreaux, J. P. & Des Murs, M. A. 1862.

New Hebrides. Murphy, R. C. and others 1924-39.

Pulo Taya Island. Oberholser, H. C. 1919c.

Simalu Island. Oberholser, H. C. 1919d.

Solomon Islands. Murphy, R. C. and others 1924-39.

Melanesia**BISMARCK ARCHIPELAGO**

Feni and Nissan Islands. Hartert, E. J. 1926b.

French Islands. Hartert, E. J. 1926c.

New Pomerania (New Britain) Island. Hartert, E. J. 1926a.

New Zealand

Book. Text in English. Oliver, W. R. 1930.

Philippine Islands

Books. Text in English. Hachisuka, M. 1931-; McGregor, R. C. & Worcester, D. C. 1906.

General. Bourns, F. S. & Worcester, D. C. 1894; McGregor, R. C. 1903, 1920; Mearns, E. A. 1909.

Santa Cruz Island. Murphy, R. C. and others 1924-39.

Polynesia

Fiji Islands. Layard, E. L. 1876a, b.

Samoa Islands. Murphy, R. C. and others 1924-39; Whitmee, S. J. 1875a.

BOOKS AND ARTICLES DEALING WITH SPECIAL GROUPS

Books. Text in English. Accipitres. Swann, H. K. 1922. Alcedinidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1868-71. Anatidae. Cory, C. B. 1897; Eyton, T. C. 1838. Buconidae. Sclater, P. L. 1879-82. Bucerotidae. Elliot, D. G. 1877-82. Capitonidae. Marshall, C. H. & Marshall, G. F. 1870-71. Cathartes. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. Charadriiformes. Elliot, D. G. 1895; Low, G. C. 1924. Columbiformes of India. Baker, E. C. 1913b. Coraciidae. Dresser, H. E. 1893. *Didus*. Strickland, H. E. & Melville, A. G. 1848. Falconiformes. Swann, H. K. 1924-. Fringillidae. Bartlett, E. 1888-89. Galbulidae. Sclater, P. L. 1879-82. Galliformes. Elliot, D. G. 1897. Gruidae. Blaauw, F. E. 1897. *Gypagus*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. Hirundinidae. Sharpe, R. B. & Wyatt, C. W. 1885-94. Lorinae. Mivart, St. J. 1896a. Meropidae. Dresser, H. E. 1884-86. Nectariniidae. Shelley, G. E. 1876-80. Paradiseidae. Elliot, D. G. 1878; Sharpe, R. B. 1891-98. Phasianidae. Elliot, D. G. 1870-72. Japan, Formosa, Korea. Kuroda, N. 1926c. Pittidae. Elliot, D. G. 1898-95. Ploceidae. Bartlett, E. 1888-89. Procellariiformes. Godman, F. D. 1907-10. Psittaci. Species kept in confinement. Seth-Smith, D. 1902-03. Psittacidae. Lear, E. 1830-32. Pteroclididae. Elliot, D. G. 1878b. Ptilonorhynchidae. Sharpe, R. B. 1891-98. *Ptilopus*. Elliot, D. G. 1878a. Rhamphastidae. Gould, J. 1833-35, 1855. *Sarcorhamphus*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a. Sylviidae. Chapman, F. M. 1907b. Trochilidae. Elliot, D. G. 1878-79; Gould, J. 1861a, b; Gould, J. & Sharpe, R. B. 1880-87. Trogonidae. Gould, J. 1858-75. Turdidae. Seeböhm, H. & Sharpe, R. B. 1898-1902.

Text in French. *Didus*. Gervais, F. L. 1867-69. Picidae. Malherbe, A. 1859-62. Psittacidae. (Parakeets.) Souancé, C., Bonaparte, C. L., & Blanchard, E. 1857. Trochilidae. Mulsant, M. E., Verreaux, J., & Verreaux, E. 1866?

Text in German. Birds of prey. Europe. Engelmann, F. 1928. Falconiformes. Europe. Schlegel, H. 1845. Musophagidae. Schlegel, H. & Westermann, G. F. 1860. Paradiseidae. Rothschild, L. W. 1898. Picidae. Marshall, W. A. 1889. Psittacidae. Finsch, O. 1867-68. Sylviinae. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92. Trochilidae. Hartert, E. 1900a.

Text in Slavic. Sylviinae. Russia. Pleske, T. D. 1889-92.

General. Flightless birds. Fitz-Simons, F. W. 1907. Song birds of North America. Trotter, S. 1923. Swimming birds. Eimer, G. H. & Fickert, C. 1901. Water birds. Coues, E. B. 1869b.

Acanthidositta. Pycraft, W. P. 1905f. *Aegithalos*. Stresemann, E. 1919b. Alcae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901b. Alcedinidae. Miller, W. D. 1912. Alcidae. Brandt, J. F. 1837c. Anatidae. Murphy, R. C. 1916. *Aphriza virgata*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1888e. Aramidae. Shufeldt, R. W. 1916c. *Aramus vociferus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915f. *Balaeniceps*. Böhm, M. 1930; Giebel, C. G. 1873. *Biziura*. Pycraft, W. P. 1906b. *Chamaea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1889e. *Chordeiles*. Oberholser, H. C. 1914. *Coereba*. Lowe, P. R. 1912. *Colius*. Murie, J. 1872d. Columbidae. Bonaparte, C. L. 1854. *Corvus*. Hartert, E. J. 1901. Cracidae. Goeldi, E. A. 1903. Cuculidae. Beddard, F. E. 1885d; Ihering, H. 1914a. Cyninae. Stejneger, L. H. 1882. Cypselidae. Sclater, P. L. 1865b. *Dendrocygna*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915d. Drepanidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. *Egretta*. Bailey, A. M. 1928c. *Eurylaemus*. Sclater, P. L. 1872. Falcones. Pelzel, A. 1862. Falconiformes. Brandt, J. F. 1853; Sushkin, P. P. 1899a, 1900b. Galli. Blanchard, C. E. 1857a. *Geothlypis*. Palmer, W. 1900. Gruiformes. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915b. Halcyones. Shufeldt, R. W. 1903a. *Heliodilus*. Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. Herodii. Swenander, G. 1903. *Hesperiphona*. Sushkin, P. P. 1925a. *Hypochera ignestii*. Moltoni, E. 1925. *Indicator*. Sclater,

P. L. 1870. Insesores. Blyth, E. 1838b. *Irrisor*. Strickland, H. E. 1843. *Iynx*. Fürbringer, M. 1889. Lagopodes. Stejneger, L. H. 1884a. *Lanius*. Miller, A. H. 1931. *Leptosoma discolor*. Sclater, P. L. 1865c. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Meleagris ocellata*. Cabot, S. 1844b. *Mesites*. Lowe, P. R. 1924; Milne-Edwards, A. 1878a, c. *Micrastur*. Sclater, W. L. 1918. Momotidae. Garrod, A. H. 1878f. *Momotus*. Murie, J. 1872e. Nectariniidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. *Notornis*. Owen, R. 1882. *Oidemia*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Palamedea*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1901c. *Palamedea chavaria*. Parker, W. K. 1863. *Palamedeidae*. Garrod, A. H. 1876e. Paridae of Hungary. Madarász, G. 1881. Passeres. Blyth, E. 1838b; Scharnke, H. 1932. *Pedioecetes*. Snyder, L. L. 1935a, b. Pelargi. Swenander, G. 1903. Pelecanoididae. Murphy, R. C. & Harper, F. 1921. *Pelionetta*. Miller, W. D. 1916. *Peltops*. Sclater, P. L. 1872. Phasianidae. Ghigi, A. 1903b. Phasianidea of North America. Stejneger, L. H. 1899b. *Photodilus badius*. Beddard, F. E. 1890d; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1830; Milne-Edwards, A. 1878b. Pici. Blyth, E. 1838b. *Piranga flava*. Zimmer, J. T. 1929a. Pittidae. Gould, J. 1880-81? *Plautus impennis*. Preyer, W. T. 1862. Ploceidae. *Chapin, J. P. 1917; Sushkin, P. P. 1927. Procellariidae. Coues, E. B. 1866; Forbes, W. A. 1882n; Hombro, J. B. & Jacquinet, C. H. 1844. Northeastern Pacific Ocean. Mathews, G. M. 1915. Promeropidae. Scharnke, H. 1932. *Pseudocalyptomena*. Lowe, P. R. 1931. *Pseudogerygone*. McLean, J. C. 1907. Psittaci. Milne-Edwards, A. 1866. Wagler, J. G. 1832. Psittaci of Malayan region. Wallace, A. R. 1864a. Psittacidae. Blanchard, C. E. 1856. *Psophia*. Beddard, F. E. 1890e. Pteroclididae. Olphe-Galliard, V. A. 1855; Shufeldt, R. W. 1901e. Pygopodes. Shufeldt, R. W. 1892a, 1904b. *Pyrrhula*. Stresemann, E. 1919b. Rallidae. Stone, W. 1894b. Ralliiformes. Shufeldt, R. W. 1915b. Raptores. Swenander, G. 1903; Sushkin, P. P. 1900b. *Steatornis*. Humboldt, F. H. 1817, 1841. Steganopodes. Brandt, J. F. 1837a, 1838a; Swenander, G. 1903. Strigidae. Beddard, F. E. 1890d; Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1830; Kaup, J. J. 1848b, 1862. *Sylvia atricapilla*. Murr, F. 1926. *Sylvia caligata*. Strese-

mann, E. 1928b. *Thalassidroma*.
 Forbes, W. A. 1881h. *Thraupidae*.
 Sclater, P. L. 1856; Zimmer, J. T. 1929a. *Thryomanes b. bewicki*. Swarth, H. S. 1916. *Todus*. Sclater, P. L. 1872. *Trochilidae*. Elliot, D. G. 1878-79. *Troglodytes albinucha*. Cabot, S. 1848. *Tubinares* [Procellariiformes]. Forbes, W. A. 1882n. Loomis, L. M. 1918. *Turdidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905d. *Upupa*. Strickland, H. E. 1843. *Upupidae*. Murie, J. 1873b. *Xenicus*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905f. *Zeledonia coronata*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905d.

Duck or goose? *Cairina moschata*. Osgood, W. H. 1914.

Genetic relations. Herodii, Pelargi, Raptors, & Steganopodes. Swenander, G. 1908.

Heterogynism. Males similar in certain allied forms, but females different. *Formicariidae*. Hellmayr, C. E. 1929c.

History of 50 years of taxonomy in America. Peters, J. L. 1933.

Species types in Royal Natural Museum of Stockholm. Gyldenstolpe, N. C. 1927.

CHECK LISTS, HAND LISTS, AND INDEX LISTS

Books. Text in English. Baker, T. B. 1835; Gray, G. R. 1844-49, 1869-71; Ogilvie-Grant, W. R. 1912b; *Peters, J. L. 1931-37; *Sharpe, R. B. 1899-1909; *Sharpe, R. B. and others 1874-98; Waterhouse, C. O. 1902; Waterhouse, F. H. 1890; Wytsman, P. A. 1905-14. Includes birds. Sherborn, C. D. 1902-33. *Accipitres*. Swann, H. K. 1922.

Text in German. Giebel, C. G. 1872-77. Birds incidental. Schulze, F. E. and others 1926-.

Text in Latin. Latham, J. 1790.

Generic names

Generic names applied to birds, 1916-22, with additions to Waterhouse's Index Generum Avium. Richmond, C. W. 1927.

Various regions

Africa. Ethiopian region. Book. Text in English. Sclater, W. L. 1924-30.

Australia. Book. Text in English. Mathews, G. M. 1927.

Bavaria. Hellmayr, C. E. & Laubmann, A. 1916.

Burma. Book. Text in English. Oates, E. W. 1883.

India. Baker, E. C. 1922b.

North America. American Ornithologist's Union 1931.

CHARACTERS EMPLOYED IN TAXONOMY

See also under **Anatomy**, **Coloration**, and **Plumage**, also in all sections dealing with anatomic topics.

General. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1832a.

Color of feet. *Larus*. Kobbé, W. H. 1902.

Generic characters. *Trochilidae*. Taylor, W. P. 1909.

Homotyposis and allied characters in eggs. *Sterna hirundo*. Rowan, W., Parker, K. M., & Bell, J. 1914.

Superficial characters. Vigors, N. A. 1825. Nestling birds in Europe. Vian, J. 1886.

Tongue characters. Gardner, L. L. 1925, 1927a; Lucas, F. A. 1896f. Young birds. Ingram, C. 1907b. *Cathartes*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a.

White color variation in remiges of *Larus* not a good taxonomic character. Gloger, C. W. 1854c.

Anatomic characters

General. *Fürbringer, M. 1888; Herman, O. 1902a; Merrem, B. 1816; *Pycraft, W. P. 1900b; Wallace, A. R. 1856. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1877b.

Aquila. Segond, L. A. 1864a. *Aramus*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849. *Attagis*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c. *Biziura*. Forbes, W. A. 1882i. *Caprimulgidae*. Sclater, P. L. 1866a, b. *Conopophaga*. Forbes, W. A. 1881a. *Crotophaga*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849. *Cygnus* & *Gallus*. Segond, L. A. 1864a. *Eurylaimidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1880a. *Helias*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849. *Palamedea chavaria*. Parker, W. K. 1863. *Pedionomus torquatus*. Gadow, H. F. 1891b. *Phoenicopterus*. Weldon, W. F. 1883. *Psittacidae*. Garrod, A. H. 1874e.

Pterocles. Gadow, H. F. 1882c. *Rupicola* & *Steatornis*. L'Herminier, F. J. 1849. *Struthio*. Segond, L. A. 1864a. *Thinocorus*. Garrod, A. H. 1877c. *Todidae*. Forbes, W. A. 1882l.

Embryologic characters. Includes birds. Dassonville, C. 1894.

Intestinal coils. Gadow, H. F. 1889b; Mitchell, P. C. 1896b.

Lungs. Campana, A. 1870.

Syrinx and trachea as characters. Latham, J. 1798. *Cathartes*. Beddard, F. E. 1903a.

MUSCLES AND TENDONS AS CHARACTERS

General. Mitchell, P. C. 1913b. Many species. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887j. *Macropterygidae*. Lucas, F. A. 1894a.

Esophageal muscles. *Tocous*. Gulliver, G. 1872.

M. ambiens. Absence or presence. Garrod, A. H. 1877b.

Muscular sheath of esophagus. Deficiency in striped muscle. *Raptores*. Gulliver, G. 1870.

Thigh muscles. Garrod, A. H. 1873b, 1874b.

SKELETAL CHARACTERS

See also under *Skeleton*.

General. Blanchard, C. E. 1859; Newton, A. 1863; Pycraft, W. P. 1902b; Wallace, A. R. 1864b.

Accipitres. Sushkin, P. P. 1899a, 1905. *Cariama*. Gervais, F. L. 1855. *Chaetura*. Lucas, F. A. 1886. *Chionis minor*. Reichenow, A. 1876. *Eurylaimidae*. Pycraft, W. P. 1905a. *Falconiformes*. Sushkin, P. P. 1900c. *Grindal coelicolor*. Pycraft, W. P. 1927. *Gruiformes*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1895. *Hemipodius*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. *Merula*. Pycraft, W. P. 1927. *Mesites* [*Mesoenas*] & *Montias*. Lowe, P. R. 1924. *Opisthocomus* & *Palamedea*. Gervais, F. L. 1855. *Parus caudatus*, *P. coerules*, & *P. major*. Giebel, C. G. 1854c. *Psittacidae*. Bonaparte, C. L. 1857. *Pterocles*, *Syrhaptes*, & *Tinamus*. Parker, W. K. 1862a. *Totanus*. Nichols, J. T. 1923b.

Diagnosis of suborders. Many species. Seebohm, H. 1888, 1889, 1890a, b.

Numbers of vertebrae in different orders. MacLeay, W. S. 1829.

Species and subspecies characters. Kattinger, E. 1929.

SKULL CHARACTERS

General. *Charadriiformes*. Lowe, P. R. 1915b, c, 1916b.

Nasal bones of skull. Garrod, A. H. 1873d.

Palatine and vomer bones. Heerwagen, A. 1889.

Oological characters

Egg structure. König-Warthaussen, R. 1876. Many species. *Nathusius*, W. 1871a.

Shell structure. *Nathusius*, W. 1878; Szielasko, A. E. 1913.

Weight of egg. Kutter, O. F. 1881.

Plumage characters

Aftershaft. Miller, W. D. 1924b.

Arrangement of cubital coverts in *Euornithae*. Goodchild, J. G. 1891a, 1894.

Down plumage. Laro-Limicolae. Knopff, W. 1913.

Errors due to abrasion and bleaching of plumage. Dwight, J. 1905.

Feather and scute patterns on feet. Many species. Reichenow, A. 1871.

Feathering of wing. Miller, W. D. 1915.

Number of primaries. Coues, E. B. 1876b.

Pterylosis. *Passeres*. Nitzsch, C. L. & Giebel, C. G. 1862b; Wallace, A. R. 1874.

GENOTYPES

General. Laubmann, A. 1920.

Genotype determination. Allen, J. A. 1912.

METHODS IN TAXONOMY

Affinity of species. Saint-Loup, R. 1901a.

Experimental demonstration of species specificity as shown by grafting kidney of *Anas* on chorio-allantoic

membrane of *Gallus*. Sandstrom, C. J. 1929.

Precipitin reactions method. Erhardt, A. 1930.

Quantitative methods. *Lanius*. Strong, R. M. 1901.

PHYLOGENETIC RELATIONSHIP

General. Columbiformes. Martin, R. 1904.

Relationships of ratite birds to dinosaurs and to *Archaeopteryx*. Lowe, P. R. 1935.

RELATIONS OF SUBSPECIES TO SPECIES

Development of conceptions of species, variety, and subspecies. Stresemann, E. 1927a.

Importance of seasonal changes. Blyth, E. 1836.

Limits of species and subspecies. Rensch, B. 1928.

Species and subspecies values. Dwight, J. 1918.

SUBSPECIES

General. *Anas obscura rubripes*. Townsend, C. W. 1912c. *Cuculus canorus*. Rennie, J. 1914. Ploceidae. Neunzig, R. 1927b.

Age of some races of birds. *Columba livia dakhloe*, *Galerida cristata brachyura*, *Galerida cristata nigricans*, & *Prinia gracilis natronensis*. Moreau, R. E. 1930.

Criteria for determination of subspecies. Chapman, F. M. 1924.

Mutation forms. Stresemann, E. 1923f.

Origin of races. Silky and woolly fowl. *Gallus*. Taubert, F. 1910.

Origin of subspecies. Meinertzhagen, R. 1921d.

FORMENKREIS THEORY

Book. Text in German. Kleinschmidt, O. 1926b.

General. Stresemann, E. 1936.

Fringilla. Gengler, J. 1917. *Halcyon chloris* & *H. smyrnensis*. Laubmann, A. 1924. *Lanius cristatus*. Stresemann, E. 1927b. *Motacilla alba*. Sachtleben,

H. 1922b. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Jordans, A. 1923.

SYSTEMS AND SCHEMES OF CLASSIFICATION

Books. Text in Latin. Linnaeus, C. 1746, 1766-68; Sundevall, C. J. 1872-73.

General. Boulton, W. R. 1932; Gadow, H. F. 1892; Shufeldt, R. W. 1904a; Stejneger, L. H. 1884c; Sundevall, C. J. 1842; Vigors, N. A. 1823, 1825; Wetmore, A. 1933d.

Synopsis of families. Includes birds. Cope, E. D. 1889.

VERNACULAR NAMES

Vernacular names are commonly given in general works on birds and often in those listed under taxonomy.

General. French names. Passeriformes. Raspail, X. 1896b.

Book. German names. Text in German. Reichenow, A. 1913.

British Isles. Book. Text in English. Swann, H. K. 1913.

Burma. Book. Text in English. Oates, E. W. 1883.

Denmark and Greenland. Danish, English, Faroese, French, German, Icelandic, Norse, and Swedish names. Book. Text in Danish. Schiøler, E. T. 1925-31.

Europe and North Africa. English, French, German, Italian, and Swedish names. Ramsay, R. G. 1923.

Ireland. Books. Text in English. Ussher, R. J. & Warren, R. 1900. Names in English, Irish, and Latin. Keogh, J. 1739.

Italy. Book. Text in Italian. Giglioli, E. H. 1907. Italian birds with corresponding names in English, French, and Latin. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1921. Text in Latin with many names of European birds in Arabic, French, Gallic, German, Hebrew, and Italian. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13.

Madagascar. Hova and provincial Malagasy. Sibree, J. 1891.

Poland. Book. Text in Polish. Małkowski, W. 1902.

United States

General. McAtee, W. L. 1911d, 1914e, 1923b.

Paiute Indian names. Anon. 1936.

TECHNIC

See also under Apparatus, Methods, Poultry culture, and Tissue culture.

Books. Text in German. Abderhalden, E. 1920-.

Text in English. Includes methods. Chapman, F. M. 1912b.

Bacteriological examination of shell eggs. Rush, J. E. 1915.

Bird houses. Construction. Forbush, E. H. 1915; Jacobs, J. W. 1909.

Castration. Methods. *Gallus*. Book. Text in German. Ahlwick,—. 1860.

Clearing albumen of egg. Tarkhanov, I. R. 1886. Coagulated egg albumen. *Gallus*. Zoth, O. 1892.

Coloring egg yolks. Morgan, W. A. & Woodroof, J. G. 1927.

Corrosion preparations of birds' lungs. Includes birds. Zumstein, J. J. 1892.

Cross sections. Preparation. *Gallus*. Bittner, H. 1925a.

Culture technic of the sporozoites of *Plasmodium*. Sargent, Etienne & Sargent, Edmond 1910.

Destruction of labyrinth. Nishihata, T. 1927b.

Dissection. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Bittner, H. 1924.

Feathers, removal by dry method. Paralysis of feather muscles. King, C. H. 1921.

Field work. Sokolowski, J. 1937. Books. Text in English. Coues, E. B. 1890, 1903.

Gastric juice obtained from stomach. *Gallus*. Collip, J. B. 1922.

Hydrocyanic acid gas. Detection in small quantities by use of birds. *Columba* & *Passer*. Grubbs, S. B. 1917.

Intestinal parasites. Removal from poultry. Ireland, J. W. & Lamb, A. R. 1926.

Iodine as vermicide on poultry farm. Chandler, W. L. 1926.

Long-continued observation of heart contractions. *Columba*. Wagner, R. 1860.

Mirror and small electric light used to view nests in cavities of trees. Cathelin, F. 1923.

Ophthalmoscopic demonstration of pecten. Fieuzal, J. M. 1875.

Oxidation of fat by hydrogen peroxide. *Gallus*. Hepburn, J. S. 1912.

Pineal body. Experimental technic. Book. Text in German. Kolmer, W. A. 1924b.

Poisoning methods. Fisher, A. K. 1888a. *Corvus*. Csörgey, T. 1924. *Passer*. Fisher, A. K. 1889b.

Recognition of fertility. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1862f.

Removing embryos from eggs intended for oological collections. Renshaw, G. 1900.

Sex identification. *Columba*. Iwata, I. 1924, 1926. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1923d. Book. Text in English. Cage birds. Butler, A. G. 1907c.

Skeleton. Preparation. Eyton, T. C. 1859; Newton, A. 1860b.

Tissue culture. Includes *Gallus*. Rous, F. P. & Jones, F. S. 1916. Book. Text in English. Strangeways, T. S. 1924.

Ultraviolet light. Used for preventing rachitis. *Gallus*. Mussehl, F. E. & Ackerson, C. W. 1930a.

X-rays. Use in study of respiratory apparatus. Dubois, R. 1899.

BLOOD STUDY

Barometer. Use in study of blood circulation and respiration. Includes *Columba*. Barry, M. 1827.

Centrifuging blood. Delezenne, C. 1896a.

Extraction of blood from heart. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Nicolle, C. & Lebaillly, C. 1919. *Gallus*. Sloan, H. J. & Wilgus, H. S. 1930.

Hemolysins and hemagglutinins preparations. *Gallus*. Hyde, R. R. & Bailey, C. E. 1922.

Manoilov reaction test. Riddle, O. 1927b.

Measurement of blood pH. Includes *Anas* & *Gallus*. Drouin, R. 1890.

Vital stain for blood. Mori, K. 1929.

EMBRYOLOGIC TECHNIC

General. Rabaud, E. 1908b; Tur, J. 1902d.

Demonstration of blood vessel in embryos. *Gallus*. Rost, F. 1910-11.

Development of embryo after removal from shell. *Gallus*. Paton, S. 1911.

Electrolysis of regions in blastoderm. *Gallus*. Kopsch, F. 1927.

Embryo model. Preparation. Bujard, E. 1924.

Embryonic membranes, demonstrations of. *Gallus*. Stuart, T. P. 1891.

Experimental embryology. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899b.

Fixation of embryo in alcohol. Early record. Boyle, R. 1666.

Microscope. Use in embryology. Croone, W. 1757.

Mounting embryos. *Gallus*. Mavor, J. W. 1928.

Museum methods. Specimens illustrating embryonic stages. *Gallus*. Gage, S. P. 1898.

Opening of incubated eggs. *Gallus*. Bau, K. 1922.

Sectioning. Duval, M. M. 1885c.

Artificial incubation

See also under Poultry culture.

General. Cave, C. J. & Jones, T. V. 1925.

Multiple turning of eggs. Effect on embryos. *Gallus*. Clarke, T. B. 1933; Dareste, C. 1885c.

Blastoderm preparation

General. *Gallus*. Drasch, O. 1914; Haswell, W. A. 1889.

Prevention of curling of blastoderm in fixation. Miller, N. 1911.

Removal of blastoderm. Andrews, E. A. 1904.

Observation of living embryo

General. *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. 1926a; McWhorter, J. E. & Whipple,

A. O. 1912; Vogelaar, J. P. & Boogert, J. B. 1925.

Demonstration in small glass. Romanoff, A. L. 1933a.

Orientation of embryo

Determination. Gerlach, L. 1882b.

Localization of median plane of embryo. Includes *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1924.

INJECTION

Air sac injections. Bignon, F. 1890b; Plateau, F. 1880; Schröder van der Kolk, J. L. 1859-60; Schulze, F. E. 1912.

Lungs and air sacs. Roché, G. 1889a.

Trypan blue into developing embryo. Wislocki, G. B. 1921.

Blood vessel injections

General. Miller, W. S. 1893.

Small embryos under microscope. Earle, W. R. 1924; Knowler, H. M. 1908.

LYMPHATIC VESSELS

Demonstration. Breschet, G. 1824.

Ligature of mesenteric vessels in finding lymphatic vessels. *Anser*. Hewson, W. 1768.

Preparation of lymphatic vessels. *Lauth, E. A. 1822.

MICROSCOPIC TECHNIC

Dark field illumination in study of blood. Dietrich, A. 1908.

Polarized light. Used in studying structure of egg shell. *Anser* & *Struthio*. Schmidt, W. J. 1922.

Preparation of embryos for sectioning. *Gallus*. Gage, S. H. & Hopkins, G. S. 1890.

Ultramicroscopic. Slonimski, P. 1927b. Includes *Gallus*. Stuebel, H. 1914.

Fixing methods

Chromosomes. Hance, R. T. 1925b.

Lens. Includes birds. Pflugk, A. 1909.

Sjövall's method in the study of oogenesis. *Passer*. Van Durme, M. 1907.

Staining methods

Golgi apparatus in intestinal epithelium. Weigl, R. 1911.

Hemoglobin stains. Wissozky, N. 1877.

Weigert's method. Use in study of spermatogenesis. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1903c.

BLOOD PARASITES

General. Laveran, C. L. 1892, 1899b.

Detection of coccidia. Hadley, P. B. 1909b.

VITAL STAINING

General. Includes *Gallus*. Mori, Shigeki 1925.

Embryonic membranes stained with trypan blue. *Gallus*. Hanan, E. B. 1926, 1927.

Embryos. *Gallus*. Gräper, L. 1911, 1929a; Wetzel, R. 1925.

Mitochondria. *Gallus*. Laguesse, E. 1912a.

Tissue culture. Levaditi, C. & Gabrek, F. 1914.

Blood

General. Mori, K. 1929.

Supravital and vital staining of blood corpuscles. *Gallus*. Mori, K. 1928, 1929.

PHOTOGRAPHY

Book. Text in English. Beetham, B. 1911.

General. Chapman, F. M. 1900a. Birds of prey. La Fuye, M. 1917.

Autochrome pictures in study of comparative development of blood. *Gallus*. Engel, C. S. 1914.

Direct approach to wild birds. Dawson, W. L. 1914.

Electric current used. Bailey, G. A. 1914.

Examination of commercial eggs by transmitted light. Boyer, J. 1918.

Food of nestling birds determined. Cahn, A. R. 1914.

History of bird photography in America. Gross, A. O. 1933.

Tables for focussing, depth of focus and size of objects in image at various distances. Gilbert, P. A. 1925.

Cinematography

Moving pictures of cells growing and in movement in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Comandon, J., Levaditi, C., & Muter-milch, S. 1918.

Use of moving pictures in embryology. Gräper, L. 1926, 1929a, b.

PRESERVATION

Birds preserved as mummies. Frenzel, J. 1891.

Eggs in collection. Fleury, E. 1920. Preserving eggs and nests of birds. Bendire, C. E. 1891.

Phenol preservation methods. Parker, H. W. 1870.

Preserving embryos. Boyle, R. 1666.

Stomach contents of birds preserved and arranged in glass-covered boxes. Stoner, E. A. 1933.

Preservation of eggs for culinary purposes

General. Comby, E. 1908; Dvorachek, H. E. & Stout, S. R. 1918; Eichelbaum, G. 1916; Ferrand, E. 1874; Jeffrey, J. S. 1905.

Eggs eventually become rancid. Dumartheray, H. 1924.

VARIOUS GASES AND SOLUTIONS

General. Crace-Calvert, F. 1873.

Water-glass preservation. Evéquoz, A. & Häussler, E. P. 1913.

QUANTITATIVE TECHNIC

Calculating coefficients of digestibility of food. Heller, V. G., Morris, L., & Shirley, H. E. 1930.

Estimating stomach contents of wild birds. Collinge, W. E. 1918a.

Measurements

Air resistance and work in flight. Liais, E. 1861.

Altitude of flight. Clayton, H. H. 1897a, b; Kleiner, H. 1907.

Body. Reichenow, A. 1891b, 1906.
Feather elements. Juhn, M. & Fraps, R. M. 1934.

Heat production. Measured by graphic method. Brody, S., Funk, E. M., & Kempster, H. L. 1932.

Interstitial tissue in testis, amount of. Benoit, Jacques 1923h.

EGG MEASURING

General. Fatio, V. 1865.

Calculation of surface area of eggs. Dunn, L. C. & Schneider, M. 1923.

Capacity of eggs. Hoxie, W. 1890b.

SKELETON MEASURING

General. Blasius, W. 1885b.

Instrument for rapid measurements of sternum. Balducci, E. 1910.

Weighing methods

Body weight. Myers, E. C. 1928.

Egg weighing in relation to egg production. Jull, M. A. 1930a.

Estimating mean egg weight per bird. *Gallus*. Godfrey, A. B. 1933.

Parts of eggs. Curtis, M. R. 1912.

RECORDING AND DESCRIPTION

Heart contractions. *Columba*. Brown, T. G. 1909.

Life histories. Felger, A. H. 1902.

Nesting activities. Kendeigh, S. C. & Baldwin, S. P. 1930.

Voice recording

General. Jones, H. B. 1926.

Diagrams for bird songs. Book. Text in English. *Saunders, A. A. 1935.

Sound photography. *Brand, A. R. 1932, 1935.

Use of musical scale. *Fénis, F. 1917.

Use of stop watch. Craig, W. 1913a.

SURGICAL TECHNIC

Book. Text in German. Spemann, H. 1923.

General. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1924c. *Gallus* embryo. Clark, E. R. 1920.

Use of chloroform in operations. Müller, Theodor 1876.

USE OF TELESCOPE IN OBSERVING FLYING BIRDS

General. Bray, R. A. 1895; Hausman, L. A. 1929.

Determining altitude of flight. Carpenter, F. W. 1906a, 1907; Evershed, J. C. 1895; Kleiner, H. 1907.

Observing birds at night. Chapman, F. M. 1888, 1894.

TEMPERATURE

See also under Adaptation, Aviculture, Behavior, Ecology, Embryology, Physiology, and Poultry culture. This section includes body temperature and effects of external temperatures.

BODY TEMPERATURE

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Davy, J. 1839. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911b.

Text in Latin. Includes *Gallus*. Ferdinando, E. 1621.

General. Fabani, C. 1894c; Gröbbels, F. 1928, 1930; Headley, F. W. 1893a; Kendeigh, S. C. & Baldwin, S. P. 1930; Weber, J. A. 1918. Many species. Hildén, A. & Stenbäck, K. S. 1915, 1916; Löer, F. 1909e; Martins, C. F. 1858a; Rey, J. G. 1902; Stoner, D. 1937a; *Wetmore, A. 1921b. Include birds. Davy, J. 1825; Müller, C. 1898. Diving and swimming birds. *Simpson, S. 1913. Migrating birds. Gröbbels, F. 1930. Nestling altricial birds. Many species. Gardner, L. L. 1930. Newly hatched chicks. *Gallus*. Card, L. E. 1921a; Davy, J. 1865, 1869; Fronda, F. M. 1921, 1923.

South Australia. Morgan, A. M. 1920, 1922.

Alca. Martins, C. F. 1858a. *Anas*. Hári, P. & Kriwuscha, A. 1918; Martins, C. F. 1856a, b. Anatidae. Cornevin, C. E. & Lesbé, F. X. 1894; Martins, C. F. 1856b. *Anser*. Hári, P. 1917; Martins, C. F. 1856a. *Bubo v. virginianus*. Gardner, L. L. 1929. *Columba*. Dulong, P. L. 1841; Löer, F. 1910a. *Dromaeus [Dromiceius] novae-hollandiae*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1926e. *Gallus*. Fére, C. 1899d; Löer, F. 1909b;

Saint-Loup, R. 1901b. *Hirundo erythrogaster*. Stoner, D. 1935b. *Hypoleucis*. Morgan, A. M. 1917b; White, S. A. 1918. Laridae. Martins, C. F. 1856b. *Larus*. Martins, C. F. 1856a, 1858a. *Leipoa*. Morgan, A. M. 1917a. *Lestris*. Martins, C. F. 1858a. *Microcarbo*. Morgan, A. M. 1917b; White, S. A. 1918. *Mormon*. Martins, C. F. 1856b, 1858a. Phalacrocoracidae. Morgan, A. M. 1916a. *Phasianus*. Löer, F. 1910a. *Procellaria*. Martins, C. F. 1856a, b, 1858a, c. *Procellariiformes*. Brown-Séquard, C. E. 1858a. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1912c. *Uria*. Martins, C. F. 1856a, b, 1858a.

Ability of epidermis to transmit radiated heat. Rauber, A. A. 1886.

Age. Effects on body temperature. *Anas* & *Anser*. Löer, F. 1909c. *Gallus*. Brody, S., Funk, E. M., & Kempster, H. L. 1932; Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Haines, W. T. 1927.

Body temperature of brooding hen during incubation. *Gallus*. Simpson, S. 1911.

Cooling of skin, laws of. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Lefèvre, J. 1897.

Critical body temperature. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H. & Haines, W. T. 1927.

Development of control of body temperature in nestlings. *Troglodytes aëdon*. Kendeigh, S. C. & Baldwin, S. P. 1928.

Effect on radio-sensitivity of egg. Ancel, P. & Vintemberger, P. 1927.

Effect of sex on basal heat production. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Haines, W. T. 1927.

Egg temperatures in relation to body temperature during incubation. *Gallus*. Saint-Loup, R. 1901b.

Normal and tuberculous body temperature compared. *Gallus* & *Meleagris*. Klimmer, M. & Saalbeck,—. 1910a.

Seasonal changes. Effects on body temperature. *Gallus*. *Simpson, S. 1912.

Variation in body temperature. *Columba*. Ott, I. 1893.

Blood temperature

General. Many species. Löer, F. 1909a.

Effect of sex on blood temperature. *Anser*, *Meleagris*, & *Phasianidae*. Löer, F. 1910b.

Experimental studies of body temperature

Causes of heat production. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Despretz, C. 1824.

Relation to cerebral hemispheres. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1920c.

EXPERIMENTAL MODIFICATION

General. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. & Smith, G. C. 1935.

Effects of castration on basal heat production. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H., Card, L. E., & Haines, W. T. 1927.

Effects of decerebration. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b.

Effects of excessive dose of thyroid extract. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. 1929a.

Results of lesion of brain stem

General. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1923.

Destruction of thalamic heat-regulating center. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. & Laekey, R. W. 1923; Rogers, F. T. & Wheat, S. D. 1921.

Lesions of thalamus and their effects. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b, 1921a.

Pituitary gland extract. Effects on birds rendered poikilothermous by diencephalon lesions. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1921a.

Heat production

Blood corpuscles. Calory quotients. *Anser*. Meyerhof, O. 1912.

Diets deficient in vitamin B. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925b.

Oxidation processes. Meyerhof, O. 1911.

Measurements of body temperature

General. Boden,—. 1908.

Rectal readings. Many species. Löer, F. 1909e. *Apteryx*, *Casuarus*, *Crypturiformes*, *Fringilliformes*, *Gallus*, *Passeriformes*, & *Struthio*. Sutherland, A. 1899.

Regulation of body temperature

General. Includes birds. Leichtentritt, B. 1919a.

Regulation in brain. *Columba*. Rogers, F. T. 1919b, 1920b.

Relation of body temperature to external temperature

General. Columbidae. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1909c.

Resistance to cold. Milne-Edwards, A. 1882.

Variations in body temperature

General. Galbraith, J. J. & Simpson, S. 1904; Hildén, A. 1915.

Diurnal variations. Many species. Hildén, A. & Stenbäck, K. S. 1916. Includes birds. Simpson, S. & Galbraith, J. J. 1905.

REACTIONS TO EXTERNAL TEMPERATURE

General. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914.

Before and after hatching. *Gallus*. Pembrey, M. S. & Gordon, M. H. 1894.

Contraction of cardiac muscle. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, W. R. & Ryffel, W. 1923.

Ear labyrinth. *Columba*. Popp, H. 1913.

Egg size and proportions. Goebel, H. 1903.

Food consumption. Birds of various sizes. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1909b. Many species. Stevenson, J. 1933. *Columba*. Larguier des Bancelles, J. 1902.

Heart contraction rhythm. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1924.

Heat effects. Taylor, H. R. 1893b; Willford, A. H. 1925.

High temperatures. Effect on food consumption of small birds. Lapique, L. & Lapique, M. 1909a.

Metabolism effects. Columbidae. Riddle, O., Smith, G. C., & Benedict, F. G. 1934.

Production of carbon dioxide. Letellier, F. 1845.

EFFECTS ON SINGING

General. Fowler, W. W. 1899.

Time of ending of evening song of mockingbird as affected by tempera-

ture. *Mimus p. polyglottos*. Shaver, J. M. & Walker, G. 1930.

Low temperature

General. Cretté de Palluel, A. 1899a; Gould, C. 1917; Mosley, O. 1869; Norguet, A. 1870; Whitney, E. R. 1893. Many species. Wattebled, G. E. 1880.

Captive birds. Cornély,—. 1875.

Fibroblasts. Includes *Gallus*. Fischer, A. 1926.

Migrating birds. Germany. Troller, J. 1913.

Small birds. Morris, R. T. 1876.

COLD WAVE

General. Many species. Meylan, O. 1922.

Severe cold. Booth, H. B. 1917; Carroll, C. J. 1917; Hancock, J. L. 1888a; Rowan, W. 1925b, 1927b.

TOLERANCE FOR LOW TEMPERATURE

General. Latour, B. 1912. Birds incidental. Courbet, P. 1912. Tropical birds. Hessler, A. 1854b.

Ability of many migrating birds to spend winter in far north. Gloger, C. W. 1860e.

Resistance to cold when in higher latitudes. Includes birds. Weir, J. J. 1865.

Reaction of embryos to temperature

See also under Embryology.

Changes in temperature. *Gallus*. Pembrey, M. S., Gordon, M. H., & Warren, R. 1894.

Gradient. *Gallus*. Tazelaar, M. A. 1928.

Temperature experiments in incubation. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1856a, 1865c, 1866a, 1869a, 1889c; Féré, C. 1894e; Philips, A. G. 1916b; Philips, A. G. & Brooks, F. D. 1923; Saint-Loup, R. 1890b; Salvioli, I. 1899.

HIGH TEMPERATURE

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900c.

Lung diverticulum. *Gallus*. Weber, A. 1918.

LOW TEMPERATURE

General. *Gallus*. Labbe, E. H. 1925; Lamson, G. H. 1918; Lipschütz, A. & Illanes, A. 1929; Mauro, F. 1923; Moran, T. 1925.

Physiological zero

General. *Gallus*. *Edwards, C. L. 1900, 1902; Eycleshymer, A. C. 1907; Kaestner, S. 1895; Kempen, C. 1901b; Rabaud, E. 1899b; *Tirelli, V. 1899, 1900.

Not destroyed by temperature of 5° F. *Gallus*. Davy, J. 1864a.

TERATOLOGY

This section includes various types of abnormalities, anomalies, monsters, etc. See also under **Embryology**, **Pathology**, **Sex**, and **Variation**. For abnormalities in color, including albinism, see under **Coloration**.

Books. Text in French. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, I. 1837a; Larcher, O. E. 1873-78; Serres, A. E. 1860a. Include birds. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822c, 1827; Moreau de la Sarthe, J. L. 1808. Birds incidental. Jouard, G. 1806.

Text in German. Tiedemann, F. 1810-14. Includes Trochilidae. Hartert, E. J. 1900a.

Text in Latin. Many species and numerous plates often fanciful. *Aldrovandus, U. 1610-18, 1642. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Heusner, C. C. 1824.

General. Albani, G. 1898; Boie, E. K. 1885; Brogi, S. 1898, 1903; Davaine, C. J. 1875; Ferrer de Valdecebro, A. 1833; Hagen, W. 1910a; Hanaeus, G. 1690a; Landois, H. 1873; Lehmann, E. 1913; Nollet, J. A. 1750; Parona, C. 1833; Sacerdotti, C. 1895; Schneider, K. M. 1928; Wolff, C. F. 1772. Include birds. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1897d, g; Simmermacher, G. 1833. Miscellaneous cases in a collection. Anfrue, E. 1917.

Anas. Soubeiran, J. L. & Luton, A. 1856; Anon. 1688. Includes *Anas*. Diard,—. 1905. *Anas boschas*. Rowley, G. D. 1873. *Columba*. Grevé, C. 1896. *Cygnus olor*. Weinland, D. F. 1862a. *Delichon u. urbica*. Ulmer,—. 1852. *Gallus*. Balbi, P. B. 1745; Constantin, P. 1894; Conte, A. 1910a; Eudes-Deslongchamps, E. 1861-62; Faber,—. 1852; Francus de Frankenau,

G. F. 1727a; Graff, C. 1787; Graiño Caubet, C. 1905; Heaman, M. T. 1918; Kaestner, S. 1897; Landauer, W. 1930a; Leblond, C. 1834a, 1840; Möller,—. 1839; Moriggia, A. 1879; Pascal,—. 1840; Paterson, A. M. 1886-87; Postel, G. 1911; Pouchet, G. 1879; Sangalli, G. 1888; Schott, R. G. & Curtis, V. 1928; Soubeiran, J. L. & Luton, A. 1856; Sun, T. P. 1932. Include *Gallus*. Diard,—. 1905; Geoffroy, E. L. 1755; Rauber, A. A. 1879. *Larus*. Graiño Caubet, C. 1905. *Parus*. Parona, C. 1879. *Passer*. Fabani, C. 1891; Marshall, W. A. 1896.

Anomalies subject to same laws of development as normal. Lavocat, A. 1868.

Classification of monsters and various abnormalities. Includes birds. Dareste, C. 1869d.

Giants and dwarfs. *Gallus*. Rensch, B. 1923a.

Omphalosite. Monster not capable of existence after hatching. Causes. Dareste, C. 1865g, 1873c, 1889b.

Relation of production of anomalies to period after laying. Dareste, C. 1886a.

Viability of monsters. *Gallus*. *Dareste, C. 1863d.

CAUSES OF ANOMALIES

General. Includes birds. Panum, P. L. 1878. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. & Pilkey, A. M. 1930.

Arrested development as cause. Dareste, C. 1862a, 1869e.

Egg weight not significant in formation of monsters. Féré, C. 1895e.

Embryonic inclusions. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1905b.

Hyperfecundation or failure of fertilization. Duval, M. M. 1895.

Modifications in form of body due to modifications of neural tube. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904f.

DOUBLE MONSTERS

Supernumerary limbs or digits are included in the subdivision under Polymelia.

Books. Text in German. Includes birds. Panum, P. L. 1860. *Gallus*. Baer, K. E. 1845; *Gerlach, L. 1882a.

Includes *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Sturnus*.
Klaussner, F. 1890.

Text in Latin. *Aldrovandus*, U.
1610-18, 1642.

General. Dareste, C. 1865e; Kříž-
ženecký, J. 1926b; Landois, H. 1878b.

Anas. Thunberg, C. P. 1827. *Anas*
boschas. Zenkewitsch, L. A. 1922.
Columba. Thunberg, C. P. 1827.
Gallus. Anthony, R. L. & Salmon, J.
1900; Brückner, G. 1913; Charlier, E.
1873; Chidester, F. E. 1926; Fenizia, C.
1897; Lassère, R. 1878; Müller, H. F.
1859; Sangalli, G. 1888; Thunberg, C.
P. 1827; Tur, J. 1905c. Includes *Gallus*.
Landois, H. 1888b. *Phasianus*. Thun-
berg, C. P. 1827.

Anatomy. *Gallus*. Bhattacharya,
D. R. 1918; Broom, R. 1897.

Diplogeneses

Production of double monsters.

General. *Gallus*. Rauber, A. A.
1877a; Tur, J. 1913a, 1920.

CAUSES

General. Dareste, C. 1864d, 1865a.

Polyspermy. Duval, M. M. 1895.

Doubling of various structures

Heart. *Columba*. Constantinescu,
C. I. 1900. *Gallus*. Littré, A. 1733;
Panum, P. L. 1859a, b. *Meleagris*.
Smith, A. J. 1901. *Perdix*. Aboville,
F. M. 1786.

Spinal cord. *Gallus*. Richter, W.
1887b.

Tracheal artery. *Columba*. Portal,
A. 1774.

PELVIC AND CLOACAL REGION

General. *Gallus*. Albrecht, —. 1909.

Anus. *Columba*. Portal, A. 1774.
Gallus. Crew, F. A. 1928b; Mégnin, J.
P. 1896; Roberts, E., Card, L. E., &
Boyden, E. A. 1929.

Cloaca. Mégnin, J. P. 1896.

Two pelvises and four legs. *Gallus*.
Oka, H. 1926.

SKELETON

General. *Gallus*. Dugès, Alfredo
1902.

Double skeleton, caudal to neck.
Gallus. Jaquet, M. 1924.

Parietal bone of skull. *Pygoscelis*.
Pycraft, W. P. 1907i.

Various types of double monsters

Anadidyms. United but separated
rostrally. *Gallus*. Hoffmann, E. 1893.
Includes *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Sturnus*.
Klaussner, F. 1890.

Anideus. Twin monsters where one
is a shapeless mass. *Corvus* & *Gallus*.
Tur, J. 1907e.

Asymmetrical double monster. *Gal-
lus*. Taylor, N. 1919.

Autosite. Monster capable of inde-
pendent existence which may have a
parasitic twin. Dareste, C. 1876c.

Deradelphus. Single head and neck.
Columba. Quatrefages de Bréau, J. L.
1839, 1878. *Gallus*. Bert, P. 1863;
Dareste, C. 1894.

Dicephalus. Two heads. Man, J. G.
1878. *Columba*. Böhm, J. 1687; Anon.
1688.

Diprosopus. Monster with two
faces. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*.
Davaine, C. J. 1850.

Endocyma. Parasite contained in
body of autosite. Tur, J. 1905b.
Gallus. Tur, J. 1912a.

Metopagus. Joined at the forehead.
Anas. Gervais, H. 1874.

Monosomus. Double monster with
only one body. *Gallus*. Chaîne, J.
1903a, 1904a.

Opodidyms. Doubling of face.
Gallus. Fenizia, C. 1897.

Parabiosis. Union of two individuals.
Gallus. Fasiani, G. M. 1913.

Pygomelus. One of twin monsters
parasitic upon other and more or less
inferior in its development, often only
a fleshy mass. Larcher, O. E. 1872b.
Many species. Parona, C. 1880, 1883.
Anas. Diard, —. 1897; Gadeau de
Kerville, H. 1884b; Lataste, F. 1923b.
Includes *Anas*. Lesbre, F. X. 1902.
Gallus. Bricon, P. 1884; Charlier, E.
1873; Konopacki, M. 1910; Lataste, F.
1897-98, 1923b; Lesbre, F. X. 1902;
Tur, J. 1912a.

Rostral and caudal regions double.
Gallus. Dareste, C. 1863e.

Sternopagia. Fusion at sternum.
Gallus. *Rabaud, E. 1901b. *Melea-
gris*. Floyer, J. 1699.

Synadelphus. Four wings and four feet. *Anas*. Neugebauer, F. L. 1897. *Gallus*. Faber,—. 1852; Hévin, P. 1881; Musy, M. 1912; Neugebauer, F. L. 1897; Rouchy, C. 1879.

Thoradelphus. Fused from navel cephalad. Lavocat, A. 1864.

Ischiopagus (Ischiodydymus)

Bodies united in pelvic region.

General. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1862d; Fére, C. 1903a.

Cloaca doubled and each cloaca separate, also two supernumerary feet. *Gallus*. Bonnet, A. 1914.

Heteromorphic type. One twin complete, the other having no head and only a trace of a thorax. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1862h.

Monocephalus (Syncephalus)

One head or two fused heads.

General. Lavocat, A. 1864; Skriabina, K. 1908f. *Gallus*. *Rabaud, E. 1901b.

Embryological study. *Gallus*. Keilin, A. 1916.

DOUBLE EMBRYOS

General. *Anas*. *Kaestner, S. 1907; Tur, J. 1913b. Includes *Anas*. Grundmann, E. 1900. *Anser*. Reichert, C. B. 1864. Includes *Anser*. Grundmann, E. 1900. *Gallus*. Baer, K. E. 1827b; Banchi, A. 1895, 1896; Bhaduri, I. L. 1929; Bonmariage, A. & Petrucci, R. 1899; Bryce, T. H. 1900; Cook, M. T. 1903; *Davaine, C. J. 1860; Doenitz, F. C. 1866; *Kaestner, S. 1898b, 1899, 1901, 1902, 1907; Mankowsky, A. 1906; Mitchell, P. C. 1891; Motomura, I. 1928; O'Donoghue, C. H. 1910; Rauber, A. A. 1877a; Reichert, C. B. 1864, 1912; Spencer, W. B. 1890; Tannreuther, G. W. 1919; Terni, T. 1925a; Tur, J. 1912b. Includes *Gallus*. Grundmann, E. 1900.

Anadidymus. United caudally but separated rostrally. *Gallus*. Hoffmann, E. 1893.

Blood vessels. *Gallus*. Wucher, O. 1900.

Development of double embryos. Birds incidental. Windle, B. C. 1889. *Anas*. Daresté, C. 1862c; Ruth, E. S. 1916-18. *Columba*. Daresté, C. 1862c. *Gallus*. Daresté, C. 1862c, 1869c.

Partially double embryo. *Gallus*. Lucas, A. H. 1890.

Relations of embryonic membranes of twin embryos from double-yolked egg. *Gallus*. Sumulong, M. D. 1925.

Doubling of various embryonic structures

Primitive streak. *Gallus*. Burckhardt, K. R. 1888.

Blastoderm

General. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1899b.

Anidean blastoderms. Shapeless. Origin. Tur, J. 1907c.

Neural tube

General. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904h; Gawrilenko, A. 1924; Rabaud, E. 1902.

Accessory neural tube. *Gallus*. Lunghetti, B. 1911a.

Spinal cord. Partial doubling. *Gallus*. Cutore, G. 1899.

EGG ABNORMALITIES

Books. Text in German. Durski, S. P. 1907; Panum, P. L. 1860; Tiedemann, F. 1810-14. Text in Latin. Langly, W. 1674a; Schrader, J. 1674.

General. Behr, G. H. 1742; Büttner, C. T. 1773; Guyer, M. F. 1899; Ingersoll, A. M. 1910; Jacobs, J. W. 1898; K., T. 1880; Landois, H. 1887; Marshall, T. H. 1907; Monti, C. 1757; Napier, C. O. 1868a; Palier, J. C. 1768; Pick, E. W. 1911; Reisel, S. 1688; Röttiger, A. 1878a, 1879; Rommel, P. 1687a; Shufeldt, R. W. 1916b; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1894. Many species. König-Warthaussen, R. 1885. Wild species. M'William, J. M. 1927.

Agapornis cana. Felice, T. 1905. *Anas*. Garmann, C. F. 1670a; Le-feuvre,—. 1906; Nathusius, W. 1882b; Newnham, W. O. 1845; Piccone, E. 1891. *Anser*. Kruse,—. 1866; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Panum, P. L. 1863. *Columba*. Leonardi, C. 1896; Panum, P. L. 1863. *Fulica americana*. Wetmore, A. 1917a. *Gallinula*. Landois, H. 1898b. *Gallopavo*. Gahrlipe, G. C. 1697-98. *Gallus*. Bernard, P. 1889; Boggio-Marzet, S. 1922; Büchner, J. G. 1742; Chassignol, F. 1912, 1924; Chatin, J. 1883; Chidester, F. E. 1915; Clever, A. 1683a, b; Condorelli Francaviglia,

M. 1919-20, 1923; Demours, D. E. 1778; Dupuy, —. 1839-41; Eberhardt, —. 1863a; Francus de Frankenau, G. F. 1727c; Garmann, C. F. 1670a; Gay, M. 1901; Gerbezius, M. 1700; Gockel, E. 1688; Graïño Caubet, C. 1905; Hanaeus, G. 1690b; Hargitt, C. W. 1899; Hoffmann, J. M. 1689; Isakov, M. 1911; Jäckel, A. J. 1867b; Kunstler, J. & Brascassat, M. 1901; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Laborde, J. B. 1862; Landois, H. 1878a, 1894c, 1895, 1898b, 1902a, b; Lapeyronie, F. G. 1732; Lataste, F. 1923c; Legros, A. 1913; Leonardi, C. 1896; Liégeois, A. T. 1859; Linstow, O. 1898; Longinos Navás, R. P. 1906; Mensa, A. 1921; Merkel, F. J. 1859; Minà-Palumbo, F. 1890; Mingaud, G. 1912; Morand, S. 1718; Nathusius, W. 1893a; Oseretkovski, N. 1798; Panum, P. L. 1863; Parona, C. & Grassi, B. 1877; Paullin, C. F. 1706; Péguin, P. 1908; Polis, G. S. 1686b; Réaumur, R. A. 1753; Respingeri, J. H. 1751; Rey, J. G. 1905a; Rivet, —. 1896; Roberg, —. 1892; Rouget, J. H. 1912; Roux, C. 1923; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1923d; Schmitz, E. 1906; Schultz, S. 1672; Secreta, H. 1672-74; Siedamgrotzky, —. 1874; Skriabina, K. 1908a; Szuman, J. G. 1926a; Taruffi, C. 1886; Toni, E. 1891; Anon. 1720, 1778. *Larus ridibundus*. Krause, G. A. 1904. *Muscicapa*. Landois, H. 1898b. *Psittacula*. Felice, T. 1905. *Ruticilla*, *Sylvia*, & *Upupa*. Landois, H. 1898b.

Air space at sharp end. Schmidt, C. 1880.

Causes of abnormal eggs. Baudrimont, A. 1923.

Deposits on shell. *Gallus*. Robinson, J. 1874.

Hourglass type. Chatin, J. 1879. *Phasianus* & *Tetraonidae*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1904.

Incubation. *Gallus*. Broca, P. 1862.

Perforation. Lataste, F. 1925a.

Striations in shell. *Aepyornis*. Joly, N. 1868a.

Very large eggs. *Anser*. Iwersen, —. 1876. *Gallus*. Hanaeus, G. 1686b.

Weak shell. *Gallus*. Panum, P. L. 1863.

Yolk formation abnormal. *Gallus*. *Riddle, O. 1912a.

Yolkless egg. Lataste, F. 1923a, c.

EGG ENVELOPES

Abnormal eggs. *Gallus*. Lataste, F. 1924b.

Shell membrane anomalies. Lataste, F. 1922.

Dwarf eggs

General. Many species. Standen, R. 1880. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Curtis, M. R. 1916a, b; Péguin, P. 1908.

No yolk. *Gallus*. Lapeyronie, F. G. 1732; Rouget, J. H. 1912; Tolmer, L. 1928; Willey, A. 1903.

Thickness of shell. Schönwetter, M. 1925.

Multiple eggs

DOUBLE EGGS

Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Durski, S. P. 1907.

General. Daresté, C. 1865e; *Guyer, M. F. 1899; Kunstler, J. 1907a; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1897b; Napier, C. O. 1868a; Tur, J. 1902a; Yates, J. 1868.

Anas. Crisp, E. 1877a; Daresté, C. 1862c; Enderle, J. 1902. *Columba*. Daresté, C. 1862c, 1865e; *Guyer, M. F. 1899. *Corvus* & *Fringilla*. Wiese, G. 1867b. *Fulica atra*. Steinmetz, H. 1930. *Gallus*. Bauer, R. W. 1898; Chiffot, J. 1896; Curtis, M. R. 1916; Daresté, C. 1860b, 1862c, 1865e; Davaine, C. J. 1860; Eberhardt, —. 1863a; Enderle, J. 1902; Fritsch, G. 1895; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1907; Hargitt, C. W. 1899, 1912; Justov, N. L. 1927; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1898e; Panum, P. L. 1863; Parker, G. H. 1906; Patterson, J. T. 1911; Reeker, H. 1907a; Schmitz, E. 1906; Schumacher, S. 1896. *Lanius*. Wiese, G. 1867b. *Larus ridibundus*. Krause, G. A. 1904. *Milvus* & *Picus*. Wiese, G. 1867b. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1910b. *Turdus*. Wiese, G. 1867b.

Connected by isthmus, i.e. dumbbell-shaped. Hanaeus, G. 1686a. *Gallus*. True, N. T. 1866.

Structure. *Gallus*. Immermann, F. 1899.

United at ends by band. *Gallus*. Cormack, —. 1850.

EGG IN EGG

Books. Text in German. Seidlitz, G. K. 1869. *Gallus*. Durski, S. P. 1907; Peregrinus, C. 1913.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Langly, W. 1674a; Schrader, J. 1674.

General. Abolina, L. 1923; Altum, B. 1865a; Amelot, J. J. 1745; Ashley, W. H. 1850; Bartholinus, T. 1670; Behr, G. H. 1742; Elsholz, J. S. 1675-76; Faivre,—. 1906; 'Guyer, M. F. 1899; Jung, G. S. 1671; Justov, N. L. 1913; Kummer,—. 1910; Kunstler, J. 1907a; LeJuge, E. 1872; Minervini, G. 1871; Perrault, C. 1730; Philippi, R. A. 1893; Retzius, A. A. 1847; Rosnatawsky, J. P. 1927; Stein, F. 1870; Vallemont, P. L. 1697; Velsch, G. H. 1673a; Anon. 1872b.

Anas. Enderle, J. 1902; Jamet, M. 1906; Wahlgren, F. 1871. *Anser*. Brockholes, J. F. 1857; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Lowther, J. 1757; Wahlgren, F. 1871; Weber, L. 1897a. *Columba*. 'Guyer, M. F. 1899. *Cygnus*. Aveling, E. B. 1877. *Gallus*. Aveling, E. B. 1877; Bambeke, C. 1884; Barnes, R. 1863, 1885; 'Baudouin, M. 1911; Beauchamp, P. 1909; Bert, P. 1862; Borrichius, O. 1677-80; Camerano, L. 1889; Cattaneo, G. 1879; Chobaut, A. 1897; Claparède, E. 1864; Condorelli Francaviglia, M. 1919-20; Detharding, G. 1712; Diorio, V. 1871; Dublancq-Laborde, R. 1912; Faivre,—. 1906; Féré, C. 1902b; Gruvel, A. 1901, 1902; Hargitt, C. W. 1899, 1912; Henneguy, L. F. 1911, 1912; Herrick, F. H. 1899; Hicks, J. S. 1881; Joly, N. 1868b; Joy, N. 1918; König-Warthaussen, R. 1885; Krause, G. A. 1905; Kunstler, J. & Brascassat, M. 1901, 1902; Kutter, O. F. 1880; Landois, H. 1882d, 1886b, 1898b; Landrieu, L. 1911; Lataste, F. 1923c; Loewer, E. 1896; Maurice, E. F. 1875; Méry, J. 1731; O'Donoghue, C. H. 1910; Panum, P. L. 1863; Parker, G. H. 1906; Petit, J. L. 1745; Prince-teau,—. 1913; 'Racah, M. 1922; Raeymaekers, D. 1898; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1903; Schmitz, E. 1906; Schmitz, E. & Feltgen, E. 1907; Schumacher, S. 1896; Sommer, J. G. 1683; Supino, F. 1897; Teycheney, L. 1923; Thiele, H. 1889; Vaillant, L. 1875; Wahlgren, F. 1871; Anon. 1873b. *Lanius*. Landois, H. 1892. *Meleagris* & *Psittacus*. Iwersen,—. 1876.

Cause of egg in egg. *Gallus*. Baudouin, M. 1918.

Each egg showing imprint of vascular area. Diorio, V. 1871.

INCUBATION RESULTS

General. *Gallus*. Immermann, F. 1899.

No blastoderm. Tur, J. 1909b.

Positions of embryos. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897i, 1898a, d.

Twenty-three out of eighty-two double eggs incubated developed embryos, all separate. *Gallus*. Panum, P. L. 1863.

Two birds from single egg. *Struthio*. Duerden, J. E. 1910b.

Two yolks in abdomen of 7-day chick. Houssay, F. 1903b.

TWO OR MORE YOLKS IN EGG

General. Hagendorn, E. 1671; Kummerlowe, H. 1931a; Anon. 1877b.

Anas. Cabanis, J. L. 1889. *Anser*. Nathusius, W. 1872; Panum, P. L. 1863. *Erythacus*. Bryon, H. S. 1888. *Gallus*. Baer, K. E. 1827b; Bartels, M. K. 1895; Broca, P. 1861; Bruch, C. W. 1866; Curtis, M. R. 1914c; Eberhardt,—. 1863a; Fritsch, G. 1895; Harvie-Brown, J. A. 1868; Mobius, K. A. 1895; Panum, P. L. 1863; Schiller-Tietz, N. 1903; Seger, G. 1672; Sumulong, M. D. 1925.

Causes. *Gallus*. *Curtis, M. R. 1914c, 1915b.

Origin. *Gallus*. 'Glaser, O. 1913.

Shell thickness. Schonwetter, M. 1925.

Triple-yolk eggs

General. Clarke, T. B. 1932; Guyer, M. F. 1899; Kunstler, J. 1907a; Napier, C. O. 1868a; Pearl, R. 1910c.

Includes *Alauda* & *Anas*. Valenciennes, A. 1856. *Columba*. Guyer, M. F. 1899; Valenciennes, A. 1856. *Cygnus* & *Fringilla*. Valenciennes, A. 1856. *Gallus*. Chatin, J. 1887; Curtis, M. R. 1914c; Eberhardt,—. 1863a; Valenciennes, A. 1856.

Three separate embryos in one egg. *Gallus*. Hancock, J. L. 1891.

EMBRYONIC ANOMALIES

General. Tur, J. 1903a, 1910a. Includes birds. Panum, P. L. 1878. *Gallus*. Alton, J. S. 1848; Dursy, E.

1867; Gräper, L. 1926; Oseretskovski, N. 1798; Rabaud, E. 1899c; Tur, J. 1901a, 1907d; Yoshida, S. 1910. *Meleagris*. Skriabina, K. 1907a.

Absence of ventral anlage of pancreas. *Gallus*. Weber, A. & Buvignier, A. 1903a.

Arteria pulmonalis, unusual variety. *Gallus*. Krassnig, M. 1913a.

Atresia of esophagus and intestine. Development. Includes *Gallus*. Forschner, H. 1907.

Bifurcation of notochord. *Gallus*. Ryder, J. A. 1886.

Cardiocephalia. *Gallus*. *Tur, J. 1922.

Cause. Malpositions of embryo. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929d.

Chondrodystrophia. Embryonic rachitis. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929d; *Landauer, W. 1927b; Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925, 1926, 1930a; Sun, T. P. 1932.

Cordentery. Notochord projected into midgut region of 3-day embryo. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1900a.

Exencephalia. *Gallus*. Wassjutotschkin, A. 1913b.

Eye anomalies in embryos. *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1891. Eyes on back of embryo. *Gallus*. Richter, W. 1887b. Book. Text in German. *Gallus*. Richter, W. 1887a.

Heart contractions of abnormal embryos. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895l.

Heteromorphism. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1862d, h.

Malformation of anterior end of notochord. *Gallus*. Saint-Remy, G. C. 1897.

Multiple embryonic monsters. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1905a.

Olfactory chambers of a cyclops. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1901c.

Ourenteria. Entrance of neural tube, notochord, and aorta into gut. First described by Rabaud. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904k; Rabaud, E. 1900a.

Persistence of fourth left branchial arch in 16-day embryo. *Gallus*. Pohlman, A. G. 1920.

Relation of abnormalities to embryonic mortality. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1929d.

Triple monster. *Gallus*. Fortuyn-van Leyden, C. E. 1927; Rauber, A. A. 1877a.

Unusual relation of notochord to intestine. *Gallus*. Ryder, J. A. 1886.

HEAD

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1894c.

Head in small end of egg. *Gallus*. Byerly, T. C. & Olsen, M. W. 1933.

NERVOUS SYSTEM

General. Development. *Gallus*. Cutore, G. 1900; Drago, U. 1901.

Neural tube

Branching of central canal of neural tube. *Gallus*. Fedorow, V. 1907.

Malformation of neural tube as a cause of abnormal nervous system in embryo. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904e.

Persistent portion of neurenteric canal. *Gallus*. Ryder, J. A. 1886.

Spinal cord

Accessory canals. *Larus canus* & *Sterna hirundo*. Kolster, R. 1899.

Caudal end. *Gallus*. Mingazzini, P. 1898-99.

Multiple central canals in spinal cord of embryo. *Gallus*. Cutore, G. 1925; Smith, C. A. 1898.

Multiple spinal cord. *Gallus*. Oelacher, J. 1875.

Early embryonic teratology

General. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1894; Stefanov, N. M. 1913a, b.

Aortic arches. Rare variety of pulmonary artery. *Gallus*. Krassnig, M. 1913a.

Effects of variations in metabolic rate during early development. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. 1923c.

BLASTODERM

General. Dareste, C. 1876a. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1902c.

Area vasculosa anomalies. Dareste, C. 1876a. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904c.

Arrested development of area opaca of blastoderm. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900g.

Blastoderm without embryo. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1906. *Cornus*. Tur, J. 1908a. *Gallus*. Loisel, G. 1901d; Rabaud, E. 1899a.

Ectoderm anomaly. Szaniawski, W. 1927.

False blastoderm. Tur, J. 1908c.

Parablast anomaly. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1906b.

Primitive streak

General. *Gallus*. Banchi, A. 1897; Fasola, G. 1889; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1897f.

Extension to margin of blastoderm. *Gallus*. Whitman, C. O. 1883, 1884.

Phylogenetic interpretation. *Gallus*. Fasola, G. 1890.

Presence in area opaca. *Gallus*. Samassa, P. 1890.

EMBRYONIC MEMBRANES

Allantois

General. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876a.

Displacement. Causes. *Gallus*. Dareste, D. 1863b.

Amnion

General. Weber, A. 1902e. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876a.

Adherence of amnion in embryonic monster. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1901a.

Defective amnion. *Gallus*. Cutore, G. 1902.

Folds of amnion entering lens invagination opening. *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1906.

Absence of amnion

General. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1902c, 1903c. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1879b; Lillie, F. R. 1903b; Weber, A. 1902c, 1903c.

Accompanying dermal appendage to umbilicus. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Reichert, C. B. 1861.

EXPERIMENTAL TERATOLOGY USUALLY WITH EMBRYOS

See also under Embryology: Experimental embryology.

Books. Text in French. Dareste, C. 1891b.

Text in Polish. Tur, J. 1927.

General. Wacquand-Geozelles, S. 1892b. *Gallus*. Cuccati, G. 1890a; Dareste, C. 1861a, b, 1862b, 1863a, b, c, 1864b, c, 1865h, 1868c, e, 1882b, 1883a, 1891a; Doello-Jurado, M. 1914; Féré, C. 1899h, 1900a; Gerlach, L. & Koch, H. 1883; Kaestner, S. 1896, 1897, 1898a, 1899; Koch, H. 1884b; Mitrophanov, P. I. 1895; Ruffini, A. 1919; Schimkewitsch, V. M. 1902a; *Staderini, R. 1913; Szymkiewicz, —. 1876; Tur, J. 1906a, 1908d; Warynski, S. & Fol, H. 1884; Windle, B. C. 1890. *Gallus* incidental. Dareste, C. 1882a.

Area vasculosa anomalies. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904c.

Fault bars in feathers. *Gallus* & *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. *Riddle, O. 1908b.

Hypertrophy of spurs from cutting. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900e.

Experimental production of various types of abnormalities in embryo

Absence of amnion. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903b.

Brain and cord anomalies. *Gallus*. Cutore, G. 1899.

Celosomia. Abdominal hernia. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1863d.

Cyclopia. *Gallus*. *Stockard, C. R. 1914; Tur, J. 1906a.

Double heart. *Gallus*. Warynski, S. 1886.

Double monsters. Dareste, C. 1863d, 1873b, d, 1874, 1887b. *Gallus*. Gerlach, L. 1881b; Rauber, A. A. 1877a.

Dwarf embryos. *Gallus*. Gerlach, L. & Koch, H. 1883.

Ectromelia. Autositic monster with imperfect limbs. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1863d.

Epithelial proliferation. *Gallus*. Waelsch, L. 1914.

Exencephalia. Malformed brain. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1863d.

Heterotaxia. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1865b, 1868d, 1870; Fol, H. & Warynski, S. 1883.

Malformations of neural tube. Results of partial or complete closure of the neural tube. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904e.

Multiple neural tubes. *Gallus*. Waelsch, L. 1914; Weber, A. 1914.

Omphalocephalia. *Gallus*. Kaestner, S. 1906a, b.

Spina bifida. *Gallus*. Peebles, F. 1898; Richter, W. 1888.

Triple monster. *Gallus*. Koch, H. 1884a; Rauber, A. A. 1877a.

Various types of experiments with embryos

Radium emanation. Effects on developing embryo. Tur, J. 1911. *Anas*. Tur, J. 1909a. *Gallus*. Tur, J. 1904, 1905d, e, 1908b.

Respiratory conditions altered. Effects on embryo. *Gallus*. Mitrophanov, P. I. 1900b.

Retarded incubation. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1882c.

Subcutaneous injections of morphine into adult bird. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897d.

INJECTING TOXIC SUBSTANCES INTO INCUBATING EGG

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1896a.

Alcohol. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1896j, 1897a.

Creatine into albumen of egg. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1898e.

TEMPERATURE CHANGE, EFFECTS WITH RELATIVELY

High incubation temperature. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1869a.

Low incubation temperature. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1856a, 1865c, 1866a, 1869b; Panum, P. L. 1863.

TRAUMATIC EFFECTS

General. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1897f.

Cauterizing blastoderm. *Gallus*. Lillie, F. R. 1903a, b, 1904a, b.

Jarring egg. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1883c, 1885b; Marcacci, A. 1885-86, 1888, 1889.

Lesions in egg envelopes. *Ferret, P. 1905. *Gallus*. Ferret, P. & Weber, A. 1904b, d, i, j.

Mechanical action of shell has unimportant teratologic effect. Tur, J. 1907a.

Vertical position for eggs during incubation. *Gallus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1825.

FANCIFUL DESCRIPTIONS OF TERATOLOGIC CASES

Curious profile of head. *Gallus*. Martius, H. 1829.

Human form of head. *Gallus*. George, M. 1890.

Many strange figures. Books. Text in Latin. Aldrovandus, P. 1610-13, 1642; Licetus, F. 1634.

NANISM (DWARFISHNESS)

General. *Gallus*. Mayhew, R. L. & Upp, C. W. 1932.

Causes. Dareste, C. 1865f.

RACES OF DOMESTIC BIRDS WITH TERATOLOGIC CHARACTERS

General. Regnault, F. 1907.

Tumbler pigeon. Variety of pigeons having habit of tumbling backwards during flight. Some strains do this on ground. *Columba*. Téhoueyres,—. 1906.

Crested fowls, notably Polish and Houdan varieties

Good description, with figures of skull and brain modifications. Frontal bones are vaulted, vesicular, and incompletely ossified, with many foramina. The nasal processes of the premaxillaries are largely unossified. The nostril openings of the skull are spread, and the comb is greatly reduced. The cerebral hemispheres are herniated into the vaulted dorsal portion of the skull. *Gallus*. Klatt, B. 1910.

General. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1865d, 1867a; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1856, 1901.

Skull hernia. *Gallus*. Houdan fowl. Wassjutotschkin, A. 1913b. *Gallus*. Téhoueyres,—. 1906.

TERATOLOGY INVOLVING VARIOUS ORGANS OR PARTS OF THE BODY

Air sac anomalies. Liebe, K. T. 1885; Pallisch, C. 1885; Schmidt, M. 1885.

Taillessness and rumplessness. Variable absence of tail with reduction and fusion of synsacro-caudal vertebrae. *Gallus*. Finn, F. 1892a; Landauer, W. 1927a, b, 1928. Book. Text in German. Libon, G. 1911.

Head

General. *Gallus*. Turnbull, H. M. 1913.

Absence of ear labyrinth on one side. *Columba*. Munk, H. 1878.

Cebocephalia. Monster with defective face. Rabaud, E. 1901d.

Claw on head. *Anas*. Giebel, G. C. 1867.

Cleft palate. *Anas*. Skriabina, K. 1908b.

Exencephalia. *Gallus*. Wassjutotschkin, A. 1913b.

Familial malformation. *Gallus*. Turnbull, H. M. 1913.

Hydrocephalus. Crested fowls. *Gallus*. Klatt, B. 1911; Sangalli, G. 1888.

Spurs on head. *Anser* & *Corvus*. Paulin, C. F. 1687. *Gallus*. Duhamel du Morceau, H. L. 1755; Dexter, E. G. 1898; Lochner, M. F. 1690; Taschenberg, E. O. 1879a.

BEAK

General. Arnold, W. W. 1918; Heller, E. 1896; Larcher, O. E. 1872a; Leone, N. 1909; Mettenheimer, C. F. 1864; Rzehak, E. C. 1894b; Schauffuss, C. 1902; Slater, P. L. 1858a; Thienemann, W. 1877; Wenig, J. 1930; Zörn, F. A. 1882b. Many species. Angelini, G. 1905; Jäckel, A. J. 1865; Ninni, E. 1920; Stölker, C. 1875.

Alauda. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889b. *Alauda calandra*. Rossi, Fulvio 1897. *Anas*. Anon. 1834. *Anarhynchus*. Gadow, H. F. 1891a. *Anser*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1900. *Brotogeterys*. Trouessart, E. L. 1907b. *Campephilus*. Cory, C. B. 1886. *Carduelis elegans*. Rosenberg, C. B. 1887a. *Charadrius*. Gunn, T. E. 1869. *Colaptes*. Law, J. E. 1916. *Columba*. Blanc, H. 1927; Mazzarelli, G. F. 1888; Vogel, G. 1902. *Columba palumbus*. Gunn, T. E. 1869. *Colymbus*. Dionne, C. E. 1903. *Corvus*. Blanc, H. 1927; Doebner, E. P. 1865a; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1904; Johansen, H. 1893; Schmidt, A. 1901; Sicher, E. &

Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889; Taverner, P. A. 1904a. *Corvus corone*. Heinzel, P. 1861; Laubmann, A. 1910. *Corvus f. frugilegus*. Hermann, O. 1877; Koepert, O. 1896; Laubmann, A. 1909b; Reeker, H. 1907b; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1891; Tobias, L. 1848. *Corvus m. monedula*. Larkin, E. P. 1892. *Dendrocopos*. Kollibay, P. R. 1917. *Fringilla*. Braun, F. 1899d. *Gallinago*. Blake-Knox, H. 1865. *Gallus*. Conte, A. 1910a; Duhamel du Morceau, H. L. 1755; Féré, C. 1895c; Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1925b; Racle, —, 1851; Trollenier, P. 1905. *Garrulus*. Blanc, H. 1927. *Gecinurus viridis*. Berge, R. 1898; Schneider, G. 1925. *Heleralocha*. Colenso, W. 1887; Kirk, T. W. 1879. *Hippolais*. Stresemann, E. 1928b. *Ligurinus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889b. *Melospittacus*. Neubert, W. 1866. *Monachus*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1894c. *Nestor*. Buller, W. L. 1876b. *Numenius arquatus*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1899. *Otocoris alpestris praticola*. Soper, J. D. 1919. *Parus*. Madarász, G. 1902. *Passer*. Bishop, L. B. 1901a; Hantzsch, B. 1902; Hermann, O. 1877; Hibbert-Ware, A. 1918; Madarász, G. 1902; Reeker, H. 1907b; Snyder, W. E. 1905; Walter, A. 1884; Whitaker, J. J. 1872. *Perdix*. Conrad, E. 1901; Schüring, A. & Landois, H. 1895-96. *Perdix cinerea*. Heinzel, P. 1861; Wahlgren, F. 1875. *Phasianus*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1891. *Pica*. Gesche, P. 1898. *Pica caudata*. Letacq, A. L. 1904. *Picus*. Lemetteil, E. 1868. *Picus viridis*. Besta, R. 1883; Lesmüller, A. 1908. *Podiceps*. Sicher, E. & Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889. *Psittacus*. Schmidt, M. 1866. *Psittacus erithacus*. Owen, R. 1832c. *Philocorys cristata*. Ninni, E. 1907. *Pyrgila*. Daut, K. 1908. *Pyrrhocorax*. Watson, J. B. 1929a. *Serinus*. Giebel, C. G. 1870; Schultz, E. C. 1780; Vařečka, P. C. 1893. *Sitta*. Bruhin, T. A. 1866. *Sitta cinnamomeiventris*. Martorelli, G. 1917. *Sturnus vulgaris*. Bartsch, S. 1877; Keyl, F. 1928; Landois, H. 1881c; Reeker, H. 1907b; Sicher, E. & Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1897. *Tetrao*. Hermann, O. 1902b. *Turdus cyaneus*. Leone, N. 1908. *Zamelodia [Hedymeles] ludoviciana*. Woodruff, F. M. 1907b.

Excrescence. *Numenius*. Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. C. 1901.

Hare lip. *Anas*. Skriabina, K. 1910.

Health good in spite of abnormality. Liebe, K. T. 1892.

Spur on beak. Wenig, J. 1930.

Cross beak

Crossing of horny sheaths of beak. Normal in *Loxia*.

General. Schuster, W. 1904b. Many species. Stölker, C. 1875. *Anarhynchus frontalis*. Gadow, H. F. 1891a. *Colymbus*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901b. *Corvus*. Koepert, O. 1896; Kollibay, P. R. 1917; Moricand, S. 1828; Walter, H. 1864. *Corvus frugilegus* & *C. monedula*. Blackwall, J. 1830. *Cygnus*. Maillefer, A. 1921. *Emberiza*. Moricand, S. 1828. *Gallus*. Hagenbach, E. 1838; Skriabina, K. 1907b. *Gavia* & *Larus*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901b. *Loxia*. Blackwall, J. 1830; Blanc, H. 1927; Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901b; Christy, M. 1914b; Gadow, H. F. 1891a; Heinzel, P. 1861; Jäckel, A. J. 1874; Lemmon, W. P. 1897; Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1925a. *Melanerpes*. Bowdish, B. S. 1904a. *Otis*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901b. *Parus*. Moricand, S. 1828. *Picus*. Blackwall, J. 1830. *Progne*. Jewell, H. W. 1908a. *Pyrrhonorax*. Moricand, S. 1828. *Tetrao*. Chernel von Chernelhaza, I. 1901b. *Totanus*. Durnford, H. 1874. *Turdus*. Banzhaf, W. 1925.

Adaptation of tongue in cross beak. *Gallus*. Mercier, L. & Poisson, R. 1927.

Cause. *Colaptes auratus*. Hunt, C. J. 1904a.

Development. *Gallus*. Raspail, X. 1904a. *Loxia*. *Duerst, U. 1909.

Experimental production. *Gallus*. *Duerst, U. 1909.

Origin not pathologic in *Loxia*. Böker, H. 1922.

Relation to atrophy of eye. *Gallus*. Fére, C. 1895c.

Statistics as to right and left crossing. *Loxia*. Christy, M. 1914b; Ticehurst, C. B. 1910a.

Micrognathia (Abnormal smallness of beak)

General. Includes *Gallus*. Wankel, W. 1925.

Arrested development of beak accompanied by other head anomalies. *Gallus* embryo. Fére, C. 1894c.

EYE

General. *Anser*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Larcher, O. E. 1876. *Passer*. Immink, B. 1925. *Strigiformes*. Koenig, E. 1865.

Accessory optic vesicles. *Gallus*. Locy, W. A. 1897.

Inheritance. *Columba*. Wriedt, C. & Christie, W. 1925.

Microphthalmia. *Gallus*. Collins, E. T. & Parsons, J. H. 1903.

Anophthalmia (Anopia and anopsia)

Congenital absence of the eyes.

General. *Columba*. Weissenborn, W. 1839. *Gallus*. Collins, E. T. & Parsons, J. H. 1903; Josephy, H. 1913.

Congenital absence of right eye with contracted orbit. *Corvus*. Witherby, H. F. 1917d.

Coloboma

General. *Passer*. Immink, B. 1925.

Amnion protrusion into lens-vesicle. *Gallus*. Landman, O. 1908a.

Bilateral. Optic nerve papilla. *Gallus*. Szily, A. 1926.

Choroid, iris, and retina. Inversion of lips of optic vesicle cleft. *Gallus*. Landman, O. 1908b.

Ciliary process absent. *Gallus*. Landman, O. 1908b.

Coloboma of the iris. *Athene*. Reisinger, L. 1926a. Includes *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Lindahl, C. 1912.

Malformations of lens. *Gallus*. Landman, O. 1908a.

Suspensory ligament of lens folded. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Gallus*, *Passer*, & *Perdix*. Ritter, K. 1901.

Cycloopia

Single median eye condition.

General. *Columba*. Heine, L. 1905. *Gallus*. Josephy, H. 1913.

Absence of face and brain. *Gallus*. Politzer, G. & Steiner, K. 1926.

Development

General. Includes birds. Huschke, E. 1832b.

Development of brain and eye. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1900b.

Development of eye. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1901c.

OMPHALOCEPHALIA (UMBILICAL HERNIA OF HEAD)

General. *Anas*. Kaestner, S. 1906b.
Gallus. Dareste, C. 1877b, 1891b;
Kaestner, S. 1906a, b.

Development

General. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1907.

Experimental. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E.
1908d; Warynski, S. 1884.

TONGUE

General. *Coturnix*. Bonnet,— &
Charrière, A. L. 1909. *Garrulus*.
Enderes, K. 1878.

Prolapse of tongue. *Gallus*. Finger,
H. 1922.

Limbs

General. *Anas*. Grams, E. 1896.
Gallus. Kondirev, L. V. 1925.

Amelia. (Ectromelia.) Absence of
extremities. *Anas penelope*. Kajava,
Y. 1929. *Gallus*. *Dareste, C. 1863d.

Role of amnion in production of
limb anomalies. Dareste, C. 1882a, e.

Symmelia. Fusion of legs and feet.
Development. Dareste, C. 1868a.

Brachydactylia

Abnormal shortness of fingers or toes.

Correlation with feathering of feet.
(Booting.) *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H.
1919b.

Development of brachydactylia. *Gal-
lus*. *Danforth, C. H. 1919b; Féré, C.
1895a.

Hereditary brachydactylia. *Gallus*.
Danforth, C. H. 1919a, b, 1929a.

Polymelia

Supernumerary parts present.

Hyperdactylia (Polydactylia)

Extra fingers or toes present.

General. Fisher, G. J. 1888; Jäckel,
A. J. 1874.

Aex galericulata. Seth-Smith, D.
1915a. *Archibuteo lagopus*. Reichenau,
W. 1880. *Buteo*. Beebe, C. W. 1910b;
Hancock, J. L. 1890a. *Buteo latissimus*.

Coale, H. K. 1887. *Charadrius*. Tru-
sheim, F. 1929. *Columba*. Judd, S. D.
1895. *Coturnix*. Finn, F. 1902c.
Gallus. *Anthony, R. L. 1899; An-
thony, R. L. & Salmon, J. 1900; Bar-
furth, D. 1910, 1911a; Bond, C. J.
1920b, 1926; Cramer, M. 1910a;
*Davenport, C. B. 1909c; *Dei, A.
1890; Dunn, L. C. & Jull, M. A. 1927;
Eberhardt,— 1863b; Fougereux de
Bondaroy, A. D. 1778; *Ghigi, A.
1901a, b, c; Hancock, J. L. 1890a;
*Matthiass, K. 1912; Anon. 1877a.
Include *Gallus*. Inhelder, A. 1904;
Prentiss, C. W. 1903. *Larus*. Lunel,
G. 1884; Newman, E. 1869. *Passer*.
Marshall, W. A. 1896. *Phasianus*.
Flower, J. 1879c.

Bones. Houdan fowl. *Gallus*. *Kauf-
mann-Wolf, M. 1908.

Development. *Gallus*. Braus, H.
1908; Féré, C. 1895a; Howes, G. B. &
Hill, J. P. 1892b.

Heredity. *Gallus*. Barfurth, D.
1908a, b, 1909, 1911a, b, c, d, 1914.

Heterodactylia. *Gallus*. Bond, C. J.
1920b, 1926.

Hexadactylia. *Gallus*. Cowper, J.
1889; Langkavel, B. 1886.

Muscles and tendons in hyperdacty-
lia. *Gallus*. Grönberg, G. 1894.
Nine toes present. *Buteo latissimus*.
Coale, H. K. 1887.

Three instead of normal two toes.
Structure. *Struthio*. Hewitt, J. 1913.

Pentadactylia

General. *Gallus*. Martinet, L. 1878.
Dorking fowl. Cowper, J. 1885-86;
*Dei, A. 1890; Ghigi, A. 1917, 1922b;
Howes, G. B. 1893b; Remus, G. 1914.

Muscles and tendons. Houdan fowl.
*Kaufmann-Wolf, M. 1908.

Supernumerary limbs

Book. Text in Latin. *Gallus*.
Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13.

General. Jäckel, A. J. 1874. Many
species. Przibram, H. 1919. *Gallus*.
Fenizia, C. 1902.

Anas. Bullen, G. E. 1910; Chidester,
F. E. 1926; Diard,— 1897, 1905.
Gallus. Chidester, F. E. 1926; Diard,
— 1905; Müller, H. F. 1859; Reiche-
now, A. & Hartwig, W. 1890. *Junco*
hyemalis. Tilton, J. L. 1892. *Larus*.

Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1892; Lidbeck, E. G. 1762. *Perdix*. Schaff, E. A. 1890.

Bones in supernumerary limbs. Anser. Wyman, J. 1861.

Synadelphus. Four wings and four feet. *Anas*. Neugebauer, F. L. 1897. *Gallus*. Faber, —. 1852; Hévin, P. 1681; Musy, M. 1912; Neugebauer, F. L. 1897; Rouchy, C. 1879.

Syndactylia

Fusion of two or more fingers or toes.

General. *Delichon urbica*. Monastero, S. 1930. *Gallus*. *Davenport, C. B. 1909c, 1910e; Heckel, E. 1887. Includes *Gallus*. Cramer, M. 1910a.

Hereditary. *Gallus*. Danforth, C. H. 1919a.

Symmetrical. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1895m.

HIND LIMBS

General. Féré, C. 1895h. *Turdus*. Ninni, E. 1920.

Yolk sac twisted about tibiotarsus. *Gallus*. Lloyd, F. E. 1896.

Supernumerary hind limbs

General. *Coturnix*. Sicher, E. & Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889. *Falco*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1907. *Gallus*. Coues, E. B. 1871a; Dwight, T. 1872.

Double foot. *Anas*. Sicher, E. & Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889.

Third hind limb. Lidbeck, E. G. 1772. *Anser*. Landois, H. 1875. *Planesticus* [*Turdus*] *m. migratorius*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1919c.

Four, hind limbs

Anas. Mégnin, P. 1897; Hornung, V. 1905; Neugebauer, F. L. 1897. *Anser*. Polis, G. S. 1686a. *Fringilla*. Canestrini, G. 1870. *Gallus*. Bricon, P. 1884; Canestrini, G. 1870; Hévin, P. 1681; Hoffmann, J. M. 1694; Hornung, V. 1898; Jacquet, M. 1926; Kipping, I. 1876; Landois, H. 1876b; Lichtenstädt, S. 1903; Musy, M. 1912; Neugebauer, F. L. 1897; Ninni, E. 1899; Oka, H. 1926; Pearson, J. 1911; Perrine, C. D. 1915; Rommel, P. 1687b; Schneider, J. T. 1827; Wolff, C. F. 1780. *Meleagris*. Arkhirov, M. 1911. *Passer*. Fabani, C. 1891; Sicher, E. & Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1889.

Two limbs on breast. *Gallus*. Landois, H. 1902a.

X-ray pictures. *Gallus* & *Phasianus*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1909.

Feet

General. Anser. Jäckel, A. J. 1867a. *Coccothraustes*. Camerano, L. 1889.

Abnormally long spurs. *Gallus*. Féré, C. 1900e.

Abnormal epidermis on foot. *Gallus*. Marceau, F. 1900.

Inclusion of foot in abdominal cavity. *Anas*. Reid, E. W. 1889.

Toes

Webless toes. *Anas*. Pires de Lima, J. A. 1926; Schaffner, J. H. 1923; Anon. 1834. *Anser brachyrhynchus*. Low, G. C. 1927.

Zygodactylism (two toes in front and two behind) in non-zygodactylous birds. *Ardea* & *Turtur*. Finn, F. 1891b.

Abnormal claws

General. Many species. Bisogni, C. 1896.

Elongated claw on hind toe. Westberg, P. 1898.

Webbing of toes

General. *Columba*. Bateson, W. 1896; Montagu, E. J. & Tegetmeier, W. B. 1902; Staples-Browne, R. 1905, 1906. *Gallus*. Hill, L. M. 1902.

Incomplete webbing of toes. *Anser*. Jäger, G. F. 1847.

WINGS

Absence of wings. *Gallus*. Terry, J. R. 1919.

Muscles and skeleton. *Gallus*. Kirkham, W. B. & Haggard, H. W. 1915.

Only one wing. *Anas penelope*. Hortling, I. J. 1929a. *Gallus*. Rowley, F. R. 1895.

Spurs on wing. *Dolichonyx*. Coale, H. K. 1887.

Supernumerary wings

General. Bergtold, W. H. 1916a. *Columba*. Böhm, J. 1687.

Four wings present. *Anas*. Neugebauer, F. L. 1897. *Columba*. Giebel, C. G. 1854b. *Gallus*. Broom, R. 1897;

Faber,—. 1852; Hévin, P. 1681; Musy, M. 1912; Neugebauer, F. L. 1897; Rouchy, C. 1879. *Nettion carolinense*. Johnson, C. E. 1915.

Muscles

General. *Gallus*. Racle,—. 1851.

Thigh muscles. *Passer*. Menier, F. 1912.

Nervous system

General. *Gallus*. Racle,—. 1851.

Dorsal root ganglia. *Gallus*. Onodi, A. D. 1885.

BRAIN

General. *Columba*. Mazzarelli, G. F. 1888. *Gallus*. Dzerzhinski, V. 1915.

Abnormal development. *Gallus*. Lunghetti, B. 1914.

Encephalocele. Protrusion of cerebral hemisphere into orbit. *Columba*. Heine, L. 1905.

Hypophysis. Double infundibulum. *Gallus*. Collin, R. 1926b.

Pseudencephalia. Brain replaced by vascular tumor. *Gallus*. Lunghetti, B. 1911b.

Anencephalia

Absence of brain.

General. *Gallus*. Josephy, H. 1913; Lunghetti, B. 1911b; Saint-Remy, G. C. 1897.

Development. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1867a.

Origin. Includes *Gallus*. Lebedeff, A. 1881.

Plumage

See also under **Coloration, Feathers, and Plumage**.

General. Holland, T. 1864.

Anser. Francus de Frankenau, G. F. 1727b; Giseler, L. 1671. *Chauna*. Simmermacher, G. 1884. *Columba*. Luck, V. 1856. *Gallus*. Riddle, O. 1908a. *Haliaeetus*. Blasius, W. 1889. *Miliaria calandra*. Angelini, G. 1915. *Streptopelia*. Riddle, O. 1908a. *Struthio*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907b; Smith, F. C. 1921. *Sturnus*. Alzani, F. 1913a. *Tichodroma*. Girtanner, G. A. 1888.

Bifurcation of feather. Rutherford, W. J. 1902-03.

Double feathers. *Columba*. Blanchard, R. A. 1890. *Gallus*. Parona, C. 1906. *Psittacus*. Müttel, G. 1888.

Downlessness. *Gallus*. Serebrovsky, A. S. & Petroff, S. G. 1929.

Fault bars in feathers. Many species. *Riddle, O. 1908b. *Cardinalis* & *Gallus*. Riddle, O. 1907. *Streptopelia*. Strong, R. M. 1902a.

Frizzled feathers. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. 1930a.

Silky and woolly feathers. *Gallus*. Taubert, F. 1910.

Spiny feathers. *Gallus*. Aldrovandus, U. 1610-13, 2, 308; Cole, L. J. & Hawkins, L. E. 1930.

Upside-down feathers. *Phasianus*. Murie, J. 1865.

ABSENCE OF FEATHERS

General. *Gallus*. Chapman, R. H. 1909; Hecht, E. 1901; Landois, H. 1886a.

Breast region. *Gallus*. Conte, A. 1909.

Neck region. *Gallus*. Conte, A. 1909; Davenport, C. B. 1914a, b; Freund, L. 1925.

TAIL FEATHERS

General. *Acanthis c. cannabina*. Sunkel, W. 1924.

Rectrices

General. *Columba*. Blanchard, R. A. 1890.

Bending outward of feathers. *Pica*. Csató, J. V. 1901.

Double shaft. *Columba*. Landois, H. 1894d.

Doubling of middle rectrices. *Paradisidae*. Bierens de Haan, J. A. 1920.

Elongation. *Anas*. Poncy, R. 1910.

Stunted rectrices. *Serinus*. Giebel, C. G. 1870.

Skeleton

General. Larcher, O. E. 1875a. *Gallus* & *Larus*. Graiño Caubet, C. 1905.

Exencephalia. Monster with imperfect cranium and brain on outside of skull. *Gallus*. *Dareste, C. 1863d;

Richter, W. 1887b; Wassjutotschkin, A. 1913b.

Hyperencephalia. Brain exposed because of defective cranium. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1860a, c.

Ribs. *Alca*, *Clivicola*, *Cypselus*, *Galeoscoptes*, *Melanoptila*, *Quiscalus*, *Sturnella*, & *Trochilus*. Lucas, F. A. 1888a.

STERNUM

General. *Gallus*. Hamilton, E. 1875; Lucas, F. A. 1900a. *Syrnium aluco*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1877b.

Cavity in sternum through which intestine passed. *Meleagris*. Jackson, J. B. 1875.

Keel absent. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1924f.

VERTEBRAL COLUMN

General. *Gallus*. Racle, —. 1851.

Rumpless fowls. Castelló Carreras, S. 1921. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1925b, 1926a; Dunn, L. C. & Landauer, W. 1924; Landauer, W. 1928; Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925.

Spina bifida

General. *Anas*. Kollmann, J. K. 1893. *Gallus*. Kollmann, J. K. 1893; Peebles, F. 1898; Richter, W. 1887b, 1888.

Anatomy and etiology. *Gallus*. Richter, W. 1889.

Development. Dareste, C. 1869e.

Origin. Includes *Gallus* & *Sturnus*. Holmdahl, D. E. 1925a. Includes *Gallus*. Lebedeff, A. 1881.

Umbilical hernia (Omphalocele)

Development. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1898, 1900a.

Blood vessels. *Gallus*. Rabaud, E. 1897.

Urogenital system

Congenital absence of kidney. Includes *Aex galericulata*. Scott, H. H. 1925. *Gallus*. Roberts, E., Card, L. E., & Boyden, E. A. 1929.

Hypertrophy of left kidney with disappearance of right. *Gallus*. Sutton, J. B. 1885b.

GENITALIA

General. Millet-Horsin, —. 1918. Absence of gonads. Larcher, O. E. 1917.

Extra pair of small testes. *Corvus*. Skriabina, K. 1908c.

Hen with two ovaries. *Gallus*. Atwood, H. & Snyder, H. 1922.

Persistence of embryonic genital papilla. *Gallus*. Roberts, E., Card, L. E., & Boyden, E. A. 1929.

Rudimentary right testis in female chick. Benoit, Jacques 1924e.

Oviduct

General. *Anas*. Lefevvre, —. 1906.

Distal orifice separate from cloaca. *Gallus*. Mégnin, J. P. 1896.

Distention of oviduct. *Gallus*. Domm, L. V. 1932.

Diverticulum. *Gallus*. Tongu, K. & Koyano, K. 1913.

Rudimentary right oviduct. *Gallus*. Skriabina, K. 1908d.

Shell gland and vagina absent. Effects. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. 1915c.

Two oviducts. *Gallus*. Andres, J. 1928.

Uropygeal gland

Absence of uropygeal gland. Rumpless fowl. *Gallus*. Landauer, W. & Dunn, L. C. 1925.

Long, coiled sebaceous projection from uropygeal gland. *Vanellus*. Ticehurst, C. B. 1910b.

Vascular anomalies

General. Includes *Columba*. Smallwood, W. M. 1906.

Arteries of the wing. *Ciconia alba*. Alessandrini, A. 1842.

Carotid arteries. *Pitta*. Bernstein, H. A. 1859a.

HEART

General. Larcher, O. E. 1874a. *Gallus*. Dareste, C. 1876b.

Cardiocephalia. *Gallus*. *Tur, J. 1922.

Seven hearts. *Gallus*. Verocay, —. 1905, 1906.

Misplacement

General. *Dendrocygna*. Bannerman, W. B. 1906.

Embedded in pectoral muscles. *Querquedula*. Waterston, D. 1906.

Visceral anomalies

General. *Columba*. Mazzarelli, G. F. 1888. *Gallus*. Jaquet, M. 1924.

Celosomia. Hernial protrusion of embryonic viscera. *Dareste, C. 1863d.

ALIMENTARY CANAL

General. *Gallus*. Jaquet, M. 1926.

Dilation of esophagus. *Columba*. Anon. 1733e.

Gizzard. *Gallus*. Hérissant, F. D. 1757b; Sangalli, G. 1896.

Intestinal anomalies

General. *Anas*. Schultz, S. 1673-74.

Displacement of intestine. *Gallus*. Hérissant, F. D. 1757b.

Supernumerary ceca. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1894.

SITUS INVERSUS VISCERUM

Books. Text in French. Dareste, C. 1891b.

Text in German. Baer, K. E. 1828b; Keibel, F. & Abraham, K. 1900.

General. Bremer, J. L. 1924, 1925; Féré, C. 1900b; Warynski, S. & Fol, H. 1884.

TESTES

See also under Reproduction and Urogenital system.

Books. Text in Dutch. Testes incidental. Leeuwenhoek, A. 1686.

Text in German. *Gallus*. Müller, J. P. 1830b.

Text in Latin. *Gallus*. Fabricius ab Aquapendente, H. 1688.

General. *Cuculus*. Smith, J. A. 1858b. Hybrid. *Cairina moschata* × *Anas boschas*. Poll, H. 1906.

Arginase content. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Degeneration. *Gallus*. Portier, P. & Rorthays, R. 1921.

Deposition of fat in testes. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1912.

Hybridization. Effects. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*, *Phasianus*, & *Streptopelia*. Stephan, P. 1903d.

DEVELOPMENT

Book. Text in Danish. Schmiegelow, E. 1882b.

General. *Fringilla*. Etzold, F. 1891. *Gallus*. Schmiegelow, E. 1882a; Semon, R. W. 1887; Sernoff, D. 1874. Includes *Gallus*. Lockwood, C. B. 1887.

Germinal epithelium. *Gallus*. Lalané, B. P. 1886a, b.

Hybrids. Degree of development. Anatidae. Stephan, P. 1908.

HISTOLOGY

General. Anatidae. Schöneberg, K. 1913. Includes *Anser*. Stieve, H. 1927a. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923b, 1929a. Includes *Gallus*. Lereboullet, A. 1851.

Tubuli recti. *Passer*. Alverdes, K. 1924.

Interstitial tissue

General. Many species. Blanchard, R. A. 1916; Goodale, H. D. 1924c. Includes birds. Barnabo, V. 1906; Benoit, Jacques 1923e. Birds incidental. Stieve, H. 1920.

Anas. Pellegrini, G. 1925b. Includes *Anas*. Popoff, N. 1909. *Anser*. Lipschütz, A. 1923. Includes *Columba* & *Corvus*. Popoff, N. 1909. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1924a; Pearl, R. & Boring, A. M. 1912; Pézard, A. 1923b. Includes *Gallus* & *Passer*. Popoff, N. 1909. *Phasianus*. Pézard, A. 1923b.

No true interstitial tissue and no internal secretion from interstitial tissue. *Gallus*. *Boring, A. M. 1912.

INTERSTITIAL CELLS

General. *Anser* & *Colinus monedula collaris*. Stieve, H. 1921. *Columba*. Pellegrini, G. 1925. *Corvus*. Orban, F. 1928. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923d, 1929b; Boring, A. M. & Pearl, R. 1917; Pellegrini, G. 1925b; Ramírez, E. 1928; Reeves, T. B. 1915. *Passer*. Pellegrini, G. 1925b.

Breeding and market-fattened geese. *Anser*. Stieve, H. 1921.

Chemical nature of lipoidal material. *Gallus*. Benoit, J. & Wenslaw, A. 1929.

Cytological changes in breeding season. Benoit, Jacques 1923d.

Cytology. *Corvus*. Orban, F. 1928.

Development of interstitial cells. Orban, F. 1929. *Fringilla*. Mazza, F. 1924. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923b, c, g, 1927e, 1929b; Loisel, G. 1904d. *Passer* & *Sturnus*. Mazza, F. 1924.

PHYSIOLOGY OF INTERSTITIAL TISSUE

Castration (incomplete). Effects. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926a, b, d.

Domestication. *Anser* & *Gallus*. *Stieve, H. 1926.

Function. Includes birds. Barnabo, V. 1906. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1929b; Loisel, G. 1904d.

Relation to migration. Experimental. Rowan, W. 1929.

SEASONAL CHANGES IN INTERSTITIAL TISSUE

General. Benoit, Jacques 1922.

Measurements of variation in amounts of interstitial tissue and other tissue in breeding season. Benoit, Jacques 1923f.

Modification of interstitial tissue of testes at breeding period. *Anas* & *Passer*. Pellegrini, G. 1925a.

Secondary sex characters. Effects on. *Gallus*. Ouy-Vernazobres, —. 1922.

Luteal cells

Absence. *Phalaropus*. Morgan, T. H. 1923.

Relation to hen-feathering. *Gallus*. Goodale, H. D. & Nonidez, J. F. 1924.

Seminiferous tubules

General. Many species. Gulliver, G. 1842b. *Gallus*. Huber, G. C. 1916a, c; Pézard, A., Sand, K., & Caridroit, F. 1924b.

Development. *Gallus*. Sernoff, D. 1874.

Homology with medullary cords of ovary. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1929.

Seminal epithelium. Cytology. Orban, F. 1923.

SERTOLI CELLS

General. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1901c.

Modifications in hybrids. *Phasianus*, *Serinus*, & *Streptopelia*. Stephan, P. 1906a.

PHYSIOLOGY OF TESTES, INCLUDING EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES

Ablation of thymus. Effects on testes. Soli, U. 1907.

Anterior lobe of hypophysis, extract (beef). Feeding effects. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1931a.

Castration. Effects on secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Foges, A. 1898, 1903.

Effects of testes upon the liver. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1913b.

Hypertrophy of testis after removal of other testis. Measurements. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1925; Domm, L. V. & Juhn, M. 1927.

Inanition. Effects. Martino, G. 1927. *Columba*. Marrian, G. F. & Parkes, A. S. 1928.

Influence on metabolism. Szuman, J. G. 1926b.

Modification in size and activity. *Sturnus*. *Bissonnette, T. H. 1930a, 1931a, b, 1932.

Morphogenic action. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1921a.

Ovariectomized fowl. Testis-like gonads developed. Benoit, Jacques 1926b, d, e; *Domm, L. V. 1931a.

Periodic fatty secretions. *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1903a.

Periodicity in activity. *Anas crecca*, *Columba palumbus*, *Emberiza*, *Fringilla*, *Passer*, & *Sturnus*. Loisel, G. 1900f.

Relation in activity to bursa Fabricii. *Gallus*. Jolly, J. 1913a.

Seasonal variations in testes. *Sturnus*. Bissonnette, T. H. 1930b. Review of literature. Includes *Anser*, *Colinus*, & *Fringilla*. Oslund, R. 1928.

Secretion of semen. *Passer*. Regaud, C. 1902a, b.

Spontaneous development. Histology. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1923b.

Testis and ovary grafts on chorio-allantoic membrane. Effects on embryo. *Gallus*. Minoura, T. 1921.

Artificial light experiments

Acceleration in hypertrophy in winter. *Erethacus rubecula*. Putzig, P. 1937.

Sexual cycle changes. *Sturnus*. *Bissonnette, T. H. 1930a, 1931a, b, 1932.

Endocrine (Internal secretion) effects on

Development of secondary sex characters. *Gallus* & *Phasianus*. Pézard, A. 1911b.

Glycogen production in liver. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1911a.

EFFECTS OF EXTRACT OF TESTES

On comb. *Gallus*. Smith, A. J. & Crocker, W. J. 1913.

Injections. *Gallus*. Smith, G. 1906.

Ligation of

Vas deferens. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1924b.

Testes of hen-feathered males. *Gallus*. Morgan, T. H. 1920b.

Transplantation of testis

General. *Gallus*. Berthold, A. A. 1849.

Effects on secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Foges, A. 1898, 1903.

PIGMENTED TESTES

General. *Gallus*. Bittner, H. 1925c.

Difference in pigmentation of right and left. *Cypselus*. Solger, B. F. 1886.

QUANTITATIVE STUDIES OF TESTES

Relations of seminiferous and interstitial tissue to whole organ, quantitatively. Includes birds. Benoit, Jacques 1923e.

Sexually ripe. Measurements. *Gallus*. Freund, L. 1909. Includes birds. Benoit, Jacques 1923e.

Size and length, relations. *Columba*. Riddle, O. 1916b.

Volume. Montlezun, A. 1900.

Asymmetry in size or number

Asymmetrical development during breeding season. Many species. Wagner, R. 1837.

Bilateral asymmetry of *Gallus*. Mimura, H. 1928.

Inequality of right and left. *Cypselus*. Solger, B. F. 1886.

No correlation with sex ratio. *Friedmann, H. 1927c.

Relative size and form of right and left testes in hybrids. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1918c.

SINGLE TESTIS

General. *Centropus*. Bernstein, H. A. 1860a, b.

Testis on right side only. Explanation of occurrence. *Columbae*. Riddle, O. 1924c.

SEASONAL CHANGES IN TESTES

See also under Interstitial tissue.

Correlation with plumage changes. *Anatidae*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1922b.

Development. *Gallus*. Grynfeldt, E. & Pech,—. 1922.

IN SIZE AND ACTIVITY

General. Many species. Wagner, R. 1837. *Sturnus*. Bissonnette, T. H. & Chapnick, M. H. 1930.

Hyperplasia. *Anas*. Mencl, E. 1907.

Hypertrophy. Relation to migrations. *Rowan, W. 1925c, 1926b, 1927a.

Microscopic study. *Ligurinus*. Watson, A. 1919.

Seasonal regression. Histologic study. *Sturnus*. *Bissonnette, T. H. 1930b.

THYMUS GLAND

See also under Endocrinology.

Book. Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Jolly, J. 1913c.

Includes *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1889. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. 1930; Jolly, J. 1913a, 1914a; Stieda, C. H. 1880. Includes *Passer*. Cuénot, L. 1889.

Changes in weight with age. *Meleagris*. Latimer, H. B. & Rosenbaum, J. A. 1926.

DEVELOPMENT

General. Birds incidental. His, W. 1889.

Anas. Hamilton, B. 1913. *Gallus*. *Mall, F. P. 1887; Verdun, P. 1898a, b. Include *Gallus*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a; Fischelis, P. 1885b; Hammar, J. A. 1905; Meuron, P. 1886a; Strauss, O. 1915. *Passer*. Helgsson, C. 1913. Includes *Passer*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a. *Podilymbus*. Johnson, C. E. 1908, 1918a. *Rhea*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886b. Includes *Serinus*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a. *Vanellus cristatus*. Sicher, L. 1921.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. Wassjutotschkin, A. 1913a.

Homologies. Retterer, E. & Retterer, A. 1913.

Thymic (Hassall's) corpuscles. Includes birds. Jolly, J. & Levin, S. 1912.

HISTOLOGY

General. Includes birds. Dantchakoff, W. 1916a.

Columba, *Gallus*, & *Turtur*. Salkind, J. 1912.

Senility. Effects. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1927b.

Small cortical cells believed to be lymphoid. Includes birds. *Dantchakoff, W. 1916a.

Striated cells. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Phasianus*. Weissenberg, R. 1907.

INVOLUTION

General. Birds incidental. Hammar, J. A. 1905. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Jolly, J. & Levin, S. 1911a, b.

Persistence in adults. No evidence of marked degeneration at sexual maturity. Lewis, T. 1905.

Relation to involution of gonads. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. 1930.

Sex comparison. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. & Frey, P. 1925.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. Stefko, V. G. 1915. Includes *Gallus*. Soli, U. 1909.

Ameboid movements of lymphocytes. Jolly, J. 1914a.

Effect of parasitism on thymus gland. Ackert, J. E. 1924.

Function in ovulation. *Columba* & *Streptopelia*. *Riddle, O. 1924d. In formation of egg envelopes. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1923b.

Influence on calcium metabolism. *Gallus*. Soli, U. 1910-11.

Experimental studies

Hypophysis (anterior lobe) feeding effects on thymus gland. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1930, 1931a.

Production of thymovitin indispensable to production of egg envelopes. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Riddle, O. 1924d.

Simultaneous administration of pituitary and thymus gland extracts to growing chicks. *Gallus*. Maxwell, S. S. 1916.

ANTAGONISM OF THYMUS AND THYROID GLANDS

Effects on weight of adult. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928a, b, d.

Effects on feather development. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928c.

EFFECTS OF CASTRATION

General. Include *Gallus*. *Soli, U. 1907, 1909.

Histology. *Gallus*. Terni, T. 1927b.

RELATIONS OF THYMUS TO

Adrenals, hypophysis, and thyroid glands. Includes *Gallus*. Soli, U. 1909.

Thyroid gland in effect on body weight. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928b.

EFFECTS OF THYMECTOMY

General. *Gallus*. Basch, K. 1908; Fischl, R. 1907; Morgan, A. H. & Grierson, M. C. 1929. Growing hens. Ackert, J. E. & Morris, M. H. 1929.

On testes. *Gallus*. Soli, U. 1907.

EFFECTS OF THYMUS FEEDING ON

Bone growth. *Gallus*. Katsura, H. 1922.

Feather development. Nevalonny, M. 1927b. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1927b; Kříženecký, J. and others 1927. *Gallus*. Kříženecký, J. 1926a; Kříženecký, J. 1926b.

ženecký, J. & Nevalonnyj, M. 1927;
Kříženecký, J. & Podhradský, J. 1927.

Pigmentation of feather. *Gallus*.
Kříženecký, J. & Podhradský, J. 1927.

THYROID GLAND

See also under Endocrinology.

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Hoskins, R. G. 1922.

Text in German. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Many species. Jolly, J. 1909b; Pettit, A. 1898. Includes birds. Lambotte, H. 1870. Birds incidental. Vincent, S. 1910.

Include *Columba*. Cuénot, L. 1889; Thompson, F. D. 1910. Includes *Gallus*. Thompson, F. D. 1910. Includes *Passer*. Cuénot, L. 1889. Pittaci. Berthold, A. A. 1825. Includes *Sylvia*. Thompson, F. D. 1910.

Race differences in thyroid gland. *Corvus*. Haecker, V. 1926b.

ANATOMY

General. Many species. Pettit, A. 1898. Includes birds. Forsyth, D. 1908. Includes *Columba*. Wölfler, A. 1880. *Gallus*. Fritsch, E. 1926.

DEVELOPMENT

Includes *Columba*. Wölfler, A. 1880. *Fringilla* [*Serinus*]. Stellwaag, F. 1912. *Gallus*. Gray, H. 1852; *Mall, F. P. 1887; Müller, W. 1871b; Seessel, A. 1877; Verdun, F. 1898a, b; Yoshikawa, T. 1930. Include *Gallus*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a; Fischelis, P. 1885b; Meuron, P. 1886a. Includes *Passer*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a. *Rhea*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886b. Includes *Serinus*. Bemmelen, J. F. 1886a. *Vanellus cristatus*. Sicher, L. 1921.

HISTOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. Fritsch, E. 1926.

Collagenous fibers. *Columba*. Livini, F. 1909b.

Comparison for birds of high and low altitudes. Haecker, V. 1926a.

Cyclic variations. *Küchler, W. 1935.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. Many species. Florentin, P. & Weis, M. 1930.

Climatic effects. *Corvus*. Haecker, V. 1926b.

Iodine content. Correlation with age and sex. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928a.

Seasonal changes. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925e. *Corvus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1926b; Haecker, V. 1926b.

Experimental studies

Grafting embryonic thyroid gland. *Gallus*. *Willier, B. H. 1923, 1924.

ENDOCRINE ACTION OF OTHER ORGANS COMPARED WITH ACTION OF THYROID GLAND

Antagonistic action of ovary. *Gallus*. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1927.

Antagonistic effect of thyroid and ovary on melanin pigment formation in feather. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925b.

Comparison of effects on feather development of feeding ovary and thyroid tissue. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1923.

Antagonism of thymus gland

Effect on body weight. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928a, b, d.

Effects on feather development. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928c.

FEEDING OR INJECTION OF THYROID GLAND TISSUE OR EXTRACT

Usually involves hyperthyroidism.

General. Zawadowsky, B. M. & Rochlin, M. 1927. *Anas*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1914. Includes *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Carlson, A. J., Rooks, J. R., & McKie, J. F. 1912. *Columba*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B. 1927-28; Giacomini, E. 1923, 1924; Giacomini, G. 1926; Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1914; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925, 1926. *Passer*. Occhipinti, G. 1926, 1927a. *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Phasianidae*. Occhipinti, G. 1927a. *Serinus*. Occhipinti, G. 1926, 1927a.

Effects of excessive doses on body temperature. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. 1929a.

Egg production. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923.

Fate of thyroxin in blood and tissues. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. & Perlmutter, Z. M. 1927.

Fixation of thyroid gland hormone in gonads. Asimoff, G. 1927.

Gonads. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1922; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926.

Growth rate. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923; *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932; Reggiani, E. 1925.

Hen-feathering induced in male fowl by feeding thyroid. *Gallus*. Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1922.

Influence on metabolism. *Columba*. Sierens, A. & Noyons, A. K. 1926. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930b.

Minimal dose. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. & Bessmertnaja, S. I. 1927.

Neuropathologic effects. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925.

Poisoning from excessive doses. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925.

Polydipsia and polyphagia. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925.

Polynuritis. *Columba*. Seaman, E. C. 1920.

Precocious ossification from ox thyroid extract. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Blasi, D. 1925.

Rejuvenation of aged fowl by thyroid feeding. *Gallus*. Crew, F. A. 1925c.

Resistance to infection. *Gallus*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1914.

PLUMAGE, EFFECTS ON

General. Nevalonnyj, M. 1927b.

Anas. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1923. *Botaurus*, *Bubo*, & *Buteo*. *Bralis, A. 1930. *Columba*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Coturnix*. Oechipinti, G. 1927b. *Gallus*. Benazzi, M. 1929; Brambell, F. W. 1926; Champy, C. & Morita, J. 1928; Cole, L. J. & Reid, D. H. 1924; Crew, F. A. & Huxley, J. S. 1923; Greenwood, A. W. & Blyth, J. S. 1929; Hutt, F. B. 1930b; Zawadowsky, B. M.

1926, 1927. Includes *Gallus*. Sainton, P. & Peynet, J. 1926. *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1929. *Syrnium*. *Bralis, A. 1930.

Form of feathers. *Gallus*. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923; Schwarz, E. 1931; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925a.

Structure of feathers. *Gallus*. Zawadowsky, B. M. & Rochlin, M. 1928.

Change of color of feathers

General. *Columba*. Blasi, D. 1925. *Gallus*. Blasi, D. 1925; Giacomini, G. 1926; Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Blanching. *Gallus*. Sainton, P. & Simonnet, H. 1929.

Color pattern effects. *Columba*. *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932; Martin, J. H. 1929a; Torrey, H. B. 1926; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925, 1926. *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926.

Effects on feather development

General. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1927b; Kříženecký, J. and others 1927; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Benazzi, M. 1929; Giacomini, G. 1926; Kříženecký, J. 1926a; Kříženecký, J. & Nevalonnyj, M. 1927; Kříženecký, J. & Podhradský, J. 1927; Kuhn, O. 1928a; *Lillie, F. R. & Juhn, M. 1932; Podhradský, J. 1926; Schwarz, E. 1931; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925a; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926; Zawadowsky, B. M. & Rochlin, M. 1928.

Antagonism of thymus. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928c.

Melanin formation. *Columba*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923, 1927; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926; Zawadowsky, B. M. & Rochlin, M. 1928. *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Pyrrhula*. Schereschewsky, H. 1929.

Effects on molt

General. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B. 1927-28; Horning, B. & Torrey, H. B. 1923; Kuhn, O. 1929; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925a.

Antagonism of thymus. *Columba*. Kříženecký, J. 1928c.

Precocious molt. Induced by ox thyroid extract. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Blasi, D. 1925; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925, 1926.

Effects on pigmentation of feathers

General. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930b; Kříženecký, J. & Podhradský, J. 1927; Podhradský, J. 1926; Schwarz, E. 1931.

Depigmentation. *Columba* & *Pavo*. Zawadowsky, B. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Hutt, F. B. 1930b; Zawadowsky, B. M. 1925, 1926.

SEX DEVELOPMENT

General. *Phasianus*. Zawadowsky, M. M. 1929.

Hen-feathering in male associated with pathology of thyroid gland. *Gallus*. Buchanan, G. 1926.

Intersexuality caused by hyperthyroidism. *Gallus*. Nevalonnyj, M. 1927a.

Secondary sex characters. *Gallus*. Cole, L. J. & Hutt, F. B. 1927-28; Ouy-Vernazobres, —. 1922; Torrey, H. B. & Horning, B. 1925c.

Size of thyroid gland

Larger in autumn and winter. *Corvus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1926b.

Reciprocal size change in relation to ovulation rate. *Columbidae*. Riddle, O. 1925e.

EFFECTS ON THYROID GLAND OF FEEDING PITUITARY GLAND (HYPOPHYSIS) ANTERIOR LOBE

General. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1930, 1931a.

Effect on iodine content. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. & Foster, G. L. 1932.

Hypertrophy and hyperplasia. *Anas*. Schockaert, J. A. 1932.

Thyroidectomy, effects

General. Includes *Gallus*. Moussu, G. 1897.

Development of plumage retarded. *Anas* & *Anser*. Parhon, C. J. & Parhon, C. 1924.

Female chick deprived of thyroid gland given doses of desiccated thyroid gland, resulting in hyperthyroidism. *Gallus*. Kříženecký, J. 1927a.

Hen-feathering effect. Crew, F. A. 1927a.

Male plumage replaces female plumage. *Gallus*. Greenwood, A. W. & Blyth, J. S. 1927.

TISSUE CULTURE

Microscopic study of living tissues, usually embryonic. See also under **Grafts**.

Book. Text in English. Strange-ways, T. S. 1924.

General. *Gallus*. Bergami, G. 1925; Burrows, M. T. 1910a, b, 1911, 1913; Carrel, A. & Burrows, M. T. 1910; Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1915; Lewis, W. H. & Lewis, M. A. 1912a; Murao, K. 1925; Thomson, D. 1914a, b. Include *Gallus*. Hadda, S. 1912; Rous, F. P. & Jones, F. S. 1916.

Artificial rejuvenescence. *Gallus*. Carrel, A. 1911.

Calcification. Relation to lipid metabolism. *Gallus*. *Hanes, F. M. 1912.

Cholesterol formation. Spleen. *Gallus*. Roffo, A. H. 1923.

Cinematograph records of growth and movements of cells. *Gallus*. Comandon, J., Levaditi, C., & Muter-milch, S. 1913.

Cytotoxic action of immune rabbit serum. *Gallus*. Kimura, R. 1927.

Dark-field studies. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1923c.

Developing bone treated with thymus gland extract. *Gallus*. Katsura, H. 1922.

Duration of life after incubation is interrupted. *Gallus*. Bucciante, L. 1929.

Effects of electrolytes on embryo fragments. *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1922.

Egg albumen as medium. *Gallus*. Swezy, O. 1915.

Ether, effects of, on cells. *Gallus*. Cash, J. R. 1919.

Foreign plasma as medium. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Lambert, R. A. & Hanes, F. M. 1913.

Identification of tissues. *Gallus*. Congdon, E. D. 1915.

Low temperature. Fibroblasts and chicken sarcoma. Includes *Gallus*. Fischer, A. 1926.

Membrane formation. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1912.

Reactions of embryonic cells to solid objects. Stereotropism. *Gallus*. Harrison, R. G. 1914.

Sea water, diluted, isotonic for plasma. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. 1916.

Spontaneous rhythmical contractions of muscles of bronchial tubes and air sacs. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. 1924.

Toxicity of α -amino-acids for embryonic chicken cells. Burrows, M. T. & Neymann, C. A. 1917.

CELL TYPES AND CYTOLOGY

General. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Dove plasma as medium. Lambert, R. A. & Hanes, F. M. 1913; 'Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1915.

Cartilage cells. *Gallus*. Strangeways, T. S. 1923.

Gland cells. *Gallus*. Champy, C. 1912.

Cell division

General. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922a. Amitosis. *Gallus*. Macklin, C. C. 1916a, b.

Vital stained cells. Embryo. *Gallus*. Levaditi, C. & Gabrek, F. 1914.

MITOSIS

Comparison of active mitosis and its arrest. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922a.

Found to be quite normal. Hance, R. T. 1926b.

Fibroblasts

General. Weiss, P. 1929. Degenerating granules and vacuoles. Lewis, W. H. 1919.

Granule formation. Embryo. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. 1921; Prigosen, R. E. 1921.

Various cells and cell structures

Embryonic cells. Movements. *Gallus*. Osowski, H. 1914.

Giant cells. Development as result of introduction of foreign bodies. *Gallus*. Lambert, R. A. 1912a.

Liver cells. *Gallus*. Lynch, R. J. 1921.

Macrophages. Spleen. *Gallus*. Rioch, D. M. 1923.

Mitochondria. *Gallus*. 'Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1914, 1915.

Myofibrillae of cardiac muscle. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922b; Olivo, O. 1924a.

Pure cultures of cells. *Gallus*. Carrel, A. 1912.

Spermatozoa. Transformation into nucleus. *Gallus*. Loeb, J. & Bancroft, F. W. 1912.

Susceptibility of cells to vital stains. *Gallus*. Levaditi, C. & Gabrek, F. 1914.

Vacuole formation. Embryo. *Gallus*. Prigosen, R. E. 1921.

GROWTH

Action of mechanical tension on direction and intensity of tissue growth. *Gallus*. 'Weiss, P. 1929.

Artificial activation. *Gallus*. Carrel, A. 1913a.

Artificial media. Embryo. *Gallus*. Lewis, M. A. & Lewis, W. H. 1911.

Bone growth. Effects of thymus gland extract. *Gallus*. Katsura, H. 1922.

Fibroblasts. *Gallus*. *Weiss, P. 1928.

Growth of connective tissue. *Gallus*. *Carrel, A. 1913b, 1914.

Heart and spleen tissue. Comandon, J., Levaditi, C., & Mutermlch, S. 1913.

Heart tissue growth in duck embryo juice but not in chick juice. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Kaufman, L. 1926a.

Limb buds. *Gallus*. Strangeways, T. S. & Fell, H. B. 1926.

Negative acceleration. *Gallus*. Cohn, A. E. & Murray, H. A. 1925.

Rate of growth of heart culture in embryonic juice of *Anas* & *Gallus* compared. Kaufman, L. 1926a.

Spleen. Dilution of medium. *Gallus*. Carrel, A. & Burrows, M. T. 1911.

Variation in growth

Character of growth. *Gallus*. Lambert, R. A. 1912b.

Osmotic tension and dilution of culture media. Effect on cell proliferation and connective tissue. Ebeling, A. H. 1914.

HEMAPOIESIS

General. *Gallus*. Foot, N. C. 1913; Sabin, F. R. 1917b, 1920, 1921.

Erythropoiesis. *Gallus*. Shipley, P. G. 1916.

ORGANS AND PARTS OF BODY

Kidney development. *Gallus*. 'Rienhoff, W. F. 1922.

Pancreas. *Gallus*. Pinkus, H. 1930.

Bone marrow

General. *Gallus*. Erdmann, R. 1916-17, 1917.

Bearing on hemapoiesis. *Gallus*. Foot, N. C. 1913.

Origin of fat tissue. *Gallus*. Foot, N. C. 1912b.

Reaction of bone marrow to immune plasma. *Gallus*. Foot, N. C. 1912a.

Eye

General. *Gallus*. Strangeways, T. S. & Fell, H. B. 1926.

Chorioid layer. *Gallus*. Strangeways, T. S. 1923.

Vascular system

General. *Gallus*. Clark, E. R. 1914, 1915.

Blood vessels in fragments of embryo. *Gallus*. Reagan, F. P. 1915b.

HEART

General. *Columba*. Olivo, O. 1926. *Gallus*. Bucciante, L. 1927; Grigorieff, L. M. 1929; Levaditi, C. & Mutermilch, S. 1913; Olivo, O. 1924c, 1925a, b, 1926; Rumianzew, A. 1922.

Action of calcium and potassium salts on contraction rate. *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1924b.

Cellular anastomoses of two heart fragments and synchronous pulsation. *Gallus*. Fischer, A. 1924b.

Influence of hypo- and hypertonic solutions on fibroblasts of embryonic heart. *Gallus*. Hogue, M. J. 1919.

Initiation of contraction wave chronicity. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Olivo, O. 1926.

Myogenic origin of contraction impulse. *Gallus*. Burrows, M. T. 1912.

Proliferation of cells. *Gallus*. Levaditi, C. & Gabrek, F. 1914.

Temperature effect on rhythm. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1924.

TISSUES

Amniotic ectoderm. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1923a.

Cardiac muscle. *Gallus*. Levi, G. 1922b, 1923; Olivo, O. 1925b; Rumianzew, A. 1922, 1927; Shipley, P. G. 1916.

Connective tissue. *Gallus*. Ebeling, A. H. 1913, 1914; Frigosen, R. E. 1921; Thomson, D. 1914b.

Endothelium. Embryonic liver. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1922b.

Epithelium. Differentiation and keratinization. Champy, C. 1912; Fischer, A. 1924a.

Germinal epithelium. *Gallus* embryo. Fano, G. & Garofolini, L. 1927.

Mesenchyme from different organs. Morphological differences. *Gallus*. Faz-zari, J. 1924.

Mesothelium and mesenchyme. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. 1923b.

Pigment epithelium of eye. *Gallus*. Smith, D. T. 1920.

Nervous tissue

Autonomic nervous system of embryonic intestine. *Gallus*. Lewis, W. H. & Lewis, M. A. 1912b.

Brain, spinal cord, and nerve fibers. *Gallus*. Thomson, D. 1914b.

Degeneration and regeneration of axis cylinders. Includes *Gallus*. Ingebrigtzen, R. 1913.

Development. *Gallus*. Burrows, M. T. 1910b, 1911; Levi, G. 1916, 1925.

Spinal cord tissue. Its relation to other tissues in culture. *Gallus*. Grigorieff, L. M. 1929.

Pathologic tissue

Chick embryo tissue containing avian tubercle bacilli. *Gallus*. Smith, D. T., Willis, H. S., & Lewis, M. A. 1922.

Chicken sarcoma. *Gallus*. Fischer, A. 1925a, b, 1926.

Result of mixing embryonic tissue with transplantable tumor. *Anas*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Mukoyama, T. & Yagi, K. 1923.

UROGENITAL (URINO-GENITAL) SYSTEM

Including the excretory and reproductive organs. See also under *Cloaca*, *Embryology*, *Ovary*, *Reproduction*, and *Testes*.

Text in English. Owen, R. 1866-68.

Text in German. Kollmann, J. K. 1882; Mayer, A. F. 1842b. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d. *Gallus*. Spoo, A. R. 1883. Includes *Gallus*. Meckel von Hemsbach, J. H. 1848.

General. Birds incidental. Semon, R. W. 1892.

Aeronauts & Bubo. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Casuarius*. *Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822a. Includes *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. 1876b. *Geococcyx*. Marshall, M. E. 1907. *Phalaenoptilus*. Marshall, M. E. 1906. *Struthio*. *Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822a.

ANATOMY

General. Birds incidental. Fürbringer, M. 1878.

Histology. *Columba*. Janošik, J. 1885. *Gallus*. Janošik, J. 1885; Pézard, A. 1922b.

DEVELOPMENT

Book. Text in German. Spoo, A. R. 1883.

General. Many species. *Hoffmann, C. K. 1892. Birds incidental. Fürbringer, M. 1878. Includes *Anas*. Mihálkovics, G. V. 1885-86. *Columba*. Janošik, J. 1885. *Gallus*. Bornhaupt, K. F. 1867; Gasser, E. 1879a; Janošik, J. 1885; Nussbaum, E. 1903. Include *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. 1876b; Mihálkovics, G. V. 1885-86.

REPRODUCTIVE (GENITAL) SYSTEM

Books. Text in English. *Lagopus scoticus*. Wilson, E. A. 1911c.

Text in French. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822c.

Text in German. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1870.

Text in Latin. *Anas* & *Fringilla*. Spangenberg, G. 1813. *Gallus*. Morgagni, J. B. 1723; Spangenberg, G. 1813.

General. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822b, d, 1823a. Many species. Osawa, G. 1911.

Includes *Columba*. *Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1856. Include *Gallus*. Lereboullet, A. 1847; *Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1856. *Phasianus*. Yarrell, W. 1831c. Includes *Tetraonidae*. Olsen, O. 1913. Hybrids. *Fringilla* × *Passer chloris* & *Pyrrhula* × *Fringilla*. Stephan, P. 1903a.

Copulatory organs. Many species. Forbes, W. A. 1877; Gerhardt, U. 1909. Includes birds. Boas, J. E. 1891. *Anas*, *Anser*, *Craz*, *Cygnus*, & *Tinamus*. Gerhardt, U. 1908. *Apteryx*. Gerhardt, U. 1907.

Development of reproductive organs

Books. Text in German. Müller, J. P. 1830a. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Waldeyer-Hartz, W. 1870.

General. *Gallus*. Janošik, J. 1890. Includes *Gallus*. Rathke, M. H. 1825a.

Gonads

General. Birds incidental. Born, G. 1894-95. *Gallus*. Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1822f; Pézard, A. 1922b.

Absence or reduction. *Columbidae*. *Riddle, O. 1925a.

Activity in hybrids. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*. Chappellier, A. 1911c.

Asymmetry in size and weight. Birds incidental. Disselhorst, R. 1898.

Body-weight loss during hypertrophy. Stieve, H. 1922b.

Chemical properties of secretions. *Gallus*. Loisel, G. 1904a.

Extirpation of gonads (castration), also thyroid gland and hypophysis. Putzig, P. 1935.

Influence of gonads on secondary sex characters. van Oordt, G. J. 1931.

Post-embryonic condition of right gonad in female. Kummerlöwe, H. 1931b.

Structure of right gonad in female. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930a, b.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Gallus*. *Firket, J. 1914; Semon, R. W. 1887; Thomsen, E. 1911. Includes *Gallus*. Wehefritz, E. & Gierhake, E. 1930.

Degree of development in hybrids. *Carduelis* × *Serinus*. *Phasianus* × *Gallus*. Stephan, P. 1906b.

Grafted into allantois. *Gallus*. *Corinaldesi, F. 1927a, b.

Histogenesis. *Gallus*. Nonidez, J. F. 1920a, 1922.

Maturing. Masi, A. 1922.

Origin and function in embryo. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1903b.

EFFECTS OF ENVIRONMENT INCLUDING BODY

General. Includes *Anser*. Stieve, H. 1927a.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES OF EFFECTS OF LIGHT

General. *Gallus*. *Stieve, H. 1926.

Stimulation with electric light. Rowan, W. 1928, 1929, 1930, 1932. Book. Text in English. Rowan, W. 1931.

HISTOLOGY

General. *Gallus*. Fell, H. B. 1923; Kohn, A. 1921.

Hybrids. Anatidae & Fringillidae. *Poll, H. & Tiefensee, W. 1907.

In summer. *Arenaria interpres* & *Calidris canutus*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928.

Interstitial tissue

General. Benoit, Jacques 1922. Includes birds. Bouin, P. & Ancel, P. 1924. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926d; Goodale,

H. D. 1919d; Nonidez, J. F. 1920a, 1922. *Gennaeus nycthemerus*. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930.

Development. *Gallus*. Firket, J. 1914.

Function. Freud, J. S., Jongh, E., & Laqueur, E. 1930.

Luteal cells

General. Many species. Goodale, H. D. 1924c; Yocom, H. B. & Philipps, B. I. 1923, 1924. *Phalaropus*. Yocom, H. B. 1923.

Occurrence in testes of hen-feathered male. *Gallus*. Buchanan, G. 1926.

SEASONAL CHANGES

General. Benoit, Jacques 1922. *Agelaius p. phoeniceus*. Allen, A. A. 1914b. Columbidae. Riddle, O. 1925e. *Passer*. Witschi, E. 1935.

Condition of gonads in summer. *Arenaria interpres* & *Calidris canutus*. van Oordt, G. J. 1928.

Increase in volume and weight at mating time. *Fringilla* & *Passer*. Disselhorst, R. 1908.

Female reproductive organs

General. Includes birds. Jörg, J. C. 1815. *Columba* & *Corvus*. Eckert, H. 1861. Falconidae. Kollmann, M. 1919. *Gallus* & *Passer*. Eckert, H. 1861.

Anatomy. *Anas*, *Fringilla*, & *Gallus*. Book. Text in Latin. Spangenberg, G. 1813.

External female genitalia. *Casuarius* [*Dromiceius*] *novae-hollandiae*. Mayer, A. F. 1842a.

Figures. *Gallus*. Anon. 1884a.

OVIDUCT

General. *Apteryx*. Owen, R. 1849. *Carbo* & *Crotophaga*. Nathusius, W. 1884. *Gallinula*. Hering, E. 1864. *Gallus*. *Geoffroy St. Hilaire, E. 1823b; Maynard, C. J. 1896a; Nathusius, W. 1884, 1885a; Schenkling-Prévôt, C. 1898a. *Pelecanus* & *Sula*. Nathusius, W. 1884.

Atrophy in resting period. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1925a.

Development of oviduct. *Gallus*. *Borsenkow, J. 1869, 1872.

Uterus. Histology. *Gallus*. Froböse, H. 1928.

Anatomy of oviduct

Ligaments. Structure and development. *Gallus*. Curtis, M. R. 1910.

Seasonal variation. *Colaeus*. Stieve, H. 1922a.

Development. Mullerian ducts

General. *Lunghetti, B. 1909a, b.

Development. *Anas*. *Burger, H. 1894. *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. & Sedgwick, A. 1879; Gasser, E. 1872, 1874; Sernoff, D. 1874. *Tadorna*. Burger, H. 1891, 1894.

Effect of insufficient separation of thoracic and abdominal cavities on rostral portion of Müllerian duct. *Psittacus*. Argand, R. 1922.

Vestiges. Pedunculated hydatid. *Melopsittacus undulatus*. Argand, R. 1922.

Histology

General. Includes birds. Sacchi, M. 1887b.

Includes *Anas*. Giacomini, M. 1893b. Includes *Asio* & *Chelidon*. Sacchi, M. 1887a. *Columba*. *Hankó, B. 1910. Includes *Columba*. Giacomini, E. 1893b. Includes *Corvus*. Giersberg, H. 1922. *Gallus*. Bradley, O. C. 1928; Cushny, A. R. 1902; Surface, F. M. 1912; Turchini, J. 1924. Include *Gallus*. Giacomini, E. 1893b; Giersberg, H. 1922; Sacchi, M. 1887a. Include *Meleagris*. Giacomini, E. 1893b; Sacchi, M. 1887a. Includes *Numida*, *Serinus*, & *Strix*. Sacchi, M. 1887a. Includes *Turtur*. Giacomini, E. 1893b.

Distribution of elastic tissue. Includes birds. Pandolfini, R. & Ragnotti, G. 1900.

Innervation. *Gallus*. Johnson, J. S. 1925.

Oviducal glands. Includes *Anas*, *Corvus*, & *Gallus*. Loos, P. A. 1881. *Gallus*. Cushny, A. R. 1902.

Pathologic conditions in oviduct

Book. Text in German. Durski, S. P. 1907.

General. Panum, P. L. 1863.

Obstruction of oviduct. *Gallus*. Weber, —. 1888.

Rupture of oviduct. *Gallus*. Martin, J. H. & Anderson, W. S. 1919.

Persistence of right oviduct

General. Many species. Picchi, C. 1911b; Wagner, R. 1837. *Accipiter nisus*. Ogilvie, F. M. & Jourdain, F. C. 1910; Stieve, H. 1924b; Ticehurst, C. B. 1910c. *Columba*. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930b. *Falco palumbarius*. Stieve, H. 1924a, b. *Passer*. Kummerlöwe, H. 1930b.

Rudimentary right oviduct. *Gallus*. Skriabina, K. 1908d.

Physiology of oviduct

General. Giersberg, H. 1921; Panum, P. L. 1863; Taschenberg, E. O. 1885, 1894. Includes birds. Purkinje, J. E. & Valentin, G. G. 1835b. *Gallus*. Buckner, G. D. & Martin, J. H. 1925a; *Pearl, R. 1909; Purkinje, J. E. & Valentin, G. G. 1835a; Stieda, C. H. 1902; Turchini, J. 1924.

Atrophy following ovariectomy. Benoit, Jacques 1926d.

Effect of injections of female sex hormones. *Gallus*. Juhn, M., d'Amour, F. E., & Gustavson, R. G. 1930.

End to end anastomosis of oviduct without loss of function. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1908b.

Male reproductive organs

General. Include birds. Fleischmann, A. 1902a, b.

Accentor. Fatio, V. 1864. *Anas*. Tannenber, G. G. 1810; Vicq d'Azyr, F. 1791a. *Gallus*. Tannenber, G. G. 1789, 1810. *Passer*. Tannenber, G. G. 1810. *Struthio*. Beautiful plates. Müller, J. P. 1836.

Anatomy, gross and microscopic. *Anas*, *Anser*, & *Gallus*. Trawinski, A. 1910.

EXTERNAL GENITALIA

General. Many species. Albrecht, P. C. 1886b.

Figures. *Gallus*. Graaf, R. 1668. *Palaeognathae*. *Müller, J. P. 1836.

Copulatory organs

General. Ghigi, A. 1923c. Includes birds. Gerhardt, U. 1909. *Anas*. Gerhardt, U. 1908, 1914; *Liebe, W. 1914; Trawinski, A. 1911. Anatidae. Boas, J. E. 1891. *Anser*. Gerhardt, U. 1908, 1914. *Bubalornis*. Sushkin, P. P. 1927. *Cairina* & *Cereopsis*. Gerhardt, U. 1914. *Craz*. Gerhardt, U. 1908. *Cygnus*. Gerhardt, U. 1908; Trawinski, A. 1911. *Dromaeus*. Boas, J. E. 1891. *Leptoptilus*. Gadow, H. F. 1887. Ratitae [Palaeognathae]. Gadow, H. F. 1887; Gerhardt, U. 1914. *Rhea* & *Struthio*. Boas, J. E. 1891. *Tinamus*. Gerhardt, U. 1908.

Phallus (Penis)

General. *Anas*. Hashimoto, D. 1931a, b. *Cygnus*. Trawinski, A. 1911. *Penelope*. Tschudi, J. J. 1843. *Textor niger*. Sharpe, R. B. 1902c.

Absence. *Cereopsis*. Dareste, C. 1862e. *Gallus*. Dove, W. F. 1928.

Development. *Anas*. Hashimoto, D. 1931a; Pomayer, C. 1902. *Anser*. Pomayer, C. 1902. *Columba*. Hashimoto, D. 1931a. *Gallus*. Hashimoto, D. 1930, 1931a.

Homologies. *Struthio*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1914.

Penis-like appendage. Alleged unusual use. *Textor niger*. Hartert, E. J. 1902, 1917b.

Phylogeny. Birds incidental. Poirier, P. 1886.

Small size in sterility. *Gallus*. Dove, W. F. 1928.

Well-developed penis present. *Tinamus*. Gerhardt, U. 1908.

Erectile tissue

See also under Head.

General. *Anas* & *Gallus*. Legros, C. 1868.

Physiology of erection of penis. *Anas* & *Anser*. Eckhard, C. 1876.

Regression of erectile organs after post-puberty castration. *Gallus*. Pézard, A. 1917.

Structure. *Anas* & *Anser*. Pomayer, C. 1902. *Struthio*. Retterer, E. & Neuville, H. 1914.

INTERNAL GENITALIA

Arginase content. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Ductuli efferentes. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926g. *Passer*. *Alverdes, K. 1924.

Histology. Figures. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926g. *Passer*. Alverdes, K. 1924.

Seminal vesicles. Cyclical growth. Effect of hormones. Riddle, O. 1927a.

Vas deferens. Ligation did not produce rejuvenation. Crew, F. A. 1925e.

Epididymis

General. Includes *Passer*. Alverdes, K. 1928.

Development. Include *Gallus*. Schmiegelow, E. 1882a, b.

Histology and physiology

General. *Passer*. *Alverdes, K. 1924.

Epithelium. *Gallus*. Steffen, H. 1921.

URINARY ORGANS

General. Includes *Columba*. Meisenheimer, J. 1918.

Comparative anatomy. Includes *Gallus*. Fürbringer, M. 1878.

Development

General. *Acanthis c. cannabina* & *Anser*. Siemerling, E. 1882. *Gallus*. Rückert, J. 1893; Siemerling, E. 1882. Include *Gallus*. Fürbringer, M. 1878; Kerens, B. 1907.

Transitory rudimentary excretory organs third to fourth day of incubation. Arise as caudal diverticuli of the celom. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Numida*. Weber, A. 1903e.

Kidneys

Books. Text in English. Includes birds. Davy, J. 1839.

Text in German. Möllendorff, W. 5, 1927-30. Many species. Gadow, H. F. 1891d.

General. Ferrein, A. 1753b; Gadow, H. F. 1879; Galvani, L. 1767.

Accipiter cooperi. Fitzpatrick, F. L. 1930. *Anser*. Peyer, J. C. 1683.

Columba & *Gallus*. Curious figures. Lindgren, H. O. 1868. *Garrulus*. Müller, J. P. 1830b.

Arginase content. *Gallus*. Chaudhuri, A. C. 1928b.

Blood flow. Quantity. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1927, 1928.

Fusion. Many species. Wagner, R. 1837.

ANATOMY

General. Emmert, A. G. 1811. Include birds. Ferrein, A. 1753b; Martin Saint-Ange, G. J. 1830. Includes *Gallus*. Burnett, W. I. 1854.

VEINS

See also under Circulatory system.

General. Good figures. Many species. Hasebroek, K. 1917.

So-called renal portal veins. Gratiolet, P. 1853; Jacobson, L. L. 1817. Many species. *Das, B. K. 1924; *Jourdain, S. 1859; Spanner, R. 1924. *Anas*. Das, B. K. 1931. *Struthio*. Gratiolet, P. 1856.

DEVELOPMENT

General. *Anas*. Janošik, J. 1907. *Gallus*. Kupffer, C. W. 1866; *Rienhoff, W. F. 1922. Include *Gallus*. Burnett, W. I. 1854, 1856; Janošik, J. 1905, 1907; Renson, G. 1883a; Thayssen, A. 1878. *Gallus* incidental. Weber, S. 1897.

Development in embryo grafts. *Gallus*. Hoadley, L. 1926a.

Renal corpuscles. Includes *Gallus*. Möllendorff, W. 1911.

Pronephros

General. *Gallus*. Balfour, F. M. & Sedgwick, A. 1878, 1879; *Felix, W. 1890-91. Includes *Gallus*. Renson, G. 1883b.

Development. Includes birds. Brook, G. 1888. *Gallus*. *Felix, W. 1890; Hoadley, L. 1926a. *Vanellus cristatus*. *Rabl, H. 1908.

Glomerulus. Development. *Gallus*. Sedgwick, A. 1880b.

Pronephric duct. Includes birds. Brook, G. 1888.

Relation to Müllerian duct. Includes *Gallus*. Kocks, J. 1891.

Mesonephros

Book. Text in English. Banks, W. M. 1864.

General. Follin, E. 1850; Janošik, J. 1905. Includes birds. Coste, J. J. 1839. *Gallus*. Sedgwick, A. 1880a, c. Include *Gallus*. Coste, J. J. 1839; Haycraft, J. B. 1894; Hoadley, L. 1926a; Renson, G. 1883b; Weber, S. 1897.

Function of mesonephros. *Anas*, *Gallus*, & *Passer*. Loisel, G. 1902d.

Meso- and metanephros. Includes *Gallus*. Janošik, J. 1905.

Development

General. *Anas*. Burger, H. 1894. Include *Gallus*. Haycraft, J. B. 1894; Sedgwick, A. 1882. *Tadorna*. Burger, H. 1894.

Development of mesonephros and gonads transplanted to allantois in tissue culture. *Gallus*. Corinaldesi, F. 1926.

Differentiation in graft. *Gallus*. Willier, B. H. 1930.

Parovarium. (Epoöphoron.) Vestigial mesonephros. *Gallus*. Benoit, Jacques 1926b; Brandt, A. F. 1889b.

Mesonephric duct

General. *Anser*. Gasser, E. 1877a; Glaser, E. 1878. Falconidae. Kollmann, M. 1919. *Gallus*. Gasser, E. 1875, 1877a; Glaser, E. 1878; Kowalensky, —. 1875; Laulanié, B. P. 1883.

Caudal extremity. *Anas* & *Anser*. Weber, A. 1903b.

Experimental obstruction. Boyden, E. A. 1927.

Development

General. *Anser*. Glaser, E. 1878. *Gallus*. Dansky, J. & Kostenitsch, J. 1880; Gasser, E. 1875; Glaser, E. 1878; Kowalensky, —. 1875; Laulanié, B. P. 1883; Romiti, G. 1873a, 1874; Sedgwick, A. 1882.

Early development. *Anser* & *Gallus*. Gasser, E. 1877a.

Persistence in females of mesonephric duct. Many species. Chappellier, A. 1910, 1911b, 1914.

HISTOLOGY

Book. Text in German. Includes birds. Möllendorff, W. 1927-30. Bd. 7, pp. 225-234.

General. Chang, Y. T. 1923. *Columba*. Policard, A. & Lacassagne, A. 1910. Includes *Columba*. Edwards, J. G. & Schmitter, C. 1933. *Gallus*. Likhatscheff, A. 1896.

Epithelium. (Cuticle.) *Euplectes* [*Ploceus*] *franciscanus*. Tchang, L. K. 1923.

Urinerous tubules

General. Includes *Buteo* & *Columba*. Hufner, C. G. 1866. *Gallus*. 'Feldotto, A. 1929; Huber, G. C. 1916b.

Renal corpuscles. *Anser*, *Columba*, *Corvus*, *Gallus*, *Phasianus*, & *Psittacus*. Standfuss, R. 1907.

Vestigial and provisional urinerous tubules. Warner, F. J. 1927.

PHYSIOLOGY

General. Bial, M. 1890. Includes birds. Davy, J. 1839. *Columba*. Policard, A. & Lacassagne, A. 1910. *Gallus*. Mayrs, E. B. 1924; Wittich, W. 1856.

Hypertrophy when ureter of opposite kidney was ligatured. *Gallus*. Likhatscheff, A. 1896.

Experimental feeding

Carnivorous diet, effects. *Gallus*. Houssay, F. 1901a.

Influence on weight. Magnan, A. 1912c, q.

Urine secretion

General. *Gallus*. Errico, G. 1907; *Sharpe, N. C. 1912.

Chemical and physical properties of urine. *Anas* & *Gallus*. 'Szalágyi, K. & Kriwusch, A. 1914.

Early stages in development of kidneys. *Gallus*. Bakounine, S. 1895.

Effect of innervation by N. vagus. Includes birds. Couvreur, E. 1892a.

Uric acid secretion and excretion

General. Cazeneuve, P. 1881. Includes birds. Harley, G. 1890. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1929a, b.

Effects of drugs. *Gallus*. Gibbs, O. S. 1929a.

Influence of rate of urine flow. Includes *Gallus*. Robertson, J. H. 1914.

Ureters

General. Galvani, L. 1767. Includes *Gallus*. Disselhorst, R. 1894.

Development. *Gallus*. Renson, G. 1883a.

Histology. *Gallus*. Feldotto, A. 1929.

VARIATION

A limited number of publications dealing with variation in birds are listed here. See also under Quantitative works.

Books. Text in English. Include birds. Darwin, C. R. 1868; Morgan, T. H. 1903; Wallace, A. R. 1880. Includes *Gallus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1921.

Text in French. *Anas*. Rogeron, G. 1903.

Text in German. Hansemann, D. P. 1909.

General. Aplin, O. V. 1892a; Cipolla, F. 1896; Finn, F. 1902c, 1908; Tristram, H. B. 1893. Many species. Gloger, C. W. 1829a; Mearns, E. A. 1878; Montgomery, T. H. 1896b. Include birds. Allen, J. A. 1892; Fischer, J. 1874.

Acridotheres. Inglis, C. M. 1900. *Alca*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Alectoris*. Bateson, W. & Bateson, G. 1925. *Anas*. Finn, F. 1913. *Anser fabalis*. Lonnberg, A. J. 1903b. *Astragalinus*. Dwight, J. 1902a. *Buarremon*. Chapman, F. M. 1923. *Buteo*. Fischer, C. 1899; Fischer, E. 1908. *Cairina moschata*. Finn, F. 1913. *Carduelis*. Finn, F. 1908. *Carpodacus*. Bergtold, W. H. 1914. *Chordeiles*. Oberholser, H. C. 1914. *Columba*. Bonizzi, P. 1873; Louart, F. 1919. *Columba* incidental. Grabham, M. 1896. *Corvus*. Aplin, O. V. 1911; Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Coturnix*. Chigi, F. 1905. *Dio-medea*. Loomis, L. M. 1918, 1919b. *Dryobates villosus*. Jenkins, H. O. 1906. *Egretta*. Bailey, A. M. 1928c. *Elainea*. Allen, J. A. 1890. *Eudypula*. Alexander, W. B. & Nicholls, B. 1918. *Falco*. Bernstein, H. A. 1859b. *Fratercula*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Gallus*. Ball, S. C. 1933; Finn, F. 1902h; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1901. Includes *Gallus*. Hagedoorn, A. L. & Hagedoorn, A. C. 1914. *Garrulus*. Landois, H. 1903a. *Geothlypis*. Palmer, W. 1900. *Hydrobatidae*. Loomis, L. M. 1918. *Junco*. Dwight, J. 1918. *Lanius*.

Miller, A. H. 1931; Strong, R. M. 1901. *Larus*. Dwight, J. 1917. *Lophophanes*. Madarász, G. 1884. *Melanitta*. Miller, W. D. 1926. *Miliaria*. Auerbach, A. 1906. *Munia flaviprymna*. Seth-Smith, D. 1907a. *Muscicapa*. Madarász, G. 1884. *Oidemia*. Miller, W. D. 1926. *Ostinops decumanus*. Chapman, F. M. 1920. *Passer*. Stresemann, E. 1913. *Passerella iliaca*. Linsdale, J. M. 1928c. *Pelecanoididae*. Loomis, L. M. 1918. *Phasianus*. Finn, F. 1905b. *Saxicola*. Angelini, G. 1898. *Serinus*. Fassbender, J. 1905. *Sitta homeyeri*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1929d. *Stercorarius* & *Syrhaptes*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907. *Sturnus*. Aplin, O. V. 1911. *Tetrao urogallus*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1906b. *Turdus*. Cannarella, P. 1907; Hänish, R. 1893. *Uria*. Shitkow, B. M. 1907.

Abrupt variation. *Charadriiformes* & *Galliformes*. Finn, F. 1902e.

Embryonic variation. *Gallus*. Mehnert, E. 1896a.

Fecundity variation. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1909b.

Individual variation in a collection. Anfric, E. 1917.

Mendelian variation. In nature. Gill, E. L. 1922.

Migration as check. North America. Montgomery, T. H. 1896a.

Modes of variation. India. Many species. Blyth, E. 1851.

Progressive variation. *Polyplectrum* [*Polyplectron*]. Finn, F. 1902g.

Relation to development. Many species. Montgomery, T. H. 1896b.

Size. Clark, H. L. 1893b. *Pyrenestes*. Chapin, J. P. 1924b.

ANATOMIC VARIATIONS IN VARIOUS ORGANS

General. *Gallus*. Souba, A. J. 1923.

Aorta. Includes birds. Broman, I. 1907.

Comb. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. 1911e; *Pearl, R. & Pearl, M. D. 1909.

Nerves. Caudal spinal. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889a, b.

Spinal cord. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

Limbs

General. Includes *Anser* & *Gallus*. Alpatov, W. W. & Boschko-Stepanenko, A. M. 1928.

FEET

General. Many species. Forbes, W. A. 1882m.

Arrangement and number of tarsal scutes. *Haliaeetus leucocephalus*. Gilpin, J. B. 1873.

Long claw on rear toe. Westberg, P. 1898.

Plumage

General. *Struthio*. Pycraft, W. P. 1907b.

Long tail. *Anas*. Poncy, R. 1910.

Number of appendages to feathers. *Ampelis garrulus*. Anon. 1835a.

ABSENCE OF FEATHERS

General. *Gallus*. Hecht, E. 1901.

Neck and breast. *Gallus*. Conte, A. 1909.

STRUCTURE OF FEATHERS

General. *Columba*, *Gallus*, *Meleagris*, *Perdix*, & *Phasianus*. Gragert, R. 1925. *Miliaria calandra*. Angelini, G. 1915.

Aftershaft. Taxonomic value. Miller, W. D. 1924b.

Skeletal variations

General. Many species. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887d. Includes birds. Lucas, F. A. 1893c. Birds incidental. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887k. *Gallus*. Schneider, M. & Dunn, L. C. 1924. *Passer*. *Bumpus, H. C. 1899.

Development. *Gallus* & *Struthio*. Mehnert, E. 1897.

Skull. *Meleagris*. Shufeldt, R. W. 1887l. *Strigiformes*. Kleinschmidt, O. 1901, 1902.

Vertebrae. *Columba*. Peck, J. I. 1889b.

RIBS

General. Many species. Lucas, F. A. 1888a, 1889a. Tenth rib. *Spheniscus*. Duerden, J. E. & FitzSimons, V. 1922.

Visceral variations

General. Gloger, C. W. 1856a.

In development of ventral pancreatic anlage. *Anas*. Weber, A. 1903f.

INTESTINE

Coils. Many species. Mitchell, P. C. 1896b, 1901c.

Extent of mucosa. Crampe, H. 1872.

Length. *Columba*. Bloch, A. 1904.

COLOR VARIATION

General. Many species. Gengler, J. 1906a; Tschusi zu Schmidhoffen, V. 1867. Hybrids. Blaauw, F. E. 1907a.

Columbae. Van Dyck, W. T. 1896. *Melopsittacus*. Marsden, J. W. 1922.

Beak color. Anatidae. Bonhote, J. L. 1903c.

Color markings of tongue. Young birds. Many species. Ingram, C. 1907b.

Iris color. *Parus*. Anzinger, F. 1897.

Plumage

General. Altum, B. 1867a; Bonjour, S. 1888; Gurney, J. H. Jr. 1889c; Layard, E. L. 1869; Newton, A. 1889a. Many species. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1894a; Finn, F. 1902c. Alaskan birds. Grinnell, J. 1909b. Palearctic birds. Banks, E. 1925.

Alda. Babin, R. 1910. *Anas*. Angelini, G. 1899. Anatidae. Van Dyck, W. T. 1896. *Asio*. Goddard, T. R. 1935. *Centropus ateralbus*. Rothschild, L. W. 1926a. *Chloropsis*. Berlioz, J. 1917. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Castle, W. E. 1908. *Columbae*. Van Dyck, W. T. 1896. *Colymbus*. Besserer, L. 1905a. *Corvus frugilegus*. Duns, E. 1889. *Corvus splendens*. Logan, A. C. & Blatter, E. 1906. *Cuculus*. Grabham, O. 1894; Pitt, F. 1910. *Dendrocopos major*. Martorelli, G. 1900. *Emberiza*. Angelini, G. 1911. *Eos fuscata*. Martorelli, G. 1897. *Gallus*. Godbey, C. B. & Reid, D. H. 1931. *Halcyon*. Berlioz, J. 1917. *Lagopus scoticus*. Buckley, T. E. 1882; Wilson, E. A. 1910. *Machetes*. Solomirsky, D. P. 1911. *Melizophilus*. Deleuil, R. 1914. *Picus viridis*. Laubmann, A. 1909a. Psittaci. North, A. J. 1904. *Querquedula*. Arrigoni degli Oddi, E. 1896a. *Somateria mollissima*. Smalley, F. W. & Bonhote, J. L. 1907. *Stercorarius crepidatus*. Selous, E. 1902. *Sula*. Atkinson, J. 1910; Gadeau de Kerville, H. 1903a.

Abrasion. Effects on color. Grinnell, J. 1902.

Effects of climate. Coues, E. B. 1873.

Pattern. Includes birds. Kleinschmidt, O. 1905. *Lyrurus tetriz*. Witherby, H. F. 1912d.

Remiges. *Larus*. Gloger, C. W. 1854c.

Rufous variety. *Perdix montana*. Masefield, J. R. 1902.

Tail color. *Garrulus*. Snouckaert van Schauburg, R. 1904.

Throat feathers. *Coturnix c. japonica*. Kuroda, N. 1924.

EGG VARIATIONS

General. Gloger, C. W. 1854b; Hocker, J. 1870a; Rzehak, E. C. 1898b.

Cuculus. Latter, O. H. 1905; Rey, J. G. 1899. *Falco tinnunculus*. Patten, C. J. 1911a. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a; Schjelderup-Ebbe, T. 1925. *Larus*. Swynnerton, C. F. 1918a. *Larus ridibundus*. Krause, G. A. 1904. *Passer*. Pearson, K. 1902. *Sterna*. Rowan, W., Parker, K. M., & Bell, J. 1914.

American and European birds compared. *Passer*. *Bumpus, H. C. 1897a, 1898.

Color of eggs. Napier, C. O. 1868b. Many species. Hewetson, H. B. 1892; Wiese, G. 1867b. Palearctic birds. Jourdain, F. C. 1905a. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1902b; Rey, J. G. 1899. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a. *Lanius collurio*. Pässler, C. W. 1858. *Turdus musicus*. Patten, C. J. 1909a.

Comparison with eggs of wild birds. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Correlation with age, season, location in litter cycle, and interval between laying. *Gallus*. *Curtis, M. R. 1914a.

Specific gravity. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Rate of loss of weight

General. *Gallus*. Dunn, L. C. 1922d, 1923g.

Physical basis. Dunn, L. C. 1923g.

Relation to hatchability. Dunn, L. C. 1924h.

Shape of eggs

General. Napier, C. O. 1868b.
Gallus. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Cause of egg shape. Seebohm, H. 1893a. Many species. Hewetson, H. B. 1892.

Size of eggs

General. Napier, C. O. 1868b.
Cuculus. Latter, O. H. 1905. *Falco*. Allen, J. A. 1866. *Gallus*. Pearl, R. & Surface, F. M. 1914a.

Relation to foster parents. *Cuculus*. Latter, O. H. 1902b.

ENVIRONMENTAL FACTORS

General. Many species. Montgomery, T. H. 1896b.

Climate. Coues, E. B. 1873.

Humidity. Beebe, C. W. 1907b, 1912.

GEOGRAPHIC VARIATION

A limited number of references have been included here.

General. Clark, H. L. 1893b; Meinertzhagen, R. 1921d.

Baeolophus. Allen, J. A. 1907.
Barnardius. Mathews, G. M. 1918.
Certhia & *Cyanocitta*. Grinnell, J. 1902. *Diglossa*. Zimmer, J. T. 1929b.
Dryobates, *Empidonax*, *Hylocichla*, & *Junco*. Grinnell, J. 1902. *Lyrurus tetriz*. Lönnberg, A. J. 1905. *Melospiza*. Grinnell, J. 1902. *Motacilla alba*. Sachtleben, H. 1922b. *Nycticorax*. Gross, A. O. 1923a. *Phaethon*. Gross, A. O. 1912. *Platycercus*. Mathews, G. M. 1918. *Regulus*. Grinnell, J. 1902. *Toxostoma*. Grinnell, J. 1917b.

Correlation of geographic distribution with color and size variations. Allen, J. A. 1872.

Effects of humidity. Beebe, C. W. 1907b.

Geographic versus sexual variation. *Oreortyx pictus*. Ridgway, R. 1894.

New and old world comparisons. *Passer*. Townsend, C. W. & Hardy, J. H. 1909.

Number and size of eggs. Allen, J. A. 1876.

Size increase northward. Allen, J. A. 1883.

Terminology. Rensch, B. 1936.

AFRICA

West Africa. Bates, G. L. 1931.

AMERICA**North America**

Alaska. Prince William Sound region. Grinnell, J. 1910.

South Carolina. Loomis, L. M. 1893.

Middle America

Costa Rica. Cherrie, G. K. 1891.

Guadeloupe Island. Noble, G. K. 1916.

South America

Ecuador. Salvadori, A. T. & Festa, E. 1899.

Galapagos Islands. Tubinares [Procellariiformes]. Loomis, L. M. 1918.

EUROPE

Italy. Book. Text in Italian. Giglioli, E. H. 1907.

Lithuania. Sachtleben, H. 1922a.

Macedonia. Book. Text in English. Stresemann, E. 1920.

HABITS, VARIATION IN

Feeding habits. Snell, F. H. 1861b.

Nesting habits. Cockerell, T. D. 1889; Swan, T. 1889.

Nests

General. Brewer, T. M. 1878.

Unusual nest. Trochilidae. Rey, J. G. 1907a.

Voice

General. Dotterweich, H. 1925; Howard, H. E. 1902.

Singing. *Myiochanes*. Craig, W. 1933.

WEIGHT VARIATIONS

Body at hatching, thirty-five days, and maturity. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. 1924b.

Body, plumage, liver, blood. *Gallus*. Latimer, H. B. & Pederson, L. T. 1923a, b.

Brain. Immersed in saline solutions. *Loxia*. Wessberge, H. 1913, 1914.

VISION

See also under Behavior, Brain, Coloration, Eye, Habits, and Reflexes.

Books. Text in English. Bieletzky, N. F. 1880; Herrick, C. J. 1924; Romanes, G. J. 1884. Includes birds. Morgan, C. L. 1896a. *Speotyto*. Wood, C. A. 1919.

Text in French. Boubier, M. 1926b.

Text in German. Include birds. Hempelmann, F. 1926; Pütter, A. 1912; Treviranus, G. R. 1828.

General. Aldrich, C. 1886; Kolmer, W. A. 1924a; Lee, R. J. 1872a, b. Many species. Lee, R. J. 1873; Lewis, J. C. 1917; *Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1921; Wood, C. A. 1907. Include birds. Hess, C. 1912, 1914; Schleich, G. 1896. Birds incidental. Dugès, Antoine 1834.

Alcedo a. attis. Kolmer, W. A. 1924c. *Anas*. Morgan, C. L. 1894a. *Caprimulgus europaeus*. Heinroth, O. 1909a. *Cathartes aura septentrionalis*. Leighton, A. H. 1928; *Columba*. Hachet-Souplet, P. 1910, 1911; Kschischkowski, C. 1911. Includes *Columba*. Dewar, J. & M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873. Includes *Columbae*. Kohlrausch, A. 1918. *Falco*. Yarrell, W. 1828b. *Gallus*. *Breed, F. S. 1911, 1912; *Götz, W. 1926; Hess, C. 1907a; Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1907, 1908; Kroh, O. 1927; Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926; Kroh, O. & Scholl, R. 1926; Morgan, C. L. 1894a. *Larus argentatus*. Strong, R. M. 1914. *Meleagris*. Caton, J. D. 1870. *Psittacidae* & *Serinus*. Tirala, L. G. 1923. Include *Strigiformes*. Bjerrum, J. 1903; Kohlrausch, A. 1918. Includes *Strix*. Dewar, J. & M'Kendrick, J. G. 1873; Schnaudigel, O. 1903. *Sula [Moris] bassana*. Portier, P. 1928c.

Binocular vision. Bjerrum, J. 1903; Lewis, J. C. 1917. *Alcedo*. Kolmer, W. A. 1924c. *Strigiformes*. Bjerrum, J. 1903.

Comparison of vision with smell. *Cathartes aura septentrionalis*. Lewis, J. B. 1928a. *Vultur [Cathartes] aura*. Waterton, C. 1833c, e.

Movements of head related to vision. Cinematographic records. *Anas*, *Columba*, *Gallus*, & *Sturnus*. Dunlap, K. & Mowrer, O. H. 1930.

Significance of orientation of lateral vision. Rider, P. R. 1917.

Telescopic vision. *Athene*, *Otus*, & *Strix*. Franz, V. 1907.

Experimental studies

General. *Athene noctua*, *Buteo vulgaris*, *Falco tinnunculus*, & *Otus vulgaris*. Hess, C. 1908b. *Columba*. Kschischkowski, C. 1911; Rouse, J. E. 1905, 1906. Include *Gallus*. Kline, L. W. 1899; Köhler, W. 1915.

Adaptation. *Gallus*. *Honigmann, H. 1921.

Brightness vision. Hess, C. 1908a. *Athene noctua*. Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1914; Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b. *Columba*. Hess, C. 1907d, 1911b; Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b. Includes *Falco*. Hess, C. 1911b. *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1907d, 1911b; Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1908, 1921. *Passer*. Tugman, E. F. 1914. *Strigiformes*. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b.

Chemical stimulation of optic lobes. *Columba*. Kschischowski, C. 1911.

Comparison with smell. *Cathartes*. Leighton, A. H. 1928; Lewis, J. B. 1929.

Decerebrate bird. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1915; Schrader, M. E. 1891.

Distance and size, perception of. *Gallus*. Thorndike, E. 1899.

Diurnal and nocturnal birds compared. Hess, C. 1908b, 1912, 1914. *Athene noctua*. Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1914.

Experimental analyses of retinal action current. *Athene noctua*. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914a, b. *Columba*. Kohlrausch, A. 1914; Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914a, b.

Form and size, discrimination of. *Gallus*. Breed, F. S. 1912; Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926; Kroh, O. & Scholl, R. 1926.

Form perception. Includes *Melospittacus* & *Serinus*. Tirala, L. G. 1923.

Influence of experimental lesions in visual apparatus on testis function and sexual characters. *Gallus*. Ceni, C. 1922.

Influence of light upon respiratory movements. *Columba*. Rouse, J. E. 1905.

Iris reactions. *Anas*, *Buteo*, *Conurus*, *Larus*, *Loxia*, & *Strix*. Nepveu, A. 1907a, b. *Athene noctua*, *Buteo vulgaris*, *Falco tinnunculus*, & *Otus vulgaris*. Hess, C. 1908b. *Columba*. Kschischkowski, C. 1911.

Pupillary nerve fibers, course of. Experimental lesions. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1922.

Purkinje phenomenon. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Tschermak, A. 1914. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Yerkes, R. M. 1915.

Sensitivity to light. *Gallus*. Honigmann, H. 1921.

Space perception. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Tschermak, A. 1914.

Visual constants. *Gallus*. Kroh, O. & Götz, W. 1926.

ACCOMMODATION

Book. Text in French and Italian. Includes birds. Ovio, G. 1925.

General. Home, E. 1796; Lee, R. J. 1872a; Lewis, J. C. 1917; Slonaker, J. R. 1920. Includes birds. Hess, C. 1909a, b; Schleich, G. 1896; Zietzschmann, O. 1906. *Astur palumbarius*. Stilling, J. 1911. *Bubo*, *Columba*, & *Gallus*. Exner, S. 1882. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1909a.

Pecten blood supply. *Astur*. Stilling, J. 1911. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Abelsdorff, G. 1910.

Experimental studies

General. *Columba*. Noll, A. 1922; Pflugk, A. 1906. *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1911a. *Passer*. Slonaker, J. R. 1920. *Phalacrocorax*. *Hess, C. 1910b; Slonaker, J. R. 1920.

Electric and pharmacologic studies. *Columba*. Heine, L. 1898.

Intraocular pressure. Includes *Columba*. Hess, C. 1909b.

Measurements in diopters. *Phalacrocorax*. Hess, C. 1910b.

Notable changes in ciliary body and lens. *Phalacrocorax*. Hess, C. 1910b.

ACUTENESS OF VISION

General. Aldrich, C. 1886; Poulton, E. B. 1904. Includes birds. Donald,

C. H. 1908a. *Vultur papa*. Mackay, R. 1886.

Experimental studies. Includes *Gallus*. *Johnson, H. M. 1914.

Under various conditions. Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1919a.

COLOR VISION

Book. Text in English. Includes birds. Allen, G. 1879.

General. Dubois, R. 1918; Gorka, S. 1908; Heinroth, O. 1917b; Henning, H. 1916; J., —. 1877; Krohn, H. 1921; Lewis, J. C. 1917; Poulton, E. B. 1904; Révész, G. 1909; Stokoe, P. H. 1877; Wallace, A. R. 1890; White, W. 1891; Anon. 1880. Many species. *Erhard, H. 1923, 1924; Hahn, E. 1917. Includes birds. Frisch, K. 1923; Henning, H. 1920; Klingelhöffer, W. 1916; Tschermak, A. 1914. Birds incidental. Nottram, J. C. & Green, F. W. 1918. Diurnal birds. *Hahn, E. 1917.

Ciconia. Mikolás, K. 1929a. *Columba*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1877a. *Gallus*. Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1908, 1921; Köhler, W. 1915; Tegetmeier, W. B. 1877a. Includes *Icterus*. Smith, M. 1928. *Passer*. Tegetmeier, W. B. 1877a. *Ptilonorhynchus*. Edwards, H. V. 1920.

Antipathy to purple. *Passer*. Haviland, G. D. 1892.

Blindness to blue. Schuster von Forstner, W. 1925.

Choice of color. *Archilochus colubris*. Pickens, A. L. & Garrison, L. P. 1931. *Trochilidae*. Pickens, A. L. 1930.

Experimental studies

General. Révész, G. 1909. Includes birds. Hess, C. 1917b. *Athene noctua*. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b. *Columba*. Hess, C. 1907a, b, d; Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b; Rouse, J. E. 1905, 1906; *Watson, J. B. 1915b. Includes *Columba*. Henning, H. 1920; Hess, C. 1912, 1914, 1917b; Höber, J. 1908; Kohlrausch, A. 1918; Tschermak, A. 1914. Includes *Falco*. Hess, C. 1912. *Gallus*. Breed, F. S. 1911, 1912; Hess, C. 1907a, b, d, 1908a, 1910c, 1911a, b, 1917a; Igersheimer, J. & Hahn-Haslinger, E. 1926; Katz, D. & Révész, G. 1905; Kroh, O. 1927; Kroh, O. & Scholl, R. 1926; Thorndike, E. L. 1899; *Watson, J. B. 1915b.

Include *Gallus*. Frisch, K. 1923; Hess, C. 1910c, 1912, 1914; Höber, J. 1908; Köhler, W. 1915; Tschermak, A. 1914. *Melopsittacus undulatus*. *Bailey, F. W. & Riley, C. F. 1931. Includes *Serinus*. Bierens de Haan, J. A. 1924. Strigiformes. Kohlrausch, A. & Brossa, A. 1914b. Includes Strigiformes. Kohlrausch, A. 1918. *Turtur* [*Streptopelia*] *risorius*. Yerkes, R. M. 1915; Yerkes, R. M. & Eisenberg, A. M. 1915.

Discrimination in choice of colors. Gröbbels, F. 1927i. *Gallus*. Breed, F. S. 1912.

Diurnal and nocturnal birds compared. *Athene*, *Columba*, *Otus*, *Strix*, & *Syrnium*. Abelsdorff, G. 1907.

Effectiveness of warning colors in butterflies. Lucas, F. A. 1898.

Effects upon respiratory movements. *Columba*. Rouse, J. E. 1905.

Formation of associations. *Melopsittacus undulatus*. Bailey, F. W. & Riley, C. F. 1931.

Partial color blindness. *Gallus*. Bläser, A. 1926.

CORTICAL OPTICAL CENTERS IN BRAIN

General. Edinger, L. 1896a; Her- rick, C. L. 1895. *Columba*. Edinger, L. 1895.

Median optic center. *Gallus*. Perlia, R. 1889, 1891.

DARKNESS VISION

General. Pictidae. Butler, E. A. 1896.

Adaptation to darkness. Experimental. *Columba* & *Gallus*. Hess, C. 1907b.

SHARP VISION REGIONS OF RETINA

General. Many species. Slonaker, J. R. 1897. *Sterna*. Fritsch, G. 1914.

Fovea centralis. Includes *Corvus*. Slonaker, J. R. 1896. *Falco t. tinnunculus* & *Hirundo rustica*. Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1924. Includes *Junco*, *Parus*, & *Turdus*. Slonaker, J. R. 1896.

Fovea lateralis. *Falco t. tinnunculus* & *Hirundo rustica*. Rochon-Duvigneaud, A. D. 1924.

Frontal and lateral vision. Rider, P. R. 1917.

VITAMINS

Food substances which are essential to normal metabolism and lack of which results in deficiency diseases.

Book. Text in English. Includes *Columba* & *Gallus*. Funk, C. 1922.

General. Norris, L. C., Heuser, G. F., & Wilgus, H. S. 1929-30. *Columba*. Abderhalden, E. 1921b; Abderhalden, E. & Schaumann, H. 1918; Randoi, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924a, b. *Gallus*. Emmet, A. D. & Peacock, G. 1923.

Cod liver oil. Holmes, A. D., Brown, H. E., Smith, J. W., Treadwell, G. B., & Whitelock, W. M. 1926.

Effects of vitamins on comb, wattles, and other organs. *Gallus*. Pugliese, A. & Locatelli, E. 1923.

Egg production. Parkhurst, R. T. & Neidig, R. E. 1923.

Experimental feeding. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B., Halpin, J. G., & Steenbock, H. 1917; Hart, E. B. and others 1930a.

Requirements. *Gallus*. Mitchell, H. H., Kendall, F. E., & Card, L. E. 1923; Plimmer, R. H., Rosedale, J. L., Crichton, A., & Topping, R. B. 1922. Vitamin E. Card, L. E. 1929.

Synthetic diets. *Columba*. Sugiura, K. & Benedict, S. R. 1923. *Gallus*. Hogan, A. G., Guerrant, N. B., & Kempster, H. L. 1925a, b.

Use of cod liver oil and egg yolk in rearing chicks indoors. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M. & Kennard, D. C. 1925.

Value of vitamins in food. *Gallus*. Knox, C. W. & Lamb, A. R. 1924.

AVITAMINOSIS. VITAMIN DEFICIENCY CONDITIONS AND DISEASES

General. Funk, C. 1912. *Columba*. *Abderhalden, E. 1921b; Abderhalden, E. & Schaumann, H. 1918; Tomita, M., Yutaka, K., & Yuzo, S. 1926.

Effects on tissues. Includes *Columba*. Hess, W. R. & Takahashi, N. 1921.

Egg production. Parkhurst, R. T. & Neidig, R. E. 1923.

Influence of vitamin-free diet on carbohydrate metabolism. *Columba*. Funk, C. & Schönborn, E. 1914.

Involution of testis on vitamin deficient diet with subsequent regeneration. *Columba*. Portier, P. 1920.

Study of metabolism and respiratory exchange. *Gallus*. Anderson, R. J. & Kulp, W. L. 1922.

VARIOUS VITAMINS

Vitamin A

General. *Columba*. Funk, C. 1914a. *Gallus*. Hart, E. B. and others 1924; Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1926a; King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Fed to growing chicks. *Gallus*. Hunter, J. E., Dutcher, R. A., & Knandel, H. C. 1932.

Influence on calcium and phosphorus metabolism. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Requirements. *Gallus*. Hauge, S. M., Carrick, C. W., & Prange, R. W. 1926.

Sources. *Gallus*. Heywang, B. W. & Titus, H. W. 1932.

CONTENT IN VARIOUS FOODS

General. Davis, D. E. & Beach, J. R. 1925, 1926; Russell, W. C. & Klein, D. 1931.

Cod liver oil. Cruickshank, E. M., Hart, E. B., & Halpin, J. G. 1927.

Vitamin B

General. Eddy, W. H. 1928; Funk, C. 1912; Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1926b; Kinoshita, R. 1922. *Columba*. Dutcher, R. A. 1918, 1919; Funk, C. 1911, 1913, 1919; Funk, C. & Collazo, J. A. 1925; Funk, C. & Douglas, M. 1914; Funk, C. & Patton, J. B. 1922; Peters, R. A. 1924; Scheunert, A. & Schieblich, M. 1927a, b. *Gallus*. Guerrant, N. B. & Dutcher, R. A. 1933; Hamilton, T. S., Card, L. E., & Kick, C. H. 1927; Scheunert, A. & Schieblich, M. 1927b; Ukai, S. & Kimura, O. 1921. Includes *Gallus*. Dutcher, R. A. 1920.

Effect on feather development and regeneration. Krizenecký, J. & Petrov, I. 1926.

Effect of nitrous acid on. *Columba*. Peters, R. A. 1924.

Polished rice and vitamins. *Columba*. Funk, C. 1914a.

Requirements. Plimmer, R. H., Rosedale, J. L., & Raymond, W. H. 1923. *Columba*. Collazo, J. A. & Funk, C. 1924. *Gallus*. Bethke, R. M. & Kennard, D. C. 1928.

Role in metabolism. *Columba*. Funk, C. 1914b. Includes *Columba*. Drummond, J. C. & Marrian, G. F. 1926.

Significance in secretory function of glands. Includes *Columba*. Cowgill, G. R. & Mendel, L. B. 1921.

SOURCES

Eggs. Osborne, T. B., Mendel, L. B., & Cannon, H. C. 1923.

Maize, rice, and wheat. Chick, H. & Hume, E. M. 1917a.

Oat hulls. *Gallus*. Guerrant, N. B. & Dutcher, R. A. 1933.

Sun-dried vegetables. Includes *Gallus*. Shorten, J. A. & Ray, C. B. 1921.

Yeast. Funk, C. 1912, 1913; Peters, R. A. 1924.

VITAMIN B DEFICIENCY

General. Tasawa, R. 1922. *Columba*. Barlow, O. W. 1926; Kon, S. K. & Drummond, J. C. 1927; Lumière, A. 1920; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Suzuki, S., & Kagoshima, S. 1922. Includes *Columba*. Randoin, L. & Simonnet, H. 1924a, b. *Gallus*. Braddon, W. L. & Cooper, E. A. 1914; Ringrose, A. T., Norris, L. C., & Heuser, G. F. 1931.

Action of suprarenal gland. *Columba*. Beznák, A. 1923.

Calcium content of blood serum. *Columba*. Ungar, A. 1927.

Effect of active iron compounds. *Columba*. Suski, P. M. 1927.

Effects on testis. *Columba*. Marrian, G. F. & Parkes, A. S. 1928.

Heat production. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925b.

Metabolism and respiratory exchange. *Gallus*. Anderson, R. J. & Kulp, W. L. 1922.

Temporary disappearance of symptoms. Experimental diet. *Columba*. Kon, S. K. 1927b.

Use of glycine. *Columba*. Kon, S. K. 1927a.

Polyneuritis

General. Funk, C. 1912; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Oka, H., & Kagoshima, S. 1921; Tasawa, R. 1922. Include birds. Chick, H. & Hume, E. M. 1917a, b. *Columba*. Kinoshita, R. 1922; Ogata, T., Kawakita, S., Suzuki, S., & Kagoshima, S. 1922; Peters, R. A. 1924. *Gallus*. Ukai, S. & Kimura, O. 1921.

Isolation of torulin, anti-neuritic base. Eddie, E. S., Evans, W. H., Moore, B., Simpson, C. G., & Webster, A. 1912.

Experimental polyneuritis

General. *Columba*. Dutcher, R. A. 1918; Eddy, W. H. 1928; Funk, C. 1911, 1913, 1914b, 1919; Funk, C. & Collazo, J. A. 1925; Funk, C. & Douglas, M. 1914; Kartascheffsky, E. 1927; Kon, S. K. 1927b; Ungar, A. 1927. *Gallus*. Anderson, R. J. & Kulp, W. L. 1922; Braddon, W. L. & Cooper, E. A. 1914; Chamberlain, W. P., Bloombergh, H. D., & Kilbourne, E. D. 1911; Chamberlain, W. P. & Vedder, E. B. 1911; *Clark, E. 1914.

Catalase activity of tissues. *Columba*. Dutcher, R. A. 1918.

Decrease in digestive efficiency. *Columba*. Farmer, C. J. & Redenbaugh, H. E. 1925a.

Vitamin C

General. Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1926a.

Requirements. Plimmer, R. H., Rosedale, J. L., & Raymond, W. H. 1923.

CONTENT IN

Certain sun-dried vegetables. Includes *Gallus*. Shorten, J. A. & Ray, C. B. 1921.

Eggs. Hauge, S. M. & Carrick, C. W. 1925.

Liver of chickens fed on scorbutic diets. *Gallus*. Carrick, C. W. & Hauge, S. M. 1925.

Vitamin D

General. Davis, D. E. & Beach, J. R. 1928; Souba, A. J., Knandel, H. C., & Dutcher, R. A. 1924. *Columba*. Funk, C. & Patton, J. B. 1922. *Gallus*. King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931; King, E. J., Hull, H., & Hall, G. E. 1933;

Norris, L. C., Heuser, G. F., & Wilgus, H. S. 1929. Include *Gallus*. Steenbock, H., Hart, E. B., Jones, J. H., & Black, A. 1923.

Amount present in stomach of *Australata lessoni* one-fifth that in cod liver oil. Leigh-Clare, J. L. 1927.

Effect on reproduction. Holmes, A. D., Brown, H. E., Smith, J. W., Treadwell, G. B., & Whitelock, W. M. 1926. *Gallus*. Branion, H. D. & Smith, J. B. 1932; Martin, J. H., Erikson, S. E., & Insko, W. M. 1930.

Tests of effectiveness of vitamin D. *Gallus*. St. John, J. L., Kempf, C., & Bond, L. 1933.

IRRADIATED ERGOSTEROL

Influence on calcium-phosphorus metabolism. *Gallus*. Hall, G. E. & King, E. J. 1931; King, E. J. & Hall, G. E. 1931.

Potency. Russell, W. C. & Klein, D. 1931.

SOURCES

Stearin as source. Roberts, R. E. 1929-30.

Vitamin D content of cod liver oil meal

General. Cruickshank, E. M., Hart, E. B., & Halpin, J. G. 1927.

Anti-rachitic properties. Bethke, R. M., Zinzalian, G., Kennard, D. C., & Sassaman, H. L. 1928; Heuser, G. F. & Norris, L. C. 1926.

Vitamin E

General. *Gallus*. Parkhurst, R. T. 1927.

Requirement for poultry culture. Card, L. E. 1929.

Vitamin G

Oat hulls as source. *Gallus*. Guerant, N. B. & Dutcher, R. A. 1933.

ZOOLOGIES

Textbooks which contain ornithological material, especially on anatomy.

Books. Text in English. Hoeven, J. 1856-58; Parker, T. J. & Haswell, W. A. 1897; Ward, M. A. 1874.

Text in French. Jammes, L. 1904. Includes anatomy and physiology.

Gervais, F. L. 1866. Includes *Pezophaps*. Gervais, F. L. & Beneden, P. J. 1859.

Text in German. Claus, C. F. 1921; Hayek, G. 1877-93; Hilzheimer, M.

& Haempel, O. 1913; Hoeven, J. 1850-56; Kuhl, Heinrich 1820; Oken, L. 1816; Pagenstecher, H. A. 1881; Plate, L. H. 1924; Stresemann, E. 1927-34; *Tiedemann, F. 1810-14; Wagner, R. 1843-47. Atlas. Marshall, W. A. 1898.

CORRIGENDA: PARTS 1 AND 2

- Abderhalden, *Emil* 1922. pages 432-436 *should be* pages 432-459.
- Acconi, *Luigi* *should be* *Acconci, Luigi*.
- Allis, *Edward Phelps* 1918. pages 207-306 *should be* pages 207-326.
- Allison, *Andrew* 1907. "Tishoning" *should be* "Tishomingo."
- Ashby, *Edwin* 1929. 54 *should be* 46.
- Atwood, *Horace & Weakley, C. E., Jr.* 1924. pages 1-39 *should be* pages 1-15.
- Baldwin, *Samuel Prentiss & Oberholser, Harry C.* *should be* *Baldwin, Samuel Prentiss, Oberholser, Harry C., & Worley, L. G.*
- Baudrimont, *Alexandre Edouard & Saint-Ange, Martin* *should be* *Baudrimont, Alexandre Edouard & Martin Saint-Ange, Gaspard Joseph*.
- Beach, *B. A., Lothe, H., & Haplin, J. G.* *should be* *Beach, B. A., Lothe, H., & Halpin, J. G.*
- Beaudette, *Frederick Robert* 1926. "aertycke" *should be* "aertrycke."
- Beebe, *Charles William & Lee, S. Crandall* *should be* *Beebe, Charles William & Crandall, Lee Saunders*.
- Bernstein, *Heinrich Agathon* *should be* *Bert, Paul*.
- Blumenbach, *Johann Friedrich* 1798. "Uebe" *should be* "Ueber."
- Brancher, *Pela Fay & Riddle, Oscar* *should be* *Braucher, Pela Fay & Riddle, Oscar*.
- Branion, *H. D. & Smith, J. B.* 1932. "Hatchabilty" *should be* "Hatchability."
- Brogi, *Sigismundo* 1898 and 1903. "monstruosità" *should be* "mostruosità."
- Brücke, *Ernst W.* 1846. pages 370-382 *should be* pages 370-378.
- Bryant, *Harold Child* 1912d. after "Quail" insert "Game Bull. Calif. Fish and Game Comm., No. 1."
- Burkhardt, *Rod.* *should be* *Burckhardt, Karl Rudolf*.
- Butler, *Arthur Gardiner*. 1916-17 *should be* 1916.
- Carver, *John Stuart & Garver, Harry L.* "See Carver & Garver" *should be* "See Garver & Carver."
- Caubet, *Celestino Graiño*. Delete reference. See *Graiño Caubet, Celestino*.
- Chapman, *Frank Michler* 1890a. pages 123-138 *should be* pages 123-158.
- Chapman, *Frank Michler* 1898a. "Valapa" *should be* "Jalapa."
- Charrière, *A. S. & Bonnet,—* *should be* *Charrière, A. L. & Bonnet,—*
- Clark, *Hubert Lyman* 1914. "Siculis" *should be* "Sicalis."
- Cope, *Edward Drinker* 1871. 4 *should be* 14.
- Cornay, *Joseph Emile*. 1844a *should be* 1844.
- Corradori, *G.* 1798. Delete reference. See *Carradori,— & Spallanzani, L.* 1798.

- Cossar, *Ewart J.* 1921. Delete reference. See *Ewart, J. Cossar* 1921.
- Coues, *Elliott Baird.* 1878 *should be* 1878-80.
- Cretzschmar, *Philipp Jakob.* 1846 *should be* 1826.
- Crew, *Francis Albert* 1926d. Delete reference. See *Crew, Francis Albert* 1927c.
- Cuvier, *Georges Léopold* 1832. 25 *should be* 27.
- Czily, *Aurel von* 1908. Delete reference. See *Szily, Aurel von* 1908.
- Danforth, *Stuart Taylor* 1931. "Notes on Birds Observed at Guanico Lagoon, Porto Rico. J. Dept. Agric. P. Rico, 15, 19-106, 8 pls." *should be* "Puerto Rican Ornithological Records. J. Dept. Agric. P. Rico, 15, 33-106, 8 pls."
- Dareste, *Camille* 1884. pages 924-296 *should be* pages 924-926.
- Dickey, *Donald Ryder & van Rossem, A. J.* 1938. 635 *should be* 609.
- Düsing, *Karl* 1883. "beschränk, tem" *should be* "beschränktem."
- Duval, *Mathias Marie* 1885a. "historiques" *should be* "histologiques."
- Ebert, *R. & Schulgina, O.* *should be* *Ebert, B. & Schulgina, O.*
- Elliot, *Daniel Giraud* 1893-95. "Lonon" *should be* "London."
- Emmet, *A. D. & Peacock, Gail* *should be* *Emmett, A. D. & Peacock, Gail.*
- Fanchini, *G.* *should be* *Franchini, G.*
- Forbes, *Stephen Alfred* 1921 *should be* *Forbes, Stephen Alfred & Gross, Alfred Otto* 1921.
- Forbes, *William Alexander* 1880b. "Denham" *should be* "denhami."
- Friedmann, *Herbert* 1928a. pages 99-131 *should be* pages 74-99.
- Funk, *Casimir & Douglas, MacKenzie* 1914. VII *should be* VIII.
- G., *H. F.* 1922. Delete reference. See *Gadow, Hans Friedrich* 1922.
- Gardner, *Leon Lloyd* 1930. "Nesting" *should be* "Nestling."
- Geoffroy St. Hilaire, *Etienne* 1823b. Delete "dixième."
- Gifford, *Edward Winslow* 1913. "Cecos" *should be* "Cocos."
- Goodale, *Hubert Dana & Macmullen, Grace* *should be* *Goodale, Hubert Dana & MacMullen, Grace.*
- Gorsuch, *Davis* *should be* *Gorsuch, David.*
- Gowell, *Gilbert Mottier* 1905a. pages 93-132 *should be* pages 93-116.
- Grant, *Claude Henry Baxter* 1915. pages 225-316 *should be* pages 235-316.
- Gurney, *John Henry* 1871. pages 68-96 *should be* pages 68-86.
- Gurney, *John Henry, Jr.* 1899 *should be* 1899a.
- Haecker, *Valentin.* 1924 *should be* 1924c.
- Haigh-Lumby, *A.* "See Lumby" *should be* "See Lumby, A. Haigh."
- Halpin, *James Garfield* 1907. pages 113-136 *should be* pages 225-246.
- Hannas, *R. R.* 1917 *should be* 1920.

- Harting, James Edmund 1870. "*fulidarius*" should be "*fulicarius*."
- Hazard, Rowland Gibson 1894. "*Aptenodyes*" should be "*Aptenodytes*."
- Heinroth, Oskar & Heinroth, Magdalena 1924. Delete reference.
- His, Wilhelm, 1890. 26 should be 15.
- Hofman, Max 1900. "*Rückenmarksarterien*" should be "*Rückenmarksvenen*."
- Howell, Arthur Holmes 1918. "*Miarchus*" should be "*Myiarchus*."
- Huxley, Julian Sorrell & Murray, Patrick Desmond Fitzgerald 1924. pages 355-389 should be pages 385-389.
- Irby, Leonard Howard Lloyd 1861. "*Oudhanal*" should be "*Oudh and*."
- Iredale, Tom 1914. "*Kermadee*" should be "*Kermadec*."
- Jacques, F. S. should be Jacques, F. L.
- Jesse, William 1902. "*Luck; now*" should be "*Lucknow*."
- Joly, Nicolas 1860. "*carnivores*" should be "*granivores*."
- Jones, Frederic Sowden 1912-13. Delete reference. See Jones, Frederic Sowden 1913a.
- Jones, Frederic Wood 1913. "*Coelon*" should be "*Coelom*."
- Joy, N. 1918 should be 1868.
- Kashchenko, Nikolai Feofanovich should be Kashchenko (Kastschenko), Nikolai Feofanovich.
- Kelsall, H. J. 1900. "*cinnamonea*" should be "*cinnamomea*."
- Kempster, Harry Laverne & Henderson, Earl W. 1921. page 74 should be pages 75-76.
- Kerr, John Graham 1892. (7) should be (6).
- Kirkman, Frederick Bernuf Bever & Masefield, John R. B. should be Masefield, John R. B.
- Knox, Robert 1824c. title refers to pages 137-140; pages 132-136 have the title "*Observations on the Anatomical Structure of the Cassowary of New Holland*."
- Krauss, Arthur should be Krausz, Arthur.
- Kuffer, Carl Wilhem von & Benecke, B. A. should be Kupffer, Carl Wilhelm von & Benecke, B. A.
- Leone, Nicola de 1908. "*monstruoso*" should be "*mostruoso*"; "*cyanus*" should be "*cyaneus*."
- Lewis, John B. 1928a should be 1928.
- Loomis, Leverett Mills 1918. 41 should be 35.
- Lucanus, Friedrich Karl Hermann von 1911a. "*Physiologie*" should be "*Psychologie*."
- Lynes, Hubert 1924. pages 390-446 should be pages 398-446.
- Mall, Franklin Paine 1887. "*Bronchialbogen*" should be "*Branchialbogen*."

- Mallmann, *Walter LeRoy, Thorp, Frank, Jr., & Semmes, Margaret* 1928. "Parathyroid" should be "Paratyphoid."
- Malm, *August Wilhelm* 1880b. "*Bromaeus*" should be "*Dromaeus*."
- Marshall, *H.* 1900. pages 233-241 should be pages 233-244.
- Martorelli, *Giacinto* 1897. "*fuscata*" should be "*fuscata*."
- Mayer, *Hans & Jaffé, Max* 1878. Delete reference. See Meyer, *Hans & Jaffé, Max* 1877.
- Mayer, *Otto* 1928. "*Cacutua*" should be "*Cacatua*."
- Mearns, *Edgar Alexander* 1909. pages 463-468 should be pages 463-478.
- Miller, *Alden Holmes* 1932. "*Carpenteria*" should be "*Carpinteria*."
- Mitchell, *Peter Chalmers* 1915a. "*Rhinochechetus*" should be "*Rhinochetus*."
- Morgan, *Conwy Lloyd* 1932 should be Morgan, *Charles Lee* (1895-) 1932.
- Morse, *George Byron*. 1917 should be 1907.
- Mouquet, *Alfred* 1922a. pages 45-149 should be pages 145-149.
- Mouritz, *G. Beresford* should be Mouritz, *L. Beresford*.
- Nauman, *Charles H.* 1868. Delete "(*Corvus americanus*)."
- Naumburg, *Elsie Margaret Binger* 1930. 69 should be 60.
- Neubaur, *Rudolf*. 1903 should be 1905.
- Nichols, *John Treadwell & Harper, Francis* 1916. "Island" should be "Long Island."
- Nitzsch, *Christian Ludwig & Giebel, C. G. A.* 1862a. pages 408-420 should be pages 408-424.
- Noll, *H.* 1931. "*Larus a. ridibundus*" should be "*Larus r. ridibundus*."
- Nussbaum, *Moritz* 1877. "Tägkeit" should be "Tätigkeit."
- Oberholser, *Harry Church* 1898. "*verginianus*" should be "*virginianus*."
- Ogilvie-Grant, *William Robert* 1912c. "Ugamiland" should be "Ngamiland."
- Parker, *William Kitchen* 1860b. Delete reference.
- Pearl, *Raymond* 1916d. "a ts" should be "salts."
- Percival, *Arthur Blayney* 1902. pages 581-608 should be pages 581-599.
- Perrin, *Maurice & Thiry, G.* 1913. 14 should be 45.
- Pézar, *Albert, Sand, Knud, & Caridroit, F.* 1924k. "Synandromorphisme" should be "Gynandromorphisme."
- Pilliet, *Alexander Henri* 1893a. 43 should be 45.
- Prenant, *Auguste* 1911. pages 601-678 should be pages 601-684.
- Pycraft, *William Plane* 1908g. "Phemonena" should be "Phenomena."
- Pycraft, *William Plane* 1910b. "*cinnammoeus*" should be "*cinnamomeus*."
- Rabl, *Carl*. 1889b should be 1899; 1889a should be 1889.

- Ranvier, *Louis Antoine*. 1889a *should be* 1889.
- Retterer, *Edouard & Lelièvre, Auguste* 1909. Delete reference. See *Lelièvre, Auguste & Retterer, Edouard* 1909.
- Rettger, *Leo Frederick* 1900. pages 267-273 *should be* pages 267-268.
- Retzius, *Gustaf* 1905. "Christae" *should be* "Cristae."
- Riddle, *Oscar & Honeywell, Hannah Elizabeth* 1924. Delete last three lines. See *Riddle, Oscar* 1924d.
- Riley, *Joseph Harvey* 1926. pages 1-77 *should be* pages 1-70.
- Römer, *Paul Heinrich* 1903. pages 1-150 *should be* pages 1-160.
- Rogers, *Fred Terry*. 1922 *should be* 1922a.
- Rusinova, *K. I.* 1926. pages 153-175 *should be* pages 159-175.
- St. Clair, *Feilden G.* 1914. Delete reference. See *Feilden, G. St. Clair* 1914.
- Schenk, *Jakab*. 1909 *should be* 1909a.
- Schimbkewitsch, *Vladimir Mikhailovich* 1902a. "Untersuchungen" *should be* "Untersuchungen."
- Schrader, *Justus* 1674. "Langley" *should be* "Langly."
- Schröder van der Kolk, *Jacobus Ludovicus Conradus* 1841. Delete reference.
- Scott, *William Earle Dodge* 1891a. "Phaeton" *should be* "Phaëthon."
- Selenka, *Emil* 1870b. 1891c *should be* 1891d.
- Skillen, *James*. 1914 *should be* 1894.
- Skovgaard, *Peter* 1925d. "cinera" *should be* "cinerea."
- Smart, *T. P. Anderson* 1891. Delete reference. See *Stuart, Thomas Peter Anderson* 1891.
- Stafseth, *Henrik J. & Mallman, Walter LeRoy* *should be* *Stafseth, Henrik J. & Mallmann, Walter LeRoy*.
- Struthers, *Parke Hardy* 1927. "Island" *should be* "Islands."
- Surface, *Frank Macy* 1913. Delete reference. See *Curtis, Maynie Rose* 1914b.
- Taylor, *Walter Penn & Shaw, William T.* 1927. "Ranier" *should be* "Rainier."
- Teachenor, *Dix* 1927. 14 *should be* 44.
- Terni, *Tullio* 1924a. "et" *should be* "e."
- Thayer, *Abbott Handerson* 1911. Auk, 28, 146-148; 1912, 29, 430-431, 460-464 *should be* Auk, 28, 146-148, 460-464; 1912, 29, 430-431.
- Ticehurst, *Claude Buchanan*. 1922 *should be* 1922b; 1922b *should be* 1922c.
- Tomásek, *K.* 1891. 81 pp. *should be* p. 81.
- Warnecke, *Paul* *should be* *Warncke, Paul*.
- Waterton, *Charles* 1833c. "aura" *should be* "Aúra."
- Waterton, *Charles* 1833e. "aúra" *should be* "Aúra."
- White, *Henry Luke* 1916. "Uroactus" *should be* "Uroaëtus."

- Winge, Adolf Herluf** 1909. "Math.-fys. Medd." should be "Vidensk. Medd. naturh. Foren. Kbh."
- Witherby, Harry Forbes** 1903. "Faro" should be "Fars."
- Yocom, Harry Barclay & Philipps, Ben I.** should be **Yocom, Harry Barclay & Phillips, Ben I.**
- Young, J. Dent** 1931. 1932, (13), 2 should be 1933, (13), 3.
- Zimmerman, Emil Rudolf** 1906. 71-72, 149-155 should be 71-72, 73-92; 1909, 73-75, 149-191.
- Anon.** 1910. Delete "*Perdrix blanche*."

